

FAUBION and ALLIED FAMILIES

Collectors-Coordiators

Ann Faubion Armstrong  
(1973-1978)

Bernard H. Faubion, D.D.S.  
T. P. Hughes, Jr.  
Marybeth Faubion Rule

Mary Laverne Faubion, Editing

© Copyright 1982

## FORWARD

I approached Mary Laverne Faubion in August 2002 with a proposal to turn her two books on the Faubion family genealogy into an electronic form. My interest was motivated by a desire to ensure that the books would be preserved for future generations and could be more easily distributed throughout the family. She agreed enthusiastically and provided me with photocopies of the original pages used for the books' publishing.

I also received similar support from Ann Faubion Powell (formerly Ann Faubion Armstrong and my aunt) and Marybeth Faubion Rule. Their support was important in that both books are copyrighted and I wished to ensure that they were not used improperly. I proposed, with their agreement, the following guidelines for application of the copyright: The books Faubion and Allied Families and Addendum Number One to Faubion and Allied Families are available for distribution, free of charge, to any family individual cited within either book or their direct descendents for private, non-commercial uses only. The books may not be used for any commercial purposes nor may they be distributed for profit. Commercial use or distribution for profit of the books or their contents will be considered a copyright violation.

As for the process used, I scanned each individual page and used an Optical Character Recognition (OCR) program to convert the scanned image to text. I then edited the result to the best of my abilities. However, as anyone familiar with OCR technology will attest, OCR is imperfect and as such, I expect that some errors have been introduced. For that, I apologize and encourage all readers to forward corrections to me for incorporation. I have spent hundreds of hours editing and formatting to ensure the most accurate replication possible, but have no doubt as to my own fallibility.

I consider myself fortunate to have been able to play a small role in this work. I hope that you enjoy this work as much as I have.

Sincerely,

Sean Michael Faubion

April 27, 2003

CONTENTS

PREFACE

v

A BEGINNING

I. THE SEARCH ..... 3  
 II. JACOB & DIANA (Rector) FAUBION ..... 9  
 III. NEW FRONTIERS ..... 15

DESCENDANTS OF JACOB & DIANA (Rector) FAUBION

I. SALLY FAUBION (*married JOSEPH BROADHURST*) ..... 23  
 II. JOHN FAUBION (*married LEAR McKAY*) ..... 59  
 III. MOSES FAUBION (*married MARY McPIKE*) ..... 197  
 IV. NANCY FAUBION (*married NATHANIEL BOYDSTON*) ..... 261  
 V. WILLIAM FAUBION (*married ROSANNAH PERTHENIA AYRES*) ..... 269  
 VI. Rev. JACOB FAUBION (*married PRISCILLA BOYDSTON*) ..... 493  
 VII. SPENCER FAUBION (*married FRANKIE HOLLAND*) ..... 576

THE BROKEN CIRCLE

I. THE BROKEN CIRCLE (*Unidentified family members*) ..... 613  
 BIBLIOGRAPHY ..... 619

INDEX ..... 621

FROM THE RECORD

FAMILY RECORD Pages, John Faubion Bible .....vii, 2, 22, 58  
 Figure A: Witnesses, John Rector Will .....7  
 Figure B: Marriage Bond, Joseph Broadhurst and Sally Faubin .....8  
 Figure C: Jacob Fauban named in settlement, Henry Rector Estate .....10  
 Figure D: Indenture, Jacob and Diannah Faubin .....11  
 Marriage License: JOHN FAUBION/FORBY .....260

FROM FAMILY ALBUMS

SARAH FAUBION PANGLE .....vi  
 DAVID THOMAS JONES .....vi  
 CECIL & OLA (Quick) SOPER family; JENNIE WELCH; ORA FAUBION CHAPMAN .....viii

BROADHURST: 24, 24A-B, 50, 555; JOHN FAUBION: 58, 60A-B-C-D, 96, 103, 164A 164B;  
 MOSES FAUBION: 204A-B, 210A-B; WILLIAM FAUBION: 280, 310A-B, 338A-B, 416, 454;  
 JACOB FAUBION: 482A-F, 485, 487, 524A-B-C-D, 555, 556, 559, 560 SPENCER FAUBION:  
 592

Blank page

P R E F A C E

The history of the Faubion families is both interesting and elusive. Some of it may be hidden in lost documents or buried in the ashes of courthouse fires - or in an old trunk in someone's attic. Time has taken its toll of both our early researchers and our early family records. We have attempted to recover as much of the early work as was possible; to research the records insofar as we were able; and to enlist the participation of every family member we could reach in order to publish a book of information which we hope will be helpful to those who continue to search. We also hope this book will draw our family circle closer together.

We have listed family groups together wherever possible, and have kept identification numbering simple. Our first known JACOB who married DIANA RECTOR is identified as generation one: JACOB<sup>1</sup> FAUBION. A generation number is used in the various headings for the descendants and in the paragraphs preceding a listing of the children. Arabic or small Roman numerals are used to indicate order of birth for the children, or, if date of birth is unknown, to indicate number of known children. (In many cases we do not know if there were others, and in some cases we do not list the babies who died in infancy.)

We have included the legends and "family traditions" in order that you may know the trails we have followed as we hope you will continue the search. We have tried to clearly and carefully identify material that has not yet been proven.

Acknowledgment here of the contributions of the many family members would require a separate volume. Thus, you will find within these pages the names of each of you to whom we owe a debt of deepest gratitude. If any name has been omitted, it will be an unintentional error.

We pay tribute here to those, both known and unknown to us, whose earlier research we have freely used as a basis for our work. Without their dedication to the search for and preservation of our family history, this material would have been more difficult - if not impossible - to collect. To those unknown, our gratitude - and our special thanks to Ann Faubion Armstrong; Ruby Miller; Beryl DeSpain and her Mother, Gladys DeSpain; W. N. Bate and Clarus Faubion; Alfred Eckles (now deceased) and his wife Elizabeth Berry Faubion; Arnel Usher Faubion (now deceased) whose work was contributed by Mr. & Mrs. Roger Faubion; Mrs. Etta Lake and her daughter Iva (both deceased) whose work was contributed by Virgil T. Faubion and Mrs. Lucille Geigle; and to T. P. Hughes, Jr., whose search opened many doors - and led to records of our first documented FAUBION ancestor and acquisition of Record Pages from the JOHN<sup>2</sup> FAUBION Bible, now on file in the Stokeley Memorial Library in Newport, Tennessee, donated by DAVID JONES (now deceased).

We have made every effort to accurately record the information, the names and dates submitted to us for inclusion. The human element involved almost certainly insures errors have been made. We hope you will send corrections and/ or additions to us in order that the records may be corrected.

712 Myrtle Street  
Georgetown, Texas 78626

Mary Laverne Faubion  
Coordinating Editor

Picture

Family Record

Picture



SECTION I  
A BEGINNING

Family Record

## I THE SEARCH

### THE NAME: FAUBION - FAUBIAN

The distortion of the name by colloquial usage, phonetic or altered spelling, careless penmanship, the inability to interpret script - resulting in printed error, and various other discrepancies have been cause for the researchers to find a wide variety of names in the records pertaining to the FAUBION family. More commonly found are the spellings:

FAUBIN, FAUBEE, FAWBEAN, FANBEAN

FORBIN, FORBEE, FORBION, & FORBY

The use of FANBEAN or FAULION in printed material im probably, more often than not, a misreading of the original records.

La Reina Rule and William K. Hammond, *WHAT'S IN A NAME? Surnames of America*, (Jove Publishers, Inc., 1977), p. 166, states the FAUBERT, FAUBION name comes from the Old Teutonic root-word, Falco-berht, and is French.

Wayne A. Faubion of South Pasadena, California, a descendant of MOSES<sup>2</sup>, submitted the family name, ten or fifteen years ago, to a genealogical column in the *San Gabriel Valley Tribune*, West Covina, California and the following was printed as a result of this entry:

"FAUBION, originally FAUB, long "0" like "fobe." There are other spellings, and many mispronunciations. This was said to be a 13th century baptismal name. The surname *Faubert* is derived from the original, as is *Faubion*."

Stanley E. Faubion of Spokane, Washington, also a descendant of MOSES<sup>2</sup>, offers his own interesting study of the name, quoted in part:

"The name La Faubione is well known in France, with persons of this name spread from Marseille, through Paris, to the north of France . . . In Holland and Germany, Faber and Farben represented the FAUBIONS there . . . as far east as Russia . . . Faubionovitch & Fabionovitch. . . Some of those remaining in France altered the name to Fauve . . . in Italy . . . Fabiano . . . In the Roman Forum there carved in stone on a Senator's seat is the name FAUBION, placing it in the time of the Caesars. The name FAUBION may well be one of the oldest in recorded history.

"Name-tracing, while being considerably different from pure genealogy, is none-the-less just as interesting."

### SEARCH and RESEARCH

Many people have spent many years in pursuit of this elusive immigrant FAUBION ancestor. Pennsylvania and Virginia records have been searched over and over again. We have used the services of both family and professional researchers, without success. Some of our early researchers have claimed the *JOSEPH FABION* who arrived in Philadelphia aboard the ship *YOLLEY* (sic), from Rotterdam, but last from Deal (England), 16 October 1741; took the "Oath to the Government" at the courthouse in Philadelphia on October 17, 1741. He was 41 years of age, as listed in Ralph B. Strassburger, *Pennsylvania German Pioneers*, 2 Vols. (Proc. of the Pennsylvania German Society, 1934), 1, pp. 310-312.

This JOSEPH FABION, born in 1700, was believed to have been born in France in the Alsace Lorraine area; was believed to have had two sons, JACOB- born 1723 in Alsace Lorraine, and WILLIAM, born in Pennsylvania. One of these sons was believed to be the father of JACOB, born in Pennsylvania in 1755, who married DIANNAH RECTOR.

From Michael Tepper, ed., *NEW WORLD IMMIGRANTS*, 2 Vols. (Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., Ind., 1979), 11, p. 18, we learn that this JOSEPH FABIAN who arrived in Philadelphia on the ship Molly, 16 October 1741, was a resident of Mauer, of the county of Heidelberg, the records of which county are on file in the General State Archives at Karlsruhe.

From Merrill H. Fabian of Oxon Hill, Maryland, a researcher of and related to both the FABIAN (sometimes written FAUBION) and the FABION lines, we receive the information that this 'imagrant', HANS JOSEPH FABIAN, was born . 4 March 1700 in Mauer, Germany. He arrived here in October 1741, and was residing with the 'imagrant' George Welcker, whose wife Anna Maria Fabian was a cousin from Meckesheim. Merrill also learned that this Joseph had a house built in Mauer, Germany with a stone over the door engraved "J & M F 1730". The German records stated that this house was constructed by Joseph and Maria Fabian. A picture of the house is in Merrill's possession.

Clarus Faubion of Berkeley, California, a descendant of JOHN, while reading Film #5217, Pt. 2, in the Oakland Genealogical Library (LDS), discovered reference in an advertisement in the newspaper *Pennsylvanische Berichte* (formerly *Pennsylvanische Geschichts-Schreiber*), Germantown (now part of Philadelphia), Pennsylvania, published by Christopher Sauer (Saur/Sower) , the following entry:

"JOSEPH FABIAN, 15 years old, has been indentured to a trade three times by his guardian, Georg Welcker, Goshenhoppen (Philadelphia area, in Montgomery County), but he ran away each time." Date - April 16, 1749.

Merrill H. Fabian tells us that this JOSEPH FABIAN (Johann Joseph Fabian) was born in Mauer, Germany, 1 January 1733, the son of Hans Joseph and Anna Maria Fabian.

*ALL AVENUES OF POSSIBILITY HAVE NOT BEEN EXPLORED: however, documented records to give evidence of a connection between "our" JACOB FAUBION and this family have not been found. That there was no known son or grandson of JACOB & DIANA named "Joseph", in my opinion, places this theory in question. The naming of sons according to family tradition has been well proven by the descendants of JACOB FAUBION; had he or his father been this run-away in youth, this would not necessarily have been cause for breaking the strong tradition. -ed.*

In 1973 Ann Faubion Armstrong of Bedford, Massachusetts, a descendant of WILLIAM<sup>2</sup> and first coordinator for our group of researchers, wrote: "As to the nationality of the FAUBION family, (we) should not be surprised by the confusion JOSEPH FABION is listed among a group of Palatines. This was the common term in 1741 used to denote Protestants of non-English blood. More precisely, it referred to Protestants from the German Palatine states along the Rhine, from Switzerland, and from Alsace-Lorraine in France. (At that time the provinces of Alsace and Lorraine were separate: Alsace - German speaking; and Lorraine - French speaking people. -ed.) After the Edict of Nantes was revoked during the reign of Louis XIV, protestants in that land lost all their civil rights, and were greatly persecuted. Thousands of them fled into the Palatine states which were then welcoming protestants, into Switzerland, into Holland, and to England. It is altogether possible that JOSEPH FABION, although of French heritage, (the name is certainly French) had spent much or all of his life in

the German Palatine or in Switzerland or Holland. The ship *Molley* on which he sailed came down the Rhine and docked at Rotterdam in the Netherlands prior to the ocean crossing. . . "

C. A. "Uncle Dock" Faubion of Philadelphia, Tennessee, a descendant of MOSES<sup>2</sup> and who is now deceased, explained the confusion regarding nationality in more current and briefer terms. He readily agreed that FAUBION was a French name, but said living in-the Dutch Bottoms area (of Cocke County) there had been an infusion of Holland Dutch and German blood through intermarriage. (*The Cocke County, Tennessee area north of the French Broad River was identified as "the Dutch Bottoms."* -ed.)

IT HAS BEEN WRITTEN . . .

*(Experienced genealogists and historians recognize the fact that the "printed word" is not always correct and should not be followed blindly. They also recognize the fact that "memory" is often a most unreliable witness. Such facts may well apply to certain writings within the covers of this book although we have striven hard to learn "the truth" or light the way to its discovery. -ed)*

The book by Sarah Faubion Pangle, *THE FAUBIONS*, (Corpus Christi, Texas: 1922) is the only book known to be published solely on FAUBION family history. it contains 82 pages, based on the personal memories of the author and her relatives; and contains a list of many FAUBION descendants. She performed an outstanding feat inasmuch as she did not have access to such genealogical sources of information as records of census, birth & death, marriage, property deeds, wills and probate, cemetery listings or family Bibles; nor did many of those to whom she wrote reply to her letters. The book is not documented, and contains inaccuracies, omissions, and mixed family lines. These, we who present this book to you, can certainly understand from our own experience.

The *HISTORY OF TEXAS for Milam, Williamson, Bastrop, Travis, Lee and Burleson Counties*, (Lewis Publishing Company, 1893), pp. 788-790, on JOHN FAUBION, son of William<sup>2</sup> & Rosannah Perthenia (Ayres) Faubion: "This is one of the oldest families in the State, and of German descent. Grandfather JACOB FAUBION emigrated to America about the middle of the eighteenth century, married an English lady, and lived for a time in Pennsylvania. . . "

From a news item printed in a Bedford, Indiana newspaper, with a dateline of ? July 1896 (reprinted in the *Bedford Daily Times-Mail*, June 27, 1966) - we learn of a reunion of the MOSES<sup>2</sup> FAUBION family where a history of the family was 'recited', quoted here in part: "JACOB FAUBION was born in Germany, emigrated to the Commonwealth of Virginia, served as a soldier in the Revolutionary War, being at Yorktown when Cornwallis surrendered; married Dianah Rector to which union was born six children in Virginia, namely, Henry, John, Moses, William, Jacob and Spencer. After removal to Cocke County, Tennessee, four children were born, viz: Sarah, Mary, Nancy and Elizabeth. . . " (*Records prove birthplaces to be incorrect; all children were born in Virginia. Many searches have been made but no records have been found to prove the claim that JACOB served in the Revolutionary War. His father-in-law, Henry Rector, furnished supplies to the revolutionary troops and is an established Patriot with the Daughters of the American Revolution. -ed)*

In 1922 Sarah Faubion Pangle released her book on FAUBION family history for the now unbelievable cost of One Dollar. It should come as no surprise that discrepancies exist in the history based on the memories of her brother James Henry who was born in 1844, enlisted in the Confederate States Army when he was

about the age of 17, and did not return to the land of his birth until later years. By 1840, of the six known sons of JACOB and DIANAH, family members of only three remained in East Tennessee: Jacob & Dianah's sons JOHN & WILLIAM, and JACOB<sup>3</sup>, the son of their brother MOSES. This third generation Jacob died in 1844. PANGLE's family history is quoted in part:

Page 2: "Sometime between 1775 and 1780, the first of the FAUBION name, as far as we can trace the family history, our great-grandfather, came from Pennsylvania to the County of Fauquier in the State of Virginia, and he, perhaps, remained there for several years . . . Doubtless attracted by the reports of fine land, water, in the then territory of Franklin, later the State of Tennessee, . . . He sold his possessions, loaded up the family and their belongings, and started toward the setting sun. He stopped in what is now Greene County, on the Nolachucky river, near what was afterward called the Bright Hope Furnace community. There was iron ore in that section and this pioneer being a blacksmith and iron worker . . . settled there. . . Attracted by the lands along the French Broad River in what is now Cocke County, he sold his Greene County lands and bought land about three miles of the (now) town of Parrottsville . . . and five miles east of the town of Old Newport . . . Finding on his possessions a site for a small mill on what is known as Sinking Creek, a short stream that rose some three miles east and disappeared on great-grandfather's land, he soon had the little creek turning his corn mill, grinding corn for the few settlers then living in that vicinity. . . (He) was not an ordinary blacksmith as they are known today; he was a manufacturer. He was an expert axe maker, among other things . . . What his nationality was we do not know but, as-he did not speak English very well, nearly everyone called him a "Dutchman" perhaps from his coming from Pennsylvania . . .

Page 6: "William Faubion accompanied by a brother (as the story goes which has been handed down from father to son) came from Holland to America in the latter part of the Eighteenth century. He is the first of the name of whom we have any knowledge. He settled first in the state of Pennsylvania, from there he moved to Fauquier County, Virginia; from Virginia he came to Greene county, Tennessee, where he resided several years. He moved again, this time to Cocke County, near Bridgeport on the French Broad river, where he spent the remaining years of his life. We know very little of his family more than that he had two sons, John and William, who we believe were born in Fauquier County, Virginia

From Dr. Levi B. Salmans, *DESCENDANTS OF JOHN JACOB RECTOR*, (Guanajuato, Mexico: Private Printing, 1936), XII, written by Charles N. Kimball of Sistersville, West Virginia, a descendant of JACOB<sup>2</sup>: of . . . (Jacob Faubion) was born about 1755, probably in Pennsylvania . . . Jacob & Dianah (Rector) Faubion had at least two children, how many others and who is not known. We have Nancy and Jacob through their marriages into the Boydston family . . . of

From Ruth Webb O'Dell, *OVER THE MISTY BLUE HILLS, A History of Cocke County, Tennessee*, (Tennessee: 1950), pp. 91-94: 1 "JACOB FAUBION. Histories of the Faubions and their relatives who settled in what is now Cocke and Greene Counties more than one and a half centuries ago are old as the civilization in that section. Jacob Faubion came from Culpepper County, in the northern part of Virginia, and settled with his brother on land entered from the Government. They were French Huguenots . . . "

From Wilma Dykeman, *THE FRENCH BROAD*, (Knoxville: The University of Tennessee Press, 1955. VI, pp. 57-58: "One of the first families on the river to build a

Figure A: Will Book

mill was a French Huguenot family named Faubion who, in addition to being millwrights, were blacksmiths and wagon makers . . . "

In addition, many legends have surfaced such as are found in all of history.. "there were three brothers . . ." - "shipwrecked at sea . . . swam ashore" and others. All should be viewed with caution and researched for proof.

(Ruth Webb O'Dell, *OVER THE MISTY BLUE HILLS*, is to be reprinted 1981 by the Southern Historical Press, P. O. Box 738, Easley, S.C. 29640.)

Figure B



## II. JACOB AND DIANAH (RECTOR) FAUBION

THE FIRST FAUBION for whom we have found documented records is JACOB who married DIANAH RECTOR.<sup>a</sup> These documents of proof and dates of execution are:

On 22 March 1772, Jacob FAUBION witnessed the Will of JOHN RECTOR of Fauquier County, Virginia, together with HENRY RECTOR, father of Dianah who, we believe, is already married to Jacob. (Fauquier Co., VA. Will Book 1, page 205). See *Figure A*.

The 1789 Fauquier County, Virginia Personal Property Tax List (originals on file in the Virginia State Library) shows that Jacob FAUBIE paid taxes on seven horses; and paid two polls, one for himself and one for JOSEPH BROADHURST who was living in his household. Joseph Broadhurst was married to Jacob's daughter SALLY. The marriage bond, dated 1 October 1788, records her as Sally FAUBIN. See *Figure B*. Neither Jacob Faubion nor Joseph Broadhurst appear on the 1790 Tax List and we believe they have moved out of Virginia by this time.

In the 20 October 1804 account of the settlement of HENRY RECTOR's estate Jacob FAUBEAN who married Dianah is listed. (Fauquier County, Virginia, Will Book 4, page 42). Henry Rector's Will dated January 8, 1799 was probated 24 June 1799 (Fauquier County Will Book 3, p. 182). See *Figure C*.

Fauquier County, Virginia Deed Book 17, page 246, contains an indenture, executed in Cocke County, Tennessee on 2 May 1808 by Jacob FAUBIN and his wife, DIANNAH FAUBIN, late Diannah Rector of Fauquier County, Virginia but now of Cocke County, Tennessee, in which they sell to George Glasscock of Fauquier County land inherited by will of her father, Henry Rector, Will dated 8 January 1799. See-*Figure D*.

Sometime about the year 1790, Jacob Faubion and his family, together with his daughter Sally and her husband Joseph Broadhurst, started their trek across the great mountains into the 'Country of the Cherokees.' Records of earlier land purchases were not found, but, on 16 June 1794, Jacob FAULIEN purchased from John Shields for Seventy Pounds, two hundred acres of land in Greene County, in the Territory of the United States South of the River Ohio. In October 1794, Joseph Broadhurst purchased one hundred acres in this same county and Territory, his land being "on the north side of the French Broad River on the Head Waters of Long Creek." (Greene County, Tennessee, Land Grant/Deed Book 2, pp. 328-329 & pp. 336-337, respectively).

Originally claimed by both Virginia and North Carolina, this "Wilderness Country" (1) became a part of North Carolina, (2) organized into a new state of Frankland (changed to Franklin), which state existed from 1784 or 1785 until 1787, unrecognized by the General Government, (3) was ceded to the General Government along with all of its Western Lands by the new State of North Carolina on 25 February 1790, and (4) became a separate territory when the Act for the Government of the Territory of the United States South of the River Ohio was passed on 26 May 1790.

In 1795 a portion of Greene County was cut off to form the County of Jefferson, and on 1 June 1796 the new State of Tennessee was admitted to the Union. Cocke County was created out of a portion of Jefferson County, 9 October 1797. Thus

it is possible that the Greene County land on which Jacob Faubion and his family settled in 1794 became a part of Cocke County, Tennessee in 1797. Greene and Jefferson County deed records do not enlighten us, and Cocke County records were thrice burned, the latest destruction in the year 1878.

It seems logical to presume that Jacob was "of age" when he witnessed the Will of John Rector in 1772; thus, his date of birth would be no later than 1751. The 1830 Census for Cocke County, Tennessee lists DIANA (sic.) as head of the household, living alone, aged eighty to ninety years; this places her date of birth between the years 1740 and 1750. As we believe Jacob was as old as, or older than Dianah, we have used a wider range of years to indicate his date of birth. If daughter Sally married in 1788 at the age of eighteen, her year of birth would be 1770; thus, we believe Jacob and Dianah were married prior to 1770. we have no other records on which to base our theory.

The record pages from the family Bible of John and Leah (McKay) Faubion show dates of death for Jacob and Dianah: "Jacob Faubion our father Deceast the 12th Day of July 1827", and "Dinah Faubion our Mother Departed this Life the 22d Day of February 1841." These pages are on file in the Stokeley memorial Library in Newport, Cocke County, Tennessee.

In 1973 Ann Faubion Armstrong, our first coordinator, wrote: "Much effort has been expended by many individuals in an effort to construct a complete list of the children of Jacob and Dianah (Rector) Faubion. There is no family or census record listing of the family so the following list has been constructed from Salman's genealogy of the Rector family,<sup>b</sup> census data from various states, wills, and the John and Leah Faubion family Bible record. It is mostly the work of Mr. Tommy Hughes." (*The 1896 Bedford, Indiana news item referred to in this section was received later and confirms this list, adding a daughter, Mary. -ed.*)

Figure C

Figure D

JACOB<sup>1</sup> FAUBION

JACOB, born between the years 1735 and 1750, died in Cocke County, Tennessee, 12 July 1827. He married in Virginia (?) sometime before 1770, DIANAH RECTOR, daughter of Henry Rector and his wife Ann (called Nancy in Henry Rector's Will) Dianah was born in Virginia between the years 1740 and 1750 and died in Cocke County, Tennessee on 22 February 1841.

Jacob was a blacksmith, wagonmaker, and millwright. He and his family were already settled in East Tennessee when Cocke County was established. Here he and his sons set up one of the first mills, and built one of the first bridges on the French Broad River. It is said he did not speak English very well, and was called the "Dutchman" although later writers called him a French Huguenot. Letters written by a member of the Meredith family in the early 1900s express the opinion that he came from the Alsace area near France.<sup>c</sup> This, and other opinions have been expressed; none proven. The fact that his daughter Sally and her husband, Joseph Broadhurst, migrated to East Tennessee with Jacob and the others of his family, none of whom were married, might have given rise to the legend that he traveled into the area with a "brother."

Dianah Rector's history is well set out in *THE GERMANNA RECORD*, No. 4 and 5,<sup>a</sup> which takes her *RECTOR/RICHTER* and *FISCHBACH* family lines back to Tyl van Fiske in the Nassau-Siegen area of the German Palatinate in the fifteenth, and sixteenth centuries.<sup>d</sup> Her mother is believed to be Ann "Nancy" Spencer because, as was the custom of that period to give a son the maiden name of the mother, Henry and Ann-Rector named a son "SPENCER" and the name was carried down for a number of generations. The *GERMANNA RECORD* No. 4, page 13, para. (7), contains the indication that Ann, wife of HENRY RECTOR, might be the *sister or daughter* of James Spencer of Prince William County, Virginia.

As far as we have been able to determine, Jacob Faubion did not serve in the Revolutionary War. Existing war records have been searched by both family and professional researchers. We did find that HENRY. RECTOR, who did not serve as a soldier but furnished beef to the Revolutionary troops, is recognized as a Patriot for rendering material aid to the cause of American independence.<sup>e</sup>

The children of Jacob and Dianah (Rector) Faubion, 2nd generation:

1. SALLY (Sarah?) FAUBION, born in Virginia between 1770 and 1772; died in East Tennessee 14 March 1808.<sup>f</sup> Married JOSEPH BROADHURST. See *Section II, Chapter I*.
2. HENRY FAUBION, born in Fauquier County, Virginia about 1774; died in East Tennessee 24 December 1803.<sup>f</sup> A Greene County, Tennessee marriage bond, dated 5 August 1795, gives evidence of his marriage to MARY MCKAY who is believed to be MERIUM, daughter of Abraham and Rachael (O'Dell) McKay, & sister to Leah McKay who married Henry's brother John.

Nothing more is known of Henry and Mary or Merium (McKay) Faubion or their issue other than a daughter, whose date and place of birth given in her obituary seems to identify her without doubt as a child of this family:

- 1) DIANAH FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee 1 April 1798; died in Clay County, Missouri 2 November 1871. She married JOSEPH BROADHURST. See *Section 11, Chapter 1*.
3. JOHN FAUBION, born in Fauquier County, Virginia 29 February 1776; died in Cocke County, Tennessee 4 December 1869.<sup>f</sup> Married LEAH MCKAY. See *Section II, Chapter 11*.

4. MOSES FAUBION, born Fauquier County, Virginia 27 February 1778 (1780 ?); died in Lawrence County, Indiana in November 1847. Married MARY McPIKE. See Section II, Chapter III.
5. NANCY FAUBION, born in Fauquier County, Virginia between 1781 and 1784; died in Missouri before June 1850. Married NATHANIEL BOYDSTON. See Section II, Chapter IV.
6. WILLIAM FAUBION, born Fauquier County, Virginia 16 January 1783; died in Cocke County, Tennessee, 26 September 1839. Married ROSANNAH PERTHENIA AYRES. See Section 11, Chapter V.
7. JACOB FAUBION, Jr., born Fauquier County, Virginia around 1785; died in Clay County, Missouri 14 December 1852. Married PRISCILLA BOYDSTON. See Section 11, Chapter VI.
8. SPENCER FAUBION, born Fauquier County, Virginia about 1787; died in Clay County, Missouri before 1860. Married FRANCES "Frankie" HOLLAND. See Section 11, Chapter VII.
9. BETSY (Elizabeth?) FAUBION, Born in Fauquier County, Virginia. We have no reference to fudge the year of her birth. The record pages<sup>f</sup> from the JOHN FAUBION family Bible give evidence of her death in East Tennessee, 14 June 1808, having married at some previous date a Mr. McPHERSON.
10. MARY FAUBION. The Bedford Indiana 1896 newspaper item previously referred to in Chapter I of this section lists MARY as a child of JACOB and DIANA. We have found no evidence to support this statement -other than from McPike family research which records the marriage in Greene County, Tennessee in 1809 of MARY ANN FORBEE to JOHN McPIKE, the brother of Mary who married MOSES<sup>2</sup> FAUBION. During the years following the War of 1812, many of the McPike families left East Tennessee to settle in Indiana, as did MOSES & MARY (McPike) FAUBION. This could be reason enough for their knowledge of her existence.

<sup>a</sup> *GERMANNA RECORD*, (The Memorial Foundation of the Germanna Colonies, Inc., Box 693, Culpeper, Virginia 22701):  
 Dr. B. C. Holtzclaw, *GERMANNA RECORD NO. 4, JOHN JACOB RECTOR*, (April 1963), p. 13; pp. 43-49.  
 Dr. B. C. Holtzclaw, *ANCESTRY AND DESCENDANTS of the NASSAU-SIEGEN IMMIGRANTS TO VIRGINIA, 1714-1750, (1964), pp. 8, 9, 145-161. GERMANNNA RECORD NO. 5.* Dr. B. C. Holtzclaw and Dr. W. B. Hackley, *GERMANNA RECORD NO. 2, Germantown Revived*, (includes maps and patents). Not referenced in our text. The GERMANNNA publications are still available, 1981.

<sup>b</sup> Dr. Levi B. Salmans, *DESCENDANTS OF JOHN JACOB RECTOR*, (Guanajuato, Mexico. Private Printing, 1936) XII.

<sup>c</sup> Personal letters written in early 1900s by WILLIAM JOHN MEREDITH, descendant of SPENCER<sup>2</sup>, now in possession of Glen E. Meredith, Seattle, Washington.

<sup>d</sup> HENRY RECTOR, son of JOHN JACOB RECTOR (*Hans Jacob Richter*) and ANNA ELIZABETH FISHBACK (*Fishbach*), was born in Virginia about 1715-1720. His parents were among the forty-two Nassau-Siegen immigrants to arrive at Germanna (Germantown, now in orange County, Virginia) in April 1714, under the sponsorship of Governor Spotswood. His father, John Jacob, was the son of Christopher RICHTER, a clockmaker of Trupbach, Nassau-Siegen, Germany, and his wife Anna Cathrin.

His grandfather, great-grandfather, and great-great-grandfather all lived at Siegen and were citizens of that city. His grandfather, Johannes Richterwas, in 1638, admitted to The Guild of Smelterers and Hammersmiths as a "Reitmeister" or middleman dealing in iron products, indicating that Johannes owned part of some ironworks in the principality. The original Nassau-Siegen RICHTER was an immigrant from Freiburg in Saxony and became a Siegen citizen in 1585. John Jacob, himself, had been admitted to The Guild of Steel-Smelthers & Toolmakers at Freudenberg and Ferndorf on June 7, 1712. In the Summer of 1713 he, his wife, and his son John left Trupback for the 'New World', along with the other 1714 emigrants from Nassau-Siegen.

HENRY RECTOR's mother, Anna Elizabeth FISHBACK, was the daughter of PHILLIP FISCHBACH of Trupback and his wife, ELIZABETH HEIMBACH. The original ancestor of the Fischbachs was a prominent ironmaster, TIEL VAN FISCHBACH, born about 1415-1420, who was Chief Justice of the District Court of Freudenberg, and official representative of the Count of Nassau-Siegen in that District. (*Nassau-Siegen lies about fifty miles east of Cologne, Germany. Reference Note "a".. GERMANNIA RECORD No. 4 and No. 5).*

<sup>e</sup> HENRY RECTOR established as a patriot with the DAR, 5 December 1975. Member Mary Laverne Faubion, No. 601481. Service authority:,  
Public Service Claims Fauquier County Court Booklet, pp. 1 & 3  
Public Service Claims Commissioner's Book II, p. 246  
On file in the Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

<sup>f</sup> Record pages from JOHN<sup>2</sup> FAUBION family Bible on file in the Stokeley Memorial Library, Newport, Tennessee. Pages contributed by DAVID JONES, a descendant of JOHN<sup>2</sup>, and laminated for preservation by T. P. Hughes, Jr., descendant of WILLIAM<sup>2</sup>.

M. L. Faubion - 1981

### III. NEW FRONTIERS

We have not been able to learn with certainty just when JACOB FAUBION came to America if, indeed, he was not born in this country; nor have we been able to trace his movements before he settled in Fauquier County, Virginia. We know that he had moved from Virginia into eastern Tennessee by 1794.

For the early American settlers "the frontier" was at their doorstep. As the choice lands of the coastal plains were taken, the need for additional land became urgent. The barriers facing the frontiersman involved the French, the Spanish, the Indian, and the Mountains. The first to cross the barriers were the fur traders, blazing the trails; second, it is written, the cattlemen who were being "pushed forward" by the advancing farmers; and before the farmers, the miners who were searching for "pockets of mineral wealth." The farmer, however, was the average frontiersman. Skilled in clearing land, building a home, fencing fields and planting crops on virgin soil while defending home and property, and lured by stories of new land, the farmer moved across the continent, settling the country.

The westward march was halted during the Revolutionary War. When it was over, the frontiersmen were ready to move again - not as eager to claim choice land in the new territory as they were to escape the over-crowding, the high costs and excessive taxes in the old. Various treaties with the Indians made the moves possible, and improved roads connecting East and West made travel more tolerable.

The Territory South of the Ohio was set up in 1790, and between that date and 1795 many settlers moved toward eastern Tennessee. JACOB FAUBION and his family with his daughter Sally and her husband, JOSEPH BROADHURST, moved into this area by 1794. No doubt they traveled the Great Valley Road (built before the Revolution) to Ft. Chissel, Virginia. From there they would take the single wagon road that led to the Cumberland Gap 200 miles away and joined the Wilderness Road that would take them to the Knoxville Road cut-off built about 1791 between the Wilderness Road and the mouth of the French Broad River. Both Jacob and Joseph bought land and, without doubt, worked together to clear the fields for farming, and to set up a blacksmith shop and a mill - a probable cause for the belief that there was "a brother." .... Today, although many of his descendants still live in Cocke County, Tennessee, none bear the FAUBION name.

As the children grew up to marry and have children of their own - who grew up and married, the lure of choice lands on each "new frontier" was ever-present. The Liberal Land Act of 1800 was passed by Congress allowing direct individual purchases of small plots (320 acres instead of 640) on extended credit at offices conveniently located along the frontier. Following the War of 1812, the government appointed peace commissioners to pacify the Indians; built forts to restore order - and protect frontier settlers; and had established a policy to push the Indian frontier farther west. As new territories were opened to settlers, there were always settlers ready to move in. Jacob's son Moses and his family moved into the State of Indiana around 1830. Other sons followed the younger Broadhursts into Missouri (See *MIGRATION TO MISSOURI*, following). After the war with Mexico (1846-1850), the whole of the western region north of the Gila and Rio Grande rivers to the northern boundary established by agreement with Great Britain was given over to government control. Younger generations of Jacob's descendants could be found on every new frontier.

MIGRATION TO MISSOURI  
*Marybeth Faubion Rule*

The Faubion, Broadhurst, Boydston and other allied families from Cocke County, Tennessee seem to have been drawn to Clay County, Missouri. For most it was a stopping point before going on to other places in Missouri -or to Oklahoma or Texas -or to Iowa or Kansas -or on to Oregon.....There were some of them who stayed. We can only speculate on why they left Tennessee and how they got to Clay County, but the pattern is such that it tells us a lot about these folks called "Faubions."

People have always believed that America was a place of opportunity, and in those days the opportunity often was seen to be someplace else. When the Louisiana Purchase was concluded in 1803, a tremendous amount of land was added to what was then the United States of America. Many people who lived in the states bordering the new territory wanted to "move West"...they wanted a piece of the good land across the River. The President, however, felt that there was plenty of land where the people already were, and that the way to keep peace between the Indians and settlers was for the Indians to have the land that nobody wanted. It would cost a lot to protect settlers in anew territory and the economy wasn't that good right then.

When the War of 1812 (the one that John Broadhurst called the "War against the Creek Indians") came along, people in Tennessee volunteered because they expected it to end all the Indian violence in their area. And by the end of this war the Indians were indeed removed from that part of the country -but the War of 1812 in the United States was part of a much larger conflict that had been going on for a long time among nations. When the treaties were signed ending the conflict, it signaled the beginning of severe economic troubles for the frontier folks. They had developed markets in Europe during the war.....they had counted on a continued market that very suddenly was no more.

It was also about this time that land disputes forced many families from farms that they had claimed and improved years before. Kentucky and Tennessee were both settled prior to survey, and there had been considerable speculation as well. It was inevitable that court decisions forced some people from their land, and they felt that it had been stolen. Wherever they moved in the coming years, they were very careful never to let that happen again.

Another problem was the farming methods they used. They were not what we call conservative and, after 20-30 years or so, many of the farms were eroded and/ or no longer very productive. In order to understand the situation, we need to realize how critical land was for them. It was their way of making a living, but it was a lot more. Land was the basis of a family's hopes for the future. In order to provide security certain families in that part of Tennessee lived together and inter-married. These marriages between children, and the family ties formed the basis of their community, and the status of each family. With this in mind it is easier to see the kinds of problems that arose with families that had a large number of children when the children approached marrying age. One farm couldn't support the exploding population, and there was a minimum of available land in the neighborhood.

For some people the areas in Tennessee and Kentucky were becoming too settled. The game was no longer abundant .... and there were just plain too many "folks" for their liking. This group of people often were the first to move; but for whatever reason or combination of reasons, the hardiest started moving around



1815, and by the end of the War of 1812 the U.S. government began allowing settlement in Indiana and Illinois. A few families moved into Missouri.

We do not know why John Broadhurst decided to go to Missouri soon after his tour of duty in Alabama, but he seems to have been the family member who started the whole thing. In 1815-1816 he took his family to Old Franklin in Howard County, Missouri. John's father, Joseph Broadhurst, may have moved to Missouri at that time also, but we really don't know. The roads at that time were almost nonexistent, and the travel was very difficult. Old Franklin was then a new town on the banks of the Missouri River. It was a provisioning town for traders and those moving farther West; its importance grew as steamboat travel developed. The first wagon train to Santa Fe, on what was to become the Santa Fe Trail, left Old Franklin in 1821. John Broadhurst was a blacksmith in Old Franklin for eight years.

Then in 1823 John, accompanied by Henry and Polly, took his family to Ray County. Polly was married in Ray County, and evidently Henry decided to stay also when John moved into the neighboring county of Clay in 1824. He found a place that he liked and entered his first claim in Gallatin Township (Township 51) in Clay County, Missouri on 25 December 1824. He must have liked what he found and sent word back to Tennessee to Joseph Broadhurst as he came out and entered a neighboring claim in 1825. Joseph brought his wife, Dianah (daughter of Henry<sup>2</sup> Faubion), and their children to Clay County around 1829. Tom Boydston came out in 1831, and Rev. Jacob Faubion<sup>2</sup> came out with about thirty families in 1832. Other associated families came to join them; they were probably all settled in Clay County by the end of 1836.

This was a major movement of people at this time. We don't know for sure what route they took, but Charles N. Kimball (a descendant of Nathaniel Christian Boydston and his wife, Dinah Rector Faubion<sup>3</sup>, and himself an early researcher) believed that Rev. Jacob<sup>2</sup> and the large group in 1832 came by ox wagon. Gene Harrison (also a family researcher; a descendant of Isaiah Doughtry Faubion<sup>3</sup>) says that his grandmother told him stories about the trip to Missouri, and he agrees that they came by wagon.

"A List of the Principal Emigrant Trails" in the Arkansas Family Historian with an attached map labeled Early Migrant Trails in the U.S., which was prepared by Marcus Winfield Lewis in 1933, is the basis of the speculated route which follows because these were the major trails in use between 1815-1830.

It seems reasonable that they went over to Knoxville, and took the Tennessee, Ohio and Great Lakes Trail up toward Lexington, Kentucky. They then probably took the Cumberland and Ohio Falls Trail to Louisville. Gene Harrison says that they had to stop for an unknown period of time some place in Kentucky. They had to cross the Ohio River, and the ferry at Louisville was the most likely spot. The main road west from Louisville to Missouri went through Vincennes, Indiana and Centralia, Illinois .... it was called the Buffalo Trace. Around Centralia they probably took the road to Alton, Illinois where they crossed the Mississippi River.

This brought them to the St. Louis area. The earliest settlers went on from there by wagon on a road that was not far from the Missouri River. Because of the terrain, the approximately 150 miles from St. Louis to Old Franklin was probably as hard as any they had taken east of the Mississippi.

Traditionally the first men followed animal trails, and those coming after took the same roads. Over the years the roads were improved, and sometimes short

cuts were created which changed the route slightly. It is important to keep in mind that, even though the roads were major ones and "improved", they continued to be primitive at best. They carried "bumper to bumper" traffic as a few settlers became a flood of people going to new homes and new opportunities in the West. The roads were widened to permit travel by wagon, but stumps remained ... wilderness was on both sides of the road. Damp spots became bottomless holes; ruts grew deeper and deeper. There were few towns along the way, but occasionally there was a store or tavern that could provide a few --necessities for the travelers. At night the travelers simply pulled off the road and set up camp, usually where there was water and grass.

No matter how they got to St. Louis, they usually camped nearby for a day or so. Steamboats started making regular trips up the Missouri River by the mid-1820s, and most settlers after 1825 took their wagons, animals, and families up-river by that means. Steamboats made the travel much easier and a lot faster, but the shifting river bottom, snags, low water, floods, explosions, and other things took a significant toll in boats every year. The life expectancy for a steamboat on the Missouri at that time was about five years. Depending on when they came to Missouri, the settlers probably left the steamboat at Old Franklin or Independence.

Before leaving the main town on the River, they would have camped nearby for a few days. They would have brought along with them in the wagons only necessities for the trip, and a very few things for their new homes which would remind them of Tennessee. The supplies for the next few months were purchased at the last major town. They would buy heavy utensils and equipment, some iron bars for making into necessary things, seeds, basic foodstuffs like salt, a small amount of material to make replacement clothing perhaps, maybe sewing needles, and perhaps a cow or pigs or chickens.

Then, when they reached the area around Barry in Clay County, they probably went to stay with a relative, or found a camping spot. From there they went looking for a place of their own. Unless they came early enough to enter a claim, they had to rent or buy from someone who already owned the land..... It cost \$1.25 per acre, generally in gold, to claim government land. Moving West was expensive, but it also required a considerable variety of skills; usually those who were physically sturdy were among the survivors.

In 1832 Rev. Jacob Faubion<sup>2</sup> and his wife, Priscilla Boydston, were key members of the fairly large group of families that came together. Gene Harrison said that Priscilla walked barefooted the entire way. They brought all of their children - from John Wesley (age 26) to George Washington K. (age 2) . William -their only married son - brought his wife, a three year old daughter, and a pair of twins born in February. Priscilla's brother, Nathaniel Boydston, came too, bringing his wife, Nancy Faubion<sup>2</sup> , and their children. Maybe Priscilla's younger sister Sarah came with her husband, John Sharp. The Thomas family came, including Napoleon Bonaparte who is said to have come on horseback. Napoleon B. Thomas married Jacob's daughter, Sarah, in Clay County. Abraham, Moses, and Jacob Faubion, sons of John<sup>2</sup>, may also have come out in this group. The Hopewells probably came, and perhaps the Wall family. The St. John family with Dedema, daughter of John Faubion<sup>2</sup>, and her brother John Jackson were early in Platte County, but they may also have come out in 1832. And there were others that have not been identified.

It is not known how long the trip took, or even when they traveled. It is reasonable that the first to come took longer to get there than those who came

later. From several obituaries, it seems that they arrived usually in the Fall of the year. They probably waited until the ground was firm in the Spring so that they would avoid flooded streams and as much mud as possible, and then they traveled pretty steadily. Charles Kimball said that Nathaniel Christian Boydston was sent back to Cocke County, Tennessee to bring his grandparents out to Missouri to be with the rest of the family. Nathaniel was in Tennessee when the Leonid Meteor shower occurred in November 1833. William, his grandfather, wrote his Will in Clay County in March 1834. He had six slaves (2 men, 1 woman, 3 children) and two farms to distribute. It is reasonable that the children acquired the farms for him, but they probably brought the slaves with them from Tennessee. Four months seems to be a short time for such a trip - there is no indication as to how they traveled.

And what kind of land did they find in Clay County? occasionally along the roads in that area even today there are patches of tall trees and heavy underbrush which hint at what the early settlers found. The Broadhursts in 1824 entered land not far from Barry, a post or store that served both Indians and settlers. Gallatin Township where they settled has some excellent land, but a great deal of it is hilly, and some of it is just plain rough. *The History of Clay and Platte County, Missouri* (p. 507) says that the neighborhoods of Barry were settled around 1830, and the folks settled in what some have called the Faubion Chapel neighborhood. The writer of the History goes on to describe Gallatin Township " . . . boasts of the enterprising and public spirit of its citizens, and is noted for its fine horses cattle and live stock generally . . . it is about ten miles west of Liberty, and about the same distance north of Kansas City."

The government drew a line through the juncture of the Missouri and the Kansas Rivers on the map, and determined that everything west of the line was Indian Country - including the rich bottom lands along the Platte, Nodaway, and Missouri Rivers. Indian Country was not part of the State of Missouri. Therefore, the western boundary of Gallatin Township and Clay County was the western boundary for the State of Missouri.

The Faubions and related families who came out to Clay County all seem to have found farms, but some were not satisfied. This was especially true of many of the teenagers on the trip out who were soon considering marriage, and looking for a farm of their own. They wanted a place not far from the rest of the family, and they joined with many others in the hope of getting a piece of Indian Country. Some people "squatted" on land across the line and were escorted out of the area - including Nathaniel Christian Boydston. Then in February 1837, the Platte Purchase was signed, and Platte County became available for settlement. The Boydstons, St. Johns, some Broadhursts - many with Faubion wives and a few Faubions immediately moved into Platte. By the end of the year 1837, according to the *History of Clay and Platte County* (p. 553), there was a settler in nearly every quarter section of land in Platte County, and some had two or more. The entire State of Missouri had an average of 4 ½ inhabitants per square mile, but Platte County had more than 20 inhabitants per square mile.

As each year passed and the children grew into adults, the families that came to Clay County from Cocke County, Tennessee scattered. A surprising number of cousins who grew up together or knew each other in Clay County were married there before moving on. It makes relationships confusing, but it also helps to explain the closeness of the various branches of the Faubions, Broadhursts, and Boydstons. It is interesting to note the number of those who moved away and lost a mate in their new home . . . then came back to Clay County to marry

another member of the family.

In moving on it was of ten parents and children of one family who went together. Other times it was like the movement to Clay County where one person went and a mixture of brothers, sisters, and cousins came to join them .... some to stay and some to move again. And in at least one instance, several members of one family with their children....and a number of cousins with their families all went together.

William John Meredith wrote a series of articles called "The Plum Grove Colony in Jefferson County" in which he described how new farms were located and new homes were built. He says that a number of old friends and neighbors (indeed several of them were Faubion relatives or married to a Faubion) were waiting for word that the Douglas Bill had passed making Kansas open for settlement. As soon as they had the corn in the cribs, a small party of fathers and their elder sons set out. They crossed the Missouri River at Wexton (Weston) and went directly to the site on the stream near where Plum Grove Schoolhouse was later built. Apparently they had chosen the spot on former reconnaissance, because the next morning each one went to mark his building site and drive his claim stakes. They were all located within shouting distance of a neighbor.

Meredith goes on to say that at the end often days they had felled timber and built six or eight rough log cabins. The men then returned home, leaving three or four boys (ages 16-18) " . . . to finish the chinking and dauging, the door hanging, and floor laying of split log puncheons." Then as soon as the snow was off the ground and the wind and sun had firmed the ground enough for travel (in early March of 1855) here came the ox wagons and drove of livestock at sunset with the "rest of the folks."

As can be seen from other parts of this book, many of the Faubions had "itchy feet." From Tennessee we've spread all over the country, and then some.

#### Sources:

*Arkansas Family Historian*, Vol. XVII, No. 2, April, May, June, 1979

Beard, Charles A., Mary R., with William, *Beard's New Basic History of the United States*, 1960

Billington, Ray Allen, *Westward Expansion, A History of the American Frontier*, Second Edition, 1960

Channing, Steven A., *Kentucky, a Bi-Centennial History*, 1977

Drago, Harry Sinclair, *Roads to Empire*, 1968

Dykeman, Wilma, *Tennessee, A Bi-Centennial History*, 1975

*History of Clay and Platte County, Missouri*, 1885

William John Meredith, "The Plum Grove Colony in Jefferson County," *Kansas Historical Quarterly*, November 1938

Nagel, Paul C., *Missouri, A Bi-Centennial History*, 1977

Salmans, Levi B., *History of the Descendants of John Jacob Rector*, 1936

Marybeth Faubion Rule - April 1981

SECTION II

DESCENDANTS OF JACOB & DIANAH (RECTOR) FAUBION

Family Record

1. SALLY FAUBION, DAUGHTER OF JACOB<sup>1</sup>  
AND DIANA (RECTOR) FAUBION

- *Mary Elizabeth Faubion Rule*

SALLY<sup>2</sup> FAUBION, or SARAH, as she is called by descendants of her brother *Moses*, is believed to have been born in Fauquier County, Virginia around 1770-1772; died in East Tennessee (probably Cocke County) on 14 March 1808.<sup>a</sup> She married in Fauquier County, Virginia, JOSEPH BROADHURST, Marriage Bond dated 1 October 1788. b We do not know the names of Joseph's parents, and the dates and places of his birth and death are unknown.

Jacob Faubion paid the poll tax for himself and Joseph Broadhurst in 1789.<sup>c</sup> By April of 1791, Joseph and Sally had moved to the Territory of the United States South of the River Ohio - later Cocke County, Tennessee - where their son, John was born. (We believe him to have been their son, but so far we have been unable to find definite proof.)

Jacob Faulien bought land in Greene County, Territory of the U. S. South of the River Ohio on 16 June 1794. (Land Grants/Deed Book 2, pp. 328-329; Book D, p. 48) Joseph Broadhurst bought land there on 16 October 1794. (Land Grants/ Deed Book 2, pp. 336-337 - Book D, p. 577) Joseph bought 100 acres of land on the north side of the French Broad River on the headwaters of Long Creek in Greene County. (This area was Greene County, Jefferson County, and then Cocke County; and from time to time was part of North Carolina, Virginia and Franklin before becoming Tennessee.) - The land that Joseph bought in Greene County in all probability is the same land in Cocke County; however, being on the headwaters of Long Creek it would have been near the Greene County border.

Little else can be proved about this family except that Sally died on 14 March 1808. Based on ages and apparent relationships, a list of children has been compiled the list may or may not be complete. What happened to Joseph (the husband and father) is unknown; but it is interesting to note that the two oldest boys believed to be their sons (John and Joseph) did not name any of their children after him, while both of them named their first girl Sarah and Sally. (For speculation, see JOHN BROADHURST<sup>3</sup>.) Children, 3rd generation:

1. JOHN BROADHURST, born 18 April 1791; died 3 April 1878; married about the year 1809 or 1810, MARY UNECY TURNER.
2. JOSEPH BROADHURST, born 11 September 1794; died 18 April 1871; married in 1815, DIANA FAUBION, daughter of HENRY<sup>2</sup> (?).
3. EPHRAIM(?) BROADHURST, born between Joseph and Henry.
4. HENRY BROADHURST, born between 1800-1810 (probably 1800-1806); married about 1824, MARGARET
5. POLLY BROADHURST, born around 1806-1808; married in 1824 SAMUEL TARWATER.

NOTES appear on following page.

*This chapter compiled and written by Mary Elizabeth "Marybeth" (Faubion) Rule, 8951 Hunter Way, Westminster, Colorado 80030.*

## Pictures



JOHN BROADHURST<sup>3</sup> - SON OF SALLY (FAUBION)  
AND JOSEPH BROADHURST

JOHN BROADHURST was born in Cocke County, Tennessee on 18 April 1791<sup>a</sup>; died in Clay County, Missouri on 4 April 1878.<sup>b</sup> He is buried in the Faubion Cemetery in Clay County. He married in Greene County, Tennessee around 1809<sup>c</sup> -- 1810 MARY UNECY TURNER.<sup>d</sup> She was born in Buncombe County, North Carolina in 1790<sup>a</sup>; died in Clay County, Missouri in 1877<sup>b</sup>, and is buried in the Faubion Cemetery.

If it is correct that John was the oldest son of Joseph and Sally Broadhurst, then John would have been almost seventeen years old when Sally died. There is no record of what happened to the family during those years, but probably John played a major role in keeping the family together. John probably was a farmer but he should also have been around the frontier enough to be able to do 'most anything that needed to be done. John and Uncy were married within two years of Sally's death and perhaps they raised the younger children. If Joseph, the father, was still alive and remarried, then probably John and Uncy lived on the same farm with them. John and Uncy had a son, Jacob, who was born in 1811 in Tennessee.

On 14 October 1813 John Broadhurst enlisted in Greeneville, Greene County, Tennessee for service in the "War against the Creek Indians," or War of 1812. He was a Private serving under Captain Robert McCalpin in the Tennessee Volunteer Militia commanded by Colonel William Lillard.<sup>c</sup> He said he served under General Jackson, also.<sup>a</sup> He assisted in the building of "Fort Washington" on the Coosa River in Alabama. At the end of his tour of duty he was discharged in Greeneville on 8 February 1814. He did not end up with a discharge paper at one time he said he was sick and went directly home, and therefore did not receive it, and another time he said that it got "burnt up."<sup>c</sup>

John decided to move West in 1815. Joseph, John's brother, was married in 1815<sup>e</sup> and decided to remain in Tennessee; probably another brother also remained in Tennessee. It looks as though at least Henry and Polly came to Missouri with John's family. Perhaps Joseph, the father, came as well, but we really do not know.

The John Broadhurst family arrived in Howard County, Missouri in 1816 and they settled in old Franklin on the banks of the Missouri River. John was a blacksmith there for eight years. It was during this time that John and Uncy's second child, Henry, was born. In 1824 John took the family to Ray County, Missouri for a brief time. Polly was married in 1824 in Ray County,<sup>f</sup> and possibly Henry also. Henry did not go on to Clay County with John later in 1824.

On 25 December 1824, 7 November 1825, and 8 February 1837, John Broadhurst entered land in Clay County, Missouri. (Plat Book #1). He bought land in Clay County on 6 April 1830 (Deed Book D, p.206) and 18 October 1844 (Deed Book I, p. 145). John was a farmer and stock raiser in Clay County, and remained there the rest of his life. U. S. Census of 1830, 1840 and 1850 show John and Uncy but the census of 1860 and 1870 do not -- even though we know they were there. John's son Jacob, and his family, lived on the farm with them the rest of their lives. (Jacob is reflected in the 1860 Census and Jacob's son, Alfred, is shown in the 1870 Census - they all lived on the same farm, so evidently the census taker didn't know the others were there!)

It would appear that as soon as John and Uncy decided to stay in Clay County, they got busy and completed their family. (Perhaps it had something to do with

John's brothers and sisters "leaving home" or perhaps it is coincidence.) They had the rest of their children - four of them - between 1825 and 1830. It is reasonable to think that they might have lost some children earlier in their marriage, but the article on Judge John Broadhurst says that they had a total of six children.

Joseph Broadhurst came out in 1825 and took a claim/entered land near John Broadhurst's land,- but then he went back to Tennessee. They did not come out until the Fall of 1829.<sup>e</sup> It looks as though the other brother who remained in Tennessee came out about then also. In 1837 Henry Broadhurst died leaving his widow Margaret and five minor children. John and Joseph were appointed guardians of the minor children.<sup>g</sup>

The U.S. Congress passed Acts in 1850 and 1855 making Bounty Land available to veterans of the War of 1812. John, Jr., helped John make out his applications promptly, and he apparently received warrants for 160 acres of land.<sup>c</sup> He did not move, and there was no more land in that part of the country to be claimed so he must have sold the warrants-it was a common practice at the time! These applications show that John could not write .... he signed the applications with an X mark.

When the land was purchased for Faubion Chapel in January of 1850, John Broadhurst was listed as one of the Trustees. He was also a Trustee when the next land was purchased in 1870. John joined with Joseph Broadhurst and William Faubion (*son of Jacob*<sup>2</sup>) to purchase the land which is called Faubion Cemetery. The one-half acre for a "family burying ground" was purchased on 12 April 1858. (Deed Book R, p. 235).

On 29 December 1853, John sold land to George S. Goode (Deed Book N, p. 376). He sold land to his sons John, Jr. and Jacob on 19 January 1854 (Deed Book O, pp. 206 & 208). Then on 27 August 1862, *John sold* land to Ephraim Broadhurst. (Deed Book W, pp. 623-624).

John Broadhurst does not seem to have taken the Loyalty Oath and given Bond in 1862 even though his sons and grandsons in Clay County did. John said that he was disfranchised,<sup>a</sup> was denied his right to vote, during the period following the Civil War. In his pension application, which was submitted in 1871, he swears that he did not ". . . adhere to the cause of the enemies of the Government."<sup>c</sup> Benjamin Gragg, a lifetime friend and neighbor, witnessed the signature (*Ben Gragg was also disfranchised, and he too had to swear his loyalty to the Government!*), and swore that John was who he said he was. The Act was dated 14 February 1871, and John's pension was granted 30 August 1871. He was last paid \$8.00 on 3 April 1878, and was dropped from the pension rolls due to death.<sup>c</sup>

John's obituary, written for the *Christian Advocate*, says that Unecy died about a year before John. When John died there were only two of his children living the rest having died prior to that time.<sup>b</sup>

Children, 4th generation:

1. JACOB BROADHURST, born 4 November 1811; died 24 April 1874; married SARAH BROADHURST. Family information will follow.
2. HENRY BROADHURST, born probably in Howard County, Missouri, between 1815-1820 (10-15 in 1830); died between 1837 and 1842. Married in Clay County Missouri 16 March 1837 (Book A. p. 180), MARGARET FAUBION (Spencer<sup>2</sup>). No Children. (See section for JOHN<sup>3</sup> MOSES<sup>2</sup> for Margaret's second marriage to John Faubion, son of Moses<sup>2</sup>.)

3. SALLY BROADHURST, born in Clay County, Missouri around 1825-1826 (age 24 in 1850); died prior to 1878. No record of marriage.
4. JOHN M. BROADHURST (John, Jr.), born 24 October 1826; died 23 July 1886. Married LINERY (Linewry) JANE FAUBION. Family information follows.
5. EPHRAIM BROADHURST, born about 1827; died 2 December 1874. First married BRUNETTA FAUBION; second married MARY E. McKISSOCK. Family information follows.
6. MARY BROADHURST, born around 1825-1830 (under 5 in 1830; 10-15 in 1840); died after 1885. Married in Clay County, Missouri 28 March 1848 THOMPSON MARGAULIN. (Marriage Records Book B, p. 143.) No information on family.

JACOB BROADHURST<sup>4</sup> -- Son of John Broadhurst  
and Mary Unecy (Turner) Broadhurst

JACOB BROADHURST was born in Cocke County, Tennessee on 4 November 1811<sup>a</sup>; died in Clay County, Missouri on 24 April 1874 , and is buried in Faubion Cemetery. Married in Clay County, Missouri on 20 March 1832 to SARAH BROADHURST<sup>4</sup> (Book A, p. 93). A daughter of Joseph and Dianah<sup>3</sup> (Faubion) Broadhurst, she was born in Cocke County, Tennessee on 22 January 1816<sup>a</sup>; died in Clay County, Missouri on a 17 June 1886 , and is buried in Faubion Cemetery.

Jacob came with his parents to Howard County, Missouri in 1816 --- and then to Clay County in 1824. Sarah came with her parents to Clay County in the Fall of 1829. Both families owned land in Ranges 32 and 33, Township 51, in Clay County, and that's where they lived. They were both the first born child, and it is believed that they were cousins.

Jacob and Sarah were married in 1832, and they lived on the farm with Jacob's parents. He and John farmed several parcels of land. On 19 January 1854 John sold to Jacob the A of the NET¼, Section 13, Township 51, Range 33 -- 80 acres for \$100 (Book 0, p. 208). This is the parcel that John entered on 7 November 1825. Evidently John and Unecy did not move; they simply sold the land to Jacob and things continued as they had been.

Very little is known of them. Jacob took the Loyalty Oath and gave Bond according to the 25 April 1862 issue of the *Liberty Tribune*.<sup>b</sup> When Faubion Chapel purchased land on 23 May 1870, Jacob Broadhurst is listed as one of the Trustees. (Deed in possession of M. E. Rule.)

Jacob died in April 1874, four years prior to the death of his father, John. The Clay County Probate Court records for the estate of Jacob Broadhurst shows that Marion J. Faubion was Administrator, and A. H. Broadhurst was one of those listed as Security. He left a widow and six children.<sup>c</sup> His sons Alfred H. and Joseph Jackson were able to purchase the shares from the others and to keep the farm in the family. In the 1880 census Sarah and son Joe Jack are shown living with Alfred and his family. John and Unecy continued living on the farm until their deaths in 1877 and 1878. Sarah died in June, 1886. She was buried with her husband, her parents and his parents in Faubion Cemetery. Four of their six children are also buried there. Their children, 5th generation, were:

1. MOSES BROADHURST, born in Clay County, Missouri on 4 December 1832<sup>a</sup>; died near Parkville in Platte County, Missouri<sup>d</sup> on 17 January 1881<sup>a</sup>. Married JANE CATHERINE RICKMAN. Family information will follow.

2. ALFRED H. BROADHURST, born 7 November 1836; died 27 December 1920. Married MARY A. GRAGG. Family information will follow.
3. MARY DIANA BROADHURST, born 8 March 1847; died 23 April 1918. Married JOHN ALLEN. Family information will follow.
4. UNECY JANE BROADHURST, born in Clay County, Missouri on 2 May 1849<sup>a</sup>; died 30 March 1886. Married in Clay County, Missouri, on 18 January 1869 to WILLIAM HENRY OFFOOT/ORFOOT (Book C, pp.206-207). He is believed to have been the son of Elizabeth Offutt, a widow in Ray County, Missouri in 1850 who is shown with William H.--age four, and Mary--age five. (He is shown with Uncy Jane in 1880 in Clay County, and was 32.)

Children, 6th generation:

- 1) ALBERT B. OFFOOT/ORFOOT, born in Missouri on 2 July 1872.<sup>a</sup>
- 2) SAMUEL J. OFFOTT/ORFOOT, born in Missouri in December 1877 (1900 Census; 3 in 1880).
- 3) "NETTIE ORPUT was born in Cloud, Kansas in 1876, died in 1891" -- from family letter, but have found her nowhere else.
5. MARTHA EMALINE BROADHURST, born in Clay County Missouri, 12 December 1851 and died there on 14 April 1884.<sup>a</sup> Married GUSTAVUS A. MILLS. Family information will follow.
6. JOSEPH JACKSON BROADHURST, born Clay County, Missouri, 23 November 1855<sup>a</sup> died in Havre, Hill County, Montana, 10 May 1952.<sup>j</sup> Married MAGGIE AUGUSTA JOHNSON. Family information will follow.

MOSES BROADHURST<sup>5</sup>, Son of Jacob  
& Sarah (Broadhurst) Broadhurst

MOSES was born in Clay County, Missouri, 4 December 1832<sup>a</sup>; died near Parkville in Platte County, Missouri on 17 January 1881<sup>a</sup>, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery, Clay County Missouri. Married in Clay County, Missouri on 23 September 1853, JANE CATHERINE RICKMAN (Book B, p. 229). She was a daughter of William Rickman. She was born in Missouri or Indiana on 25 March 1833 died in Clay County, Missouri on 3 July 1904, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery.

Moses and Jane are shown in the 1860 Census in Clay County living next door to Jacob and Sarah. When they moved to Platte County is unknown, but he took the Loyalty Oath and gave Bond the same day as his brother Alfred H. Broadhurst... it was printed in the 5 September 1862 issue of the *Liberty Tribune*.<sup>g</sup> The 1870 Census does not show them in either Clay or Platte Counties, so they must have been missed. They probably were no longer living on John/Jacob I s f arm in April 1874 when Jacob died. The Probate Courts in Platte and Clay Counties do not have a record of his estate. By February 1885 Jane was living near Barry<sup>h</sup>; she died in Clay County because the Clay County Probate has the Estate records. e It is interesting to note that she lived with (Mary) Emma Jones in 1900, and that Jane I s son, Jacob, and Nimmie Mills also lived there. Jane Is Will gave her property to Jacob, and a sum of money to Nimmie, but there was no mention of the other children.

Moses' obituary<sup>i</sup> says that there were six children, one deceased and five living in 1881. The 1900 Census shows that Jane had given birth to six children, but only three were living at that time.

The children of Moses and Jane (Rickman) Broadhurst, 6th generation, were:

1. SARAH BROADHURST, born in Clay County, Missouri around 1855 (5 in 1860). She is not shown in the 1880 census, and appears to be the child who died prior to 1881.
2. WILLIAM JACOB BROADHURST, born in Clay County, Missouri in January 1856 (1900 Census); died in Clay County Missouri in April 1929<sup>f</sup>, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery. While it was believed that he never married, the 1900 Census shows that he was a widower.
3. AMERY ELIZA BROADHURST was born in Clay County, Missouri on 29 September 1859<sup>f</sup>; died 29 July 1883<sup>f</sup>, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery. Married in Clay County, Missouri on 19 October 1879 to ANDREW E. CREASON. (Book E, pp. 48-49).
4. NANCY JANE BROADHURST, born in Missouri about 1862 (18 in 1880); probably died btm 1900-1906; married at the home of the bride's mother, near Barry on 5 February 1885 to JOHN KNABLE.<sup>h</sup> Their children, 7th generation:<sup>e</sup>
  - 1) JULIA L. KNABLE, probably died prior to 1900
  - 2) JOSEPH KNABLE
  - 3) BENJAMIN KNABLE
5. MARY EMMA BROADHURST, born in Missouri in August 1865 (1900 Census); died after April 1906. Name of first husband unknown. Second married around 1895 (married 5 years in 1900) to WILLIAM JONES who was born in November 1846. Mary Emma's daughter, 7th generation:
  - 1) GRACE BROADHURST, born in Missouri in October 1886. (she is shown as William Jones' step-daughter.)
6. JULIA L. BROADHURST, born in Missouri about 1870 (10 in 1880), and is believed to have died after April 1906 ... shown as JULIA L. KNABLE in Estate Settlement.<sup>e</sup>

ALFRED H. BROADHURST<sup>5</sup>, son of Jacob  
& Sarah (Broadhurst) Broadhurst

ALFRED was born in Clay County, Missouri 7 November 1836<sup>a</sup>; died in Clay County Missouri on 27 December 1920<sup>a</sup>, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery. Married in Clay County, Missouri on 10 November 1859, MARY A. GRAGG (Book B, p.344). She was the oldest child of James Harvey and Nancy (White) Gragg; born Clay County Missouri on 2 November 1837<sup>a</sup>; died in Clay County, 22 September 1926<sup>a</sup>, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery.

Alfred was born, lived and died on the farm his grandfather (John Broadhurst<sup>3</sup>) entered on 7 November 1825.<sup>b</sup> When Jacob, his father, died in 1874, Alfred and his brother, Joseph Jackson, were able to "buy out" the others. Alfred had 53-2/3 acres and Joe Jack had 26-1/3 acres of the nw¼ of the NE¼, Section 13, Township 51, Range 33. It is interesting to note that John and Unecy, Jacob and Sarah, Alfred and Mary, and Moses and Jane- and all their families - lived on the farm at the same time. As the children/grandchildren grew up and married, they seem to have established a home of their own, and all the men worked the farm together. When Jacob died Alfred and Joe Jack were there to carry on with John, and then John died. Miller and Egbert were farmers by the time that Joe Jack moved to the bigger farm. When Egbert married and moved Alfred was. semi-retired. Both Egbert and Joe Jack came over to "help out" whenever they

were needed and Alfred would go to help them as he could when they needed him.

It is understood that Alfred H. was named Alfred. His Uncle ALFRED SPENCER BROADHURST lived in the neighborhood, and their mail got confused a number of times. To prevent this, Alfred added an "H." to his name.<sup>c</sup> It is interesting to note that Alford Broadhurst took the Loyalty Oath and gave Bond, and Alfred H. Broadhurst to-ok the Oath and gave Bond another time .... Alfred H.'s was published in the 5 September 1862 issue of the *Liberty Tribune*.<sup>d</sup>

Alfred and Mary were not large people - he was 5'7", one hundred fifty pounds and she was 5'6", and a "little plumper." They were sturdy, healthy people...he was strong for his size, and very capable. Alfred was a farmer nothing more and nothing less.

Alfred could write a little and read the paper each week, but he was not well educated. They did not believe in owing people. They "made do" and had few "extras", but they were not in debt. He was a good neighbor -- well known and widely respected in the area as an honest and loyal man. He went out of his way to get along with the folks who lived nearby. His home was known for its hospitality - anyone "passing by" at meal time was expected to join the family for whatever they had.

Mary could not read and write, but she could pick out a few words in the newspaper. In spite of this she maintained correspondence with their relatives in other parts of Missouri and in Kansas. She was an excellent cook. Their farm was not what we would consider highly improved...they had a well with a bucket - they used coal oil lamps and wood stoves. And of course, Mary not only made their clothing by hand, she also did the weaving on a loom, knitted, made fine quilts, braided rugs and the like. Being a farm wife then was no simple business!

She was a very special lady. Mary knew herbs and "medicines" that had come from the Indians and early pioneers. Every so of ten she was called to come help when someone was sick -- leaving her family on their own for several days to a week or more at a time with just a few minutes notice. She was also a midwife.

Alfred and Mary lived among relatives and friends, and they valued them. They kept in contact regularly, and went "visiting." Mary would take the train to go see the family in Jefferson County, Kansas, and other places.

When their daughter, Ida, died in 1902, they were in their sixties. John needed to go "to town" to work, so Alfred and Mary took two small boys to raise for about six years. They saw to it that the boys attended Church at the Chapel on Sunday, and that they went to school, and they gave them lots of love. In 1910 the boys moved to town, but they went "out to the country" regularly on week-ends to see their grandparents.

Alfred died at home of stomach cancer. The funeral was held at Faubion Chapel and burial was in Faubion Cemetery. Mary went to stay with her sons and visited with other relatives, but she preferred living at home in Clay County. In 1926 she died there and was also buried in Faubion Cemetery.

The children of Alfred and Mary (Gragg) Broadhurst, 6th generation, were:

1. MILLER WILDS BROADHURST

Born in Clay County, Missouri, 13 August 1860<sup>a</sup>; died in Richmond, Henrico County, Virginia on 10 January 1940<sup>e</sup>, and is buried in Little Shoal Cemetery, Clay County Missouri. Married in Wellington, Sumner County, Kansas 25 January 1901 to LEE ELLA ESTES, daughter of Abraham and Sarah Elizabeth

Clinkinbeard) Estes. She was born 30 November 1863<sup>f</sup>; died in Liberty, Clay County Missouri on 13 June 1924<sup>f</sup>, and is buried in Little Shoal Cemetery.

Miller and Ella lived for a time near Olathe, Kansas, and then they moved to Liberty, Missouri. In 1933, several years after Ella died, Miller went to live with his daughter in Richmond, Virginia. Daughter, 7 generation:

1. OCIE MAY BROADHURST, born near Olathe, Johnson County, Kansas, 8 July 1905; died in Williamsburg, James City County, Virginia, 24 April 1967 and is buried in Williamsburg Memorial Park. Married in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri on 1 May 1927, ERLON HENNINGS ADAMS, and they left the same day to make their home in Henrico County, Virginia. Erlon Adams died 5 February 1973 and is buried in Williamsburg Memorial Park. Their son, 8th generation:

- 1) WILLIAM ERLON ADAMS, born in Henrico County, Virginia on 22 October 1932; married in Williamsburg, Virginia on 20 March 1954, LOIS ANN ROGERS. He currently lives in Williamsburg. He is an ordained Minister with an interdenominational congregation, and also works for the Department of the Army in the production of television training programs for all branches of the service.

Children, 9th generation:

- i. WILLIAM ERLON ADAMS, Jr., born in Richmond, Virginia, 10 February 1957.
- ii. SHARON ADAMS, born in Jacksonville, Florida, 19 January 1955. Married in March 1975, WARREN D. ALTIZER. Divorced.

Their children, 10th generation:

- i) ERIN LEE ALTIZER, born in Williamsburg, Virginia on 6 January 1976.
- ii) REBECCA ANNE ALTIZER, born in Williamsburg, Virginia on 18 March 1978.

2. IDA ALICE BROADHURST, born 14 April 1869; died 13 February 1903. Married JOHN WESLEY FAUBION, Jr. (See section for *J.W.*<sup>4</sup>, *WILLIAM*<sup>3</sup>, *JACOB*<sup>2</sup> for family information.)

3. GRANVILLE EGBERT BROADHURST

Born in Clay County, Missouri on 29 March 1873<sup>a</sup>; died in North Kansas City Clay County, Missouri on 11 June 1963<sup>a</sup> and is buried in Faubion Cemetery. married in Liberty, Clay County, Missouri on 17 April 1902, HENRIETTA JANE BOYDSTON<sup>5</sup> (Book I, p. 311). She was a daughter of Thomas William Redmond and Mary Adelia (Thomas) Boydston, and a granddaughter of Nathaniel Christian and Dinah Rector (Faubion) Boydston and Napoleon Bonaparte and Sarah (Faubion) Thomas --(descendants of *JACOB*<sup>2</sup>). She was born in Clay County, Missouri, 4 April 1876; died in North Kansas City, Clay County, Missouri on 15 February 1958, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery.<sup>g</sup> No issue.

Egbert was a big man--over 6' tall and two hundred seventy-five pounds or so. "Aunt Rhett" or "Hettie" was a small to average size lady. They were to be married at Faubion Chapel. Everybody was there ---- but the Preacher didn't arrive on the train. Egbert and Rhett, accompanied by Cordie Allen and an unknown young man, went by buggy in to Liberty. About midnight they got the Methodist Preacher out of bed, and he performed the ceremony for them - with them still seated in the buggy!<sup>h</sup>

Egbert was a farmer, and before they were married "Hettie" taught school. She "got sick" one weekend when the family came to help with the butchering. When the doctor finally was called, he said it was a stroke and there was nothing that could be done to help her .... she was in her early 40s at the time. Since she could not do what had to be done on the farm, Egbert sold it, and they moved into North Kansas City. She was partially paralyzed, but still had a keen mind. She kept the records on the loans they made to various people. (Note: Egbert wanted to have land for collateral. He felt that things come and go, but land is always there if they won't pay.) Egbert worked in a warehouse in Kansas City, Missouri for a number of years.

He enjoyed telling stories of the family, and would have been pleased at the attempt to share information with future generations -- but held probably be "put out" that we didn't listen and remember better! Throughout the years he went to funerals, dinners and special meetings at Faubion Chapel. He helped to clean up Faubion Cemetery when it had become overgrown. And he loved to go "for a ride out to the Country" and to stop to see people there.

"Aunt Rhett" gradually got much worse, but still she was almost 82 when she died. Egbert was 90 when he died - "without ever owning a toothbrush" - having been to a dentist, and "with every tooth still in my mouth." And amazingly, they were still good, too!

When his Estate was settled, he left some money to his niece and nephews. He also left a sum to the Faubion Cemetery Fund ... the interest--from all of the donations keeps the grass cut every year. The sum he left to the Faubion Chapel helped them construct the Broadhurst Education Building.

MARY DIANA BROADHURST<sup>5</sup>, Daughter of  
Jacob & Sarah (Broadhurst) Broadhurst

MARY DIANA was born in Clay County, Missouri on 8 March 1847<sup>a</sup>; died in Clay County, Missouri on 23 April 1918<sup>a</sup> and is buried in Faubion Cemetery. Married in Clay County on 14 January 1869 to JOHN ALLEN (Book C, p. 182). He was one of thirteen children of James and Sarah (Bronson) Allen. John was born in Casey County, Kentucky, 11 February 1834<sup>b</sup>; died in Clay County, Missouri on 23 April 1920<sup>c</sup>, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery.

JOHN ALLEN was first married in Casey County, Kentucky in 1854 to Mahala P. Mills daughter of Pendleton and Martha Mills and sister of Gustavus M. Mills who married Mary Dianah's sister Martha Emaline; Mahala died in 1856. They had three children. There must have been a mistake - probably in dates, and Mahala came to Missouri and died after September 1863 when daughter Mary E. was born.

John Allen had 121 acres of farm land which were well improved. He was a magistrate, administering justice in his township. He was a strong and active supporter of the temperance movement. He served with credit in the enrolled militia for a period of about twelve months during the Civil War.

The children of John and Mahala (Mills) Allen were:

1. NIMROD D. ALLEN, born in Kentucky in 1855 (1900 Census says born in March 1855; tombstone reads: died age 79 yrs, 9 mos, 12 das--means born 2 April 1855); died 14 January 1935<sup>c</sup>, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery. In 1900 he is shown as single, and his occupation was Blacksmith.



2. MARY E. ALLEN, born in Clay County, Missouri in September 1863 (1880 and 1900 Census); died in 1948<sup>c</sup>, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery. Married near Moscow, Missouri on 3 November 1885 - (Clay Co., Book F, p. 325) OSCAR SEVAGE, he born 1855; died 1938, and buried in Faubion Cemetery. Children:

HOWARD H. SEVAGE, born in Missouri in November 1887.

MARY LEONA SEVAGE, born in Missouri in October 1891.

JESSE JAMES SEVAGE, born in Missouri in January 1894.

JOHN B. SEVAGE, born in Missouri in May 1897.

IRENE FAYE SEVAGE, born in 1898<sup>c</sup>; died in 1958<sup>c</sup>, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery, Clay County, Missouri.

OSCAR SEVAGE, born in Missouri in May 1900.

SUSAN ALLEN<sup>b</sup>

The children of John and Mary Dianah (Broadhurst) Allen, 6th generation, were:

1. JAMES OSCAR ALLEN, called "Jim", born in Clay County, Missouri, 28 December 1869<sup>a</sup>; died in Clay County, Missouri on 9 August 1960<sup>c</sup>, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery. He never married. He and his sister, Cordie, lived on a farm together.
2. JOHN ENOCH ALLEN, born in Clay County, Missouri, 3 August 1872<sup>a</sup>; died in Leavenworth, Leavenworth County, Kansas, 18 July 1948, and is buried in Memorial Park Cemetery, Kansas City, Kansas. Married at Faubion Chapel in Clay County, Missouri, 20 December 1893 to MARGARET CATHERINE KESSLER (Book H. P.69). She was born in Illinois in November 1870 (1900 Census).

Enoch worked for the streetcar company; the family lived in Kansas City, Kansas. Their children, 7th generation, were:

- 1) LUCILLE GLENN<sup>f</sup> ALLEN (Glenna L. shown on 1900 Census) born in Linden, Clay County, Missouri on 29 August 1896<sup>f</sup>; died in Colorado Springs, El Paso, County, Colorado on 10 October 1979<sup>f</sup>, and is buried in Evergreen Mausoleum in Colorado Springs. Married in Olathe, Johnson County, Kansas on 22 August 1931 to ROBERT WATSON.<sup>f</sup> He was born in Leavenworth, Leavenworth County, Kansas, 12 January 1896; died 10 November 1973 and is buried in Evergreen Mausoleum in Colorado Springs, Colorado.  
Their children, 8th generation:
  - (1) ROBERTA LUCILLE "Bobbie" WATSON, born in Leavenworth, Leavenworth County, Kansas, 29 July 1933. Married in Colorado Springs, El Paso County, Colorado on 9 November 1957 to LAVERNE COX.  
Their children, 9th generation:
    - i. SUZANNE GAY COX, born in Colorado Springs, El Paso County, Colorado on 14 October 1960<sup>f</sup>
    - ii. JENNIFER LYN COX born in Colorado Springs, El Paso County, Colorado on 31 May 1963<sup>f</sup>
- 2) THERESA FEARN ALLEN, born in Kansas City, Wyandotte County, Kansas on 27 July 1901; first married unknown. Second married, ROBERT E. ECKMAN who died in December 1970. She lives in San Antonio, Texas. No issue.
3. GEORGE FRANKLIN ALLEN, born in Clay County, Missouri on 23 April 1875<sup>g</sup>; died in Kansas -City North, Missouri on 4 February 1960<sup>g</sup>, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery. Married in Benton County, Arkansas on 29 December 1907<sup>g</sup> to ADELLAH NANCY LEE, daughter of Robert E. and Sarah (Hileman) Lee. She was born 9 June 18759, died in Kansas City North, Missouri in July 1945.<sup>g</sup>

George Franklin was a farmer. Their children, 7th generation, were:

- 1) JOHN LEE ALLEN, born in Decatur, Benton County, Arkansas on 9 February 1909; died 9 February 1909.<sup>g</sup>
- 2) CLAUDE MARSHALL ALLEN, born in Decatur, Benton County, Arkansas 6 August 1911. Married in Kansas City, Missouri on 30 November 1940, HELEN BERNICE BROOKS, a daughter of Charles Allen and Frances (Brown) Brooks. She was born in Smithville, Clay County, Missouri, 16 September 1915.<sup>g</sup> They live in Gladstone, Clay County, Missouri (Their house is next to Faubion United Methodist Church). Their daughter, 8th generation:
  - (1) EVA MARIE ALLEN, born in Smithville, Clay County, Missouri on 15 April 1952.<sup>g</sup>
- 3) WINNIE MAE ALLEN, born in Decatur, Benton County, Arkansas on 20 May 1913. Married in Maple Park, Clay County, Missouri on 25 July 1937 to DONALD EUGENE HUMPHREY, son of-Joseph Olonza and Sarah Virginia (Page) Humphrey. He was born in St. Louis, St. Louis County, Missouri, 23 June 1905.<sup>g</sup> They have no children.
4. SARAH CORDELIA ALLEN, called "Cordie", was born in Clay County, Missouri 29 August 1877<sup>c</sup>; died in Clay County, Missouri on 10 February 1963<sup>c</sup>, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery. Never married.
5. "Little Angel", born in Clay County, Missouri on 11 November 1881<sup>g</sup>, died 14 November 18819 and is probably buried in Faubion Cemetery.
6. SAMUEL JEFFERSON ALLEN, called "Jeff" or "Sid", was born in Clay County, Missouri, 5 October 1885<sup>e</sup>; died in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri on 27 August 1970<sup>g</sup>, and is buried in Mount Moriah Cemetery, Kansas City, Missouri. Married BERNICE ALLEN. Jeff Allen was an "Undertaker" or Mortitian. They had no children.

MARTHA EMALINE BROADHURST<sup>5</sup>, Daughter of  
Jacob and Sarah (Broadhurst) Broadhurst

MARTHA EMALINE was born in Clay County, Missouri on 12 December 1851<sup>a</sup>; died in Clay County, Missouri on 14 April 1884<sup>a</sup>, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery. She was married in Clay County, Missouri, 29 November 1870 to GUSTAVUS A. MILLS (Book C, p.242). A son of Pendleton and Martha Mills, he was born in Kentucky around 1849 (11 in 1860). Their children, 6th generation, were:

1. CHARLES AURILAS MILLS, born 21 November 1871; died 24 February 1873<sup>a</sup>. He probably is buried in Faubion Cemetery, but there is no record of it.
2. SARAH WIT MILLS, born 6 February 1874.<sup>a</sup> (still living in 1880).
3. DAVID B. MILLS, born in Missouri around 1877 (3 in 1880).
4. MELVIN J. MILLS, born in 1880; died in 1960<sup>f</sup>. Buried in Faubion Cemetery, Clay County, Missouri.
5. NIMROD MILLS, called "Nimmie", born in Missouri in March 1881. (1900 Census) Died after April 1906. "Nimmie Meills" is mentioned in Jane Broadhurst's Will<sup>e</sup>. Eckles Faubion (*Father of M.E. Rule*) remembered Nim because he "managed strawberries"-he had a patch in one corner of Alfred H's farm and paid local people, especially children, to pick them for him. Eckles

didn't think he was ever married, and is shown as single in 1900. Since he lived in Clay County, he probably was buried in Faubion Cemetery --but there is no record of it.

6. PENDLETON HURBURT MILLS, born 24 December 1883<sup>a</sup>; died 9 August 1884<sup>a</sup>, and is, probably buried in Faubion Cemetery.
7. MARTHA MANERVA MILLS, born 24 December 1883<sup>a</sup>; died 28 December 1884<sup>a</sup>, and is probably buried in Faubion Cemetery.

JOSEPH JACKSON BROADHURST<sup>5</sup>, Son of Jacob  
and Sarah (Broadhurst) Broadhurst

JOSEPH JACKSON, called "Joe Jack", was born in Clay County, Missouri on 23 November 1855<sup>b</sup>; died in Havre, Hill County, Montana on 10 May 1952.<sup>j</sup> Married in Clay County, Missouri 6 October 1881, MAGGIE AUGUSTA JOHNSON (Book F, P. 16), daughter of Martin V. Johnson and sister of Harvey G. Johnson who married "Lena" Faubion . She was born in Leavenworth, Leavenworth County, Kansas, 8 January 1866, and died in Chester, Liberty County, Montana on 10 January 1940.<sup>j</sup>

Joe Jack lived on the "Home Place"----the farm that John entered on 7 November 1825---after his father died. He bought one-third of the farm and his brother Alfred H. bought two-thirds. After Joe Jack was married, his family soon outgrew the amount of land he owned. He rented the "Sparks Place" which adjoined the "Home Place". There was a good-sized house over there so they lived on the farm he rented. Joe Jack was much younger than Alfred, but the two of them often helped each other.

In 1916 Joe Jack and his entire family moved to the Chester area of Montana. Their children, 6th generation, were:

1. EFFIE M. BROADHURST, born in Clay County, Missouri in September 1884; married in Clay County, Missouri on 28 October 1906 to ASA L. McCOMAS (Book J, p. 123). Effie and her family lived in Bonners Ferry, Idaho in 1950, and as late as 1961.
2. WILLARD EARL BROADHURST, born in Clay County, Missouri in April 1889. Married FRANKIE. They lived in Great Falls, Montana in 1950.
3. CLARENCE ARVON BROADHURST, born in Clay County, Missouri in February 1895; married in Clay Co., Missouri (Bk. K, p. 496) 4 July 1915, LUCY K. MARTIN
4. AUSTIN BROADHURST, born in Clay County, Missouri around 1900 - (after the 1900 Census was taken - about *the age of Eckles Faubion, M. E. Rule's father*) He lived in Chester, Montana in 1950.
5. CLAUDE BROADHURST, born in Linden, Clay County, Missouri on 16 February 1906<sup>k</sup>; died in Havre, Hill County, Montana in 1950, and is buried in the Chester Cemetery. First married unknown; second married at Shelby 2 April 1945, MARTHA KROEKER.<sup>k</sup>

Claude moved to Montana in 1916 and operated a farm near Chester. In 1935 he moved to town and was employed at the S.&G. Chevrolet Garage. Mr. Broadhurst was known in his community as a friend to everyone. He always had a smile and a kind word for all who knew him."<sup>k</sup> -- Children of first marriage, 7th generation:

- 1) Mrs. Robert E. Burns of Shelby, Montana
- 2) CLAUDE BROADHURST, Jr., Shelby, Montana

The children of Claude and Martha Kroeker Broadhurst, 7th generation

3) CLAUDINE RAY BROADHURST.

Step-children: LARRY KROEKER; LOIS KROEKER; LANCE KROEKER

HENRY BROADHURST<sup>4</sup> -- Son of John Broadhurst  
and Mary Unecy (Turner) Broadhurst

HENRY BROADHURST was born in Cocke County, Tennessee before 1816; died between March 1837 and April 1842. He married in Clay County Missouri (Book A, p. 180), 16 March 1837, MARGARET FAUBION, daughter of Spencer<sup>2</sup> and Frankie (Holland) Faubion. MARGARET married second, John Faubion, son of Moses<sup>2</sup>.

HENRY is believed to have been the second son of John and Unecy Broadhurst. He had not purchased property in Clay County, Missouri, nor was there record that he had purchased property in Platte County, Missouri. The Probate Courts had no record of an estate. Henry and Margaret had not been married very long when he died; and we find no indication that children were born of this union. (See section for JOHN<sup>3</sup> MOSES<sup>2</sup> for Margaret Is second marriage to John Faubion, son of Moses<sup>2</sup>.)

JOHN M. BROADHURST<sup>4</sup> --- Son of John  
and Mary Unecy (Turner) Broadhurst

"JOHN, Jr." was born in Clay County, Missouri, 24 October 1826<sup>a</sup>; died in Clay County, Missouri on 23 July 1886<sup>b</sup>, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery.<sup>c</sup> He married in Clay County, 10 October 1844, LINERY (Linnewry) JANE FAUBION, daughter of Rev. Jacob<sup>2</sup> and Priscilla (Boydston) Faubion. (Book B, p.60). She was born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 16 March 1828<sup>c</sup>; died in Drexel, Bates County, Missouri<sup>d</sup> on 25 February 1904<sup>c</sup>, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery in Clay County, Missouri.

John must have had difficulty with his name ... he was variously called "Creek John" - John, Jr./John - Jun. - John M., and Judge John Broadhurst. It is speculated that he was simply named JOHN BROADHURST, and then he added the initial "M." so that people would not confuse him with his "cousin", John Broadhurst, son of Joseph and Dianah Broadhurst. None of John M.'s sisters and brothers seem to have had a second name or middle initial.

He seems to have been very successful as a farmer and stock-raiser: has a good farm well stocked and well improved."<sup>a</sup> Clay County land records show that he bought land from his father on 19 January 1854 - 98 acres for \$100. It was the "ne¼ of NW¼, Section 18, Township 51, Range 32," and ten acres in "e½ of SW¼, Section 7, Township 51, Range 32." (Deed Book 0, p. 206) .... then on 12 May 1855 he paid \$150 for the "sw¼ of SW¼, Section 7, Township 51, Range 32. (Book N, p. 681) He bought another 80 acres for \$500 on 25 March 1868. (Book 27, p. 138). Deed Book 29, page 530 shows that he sold a part of the land on 5 December 1868.

John was apparently a smart man, and he certainly did have the ability to read and write. He helped his father prepare applications for Bounty Land, and for a Pension for his service in the War of 1812 almost before the Acts were signed into Law.

He served as Justice of the Peace in Clay County, Missouri from 1860-1864.<sup>a</sup> In the 18 April 1862 issue of the *Liberty Tribune*, John Broadhurst is listed among those who took the Loyalty Oath and gave Bond. *The History of Clay and Platte County, Missouri* says that ". . . The news of the assassination of President Lincoln was received in Clay County with general regret . . . a large public meeting (was) held to give expression to the prevailing sentiment of sorrow. The Committee (including) John Broadhurst reported a series of resolutions deploring the death of the President . . ." (page 257). John must have been one of the leaders in the area at that time since he served as County Court Judge for two terms (1868-1874 and 1882-1888).<sup>a</sup> He is shown in various court and land records as administrator of a number of estates; he had powers of attorney from time to time; and he served as guardian on occasion. "Judge Broadhurst is a man of good business qualifications and high character, and is one of the highly esteemed citizens of the county."<sup>a</sup>

John was a member of the Rising Sun Lodge, State of Missouri, Ancient order of Free and Accepted Masons, located at Barry, Clay County, Missouri. He was initiated on 24 December 1853, Passed on 28 January 1854, and Raised on 11 February 1854.<sup>b</sup>

Regretfully, we know nothing of this "beloved wife, Linnewry J."<sup>e</sup> except that she was the Mother of his eleven children. Their children, 5th generation:

1. JAMES H. BROADHURST, born in Clay County, Missouri about 1846 (4 in 1850; 34 in 1880). Married in Clay County, Missouri on 4 November 1869 to MARY EMELINE HOLT. (Book C, p. 200). Son, 6th generation:  
1) HARRY BROADHURST, born about 1871 (9 in 1880).
2. SARAH J.\* BROADHURST, born in Clay County, Missouri on 20 July 1849<sup>c</sup>; died in Clay County, Missouri 8 December 1929<sup>c</sup>, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery, Clay County, Missouri. Married in Clay County, 29 August 1871 to AARON FRANK TETTEN (Book C, p. 283). He was born in Tennessee on 14 November 1843; died in Clay County, Missouri on 7 June 1907 and is buried in Faubion Cemetery.<sup>c</sup> They had no children. \*Sarah Jane.<sup>f</sup>
3. MARY A. BROADHURST<sup>d</sup>, born about 1849 (1 in 1850), she does not show up in any census after the 1850 enumeration and was deceased by 1885.
4. MARTHA A. BROADHURST, called "Mattie", born in Clay County, Missouri about 1853 (27 in 1880); died after 16 August 1886. Married in Clay County Missouri on 9 January 1879, JOHN ALEXANDER HOLT (Book D, p.33). He was born around 1850 (30 in 1880), in Tennessee.
5. THOMAS H.\* BROADHURST, born in Clay County, Missouri on 11 December 1855<sup>c</sup>; died 5 May 1904<sup>c</sup> and is buried in Faubion Cemetery. He married in Clay County, Missouri on 7 November 1883, BARBARA BELLE FRAZER. The marriage records show that she was from Clay County, and he was from Cass County. (Book F, p. 186). Faubion Cemetery Records show that Barbara I. (Isabel/ Isabella?) was born 23 June 1861 and died 11 March 1945.<sup>c</sup> \*Called "Hun".<sup>f</sup>
6. JOHN R.\* BROADHURST, born in Clay County, Missouri about 1857 (23 in 1880) died after 16 August 1886. \*Called "Rush".<sup>f</sup>
7. RUTH J. BROADHURST, born in Clay County, Missouri on 18 August 1859<sup>c</sup>; died in Drexel, Bates County, Missouri<sup>d</sup> 31 March 1904<sup>c</sup>, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery, Clay County, Missouri. Married in Clay County 10 February 1887 FREDERICK B. HEY. (Book G, p. 13).

8. GEORGE W. BROADHURST, born in Clay County, Missouri around 1862 (18 in 1880); died perhaps in Bates County, Missouri after 16 August 1886.
9. MARY H. BROADHURST, called "Mollie", born in Clay County, Missouri, 6 January 1864; died 24 May 1889, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery.<sup>c</sup> Married in Clay County, Missouri 27 January 1886, WILLIAM HEY. (Book F, p. 348).  
Their son, 6th generation:  
1) JOHNNIE HEY, born 13 December 1887; died 17 March 1888 (4 mos, 4 das)<sup>c</sup>
10. CYNTHIA E.\* BROADHURST was deceased by 1885.<sup>d</sup> \**Cynthia Emma*.
11. FRANKLIN S. BROADHURST was deceased by 1885.<sup>d</sup>

EPHRAIM BROADHURST<sup>4</sup> --- Son of John  
and Mary Unecy (Turner) Broadhurst

EPHRAIM BROADHURST was born in Clay County, Missouri around 1827 (23 in 1850, 43 in 1870, about 46 in December 1874); died in Ray County, Missouri, 2 December 1874.<sup>a</sup> First married in Clay County, Missouri on 24 August 1848 to BRUNETTA FAUBION (Book B, p. 122). She was a daughter of William<sup>3</sup> (Jacob<sup>2</sup>) and Sylvania (Hudling) Faubion, and was born in Cocke County, Tennessee on 17 April 1829<sup>b</sup>; died in Ray County, Missouri 1863-1865. Second married in Ray County, Missouri on 6 November 1865 to MARY E. MCKISSOCK.<sup>c</sup> She was born in 1844.<sup>d</sup>

The children of Ephraim and Brunetta (Faubion) Broadhurst, 5th generation, were:

1. WILLIAM H. BROADHURST, born in Clay County, Missouri in July 1850. Married Mrs. MILLEY VANCE.
2. JACOB BROADHURST, born in Clay or Ray County, Missouri around 1853 (17 in 1870). Married ELIZABETH \_\_\_\_\_.
3. VIRGINIA SYLVANIA BROADHURST, born in Clay or Ray County, Missouri, 4 March 1858<sup>d</sup>; died in Orrick, Ray County, Missouri on 26 September 1943, and is buried in Lewis Cemetery.<sup>d</sup> Married JAMES D. MADDOX. Family information will follow.
4. JOSEPH BROADHURST, born in Clay or Ray County, Missouri in April 1861. Married MALINDA \_\_\_\_\_.
5. CYNTHIA BROADHURST, born in Ray County, Missouri around 1863 (7 in 1870, 17 in 1880).

The children of Ephraim and Mary (McKissock) Broadhurst, 5th generation, were:

6. SARAH BROADHURST, born in Ray County, Missouri around 1866 (4 in 1870, 13 in 1880).
7. MILLEY or MILLIE E. BROADHURST, born in Ray County, Missouri around 1868 (2 in 1870, 11 in 1880).
8. JUDY CATHERINE BROADHURST, called "Jettie", born in Ray County, Missouri around 1870 (10 in 1880); died in 1947.<sup>d</sup>
9. CHARLES BROADHURST, born in Ray County, Missouri around 1873 (7 in 1880).
10. JAMES EPHRAIM BROADHURST, born in Ray County, Missouri around 1874-1875 (5 in 1880).

*Information on families of EPHRAIM provided by Diane Gouff. See note "d" for this section.*

VIRGINIA SYLVANIA BROADHURST<sup>5</sup>, Daughter of  
Ephraim and Brunetta (Faubion) Broadhurst

VIRGINIA SYLVANIA, called "Jennie", was born in Clay or Ray County, Missouri on 4 March 1858<sup>d</sup>; died in Orrick, Ray County, Missouri on 26 September 1943, and is buried in Lewis Cemetery.<sup>d</sup> Married at the home of Mary Broadhurst in Orrick, Ray County, Missouri on 31 December 1876 to JAMES D. MADDOX.<sup>d</sup> He was born in South Carolina on 25 December 1842; died in Orrick, 23 September 1912, and is buried in Lewis Cemetery. He first married Sarah M. Broadhurst on 16 September 1874. They had no children.

The children of James and Jennie (Broadhurst) Maddox, 6th generation, were:

1. LUCY JANE MADDOX, born in Ray County, Missouri on 1 November 1877; died 3 October 1956. Married HOLMAN TURNER.
2. MARY MADDOX, born in Ray County, Missouri, 23 March 1881; died 11 January 1964. Married WILLIAM TUNSTEAD.
3. NETTIE MADDOX, born in Orrick, Ray County, Missouri on 10 June 1883; died 26 August 1948 in Torrance, Los Angeles County, California. married' in Camden, Ray County, Missouri on 13 October 1901, JOSEPH VINYARD. He was born 21 February 1879; died in Richmond, Ray County, Missouri, 17 October 1951. He was a son of James and Mary Elizabeth (Cox) Vinyard. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) ORVILLE J. VINYARD, born in Ray County, Missouri on 25 July 1902; died 8 October 1956. Married 14 December 1929, ELSIE MAY WOODS.
  - 2) RAYMOND VINYARD, born in Ray County, Missouri, 15 September 1904; died 5 March 1954. married 9 February 1939, MYRLE HILLMAN.
  - 3) VAUGHN NETTIE VINYARD, born in Ray County, Missouri on 25 April 1910. Married MITCHELL EDWARD GOUFF who was born in Beatrice, Gage County, Nebraska on 26 May 1910, and died in Winnemucca, Humboldt County, Nevada. She married second, 29 August 1959, WELLMAN CAULDER. GARRITY.  
Children, 8th generation:
    - (1) THOMAS HARRISON GOUFF, born in Plattsmouth, Nebraska, 11 September 1936. married 23 July 1955, ALICE EILEEN RIGHETTI.
    - (2) KENNETH LOREN GOUFF, born in Redlands, California on 21 July 1938. Married 31 October 1959, PEGGY JEANNE MILLER.
    - (3) RODNEY EDWARD GOUFF, born in Altadena, California, 2 February 1940. Married in Los Angeles, California, 20 December 1960, SELMA DIANE GUSTAFSON, daughter of Helge Axel and Irma (Boyle) Gustafson. She was born in Los Angeles, California on 23 December 1941.  
Children, 9th generation:
      - i. CHRISTINE CHARMAINE GOUFF born Paso Robles, California on 24 October 1962
      - ii. JENNIFER LYNN GOUFF born Paso Robles, California on 26 April 1966
      - iii. NOEL EDWARD GOUFF born Paso Robles, California on 20 April 1971
      - iv. RODNEY WELLMAN GOUFF born Paso Robles, California on 11 May 1976

3. 3) (4) MARY CATHERINE VINYARD, born in Ray County, Missouri on 4 November 1915; died 4 August 1917.
- (5) WILLIAM "Jack" JEWELL VINYARD, born in Ray County, Missouri on 27 August 1918. Married 27 June 1947, ESTHER RUTH BEER.
- 4) SARAH MOLINDA MADDOX, born in Ray County, Missouri on 10 February 1887; died in Ray-County, Missouri on 24 December 1965. Married on 19 April 1903, CHARLES LUTHER MANSELL who was born on 9 December 1880, and died in Ray County, Missouri on 28 November 1969. Children, 7th generation all born in Ray County, Missouri:
- (1) ETHEL FAY MANSELL, born on 5 September 1905. Married 7 September 1926 to CHARLES DUE.
- (2) ERVIN THOMAS MANSELL, born on 1 March 1908. Married 30 November, 1934 to AGNES TARTER/LARTER.
- (3) EVERETT CHARLES MANSELL, born on 6 January 1911; died 26 November 1968. Married 12 August 1935 to LUELLA STEVENS.
- (4) EVELYN PEARL MANSELL, born on 9 March 1913; died 30 January 1959. Married in 1931 to TALMAGE WHITE.
- (5) EVA REBECCA MANSELL, born on 4 July 1917; -- died 2 October 1973. Married ED DOERR.
- (6) EUNICE LEE MANSELL, born on 3 August 1920. Married 20 April JEWELL BIAS.
- (7) ELTON EUGENE "Gene" MANSELL, born on 24 January 1924. Married on 24 October 1942 to JOANNA HUGHES.
- (8) ELMO JAMES MANSELL, born on 29 October 1926; died 21 April 1980. Married 13 January 1948 to ROSEMARY STANTON.
- 5) WALTER J. MADDOX, born in Ray County, Missouri on 24 March 1889; died 27 August 1920. Married LULA
- 6) AUSTIN EIMER MADDOX, born in Ray County, Missouri in 1892; died 24 November 1956. Married HAZEL
- 7) NELLIE MARGET MADDOX, born in Ray County, Missouri on 5 October 1895; died 17 April 1912. Never married.
- 8) MILLIE MADDOX died when her son AL was between one and five years old.  
 (1) AL MADDOX was raised by his grandparents Jennie and James Maddox.

<sup>a</sup> Obituary of EPHRAIM BROADHURST, *Genealogical Notes from the Liberty Tribune*, Vol. IV (1874-1880), p. 9. --Probate Record is in Ray County, Missouri.

<sup>b</sup> Records in Family Bible which belonged to William and Sylvania Faubion -- in possession of M. E. Rule.

<sup>c</sup> Marriage Certificate in possession of Diane Gouff.

<sup>d</sup> Diane Gouff of Atascadero, California, (husband is descendant of EPHRAIM and BRUNETTA's daughter Virginia Sylvania and James Daniel Maddox) provided information on families of Ephraim Broadhurst .... using marriage records, death certificates, family records, and personal knowledge. Blanche Gouff, Ethel Due, Vaughn Garrity and Jack Vinyard are given credit for material they contributed which Diane Gouff included.



NOTES

JOHN and MARY UNECY (Turner) BROADHURST<sup>3</sup>

- <sup>a</sup> "Old Men in Clay County," Liberty (Missouri) Tribune, 6 August 1870.
- <sup>b</sup> obituary of John Broadhurst, Sr. taken from "Genealogical Notes from the Liberty Tribune," Vol. IV, p. 76, written for the CHRISTIAN ADVOCATE, dated 3 May 1878.
- <sup>c</sup> U. S. Government Military Records, including applications for Bounty Land and Pension, Muster Rolls, etc. - Service in War of 1812.
- <sup>d</sup> History of Clay and Platte County, Missouri (1885), p. 513: article on Judge John Broadhurst. (NOTE: it shows that the Judge's mother was named MARY TEEMER and this is the only place where "Mary" is found; everything else shows that her name was Unecy Turner. Unecy Turner is obviously correct; the MARY may or may not be correct.)
- <sup>e</sup> Obituary of Dianah Broadhurst, wife of Joseph Broadhurst. Copy in possession of researchers.
- <sup>f</sup> "Missouri Pioneers," Vol. 5; from Liberty (Missouri) Tribune, 24 January 1896
- <sup>g</sup> Clay County, Missouri Probate Court Records for Estate of Henry Broadhurst - (Box 1 CF 1-1), and minor Children -- (Box I CF 1-26).

JACOB and SARAH (Broadhurst) BROADHURST<sup>4</sup>

MOSES and JANE (Rickman) BROADBURST<sup>5</sup>

MARTHA EMALINE BROADHURST<sup>5</sup> & GUSTAVUS A. MILLS

JOSEPH JACKSON & MAGGIE (Johnson) BROADHURST<sup>5</sup>

- <sup>a</sup> Records from the Broadhurst Bible used by Jacob and Sarah -- in possession of M. E. Rule
- <sup>b</sup> Genealogical Notes from the Liberty (Missouri) Tribune, Vol. II, p.47
- <sup>c</sup> Clay County Probate Court Records, Estate of Jacob Broadhurst (Box 61, CF 16-4).
- <sup>d</sup> W. M. Paxton, Annals of Platte County, Missouri, (1897), p. 721.
- <sup>e</sup> Clay County Probate Court Records, Estate of Jane Catherine Broadhurst - (Box 161, CF 34-106).
- <sup>f</sup> Records of Faubion Cemetery, Clay County, Missouri
- <sup>g</sup> Genealogical Notes from the Liberty Tribune, Vol. II, p. 53.
- <sup>h</sup> Ibid., Vol. V, p. 98.
- <sup>i</sup> Obituary of Moses Broadhurst, Missouri Obituaries, Vol. I, p. 12 Nadine Hodges.
- <sup>j</sup> Mrs. L. D. Dorrington of Helena, Montana, a descendant of JOSEPH JACKSON and MAGGIE BROADHURST. k obituary of Claude Broadhurst, 1950 - in possession of M. E. Rule.

ALFRED H. and MARY (Gragg) BROADHURST<sup>5</sup>

- <sup>a</sup> Records from Broadhurst Bible used by Jacob and Sarah, and by Alfred H. and Mary Broadhurst - in possession of M. E. Rule.
- <sup>b</sup> Obituary for Alfred H. Broadhurst.

- <sup>c</sup> Note: Some people say that his second name was Henry, but the grandsons who lived with him - Alfred Eckles and Joseph Wesley Faubion - are sure that this is not so. The Bible Records show him to have been named Alfred, and there is no indication of a second name.
- <sup>d</sup> Alford Broadhurst took Loyalty Oath: published 25 April 1862 (p.47); Alfred H. took Loyalty Oath: published 5 September 1862 (p.53) - *Genealogical Notes from the Liberty Tribune, Vol. II.*
- <sup>e</sup> William E. Adams, a descendant of Miller Wilds Broadhurst, provided information on this family.
- <sup>f</sup> Elizabeth Prather Ellsberry, *Cemetery Records of Clay County, Missouri, Vol. I "Little Shoal Cemetery."*
- <sup>g</sup> Records of Faubion Cemetery, Clay County, Missouri.
- <sup>h</sup> Article in the *Liberty (Missouri) Tribune*, dated April 18, 1902, concerning the wedding.

MARY DIANAH BROADHURST<sup>5</sup> and JOHN ALLEN

- <sup>a</sup> Records from Broadhurst Bible used by Jacob and Sarah Broadhurst -- in possession of M. E. Rule.
- <sup>b</sup> *History of Clay and Platte County, Missouri* (1885), pp. 510-511.
- <sup>c</sup> Records of Faubion Cemetery, Clay County, Missouri.
- <sup>d</sup> *Liberty (Missouri) Tribune*, issue dated 6 November 1885.
- <sup>e</sup> Lucille Allen Watson, daughter of John Enoch and Margaret Allen.
- <sup>f</sup> Roberta Watson Cox, daughter of Lucille and Robert Watson.
- <sup>g</sup> Claude and Helen Allen - Claude a son of George Franklin and "Della" Allen.

JOHN M. and LINERY JANE (Faubion) BROADHURST<sup>4</sup>

- <sup>a</sup> *History of Clay and Platte County, Missouri*, (1885), p. 513. (Note: Mary A., Cynthia E. and Franklin S. mentioned in the article probably died as young children, and may have been buried in Faubion Cemetery. There is no stone or record to prove either way.)
- <sup>b</sup> Masonic Records from Rising Sun Lodge contained in a letter to A. E. Faubion, dated 1976. Letter in possession of Mrs. A. E. Faubion or M. E. Rule.
- <sup>c</sup> Faubion Cemetery Records, Clay County, Missouri.
- <sup>d</sup> Ann Faubion Armstrong, a family researcher .... source of information unknown.
- <sup>e</sup> Will of John Broadhurst, Clay County Probate Court Records.
- <sup>f</sup> Mrs. Melvin E. Faubion 20 March 1939 letter to Glen E. Meredith

*Marybeth Faubion Rule - 1981*

JOSEPH BROADHURST - SON OF SALLY (FAUBION)  
AND JOSEPH BROADHURST

JOSEPH BROADHURST, born in East Tennessee (probably Greene County at that time, but part of Cocke County when it was created in 1797), 11 September 1794<sup>a</sup>, is believed to be a son of Joseph and Sally (Faubion) Broadhurst. He died in Clay County, Missouri on 18 April 1871<sup>a</sup> and was buried in Faubion Cemetery. He married in Tennessee in 1815<sup>b</sup>, DIANA FAUBION who is believed to have been the daughter of Henry<sup>2</sup> and Mary (McKay) Faubion. She was born in Cocke County, Tennessee on 1 April 1798<sup>a</sup>; died in Clay County, Missouri on 2 November 1871<sup>a</sup> and was buried in Faubion Cemetery.

If it is true that Joseph was a son of Sally, then he was about 14 years of age when she died. There is no record of what happened to the family after her death.

Dianah's obituary says that they were married in 1815, and that they moved to Clay County, Missouri in the Fall of 1829. Clay County records show that Joseph Broadhurst entered se $\frac{1}{4}$  of NW $\frac{1}{4}$ , Section 18, Township 51, Range 32 on 16 October 1825 - that would be 40 acres, more or less (Clay County Plat Book W. (*Section 18, Range 32 adjoins Section 13, Range 33 in which John Broadhurst entered land on 25 December 1824.*) Then Joseph Broadhurst bought 80 acres on 16 November 1829 (e $\frac{1}{2}$  of SE $\frac{1}{4}$ , Section 14, Township 51, Range 33 - Deed Book Be p. 358). Joseph entered the sw $\frac{1}{4}$  of the NW $\frac{1}{4}$  of Section 18, Township 51, Range 32 on 18 February 1839 (Plat Book #1)- this 40 and the 40 he entered in 1825 made 80 acres in that parcel.

On 28 February 1842 Joseph seems to have sold to his son, John F., 78 & 94/100 acres - ne $\frac{1}{4}$  of NW $\frac{1}{4}$ , Section 18, Township 51, Range 32 and se $\frac{1}{4}$  of NW $\frac{1}{4}$ , Section 13, Township 51, Range 32 (Book 0, p. 209). At this point no record has been found that he ever bought those parcels.

He bought on 12 March 1850 the SE $\frac{1}{4}$  of Section 15, Township 51, Range 33 for \$700 (Deed Book M, p. 6). He sold land to his son Alfred Spencer on 1 April 1851 (Book M, p. 298), and sold other land to George S. Goode on 27 February 1852, (Book N, p. 167). These are probably the parcels in Section 15 and the se $\frac{1}{2}$  of NW $\frac{1}{4}$ , Section 18. On 17 September 1868 Joseph bought 80 acres from L. W. Cooper (A of SW $\frac{1}{4}$ , Section 13, Township 51, Range 33 - Deed Book 27, p. 261). Then, on the same day and for the same amount of money, he sold that identical piece of property to J. W. Faubion, Sr. (Book 27, p. 262).

At the time of Joseph's death two parcels of land remained, and they had to be sold to settle the Estate --- e $\frac{1}{2}$  of SE $\frac{1}{4}$ , Section 14, Township 51, Range 33 and the sw $\frac{1}{4}$  of NW $\frac{1}{4}$ , Section 18, Township 51, Range 33. John Wesley Faubion, Sr. bought the parcel in Section 18. (Sheriff 's Deed in Partition in possession of M. E. Rule).

We know that in 1830 Joseph and Dianah owned two slaves - a man age 24-36, and a woman age 10-24. We know that Joseph Broadhurst took the Loyalty Oath and gave Bond because it was printed in the 12 September 1862 issue of the *Liberty Tribune*. Joseph's obituary says that he was one of Clay County's best citizens, esteemed by all who knew him, and that they raised a large, influential family<sup>c</sup>. obituary says that they " . . . raised nine children, all of whom are members of the M. E. Church, South, two of whom are ministers of the gospel." Their Bible shows that eleven children were born -- but only nine lived to be adults.

on 12 April 1858 Joseph had joined with John Broadhurst and William Faubion to purchase a half acre of land which was already in use as a cemetery to be a "family burying ground" (Book R, p. 235). Faubion Cemetery is the "last resting place" for both Joseph and Dianah who died about six months apart in the year of 1871. There is no stone in the cemetery for them, but Egbert Broadhurst\* said that they were buried "under the cedar trees."

*\*Egbert Broadhurst, youngest son of Alfred H. Broadhurst (Jacob Broadhurst<sup>4</sup> John Broadhurst<sup>3</sup> Sally<sup>2</sup> Faubion; and Sarah Broadhurst<sup>4</sup> Joseph Broadhurst<sup>3</sup> Sally<sup>2</sup> Faubion.*

The children of Joseph and Dianah (Faubion) Broadhurst, 4th generation, were:

1. SARAH BROADHURST, born 22 January 1816; died 17 June 1886. Married JACOB BROADHURST. See section for Jacob Broadhurst<sup>4</sup> (John Broadhurst<sup>3</sup>; Sally<sup>2</sup> for family information.
2. HENRY BROADHURST, born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 22 December 1818; died in Cocke County, Tennessee on 15 September 1819.
3. JOHN F. BROADHURST, born 27 December 1819; died 25 August 1862. Married ZILPHA GREY FAUBION. Family information follows.
4. (Rev.) JACOB BROADHURST, born 11 January 1822; died on 3 May 1856. Married MARGARET ANN FAUBION. Family information follows.
5. WILLIAM BROADHURST, born 13 March 1824; died 18 April 1890. Married SUSAN COX. Family information follows.
6. HARRIET JANE BROADHURST, born 14 June 1826; died 30 January 1854. Married JACOB CUMMIN FAUBION. See section for Jacob C.<sup>3</sup> Faubion (Jacob<sup>2</sup> Jacob<sup>1</sup>), for family information.
7. (Rev.) ALFRED SPENCER BROADHURST, born 31 May 1828; died 21 August 1913. Married ELIZABETH JANE FAUBION. Family information follows.
8. ISABELLA BROADHURST, born 10 June 1831; died 19 February 1901/1902. Married JOHN WESLEY FAUBION, Sr. See section for John Wesley<sup>4</sup> Faubion, Sr., (William<sup>3</sup> Jacob<sup>2</sup> Jacob) for family information.
9. ABRAHAM BROADHURST, born in Clay County, Missouri on 22 August 1833; died in Clay County, Missouri on 10 February 1835.
10. MARIAM BROADHURST, born 7 January 1836; died 27 August 1925. Married WILLIAM B. FAUBION. See section for William B.<sup>4</sup> Faubion (Moses<sup>3</sup> John<sup>2</sup>) for family information.
11. NANCY BROADHURST, born on 26 February 1838; died 16 August 1907. Married MARION J. FAUBION. See Section Marion J.<sup>4</sup> Faubion (William<sup>3</sup> Jacob<sup>2</sup> Jacob<sup>1</sup>) for family information.

<sup>a</sup> Records in Bible in possession of Etta Fellows - believed to have been Joseph and Dianah's Bible, but it came from Mariam (Broadhurst) Faubion.

<sup>b</sup> obituary of Sister Dianah Broadhurst which was glued in Jacob and Sarah Broadhurst's Bible - in possession of M. E. Rule.

<sup>c</sup> *Genealogical Notes From the Liberty Tribune*, Vol. 111 (1868-1874), p. 45 ..... obituary of Joseph Broadhurst dated 27 April 1871.

JOHN F. BROADHURST<sup>d</sup> -- Son of Joseph.  
and Dianah (Faubion) Broadhurst

JOHN F. was born in Cocke County, Tennessee on 27 December 1819; died in Parkville, Platte County, Missouri on 25 August 1862.<sup>a</sup> Married in Clay County, Missouri on 2 April 1839 (Book A, p. 214), to ZILPHA GREY FAUBION. A daughter of Rev. Jacob and Priscilla (Boydston) Faubion, she was born in Cocke County, Tennessee 18 March 1821; died probably in Platte County, Missouri on 28 April 1899.<sup>a</sup>

JOHN F. came to Clay County, Missouri with his parents in 1829, and Zilpha came to Clay County with hers in 1832. John F. is shown as an early settler in May Township, Platte County, Missouri<sup>b</sup> (p. 872), so he must have claimed land there in 1837-38. He is not, however, on the list of those who had Personal Property Assessed in the Spring of 1839<sup>b</sup> (p. 562). No record was found that he claimed/purchased the land, but on 29 January 1852 he sold some May Township land to the school district. (Deed Book J, pp. 510-511).

John F. and Zilphy were married in April 1839, and they probably lived in Platte County. John F. bought a total of 78 & 94/100 acres of land for \$100 from his father on 28 February 1842 - ne¼ of NW¼, Section 18, Township 51, Range 32 and se¼ of NW¼, Section 18, Township 51, Range 32 in Clay County, Missouri. (Deed Book O, p. 209). He sold Clay County land on 6 March 1855, but the amount and description of the property was not recorded by the family researcher. (Book P, p. 259). There is a Quit Claim recorded in both Clay and Platte County in which Jacob Bauman of Clay and J. F. Broadhurst transferred e½ of se¼ Section 5, Township 50, Range 33, containing 80 acres. It looks like John F. bought it in 1857-58 (Platte County Deed Book N, p. 151), and then transferred it back to J. Bauman on 12 September 1859 (Clay County Deed Book T, p. 327).

The Platte County Index of Deeds (1839-1853) shows that John F. bought 142 acres of land for \$575 on 18 June 1858 (Book N, p. 686). This appears to be the first land that he bought but, in addition to the land he sold to the school district, he also sold a small chunk for \$50 on 20 March 1857 (Book N, p. 472). Then on 23 August 1858 he sold "all except 30 acres off the west end of said. . fractional Section 9 of Township 50, Range 33 . . ." (Book O, p. 9).

John F. Broadhurst was listed as a Justice of the Peace among those who performed marriages in Platte County, Missouri 1839-1855.<sup>c</sup> He was elected Judge in Platte County on 4 August 1856<sup>d</sup> (p. 217). and was elected Justice of the County Court in August 1858 (p. 261). It was while he was Judge that he voted to let bonds for the P. & G. Railroad. The bonds had to be paid with interest, but the railroad was never built<sup>d</sup> (p. 331). Deed records show that he was Administrator for a number of estates, and also that he had powers of attorney for a number of persons.

The obituary of Judge John F. says that he was a justice of the Platte County Court for some years, and stood deservedly high as an officer and man."<sup>e</sup> He died without a Will, and Zilpha (Zylphia/Zelphia) administered the Estate. No list of heirs is included in the packet.<sup>f</sup>

Dorothy Prather Reed, an early family researcher who placed information in the L.D.S. Library in Salt Lake City, Utah, said that both John F. and Zilpha Grey were buried in Faubion Cemetery in Clay County, Missouri. There is no stone and no record of it -- nothing to say either way. It should be noted that they were not among those listed as buried in any of the cemeteries in the Cemetery

Records of Platte County, Missouri.<sup>h</sup> Also, it should be noted that Mrs. Reed shows John F. died 14 October 1862 which does not agree with the Bible records and she shows Zilpha died 18 April 1896. Zilpha died in 1899.<sup>a</sup>

Not much is known of Zilpha. She was John's wife and the mother of his children. She is listed in 1880 in Pettis Township, Platte County, Missouri with sons Columbus and Thomas, so she probably remained there after John's death.

The children of John F. and Zilpha Grey (Faubion) Broadhurst, 5th generation:

1. MARGARET EMMALINE BROADHURST, born in Clay or Platte County, Missouri on 24 July 1840; died 18 July 1929,<sup>g</sup> and is buried in Faubion Cemetery. Married on 22 November 1859 to JAMES HIGGINS PRATHER.<sup>d</sup> (p. 331). Children, 6th generation:

- 1) JOHN PRATHER, born in Missouri in December 1875 (1900 Census).

- 2) ALTA BERDENA PRATHER, born in Clay County, Missouri on 10 March 1879.<sup>h</sup> First Married on Prather Hill, Clay County, Missouri on 1 January 1896 to HOLLAND BOYDSTON (Book H, p.154). He was a son of Thomas Henry and Kate (Lott) Boydston & grandson of James Nichols and Elizabeth (Holland) Boydston. He was born in Edgerton, Platte County, Missouri, 14 August 1874; died in Hot Springs, Garland County, Arkansas, 16 February 1902, and is buried in Davis Chapel Cemetery, Platte County, Missouri<sup>i</sup> (p.37). She married second on 4 March 1903, OSCAR WESTHEFFER.

2. CHRISTOPHER COLUMBUS W. BROADHURST, born in Clay or Platte County, Missouri 17 November 1843; died in Platte County, 15 December 1905,<sup>j</sup> and is buried in Old Parkville Cemetery, Platte County, Missouri. Married in Clay County, Missouri on 8 December 1875 to AMANDA BELL PRATHER (Book C, p. 363). She was born in 1854; died 1945, and is buried in Old Parkville Cemetery. She probably was a daughter of Eliza J., wife of J. M. Prather, who is buried in the enclosure with them. Their children, 6th generation:<sup>j</sup>

- 1) Infant son, 1878

- 2) Infant daughter, 1879

3. JAMES THOMAS H. BROADHURST, born Clay or Platte County, Missouri in 1844 d (p. 331). He was still living at the time of his-Mother's death.<sup>h</sup> Married on 12 February 1873, SARAH J. MITCHELL<sup>d</sup> (p. 331), called "Jennie". She was a daughter of David Mitchell.<sup>d</sup> (p. 1009)

4. WILLIAM S. BROADHURST, born in Clay or Platte County, Missouri in 1846<sup>d</sup> (p. 331); died between 1860 when listed on the census and 1870 when he is not shown as an heir to his Grandfather Joseph Broadhurst's Estate.

<sup>a</sup> Records from Bible in possession of Etta Fellows (believed to have belonged to Joseph and Dianah Broadhurst, but came from Mariam (Broadhurst) Faubion).

<sup>b</sup> History of Clay and Platte County, Missouri, 1885.

<sup>c</sup> Nadine Hodges, Platte County Marriages --1839-1855, (1966).

<sup>d</sup> W. M. Paxton, *Annals of Platte County, Missouri*, (1897)

<sup>e</sup> *Genealogical Notes from the Liberty Tribune*, Vol. 11 (1859-1867), p. 58, Obituary for John F. Broadhurst.

<sup>f</sup> Platte County, Missouri Probate Records, Box 18.

<sup>g</sup> Records of Faubion Cemetery, Clay County, Missouri

<sup>h</sup> Dorothy Prather Reed (now deceased)

<sup>i</sup> *Cemetery Records of Platte County Missouri*, Vol. 2, 1980

<sup>j</sup> Tombstones in old Parkville Cemetery, Platte County, Missouri

(Rev.) JACOB BROADHURST<sup>4</sup> - Son of Joseph  
and Dianah (Faubion) Broadhurst

JACOB was born in Cocke County, Tennessee on 11 January 1822<sup>a</sup>; died in Platte County, Missouri,<sup>b</sup> 3 May 1856<sup>c</sup>, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery, Clay County, Missouri. Married on 11 January 1842<sup>a</sup> to MARGARET ANN FAUBION<sup>d</sup>, a daughter of Rev. Jacob and Priscilla (Boydston) Faubion. She was born in Cocke County, Tennessee on 11 August 1823<sup>e</sup>; died in East Lynne, Cass County, Missouri 30 May 1911<sup>e</sup>, and is buried in Pitts Chapel Cemetery, Cass County, Missouri.

JACOB BROADHURST, MG, is shown on the list of those performing marriages in Platte County, Missouri 1839-1855.<sup>f</sup> He performed some of the weddings for members of the family, including Moses and Jane (Rickman) Broadhurst on 23 September 1852.<sup>g</sup>

Very little is known of this family except that they lived in Platte County, Missouri. In 1850 they lived in Pettis Township when the Census was taken, and in 1860 Margaret and the children were in Greene Township, Camden Post office at the time of the Census.

The Probate Court Records show that Jacob died without a will, and James A. Broadhurst, his son, was appointed Administrator. It shows that Jacob owned the SE¼ of Section 20, Township 51, Range 33 . . . 160 acres.<sup>h</sup> The Personal Property of this Estate is recorded with the Deeds in Platte County. A black mare, approximately 9 years old, value \$400, a wagon and other items were sold. (Book U, pp. 298-299). There is no list of heirs in the Estate Packet. Work on the Estate was done in 1868.

We know that Rev. Jacob was a member of the Masons as a masonic emblem is prominent on his tombstone in Faubion Cemetery.

MARGARET ANN was married a second time to NATHANIEL CHRISTIAN BOYDSTON whose first wife, Dinah Rector Faubion, was Margaret's sister. They were married in Clay County, Missouri on 14 April 1862 (Book B, p. 392). For additional information on Nathaniel C. and Margaret Ann, see section on Dinah<sup>3</sup>, Jacob<sup>2</sup>. Although Salmans<sup>d</sup> said that Rev. Jacob and Margaret had eight children, only seven have been identified from the Estate Settlement of Joseph Broadhurst and the census of 1850 and 1860. Their children, 5th generation:

1. JACOB BROADHURST, Jr., born in Missouri, probably in Platte County, about 1842-1843 (18 in 1860); died after 20 November 1875.
2. JAMES A. BROADHURST, born in Missouri, probably in Platte County, around 1844 (8 in 1850, 16 in 1860).

JAMES A. BROADHURST of Platte County was wounded at the Battle of Springfield, Missouri in 1861.<sup>h</sup> The work on Rev. Jacob's estate was done in April, 1868 (Deed Book U, pp. 298-299 and #1. p. 262). He must have considered the job completed, but in July, 1873 when the Probate Court of Platte County wanted a "final disposition" James A. was "living in Kansas."<sup>b</sup>

3. JOHN W. BROADHURST, born in Missouri, probably in Platte County, about 1845 (6 in 1850, 15 in 1860); died prior to November 1871.
4. JOSEPH BROADHURST, born in Missouri, probably in Platte County, about 1846 (5 in 1850, 14 in 1860); died prior to November 1871.
5. SALINA D. BROADHURST (2 in 1850) or NANCY (11 in 1860), born in Missouri, probably in Platte County, around 1849; died prior to November 1871.

6. MARGARET BROADHURST, born in Platte County, Missouri around 1854 (6 in 1860); died 30 May 1895. Married JAMES NICHOLS BOYDSTON, son of Nathaniel Christian and Dianah Rector (Faubion) Boydston. See section Dinah Rector<sup>3</sup> Jacob<sup>2</sup>, for family information.
7. NAPOLEON B. BROADHURST, born in Platte County, Missouri around 1854-1856. He is listed as a minor heir in the estate of Joseph Broadhurst. He died after 20 November 1875.

WILLIAM BROADHURST<sup>4</sup> - Son of Joseph  
and Dianah (Faubion) Broadhurst

WILLIAM was born in Cocke County, Tennessee<sup>a</sup>, 13 March 1824<sup>b</sup>; died in Milford, Barton County, Missouri on 18 April 1890<sup>a</sup>, and is buried in Howell Cemetery, Barton County, Missouri. Married in Clay County, Missouri, 28 May 1844, SUSAN COX (Book B, p. 45). She is believed to have been a daughter of John Cox who was shown living with them in the 1850 census. She was born in Tennessee on 27 J\_\_\_\_1824<sup>c</sup>; died 16 November 1909<sup>c</sup>, and is also buried in Howell Cemetery.

William bought Platte County land on 11 November 1843 (Book D, p. 236), and he also bought another parcel recorded in Book B, p. 236. William married Susan in 1844 and they lived in Platte County, Missouri (1850 Census, Platte County, Pettis Township, #347). In 1850 they are shown with Albert Stone, age 1. Then on 11 March 1858, William and Susan, his wife, sold 160 acres in Platte County for \$1,300 (Book N, pp. 505-506). In the Fall of 1858 he entered the land where Milford now stands, and was a resident of Barton County most of the time until his death in April 1890.<sup>c</sup>

"Uncle Billy" belonged to a family of Preachers associated with the Methodist Episcopal Church, South. He was a good man, a faithful, unassuming, unpretentious Christian all his life. He was an old-type Methodist who not only lived religion, but felt and enjoyed it as well.<sup>a</sup>

"Aunt Susie" could not read or write (1850 Census). They had no children of their own, but they raised Dr. Albert B. Stone as if he were. Perhaps she lived with him after "Uncle Billy" died. The inscription on William's tombstone is interesting ... WILLIAM BROADHURST, Orphan's Friend. Children reared in this family:

ALBERT B. STONE, born in Missouri, probably in Platte County in 1849 (1 in 1850, 10 in 1860, 21 in 1870). Married MARY CATHERINE COOK, sister of Christiana Margaret Cook who married Thomas Wilson<sup>4</sup> Faubion (Jacob C.<sup>3</sup> Jacob<sup>2</sup>).

LUE or LOU, a niece - believed to be Louisa Frances Cox, daughter of Susan's brother. She was born 17 April 1854<sup>c</sup>; died in Clay County, Missouri 16 June 1926<sup>c</sup>, and is buried in Howell Cemetery, Barton County, Missouri. married in Barton County, Missouri, 2 January 1870, JOSEPH BASCOM FAUBION, son of Jacob Cummin and Harriet Jane (Broadhurst) Faubion. (See Jacob C.<sup>3</sup> Jacob<sup>2</sup> for family information.

See NOTES on following page.

*Marybeth Faubion Rule - 1981*



NOTES - JACOB BROADHURST<sup>4</sup> and MARGARET ANN (Faubion) BROADHURST

<sup>a</sup> Records from Bible in possession of Etta Fellows (believed to have belonged to Joseph and Dianah Broadhurst, but came from Mariam (Broadhurst) Faubion).

<sup>b</sup> Estate of Jacob Broadhurst, Probate Court Records, Platte County, Missouri.

<sup>c</sup> Records from Faubion Cemetery, Clay County, Missouri.

<sup>d</sup> Levi B. Salmans, *History of the Descendants of John Jacob Rector*, 1936, p.258

<sup>e</sup> Tombstone or MARGARET ANN in Pitts Chapel Cemetery near East Lynne, Cass County Missouri.

<sup>f</sup> Nadine Hodges, *Platte County Marriages 1839-1855*, (1966)

<sup>g</sup> *Genealogical Notes from the Liberty Tribune, Vol. 1* (1846-1858), p. 65

<sup>h</sup> *Ibid.*, Vol. 11 (1859-1867), p. 40

NOTES - WILLIAM BROADHURST<sup>4</sup> and SUSAN (Cox) BROADHURST

<sup>a</sup> Obituary of William Broadhurst, copy in possession of present researchers.

<sup>b</sup> Records from Bible in possession of Etta Fellows (believed to have belonged to Joseph and Dianah Broadhurst, but came from Mariam (Broadhurst) Faubion).

<sup>c</sup> Records/Tombstones in Howell Cemetery, Barton County, Missouri.

*Marybeth Faubion Rule - 1981*

Picture

(Rev.) ALFRED SPENCER BROADHURST<sup>4</sup> - Son of  
Joseph and Dianah (Faubion) Broadhurst

ALFRED was born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 31 May 1828<sup>a</sup>; died in DeSoto, Johnson County, Kansas on 21 August 1913<sup>b</sup>, and is buried in Forest Hill Cemetery, Kansas City, Missouri. Married in Clay County, Missouri 14 March 1850 ELIZABETH JANE FAUBION (Book B, p. 169). She was a daughter of William & Sylvania (Hudling) Faubion and twin to John Wesley, Sr. She was born in Cocke County, Tennessee on 16 February 1832<sup>c</sup>; died in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri 8 February 1916<sup>d</sup>, and is buried in Forest Hill Cemetery, Kansas City, Missouri.

Alfred came out to Clay County with his parents in 1829, and Elizabeth Jane came with hers in 1832. After they were married he farmed in Clay County, Missouri. On 1 April 1851 he bought 160 acres of land from his father (Book M, p. 298) and that's where their children were born. He was also a circuit preacher for a number of years supplying neighboring church pulpits, but it is uncertain if he was ordained as a Minister or not; one obituary says he was, but the other says he never was. They agree that he was never a full-time Minister.<sup>b</sup>

He seems to have taken the Loyalty Oath and given Bond in Clay County since Alford Broadhurst was listed in the 25 April 1862 issue of the *Liberty Tribune*.<sup>e</sup> He was, however, among those who served in the "Missouri Militia" under Sterling Price.<sup>b</sup>

In 1873 the family moved to Johnson County, Kansas; they lived near DeSoto.<sup>d</sup> Alfred Spencer's health began to fail in 1900, and Alfred and Elizabeth Jane went to live with their sons in Kansas City, Missouri, then; however, Alfred Spencer died at the home of his daughter in DeSoto. Elizabeth Jane seems to have lived with Columbus F. (known as "Lum") and his family until her death. Her obituary says that they had eight sons and one daughter, all surviving at the time of her death in 1916.<sup>d</sup> Their children, 5th generation:

1. WILLIAM E. BROADHURST, M.G., born in Clay County, Missouri about 1851 (9 in 1860). He lived in Crystal City, Texas in 1913.<sup>b</sup>
2. JOSEPH W. BROADHURST, born in Clay County, Missouri about 1853 (7 in 1860). He lived "on the Kansas side" in 1913.<sup>b</sup>
3. JACOB M. BROADHURST, born in Clay County, Missouri about 1856 (4 in 1860). He married in Johnson County, Kansas (Book C. p. 474) 7 b October 1879, MARY ALICE HUNDLEY. He lived "on the Kansas side" in 1913.
4. ROBERT R. BROADHURST, born in Clay County, Missouri in 1860; died in 1942 and is buried in Prairie Center Cemetery, Johnson County, Kansas.<sup>f</sup> He married in Johnson County, Kansas (Book D, p. 397) 1 January 1885, MARY E. OSHELL who was born 1863; died 1938, and is buried next to Robert in Prairie Center Cemetery.<sup>f</sup>
5. THOMAS A. BROADHURST, born in Clay County, Missouri in 1863; died in 1951, f and is buried in Prairie Center Cemetery, Johnson County, Kansas. Married in Johnson County, Kansas (Book D, p. 474) 3 March 1886 CLAURA BELLE CAMP, she born 1863; died 1938, and is buried next to Thomas in Prairie Center Cemetery.
6. LEWELLYN C. BROADHURST, born in Clay County, Missouri; he lived in Kansas City, Missouri in 1913.<sup>b</sup>
7. GREEN D. BROADHURST, born in Clay County, Missouri around 1871; buried in Prairie Center Cemetery, but there are no dates on the stone.<sup>f</sup> Married

in Johnson County, Kansas (Book 34, p. 545) on 10 October 1929 at the age of 58, LULA M. STEVENSON.

8. COLUMBUS F. BROADHURST, called "Lum", born in Clay County, Missouri; he lived at 3715 Prospect Avenue, Kansas City, Missouri.<sup>d</sup> Married IDA They are buried in Woodland Cemetery, 700 South Nolan Road, Independence, Missouri.
9. ELLA ELIZABETH BROADHURST, born Clay County, Missouri around 1868; Married in Johnson County, Kansas (Book E, p. 123), 22 February 1888 at age 20, BARTLETT M. COUCH. Lived in DeSoto, Johnson County, Kansas in 1913. Their son, 6th generation:
  - 1) HARVEY COUCH

<sup>a</sup> Records from Bible in possession of Etta Fellows (believed to have belonged to Joseph and Dianah Broadhurst, but came from Mariam (Broadhurst) Faubion.

<sup>b</sup> Obituaries of Alfred Spencer Broadhurst. Copies in possession of family researchers

<sup>c</sup> Records from Bible that belonged to William & Sylvania Faubion, in possession of M. E. Rule

<sup>d</sup> Obituary of Mrs. Alfred Spencer Broadhurst from Mrs. Frances Lawhead, DeSoto, Kansas - a descendant of Alfred S. and Elizabeth Jane Broadhurst.

<sup>e</sup> Genealogical Notes from the Liberty Tribune, Vol. 11 (1859-1867), p. 47. (Liberty, Missouri)

<sup>f</sup> Prairie Center & Woodland Cemetery Records provided by Chester Richardson of Olathe, Kansas.

Marybeth Faubion Rule - 1981

EPHRAIM(?) BROADHURST<sup>3</sup> -- SON OF SALLY (FAUBION)  
AND JOSEPH BROADHURST

EPHRAIM BROADHURST named as a son of Joseph and Sally Broadhurst is an educated guess based on much research as well as speculation. There must have been at least one son of Joseph and Sally (Faubion) Broadhurst between John and Henry. In the 1950s "the Prather girl" who was researching family information found an EPHRAIM BROADHURST in the 1840 census, but current searchers have been unable to locate where she found it. It showed Ephraim, age 30-40; a female 50-60; two males 10-15; one female 15-20; and two females 10-15. Logically this "son" would have been born around 1797-1798, and he probably was married in Tennessee between 1815-1817. It looks as though he stayed in Tennessee, moved to North Carolina for a time, and then probably came to Missouri when Joseph and Dianah (Faubion) Broadhurst came in 1829.

Based on the Broadhursts in the Ray--Clay--Platte Counties area, and the fact that these families lived near others of the Broadhurst/Faubion families, it is believed that the children were cousins of the known Broadhursts. Also, there is a family story about an "Uncle Eph" which suggests that his name could have been Ephraim. The ages of the children listed are such that whatever his name was he should have been a brother of John and Joseph. This other Broadhurst is not reflected in any census -except the 1840 that we now cannot find- so where he settled and when he died is unknown. He was not found in the Deed Records or Probate Court Records in Clay County, Missouri.

Children, 4th generation:

1. HENRY BROADHURST, born around 1818, probably in Tennessee (20-30 in Platte County, Missouri in 1840; 31 in 1850 in Platte County--says born in Missouri; 43 in 1860 in Platte County--says born in Tennessee). Married in Clay County, Missouri on 30 July 1839 to CATHERINE SMITH (Marriage Record Book A, p. 238). Catherine was born in Tennessee around 1822 (15-20 in 1840; 27 in 1850; 38 in 1860). Their children, 5th generation:

- 1) HANNAH BROADHURST, born about 1841 ( 9 in 1850)
- 2) JOHN A. BROADHURST, born about 1844-45 ( 6 in 1850; 15 in 1860)
- 3) JAMES (M. or W.), born about 1846-1848 ( 4 in 1850; 12 in 1860)
- 4) RUTH BROADHURST, born about 1849 in Missouri (9/12 in 1850; 10 in 1860)
- 5) FRANKLIN BROADHURST, born about 1854 in Missouri ( 6 in 1860)

2. Female - born around 1820-1825 (15-20 in "lost" census)

3. EPHRAIM BROADHURST, born in North Carolina about 1827 (43 in 1870 in Clay County, Missouri); married Mary who was born in Tennessee around 1828 (42 in 1870). Their children, 5th generation:

- 1) WILLIAM BROADHURST, born in Missouri about 1849 (21 in 1870).

- 2) JOHN M. BROADHURST, born in Missouri on 27 September 1852 (18 in 1870 with E. Broadhurst; 19 in 1870 with Joseph and Dianah Broadhurst, and his wife JANE); died in Milford, Barton County, Missouri on 7 July 1907 and is buried in Howell Cemetery. Married in Clay County, Missouri on 18 January 1869 (Book C, p. 206) HARRIET JANE FAUBION, daughter of Jacob Cummin & Priscilla (Boydston) Faubion, she born in Platte County, Missouri 16 December 1853; died 24 February 1931. Children, 6th generation:

- (1) MINNIE BROADHURST married MACK WILSON
- (2) IDA BROADHURST married A. CALLAHAN

3. 2) (3) WILLIAM IRVIN BROADHURST, born 29 July 1879; died in Barton Co., MO, 20 Jan 1905; married JESSIE GIBBS (14 Feb 18\_\_-6 Mar 1909); both buried in Howell Cemetery near Milford. (4) Daughter, died prior to 1907.
- |                          |                             |              |
|--------------------------|-----------------------------|--------------|
| 3) JACOB BROADHURST,     | born in Missouri about 1854 | (16 in 1870) |
| 4) JOSEPH BROADHURST,    | born in Missouri about 1856 | (14 in 1870) |
| 5) VIRGINIA BROADHURST,  | born in Missouri about 1857 | (13 in 1870) |
| 6) CHARITY BROADHURST,   | born in Missouri about 1858 | (12 in 1870) |
| 7) SARAH BROADHURST,     | born in Missouri about 1860 | (10 in 1870) |
| 8) MOSES BROADHURST,     | born in Missouri about 1862 | ( 8 in 1870) |
| 9) JAMES BROADHURST,     | born in Missouri about 1863 | ( 7 in 1870) |
| 10) ALMEDA BROADHURST,   | born in Missouri about 1865 | ( 5 in 1870) |
| 11) M. E. BROADHURST (F) | born in Missouri about 1867 | ( 3 in 1870) |
| 12) NANCY BROADHURST     | born in Missouri about 1869 | ( 1 in 1870) |

*(also listed with this family, at the end and with no different last name:*

*ADALINE (black) age 11, born in Missouri  
 CAROLINE age 14, born in Missouri  
 SUSAN age 13, born in Missouri  
 LUCY (black) age 16, born in Missouri*

4. Female - born around 1825-30 (10-15 in "lost" census)
5. Female - born around 1825-30 (10-15 in "lost" census)
6. JOHN BROADHURST, born in Missouri around 1831 (49 in 1880 Census in Ray County, Missouri). Married MERIDA who was born in Missouri around 1841 (39 in 1880). Children, 5th generation:
- |                           |                             |                |
|---------------------------|-----------------------------|----------------|
| 1) SERLDA (?) BROADHURST, | born in Missouri about 1863 | (17 in 1880)   |
| 2) JAMES H. BROADHURST,   | born in Missouri about 1865 | (15 in 1880)   |
| 3) JOHN H. BROADHURST,    | born in Missouri about 1870 | (10 in 1880)   |
| 4) RICHARD F. BROADHURST, | born in Missouri about 1873 | ( 7 in 1880)   |
| 5) JOSEPH L. BROADHURST,  | born in Missouri about 1879 | (8/12 in 1880) |

*Marybeth Faubion Rule - 1981*

HENRY BROADHURST<sup>3</sup> SON OF SALLY (FAUBION)  
AND JOSEPH BROADHURST

HENRY BROADHURST is in Ray County, Missouri in 1830, age 20-30, and is believed to be a son of Joseph and Sally (Faubion.) Broadhurst born in Cocke County, Tennessee between the years 1800 and 1806. He died in Clay County, Missouri, 1 August 1837. He married, probably in Ray County, Missouri around 1824, a lady by the name of MARGARET.

Henry probably lived with his brother's family - John and Unecy (Turner) Broadhurst - and came with them to Howard County, Missouri in 1816. When they moved to Ray County in 1824, he should have come with them; then decided to stay in Ray County when they moved on to Clay County later in the year.

Clay County Probate Court Records (Box 1, CF 1-1) show that he left a widow by the name of Margaret. She should have been 20-30 in 1830, and may be Margaret, wife of John Clevenger in 1850 in Ray County, who was 50. This 1850 Census shows an older daughter, age 18 (born ca 1832), as well as five other children - probably the youngest two (those born about 1842--1845) were children of John and Margaret, and the others were children of John by a first wife.

The Clay County Probate Court Records (Box 1 CF 1-26) show that John and Joseph Broadhurst were made guardians of Henry's minor children. Receipts there show bills for clothing and schooling. Broadhursts with the same names are shown living with various Clevenger families in 1850 in Ray County.

The children of Henry and Margaret Broadhurst, 4th generation, were:

1. JOSEPH BROADHURST, born in Missouri around 1827 (under 5 in 1830, 23 and living with the Samuel Clevenger, Sr. family in Ray County in 1850).
2. JANE BROADHURST, born in Missouri around 1830 (under 5 in 1830, 20 and living with the Jesse Clevenger, Sr. family in Ray County in 1850).
3. NANCY BROADHURST, born in Missouri around 1832 (18 in 1850 in Ray County) Elizabeth Prather Ellsberry, *marriage Records 1820-1850 and Will Records, 1824-1849 in Ray County, Missouri, p. 7*, shows that Nancy Broadhurst and Gideon Clevenger were married in Ray County on 2 October 1849.
4. JOHN BROADHURST, born in Missouri about 1833 (17 and living with the Jesse Clevenger, Sr. family in Ray County in 1850).
5. DIADEMA/DIDAMA BROADHURST, born in Missouri around 1834 (16 & living with the Gideon Clevenger family in Ray County in 1850).

*Marybeth Faubion Rule - 1981*

POLLY BROADHURST<sup>3</sup> - DAUGHTER OF SALLY (FAUBION)  
AND JOSEPH BROADHURST

POLLY BROADHURST is believed to have been a daughter of Joseph Broadhurst and Sarah "Sally" Faubion born in Cocke County, Tennessee around 1806-1808. Polly died in Ray County, Missouri around 1849. She married in Ray County, Missouri in 1824, SAMUEL TARWATER. He was born in Tennessee in 1806; died in Ray County Missouri 1895-1896.<sup>a</sup> He was the fifth of eight children of Jacob and Sarah (Rowland) Tarwater.<sup>b</sup>

SAMUEL TARWATER came with his parents to Ray County, Missouri in the Fall of 1816. They settled among the Pottawatomie Indians.<sup>a</sup> Jacob and Samuel both worked hard to clear and improve the property. He assisted his father until arriving at mature years when he married miss Polly Broadhurst. It was 1824, at the age of 18, that he married and set up for himself.<sup>a</sup> They were married for a quarter of a century before Polly died. a one source says they had nine children<sup>a</sup> ; another source says they had eight children.<sup>b</sup>

Our two sources of information for Samuel Tarwater contain some conflicting information. From *Missouri Pioneers*<sup>a</sup> we learn that he married in 1852, Mrs. Mary E Orpeet; that they had seven children; and that they were married for 17 years before she died. Samuel married a third time in 1869, to Miss Sarah E. Mills. They were married only about two years and had one child when she died. He married again, to Mrs. Melinda E. Brown who survived two years. Samuel married a fifth time on 15 May 1881 to Mrs. Mary A. Scott. She, too, died before Samuel's death.

*A Portrait and Biographical Record*<sup>b</sup> for Ray and other Missouri counties has a biography for Samuel with additional information and several differences. According to this biography his second marriage was to Betsey (Lewis) Offatt the widow of Samuel Offatt; they had three children; she died soon after the Civil War. His third marriage was to Mrs. Sarah Ann (Kinsey) Mills of Tennessee -they had one son born in 1874 and the mother died the same year. The biography agrees he next married Malinda Brown who lived but a few years; and that he married a fifth time to Mrs. Mary Ann Scott, adding that she was the widow of Henry Scott.

Apparently Samuel and his various wives had either 12 children<sup>b</sup> or 17 children<sup>a</sup>. He had thirty-seven grandchildren and a number of great grandchildren at the time the biography<sup>b</sup> was written. He resided on Section 15, Township 51, Range 29 in Ray County, Missouri; and was a Democrat and a member of the Missionary Baptist Church.<sup>b</sup>

Samuel Tarwater took an active part in the Mormon War (State Militia Action, September-October 1838). He was left for dead on the battlefield - throat cut from ear to ear, severe scalp wounds, broken jaw and teeth<sup>b</sup> .... he received a blow on the head which affected his memory and an injury to his mouth which caused a speech impediment.<sup>a</sup> He received a Missouri pension for his service/ injury. It was granted 12 February 1851: \$100, and he was a pensioner for 54 years--the only known pensioner of the Mormon War who ever lived in Missouri.<sup>a</sup>

We conclude that Polly lived with her brother, John Broadhurst, and his family after her Mother died in 1808; that she came with them to Howard County, Missouri in 1816, and on up to Ray County in 1824 where she married Samuel.

The U. S. Census of Ray County, Missouri in 1830 shows Samuel Tarwater (20-30)



one female (20-30) and two males under age five the only known children of Samuel and Polly (Broadhurst) Tarwater, 4th generation, were:

1. JOHN TARWATER<sup>b</sup>
2. REBECCA TARWATER who married JOHN MOORE.<sup>b</sup>

Only three children are known to have been born to Samuel and Betsey, so if there were seven, the others probably died as infants.

WILLIS TARWATER was born 9 April 1854. He married on 14 January 1877, to Miss Emma Ray, daughter of Joseph Ray; Samuel was living with them in his later years. They had five children, three who died as infants.<sup>b</sup>

ERNEST D., born 10 October 1881; LUTHER F., born 4 September 1883.<sup>b</sup>

MILLIE M. TARWATER, born 9 February 1859; married a Mr. Hawk.<sup>b</sup>

HARRIET C. TARWATER, born 7 February 1861; married a Mr. Scott.<sup>b</sup>

The son of Samuel and Sarah Ann was CHESLEY K. TARWATER, born 9 November 1874<sup>b</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> *Missouri Pioneers*, Vol. 5 - from the Liberty (Missouri) *Tribune*, issue dated 24 January 1896, obituary of Samuel Tarwater.

<sup>b</sup> *Portrait and Biographical Record*, (containing biographies of people from Clay, Clinton, and Ray Counties in Missouri), pp. 423-424 Contributed by Mrs. Laverne Cox of Colorado Springs, Colorado.

Marybeth Faubion Rule - 1981

Picture

II. JOHN FAUBION, SON OF JACOB<sup>1</sup>  
& DIANAH (RECTOR) FAUBION

JOHN<sup>2</sup> FAUBION was born in Fauquier County, Virginia 29 February 1776. He died in Cocke County, Tennessee 4 December 1869,<sup>a</sup> and is buried there beside Leah, his wife, in the Faubion Cemetery which he found ed in the Baltimore area near Parrottsville.<sup>a</sup> Bond was given in Jefferson County,<sup>b</sup> Tennessee for his marriage on 6 April 1797 to LEAH MCKAY, a daughter of Abraham and Rachel (O'Dell) McKay. Leah, a sister to Merium who married John's brother Henry, was born in Virginia 1 November 1777; died in Cocke County, Tennessee, 9 November 1859, and is buried in the Faubion Cemetery there.

John and Leah settled near the blockhouse owned and kept by the McKays. It was located seven miles from Cosby Creek and was used to protect the settlers from the Indians. Later they settled on Sinking Cane Creek near the present town of Parrottsville. John was a farmer and a wagoner; he hauled supplies, especially salt, for the settlement in a six-horse wagon -- from the coast of Virginia or Baltimore, and from South Carolina.<sup>c</sup>

With his wagon of supplies, John answered the call for volunteers for General Jackson's second army to put down the Indian uprising in the South and to finish the War of 1812. According to the O'Dell<sup>c</sup> story, his horses almost starved to death during the siege of New Orleans and the foot soldiers who arrived home first sent fresh horses to meet him somewhere in Alabama. His applications for bounty land<sup>d</sup> state that he was "drafted" on or about the 10th day of November 1814 and served for a period of seven months.

On July 1855 declaration was made by John Faubion, aged 80 years, that he was the teamster in the company commanded by Captain Branch Jones, in the Regiment of Tennessee Militia commanded by Colonel Bayles. He had made application for Bounty Land under the Act of 28 September 1850, received a land warrant for 80 acres, and here makes application for additional bounty land under the Act of 3 March 1855. His first declaration was made on 15 December 1850.<sup>d</sup> Although early Cocke County records were destroyed several times by fire, records from Deed Book E were somehow saved and show that entry was made by John Faubion on 28 December 1860 for 147 acres in District 2 on Sinking Cane Creek.<sup>e</sup> Inasmuch as early deed records had been burned, this entry may have included land to be re-recorded, land already in John's possession.

By 1840<sup>f</sup> all of John and Leah's sons except Henry had moved into Missouri, as had their daughter Deidamia with her husband Noah St. John. When Henry's wife Sillar died, Henry and the children lived with John and Leah.<sup>g</sup> Later in life John lost his eyesight, and although he had a personal servant to care for him,<sup>c</sup> Henry continued to live in his father's home to take care of the farm and other properties until after John's death.

The children of John and Leah (McKay) Faubion, 3rd generation, were:<sup>a</sup>

1. ABRAHAM FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 10 March 1798; died in Platte County, Missouri \*prior to 7 October 1855.<sup>h</sup> He married NANCY WALL.  
*\*Abraham died just prior to 7 October. Family information follows.*

2. JACOB FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 10 March 1800; he died in Missouri in March 1849. Married HEPHZIBAH WALL. Family information follows.
3. MOSES FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 16 November 1802; died in Clay County, Missouri 23 December 1863. First married PATSY HOLCOMB; second married NANCY HIGHTOWER. Family information follows.
4. HENRY FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee 11 September 1805; he died there 22 September 1887. Married DRUCILLA (Percilla) WARREN. Family information follows.
5. DEIDAMIA FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 18 December 1807; date of death unknown. Married NOAH ST. JOHN and removed to Platte County, Missouri. Family information follows.
6. PARTHENIA (Barthemia) FAUBION, born Cocke County, Tennessee, 24 May 1811; died there 16 January 1860. Married GEORGE McNABB. Information follows.
7. JOHN JACKSON FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee? 18 September 1814; first married CYNTHIA MOONEYHAM; second married NANCY JANE MERCER COWAN. Information follows.
8. ELIZA JANE FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 28 August 1819; married JESSE GLASSCOCK. She "had a large family, all living near Barbourville."<sup>c</sup> Barbourville is in Knox County, Kentucky. We have no information on this family.
9. ALZIRA (Elzira) FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee 28 November 1820; married JAMES SMITH. She is called ELINOR in *OVER THE MISTY BLUE HILLS*.<sup>c</sup> Birth of the following children was recorded on record pages from the John Faubion family Bible,<sup>a</sup> 4th generation:
  - 1) ELIZABETH SMITH, born 10 January 1844
  - 2) MARY JANE SMITH, born 11 September 1845
  - 3) JAMES SMITH, born 5 June 1851

O'Dell in *OVER THE MISTY BLUE HILLS*<sup>c</sup> records they "had two girls, ELLEN STUART and MARY KEEL. Their heirs live near Barbourville, too."
10. DIANA "Diann" FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee 14 November 1827; died in Greene County, Tennessee, 3 February 1904. Married DAVID BIBLE. Family information follows.

<sup>a</sup> Record pages from JOHN & LEAH FAUBION family Bible, on file Stokeley Memorial Library, Newport, Tennessee, and Duay O'Neil & Nan O'Neil, *SACRED TO THE MEMORY, Cocke County, Tennessee Cemetary Records*, 3 Vol. (Newport, Tenn: Stylecraft Ptg. Co., 1972) 2, p. 28 #148

<sup>b</sup> Card file of Tennessee marriages, Tennessee State Archives

<sup>c</sup> Ruth Webb O'Dell, *OVER THE MISTY BLUE HILLS, A History of Cocke County., Tennessee*, (Tennessee: 1950) pp. 92-93

<sup>d</sup> Military Service Records (NNCC), Washington, D. C. 20408

<sup>e</sup> Nancy M. Lampson, "Minutes of the Quarterly Court of Cocke County, Tennessee, Volume I; Deed Book E, pp.114-115, "ANSEARCHIN'" *NEWS*, Vol. 17 (April-June 1970), p. 76.

<sup>f</sup> 1840 Census, Cocke County, Tennessee, pp. 255-256

<sup>g</sup> 1850 Census Cocke County, Tennessee, District 11, p. 418, D#-1066

<sup>h</sup> W. M. Paxton, *Annals of Platte County, Missouri*, (Hudson - Kimberly Publishing Co., 1897) p. 204

ABRAHAM<sup>3</sup> FAUBION - SON OF JOHN  
AND LEAH (McKAY) FAUBION

ABRAHAM, the oldest son of John and Leah, was born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 10 March 1798;<sup>a</sup> and died in Platte County, Missouri,\*7 October 1855.<sup>b</sup> He married in East Tennessee, probably about the year 1819, NANCY WALL. She was the daughter of Mr. Wall and his wife Mary Huff, and may have been the sister of Hephzibah wall who married Abraham's brother Jacob. Nancy was born in Tennessee around 1803 (57 in 1860); the place and date of her death are unknown. On 21 March 1866 when she sold her shares of heired land, she was living in Platte County, Missouri (Deed Book T, p. 478). \*(Abraham died just prior to 7 October).

Sometime after 1830 Abraham and his family joined friends' and relatives in the migration westward into Missouri. He entered the NE¼ of NW¼ of Section 7, Twp 51, Range 32, as an original land grant in Clay County, Missouri on 14 October 1835 (Plat Book #1), and purchased additional Clay County land in 1836 (Deed Book 1, p. 298). We do not have a record of sale for this land, but Abraham purchased land in Platte County, Missouri on 12 October 1844 (Book B, p. 561), and remained in that county until his death.

Nancy, Abraham's widow, made her home with her son-in-law and daughter, Nathan and Catherine (Faubion) Standiford, who were living in Platte County in 1860. Whether or not Nancy later moved into Leavenworth County, Kansas with her widowed daughter Catherine, or if she died in Platte County, Missouri is unknown.

Abraham's heirs as listed by PAXTON<sup>b</sup> in his brief account of the administration of Abraham's estate are incorrectly named. The Platte County Probate Court records (Box #63) contain an undated application for Letters of Administration:

". . . deceased died without a will leaving six children, to wit, Margaret, Breuer, (sic) Hephziah, Hytouer, (sic) William Faubion and Catharin, and Ruth Ann Faubion all of whom reside in Platte County, Missouri. Also Mary Jane Wright who resides in Kansas Territory . . ."

The Bill of Appraisement of personal estate is dated 15 November 1855. Probate Court ordered partition of real estate, July term 1861, and decreed partition during the April term 1863, stating that Abraham Faubion " . . . possessed at the time of his death NW¼ of Section 19, Township 54, Range 33 . . . 151.65 acres situated in Platte County, Missouri and a negro man slave named Hiram." and lists the following heirs:

Nancy Faubion, widow; Hephzibal & Mathew B. Hightower, her husband; Catharin and Nathan B. Standiford, her husband; Margaret and James Brewer, her husband; Ruth Ann and Henerly Hilderbrandt, her husband, all of Platte County, Missouri; and Mary Jane and James Wright, her husband, who reside in Kansas Territory.

The 1830 Census of Cocke County, Tennessee and the 1840 census of Clay County, Missouri give evidence that Abraham and Nancy were parents of at least eight children. only six were surviving at the time of Abraham's death. These children, 4th generation, were:

1. MARGARET FAUBION, born in East Tennessee 28 August 1821; died near Latham, Butler County, Kansas 25 May 1901.<sup>c</sup> Married JAMES BREWER. Family information follows.
2. MARY JANE FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 10 July 1828; died in Butler County, Kansas 1 July 1907. Married JOSEPH THORNBREW WRIGHT. Family information follows.

3. WILLIAM FAUBION, born in East Tennessee about 1831; died in Platte County, Missouri in December 1857. Never married.

William's Probate Record, in Platte County (Box 63), provides evidence of his death and marital status. His heirs, as listed, were: Nancy Faubion, his mother; Margaret Brewer; Hephzibah Hightower; Catherine Faubion, and Ruth Ann Faubion. James Brewer was appointed Administrator.

4. HEPHZIBAH FAUBION, born Clay County, Missouri, 25 December 1832; died in Butler County, Kansas 20 April 1920. First married MATHEW HIGHTOWER. She married third LEVI R. KELSO. Name of second husband unknown. Family information follows.
5. CATHERINE FAUBION, born Platte County, Missouri 15 February 1839; died in Leavenworth County, Kansas in 1918. Married first NATHAN B. STANDIFORD; married second, GEORGE FARREN. Family information follows.
6. RUTH ANN FAUBION, born in Missouri about 1843; date and place of death unknown. She married in Platte County, Missouri (copy of m. rec.), 19 June 1859, HENRY HILDERBRANT.

Inasmuch as the sisters kept in close contact throughout their lives, it seems logical to believe that Ruth Ann died before 1870, to be remembered in family legend only as ". . . there was another sister . . ."

*The family legends as related by Blanche (Brenton) Bellew, & granddaughter of Mary Jane Faubion Wright, tells the story of a united movement of the families into Iowa, thence into Leavenworth County, Kansas, and from there into Butler County, Kansas. Records prove that ABRAHAM and NANCY remained in Platte County, Missouri; daughter Catherine and her husband remained there until after June 1860; and that the BREWER family lived for many years in Worth County, Missouri before moving westward. The poem which follows-was written of the sisters by Blanche (Brenton) Bellew, June 19, 1980. -ed.*

#### THE FAUBION SISTERS

The Faubion sisters who wanted to see  
A new country, came to Butler County in 1873  
They followed, a trail most all of the way  
As there were no roads in this early day

The country was new so they worked very hard  
To care for their families as some were quite large  
They had to break sod before they could farm  
And some had to build a house and a barn

The years have slipped by, a hundred or more  
And the families are scattered from shore to shore  
How many are there of us? Why no one could tell  
'Twould be like counting snowflakes as downward they fell

These sisters and husbands have long gone to rest  
But they were pioneers who sure did their best  
If they could come back to our country today  
I wonder, I just wonder if they'd want to stay

As the story goes . . .

When they came to Butler County (Kansas)- they came in covered wagons three families together: Mary Jane & Joseph T. Wright, Margaret & James Brewer, and Hephzibah "Aunt Hippy" & Mathew Hightower. The Hightower's son Otto took sick

on the way, and they camped at Eureka (Greenwood County, Kansas) with him for 'quite a while.' The other families stayed with them for about a week before moving on. Otto died and was buried in Eureka Cemetery before the Hightower's wagon left camp to join the others in Butler County.

It was told that their original destination had been Great Bend, Barton County, Kansas, but they stopped and settled in Butler County. They had no money, as very little was in-circulation at that time; but they had their cattle and had brought feed with them. The Wright family spent the first year on a farm west of the (then) Brownlow Church. The next year they took up a government claim. In fact, the three families each took a claim within four miles of each other.

Prairie fires were a great danger and the Wright family was burned out several times - all but their house. There were no roads, no railroads, and no fences ...just a trail across the country near the homestead the children herded cattle all day long, in the rain or in the hot sun. Mail was delivered once a week to a postoffice near the (then) Brownlow Church. Many walked miles, some barefoot, to pick up their mail. They made lye from wood ashes to make soap. The girls would take the clothes to the creek, heat water and wash all day on a wash board, spreading the clothes on the grass and bushes to dry. They raised sheep, sheared them, and the mother carded the wool into yarn, wove the yarn on a loom into cloth and made the men's suits. Mother and girls would work 'til late at night, knitting socks which they took to Wichita and sold at the stores. Father tanned hides into leather and made their shoes.

In the summer Joe and Mary Jane Wright would take two of the girls in a covered wagon to a peach orchard several miles away, where they would camp for several days and dry peaches for their annual supply of fruit . . . The James M. Brewer family, after fruit was stored and canning done, would load supplies into a covered wagon and travel to Medford, Oklahoma, to visit Jim Brewer's brother Henry, camping at regular campsites along the way at such places as Atlanta and Arkansas City in Kansas, giving the children the opportunity to play with other children who were also camping there.

. . . . . such was the life of these pioneer families.

MARGARET FAUBION Daughter of Abraham  
and Nancy (Wall) Faubion

MARGARET was born in East Tennessee, 28 August 1821. She died at the home of her son, James M. Brewer, near Beaumont, Butler County, Kansas on 25 May 1901, and was buried there in Brownlow Cemetery.<sup>c</sup> Some *family historians record year of birth as 1824 & year of death 1904. Gravestone<sup>c</sup> is engraved 1821 & 1901*-ed Margaret married in Clay County, Missouri on 12 January 1843 (Book B, p. 1) to JAMES BREWER, the second son of John Brewer and his third wife, Mary "Polly" House. He was born in Ohio (census), 7 August 1809. He died at his home near Latham, Butler County, Kansas 5 June 1888, and is buried in Brownlow Cemetery. His gravestone is inscribed "born 1813."

James Brewer ran away from home at an early age. He became a farmer, and soon after his marriage to Margaret Faubion they moved to Winterset, Madison County, Iowa. Sometime between 1850 and 1855, James took his family to Harrodsburg, Kentucky to visit his father, John Brewer. They returned to Winterset, Iowa, but within a year or two moved to Maysville, DeKalb County, Missouri. Their stay in Maysville was a short one, for the gathering clouds of the War between the States made the area unsafe for a Northerner such as James Brewer "who was

not able-bodied." The family started back to Winterset, but stopped in Allendale, near Grant City, Worth County, Missouri, and bought the farm where they lived for more than twenty years.

In 1881 James, Margaret and the younger children migrated to a farm just north of Latham, Butler County, Kansas. They may have moved into this area earlier with the Wright and Hightower families; however, the land grant from President Chester A. Arthur to James Brewer was dated 20 September 1882. James and his son James Madison gathered rocks from the prairie and built the stone house which still stands on that farm. The land was filed under James Brewer's name in April 1888. He died 5 June of that same year.

After James' death, Margaret lived out her life with her widowed son, James M. Brewer, and his children.

The children of James and Margaret (Faubion) Brewer, 5th generation, were:

1. MARY E. BREWER, born Winterset, Madison County, Iowa, 19 September 1846; died Kingfisher, Kingfisher County, Oklahoma, 30 October 1928. Married J.A. CRECELIUS. Family information follows.

\*2. Child died in infancy

3. NANCY BREWER, "Aunt Nance", born Winterset, Madison County, Iowa 31 August 1850; died in Allendale, Worth County, Missouri in December 1930, and buried in Kirk Cemetery in Allendale. She married in Worth County, Missouri 29 April 1870, PINKNEY B. FRY, called "PINK", he born in Ohio in 1845 and died in 1935. Their children, 6th generation:
  - 1) IRA ELMER FRY, born in 1870; died unmarried in 1959
  - 2) LENA FRY, born in 1878; died unmarried in 1965
  - 3) JAMES FRY, born in 1877; died unmarried in 1944
  - 4) FRANK FRY, born in 1880; died in 1967. Married in Grant City, Worth County, Missouri in 1925, JOSIE CONN. No children.
  - 5) LAURA (Lona?) FRY, born in 1886; died in 1968. Married ANDREW McELVAIN. No children.

*Family data from Wilbur Osborne to Jeanne Ralston, Liberty, Missouri*

4. STEVE BREWER, died at age four.
5. MELISSA BREWER, "Aunt Lis", born Winterset, Madison County, Iowa, 20 May 1855; died in 1946, & buried Kirk Cemetery, Allendale, Worth County, Missouri. Married in Worth County, Missouri in 1874, TOM WILSON. Their children, 6th generation:
  - 1) BERT WILSON
  - 2) WALTER WILSON
  - 3) MAY WILSON married Mr. HARDWICK. Daughter, 7th generation:
    - (1) WANDA HARDWICK
  - 4) HENNIE WILSON, married and had two daughters
  - 5) CORA WILSON
  - 6) IVAN WILSON
  - 7) RUBY WILSON, married and had three children
  - 8) FELIX WILSON
  - 9) GRACE WILSON, married Mr. OSBURN. Children, 7th generation:
    - (1) WILBUR OSBURN
    - (2) WILSON OSBURN
  - 10) WILBUR (Bly?) WILSON. Daughter, 7th generation:
    - (1) JUDY WILSON
6. JAMES MADISON BREWER, born Allendale, Worth County, Missouri 27 September 1857; died Beaumont, Butler County, Kansas 7 May 1934. First married



IDA MAE STARK; married second JOSEPHINE (Davidson) ROSS; married third, ELIZABETH (Van Zant) REX HEBERSON. Family information follows.

7. HENRY MONROE BREWER, born Allendale, Worth County, Missouri in 1861; died Medford, Grant County, Oklahoma 28 February 1931. Married RUBY COMSTOCK. Their children, 6th generation:
  - 1) EDITH BREWER married TED ARMSTRONG. Both deceased. Lived Denver.
  - 2) MABLE BREWER, married WILL HENDERSON. Their children, 7th generation:
    - (1) LEETA HENDERSON married Mr. ZEMAN
    - (2) HENRY HENDERSON
    - (3) BILL HENDERSON
  - 3) BERT BREWER
  - 4) GRACE BREWER, married LESTER SHARP. Their children, 7th generation:
    - (1) HELEN SHARP, married BART FOSTER. Son, 8th generation:
      - i. BART FOSTER III
    - (2) RUBY LEE SHARP, married JOE PHILLIPS. Children, 7th generation:
      - i. BILL PHILLIPS
      - ii. STEVE PHILLIPS
  - 5) MERLE BREWER, married KATHRYN
8. O'FALLEN "Fally" BREWER, born 18 March 1862; died April 1869, age 7 years 15 days.
9. JOSIE BREWER, "Aunt Josie", born near Allendale, Worth County, Missouri, 18 June 1865; died in Latham, Butler County, Kansas, 3 October 1912, and was buried there. She married 24 April 1888, JOHN VAN HUSS. He was born 25 April 1859; died 3 November 1939, and was buried in Latham, Kansas. Their children, 6th generation:
  - 1) BULA VAN HUSS, married EVERETT SCHOOLING. Children, 7th generation:
    - (1) ANN SCHOOLING, married PHIL COFFIN
    - (2) BILL SCHOOLING, married. Children, 8th generation:
      - i. BILLIE JEAN SCHOOLING
      - ii. JACK EVERETT SCHOOLING
      - iii. SHARON LOUISE SCHOOLING
    - (3) JACK SCHOOLING
  - 2) FRED VAN HUSS, married BEULLA PHILLIPS, a daughter of Dr. Phillips of Beaumont, Kansas. Their children, 7th generation:
    - (1) JIMMIE VAN HUSS, married. His children, 8th generation:
      - i. JANIE VAN HUSS
      - ii. ROGER VAN HUSS
      - iii. SUSIE VAN HUSS
    - (2) ROBERT VAN HUSS, married. His children, 8th generation:
      - i. ROBIN VAN HUSS
      - ii. DIANA VAN HUSS
  - 3) LUVA VAN HUSS, married ERNEST FOOTE. Children, 7th generation:
    - (1) RICHARD FOOTE (2) TED E. JON FOOTE
  - 4) ELMER VAN HUSS, married IRENE
  - 5) LOIS VAN HUSS, married Mr. GRESHAM

MARY E.<sup>5</sup> BREWER - Daughter of James  
and Margaret (Faubion) Brewer

MARY, called "Aunt Sis", was born in Winterset, Madison County, Iowa 19 September 1846; died in Kingfisher, Kingfisher County, Oklahoma, 3 October 1928, and was buried there. She married 19 August 1869, J. A. CRECELIUS. He also died in Kingfisher, Oklahoma, and is buried there. (J. A. CRECELIUS ?)

The children of J. A. and Mary (Brewer). Crecelius, 6th generation:

1. LOUELLA CRECELIUS, married Mr. CANNON. Children, 7th generation:
  - 1) ALFRED CANNON, married. His children, 8th generation:
    - (1) LETHA DEL CANNON, married Mr. VAUGHN. Children, 9th generation:
      - i. VICKIE VAUGHN      ii. KATHY VAUGHN
    - (2) JEAN CANNON, married Mr. WALTERS. They had four children.
  - 2) OSA CANNON, married Mr. WEST. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) DALE WEST, married. His children, 9th generation:
      - i. GARY WEST      ii. CAROLINE WEST
    - (2) DONALD WEST, married. His daughter, 9th generation:
      - i. SHANNON WEST
    - (3) DOROTHY ANN WEST, married Mr. SLOOP. Children, 9th generation:
      - i. STEVE SLOOP      ii. GAIL SLOOP
  - 3) CHARLIE CANNON, married RUTH . Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) JAMES W. "Jimmie" CANNON, married. Children, 9th generation:
      - i. DEBBIE CANNON      ii. JIMMIE CANNON      iii. BILLY CANNON
    - (2) LILLIAN CANNON, married JOHN L. BOLAND. Children, 9th generation:
      - i. ANN BOLAND      ii. MICHAEL BOLAND
  - 4) LETHA CANNON, married R. ED GUTTE. Their daughter, 8th generation:
    - (1) BETTY RUTH GUTTE, married Mr. ALLEN. Their son, 9th generation:
      - i. LINDY ALLEN
2. CHARLIE CRECELIUS, died as an adult. Never married.
3. ADA CRECELIUS, married. Two daughters, 7th generation:
  - 1) THELMA married Mr. OGDON
  - 2) LOLA married F. W. HUGHES. Their son, 8th generation:
    - (1) FRANK HUGHES
4. DELLA CRECELIUS, married. one daughter, 7th generation:
  - 1) ALBERTA married H. F. HOLSTINE. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) DWANE HOLSTINE
    - (2) MARTHA KAY HOLSTINE

*Lived 1108 South 12th Street, Kingfisher, Oklahoma (1980)*

*Family data from Wilbur Osborne to Jeanne Ralston, Liberty, Missouri*

JAMES MADISON<sup>5</sup> BREWER - Son of James  
and Margaret (Faubion) Brewer

JAMES MADISON was born at Allendale near Grant City, Worth (then Gentry) County Missouri 27 September 1857; died in Beaumont, Butler County, Kansas 7 May 1934, and was buried in Brownlow Cemetery, Hickory Twp., Butler County, Kansas. He first married in El Dorado, Butler County, Kansas in July 1884, IDA MAE STARK, daughter of Hiram and Nancy (Shephard) Stark. She was born in Onieda County, New York, 25 May 1868; died near Beaumont, Butler County, Kansas, 7 August 1901, age 33, and was buried in Brownlow Cemetery. He married second 15 August 1906 Mrs. JOSEPHINE (Davidson) ROSS, daughter of Mrs. T. Davidson. She was born in North Salem, Hendricks County, Indiana; died at Hickory Creek, Butler County, Kansas, 23 July 1908, and was buried in Brownlow Cemetery. James married third ELIZABETH (Van Zant) REX HEBERSON, she born on 7 January 1867; died in Butler County, Kansas 31 December 1935, and was buried therein the Beaumont Cemetery.

Just when the parents of IDA MAE STARK brought their family to Kansas, is not known. The story is told that James Madison saw Ida Mae and her sister singing at a neighborhood gathering and remarked that she was going to be his wife. He married her when she was sixteen, and they had ten children. The first two and last three died in infancy. The remaining five lived long, vigorous, and productive lives. Ida Mae died at the age of thirty-three.

JOSEPHINE DAVIDSON, called "Josie", came to Kansas with her parents in 1878. She first married K. ROSS. They had two children, Ethel and Sam Ross. After her death, these children went to live with Josie's relatives. She and James had one son. Josie died shortly after his birth.

ELIZABETH (Van Zant) REX HEBERSON, called "Iby", "Ibby" or "Ebbe", was the only grandmother known by the younger grandchildren, and is remembered with great affection. She was quite a Bible student, and could quote a big part of it by heart. Her own children were ANNA & HARRY REX; MERLE, GERALD, and an invalid son who died at the age of 9, by Mr. Heberson. She and James had no children.

James Madison was twenty-five when he accompanied his parents to Butler County, Kansas. He and his father gathered rocks from the prairie and built the stone house which still stands on the farm. He received a land grant of his own adjacent to his parent's land on 28 July 1888, a month after his father's death, and later bought his parent's land and the rock house which they built. The children of James M. and Ida Mae (Stark) Brewer, 6th generation:

1. Daughter, born 1 September and died 15 September 1885. Buried Brownlow.
2. Son, born and died 24 April 1886. Buried Brownlow.
3. MARGARET ETHEL BREWER, born near Latham, Butler County, Kansas, 27 June 1887. married EDGAR CARLILE HURT. Family information follows.
4. NANCY PEARL BREWER, born near Latham, Butler County, Kansas, 12 August 1889; died 18 October 1978. Married WILLIAM ANDREW HUTTON. Family information follows.
5. MYRTLE IVY BREWER, born near Latham, Butler County, Kansas, 11 June 1891; died in Arkansas City, Cowley County, Kansas, 30 May 1976. Married MYRON RAY SEELEY. Family information follows.
6. EMMETT LESLIE BREWER, born near Latham, Butler County, Kansas 27 November 1893; died 19 January 1974. married MADELINE SMITH. Family information follows.
7. ALICE JOSEPHINE BREWER, born near Latham, Butler County, Kansas, 30 January 1896. married FRANK W. SQUIER. Family information follows.
8. MARTHA JANE BREWER, born in Butler County, Kansas, 27 February 1898; died 18 March 1898, and was buried in Brownlow Cemetery.
9. DOLLY BREWER, born in Butler County, Kansas 6 February 1899; died 17 February 1899, and was buried in Brownlow Cemetery.
10. VIOLET IRENE BREWER, born in Butler County, Kansas, 3 February 1901; died 3 March 1901, and was buried in Brownlow Cemetery.

The children of James M. and Josephine (Davidson)' Ross Brewer, 6th generation:

11. FRED EARL BREWER, born near Beaumont, Butler County, Kansas 22 July 1908; died 9 July 1968. Married FERN ELIZABETH SPOHR. Information follows.

MARGARET ETHEL<sup>6</sup> BREWER was born near Latham, Butler County, Kansas, 27 June 1887. In 1981 she lives in a nursing home in Greeley, Colorado.\* She married in Winfield, Cowley County, Kansas, 22 February 1911, EDGAR CARLILE HURT, son of William and Janet (Edgar) Hurt, He was born near Beaumont, Butler County, Kansas, 12 February 1886; died near Lamar, Prowers County, Colorado 6 December 1948, and was buried in Fairmount Cemetery in Lamar.

Margaret was only thirteen when her mother, Ida Mae Stark Brewer, died. However, being the oldest child, it fell her lot to be more or less responsible to see that the chores were done and the younger children cared for. Each had a certain job to do but if anything was left undone, Margaret would take care of it. She "mothered" all of the children.

The children of Edgar Carlile & Margaret Ethel (Brewer) Hurt, 7th generation:

1. EARL HURT, born near Beaumont, Butler County, Kansas 7 June 1913; married in Denver, Colorado, 6 May 1939, MARGARET ETHEL "Peggy" RICH, daughter of Albert and Ethel Rich. She was born in Denver, Colorado, 5 January 1916. EARL retired a Colonel from the U.S. Army, 2nd Division; served in Europe during WW-II. He retired from Colorado Dept. of Highways, after 30 years as an Engineer. Their son, 8th generation:
  - 1) WILLIAM EARL "Bill" HURT, born in Denver, Colorado 29 January 1943; he married in Greeley, Weld County, Colorado 24 August 1974 SUSAN ELIZABETH STOLL, daughter of John and Gertrude Stoll. She was born in Clinton, Clinton County, Iowa on 22 April 1946. Children, 9th generation:
    - (1) NICOLE HURT, born in Greeley, Weld County, Colorado, 28 September 1976
    - (2) NATASHA HURT, born in Greeley, Weld County, Colorado 6 January 1978
2. LOLA MAXINE HURT, born near Beaumont, Butler County, Kansas 16 July 1915; died in Colorado Springs, El Paso County, Colorado, 16 July 1975, and was buried in Fairmount Cemetery, Lamar, Colorado. married in Lamar, Prowers County, Colorado, 22 August 1937, LANE PALMER ECTON, he born near Lamar, Colorado, 29 September 1907. Children, 8th generation,
  - 1) KENNETH LANE ECTON, born Coeur d'Alene, Kootenai County, Idaho, 14 December 1942; married KATHY JO ADER. She was born 27 April 1943, Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) KRAIG ECTON, born 9 December 1963
    - (2) KENDRA ECTON, born 21 January 1966
    - (3) KYLE ECTON, born 3 April 1970
  - 2) PATRICIA LYNN ECTON, born Colorado Springs, El Paso County, Colorado, 18 January 1947

NANCY PEARL<sup>6</sup> BREWER was born near Latham, Butler County, Kansas 12 August 1889; died 18 October 1978. She married on 10 August 19-13, WILLIAM "Willie" ANDREW HUTTON, son of William and Susan (McPaul) Hutton, he born in Winfield, Cowley County, Kansas on 24 March 1891; died on 14 November 1945.

Nancy was a school teacher and taught grades I through 6 in the Beaumont school in Butler County, Kansas.. She lived in a rented house in town with her brother Emmett and sister Alice who were attending school there. Alice was in one of her classes.

*\*Margaret (Brewer) Hurt died at Greeley 6 Jan. 1982; buried Fairmount Cemetery.*

The children of William Andrew & Nancy Pearl (Brewer) Hutton, 7th generation:

1. WILLIAM WAYNE HUTTON, born near Beaumont, Butler County, Kansas, 18 July 1915; died 23 September 1978. He married in Newton, Harvey County, Kansas 6 December 1937, VIRGINIA LEE TIBBETTS, daughter of Lenn William and Cora (Benefiel) Tibbetts, she born in Independence, Montgomery County, Kansas, 21 February 1918. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) NANCY JEAN "Jeanne" HUTTON, born Menorah Hospital, Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri; married RICHARD HUGH RALSTON, son of Robert and Laura Ralston. He was born in Los Angeles, California, 28 September 1942. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) WILLIAM MICHAEL RALSTON, born Menorah Hospital, Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri, 4 April 1970
    - (2) THOMAS FLEMING RALSTON, born St. Joseph Hospital, Omaha, Douglas County, Nebraska, 9 May 1973
  - 2) PENNIE LYNN HUTTON, born Menorah Hospital, Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri, 13 February 1945; married JON KURT VON ACHEN, son of Kenneth and Dorothy Von Achen. He was born 2 March 1939. 9th generation:
    - (1) MEGAN JEAN VON ACHEN, born 13 December 1973
    - (2) KATE HUTTON VON ACHEN, born 17 August 1979
2. JAMES LEONARD HUTTON, born near Beaumont, Butler County, Kansas, 5 December 1919; married in Mission, Wyandotte County, Kansas, 10 November 1941, BETTY GAIL PENNIE, daughter of Russell and Bernice Pennie. She was born Ft. Scott, Kansas on 17 September 1918. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) JAMES LEONARD "Skipper" HUTTON, Jr., born Evanston, Cook County, Illinois 14 August 1944; first married LOIS IRENE HAWK, she born 2 October 1944. They had no children. Married second TONY ADELE JONES, daughter of William and Vanessa Jones. She was born in Cairo, Alexander County, Illinois, 14 November 1950. Daughter, 9th generation:
    - (1) REBECCA LEIGH HUTTON, born Rolla, Phelps County, Missouri 14 March 1977
  - 2) LA CINDA GAIL HUTTON, born Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri, on 25 October 1956; married in Independence, Montgomery County, Missouri, 1 March 1980, BRIAN RODEKOPF, son of William and Catherine Rodekopf.
3. RAYMOND LESLIE HUTTON, born Arkansas City, Cowley County, Kansas 27 March 1922; first married 10 February 1947, RUTH LOUISE WADDEL, she born 19 December 1926. Divorced in August 1960. He married second LUCILLE BETTELS, daughter of Andrew J. and Adelia J. (Cook) Bettels. She was born in Montrose, Henry County, Missouri 24 June 1933.

Children of Raymond Leslie and Ruth Louise (Waddel) Hutton, 8th generation:

- 1) WILLIAM ANDREW HUTTON, born Jacksonville, Duval County, Florida 11 November 1947
- 2) BRIAN WAYNE HUTTON, born Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri, 7 July 1956
- 3) BARBARA COLEEN HUTTON, born Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri, on 23 November 1958

Son of Raymond Leslie and Lucille (Bettels) Hutton, 8th generation:

- 4) DONALD ANDREW HUTTON, born 25 September 1964

*Family data from Mrs. Jeanne Hutton Ralston, RR 5, Box 163, Liberty, MO 64068*

MYRTLE IVY<sup>6</sup> BREWER was born near Latham, Butler County, Kansas, 11 June 1891; died in Arkansas City, Cowley County, Kansas, 30 May 1976. She married in Arkansas City in the Christian Church parsonage, 7 April 1912, MYRON RAY SEELEY, son of Myron Elias and Frances Amanda (Sherwood) Seeley. He was born 8 March 1891; died in Arkansas City on 12 September 1967. Both are buried in Riverview Cemetery, Arkansas City, Kansas.

Except for the first six months, this couple lived all of their married lives in the home they built at 606 South "A" Street, Arkansas City. They also owned and operated a music store which was located just around the corner on property which they owned along with an apartment house and a rental house.

The children of Myron Ray & Myrtle Ivy (Brewer) Seeley, 7th generation:

1. GERALDINE BREWER SEELEY, born Arkansas City, Cowley County, Kansas 2 April 1920. She first married, 2 June 1940, JACK GILSTRAP, son of Leroy Risdon and Frances Maude (Crabb) Gilstrap. He was born in Arkansas City, Cowley County, Kansas, 17 July 1916; died there 21 March 1960, and was buried in Riverview Cemetery. She married second, on 9 August 1975, CHESTER EUGENE BLAIR, son of William Clarence & Elsie Jane (Stickler) Blair. He was born near Monrovia, Kansas, 23 April 1913. He and Geraldine had no children. Chester first married Thelma Maxine Wooldridge (b. 10 May 1915; d. 1 October 1970, and buried in Riverview Cemetery), Had one daughter.

The children of Jack and Geraldine (Seeley) Gilstrap, 8th generation:

- 1) RAYMOND FRANCIS GILSTRAP, born in Wichita, Sedgwick County, Kansas on 4 October 1942; married in Clyde, Cloud County, Kansas 19 August 1962, JEANNE PAULINE APPLEBY, daughter of Wilbur & Josephine (Rogers) Appleby. She was born 21 January 1941. He is called "Rakie". Their children, 9th generation:
  - (1) SHERRI LYNN GILSTRAP, born Arkansas City, Cowley County, Kansas on 23 November 1965
  - (2) JACK ANDREW GILSTRAP, born in Cedar Vale, Chautauqua County, Kansas 14 August 1967
  - (3) DONALD LEROY GILSTRAP, born in Arkansas City, Cowley County, Kansas 14 May 1970
- 2) JACK MICHAEL GILSTRAP, born in Arkansas City, Cowley County, Kansas on 9 December 1954. In 1980 "Mike" was still single.

Step-daughter (daughter of Chester & Thelma Maxine (Wooldridge) Blair)

JUDITH JANE BLAIR, born in Winfield, Cowley County, Kansas 15 November 1946; she married in Arkansas City, Kansas, 4 June 1966, JOHN ROBERT STEVENSON, son of Rev. Dr. Robert Francis & Irene (Williams) Stevenson. he was born 23 September 1945. Their children:

KATHERINE JEAN STEVENSON, born in the Sewickley Penna. Hospital on 13 December 1970

PATRICIA JANE STEVENSON, born in the Sewickley Penna. Hospital on 15 May 1973

This family was living in Gaden, Beaver County, Pennsylvania.

2. ERNESTINE MAE SEELEY, born Arkansas City, Cowley County, Kansas, 30 April 1924; married 6 February 1943, RAY CLARK, son of J. Elmer & Myrtle Irene (Allen) Clark. He was born in Independence, Montgomery County, Kansas on 18 July 1920. Their children, 8th generation:

- 1) JERRY ALLEN CLARK, born Winfield, Cowley County, Kansas, on 7 November 1943; first married in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma, 21 August 1965, VICKI GRAHAM, daughter of Tom and Helen Graham, she born 31 August 1944. He married second, 4 April 1975, SANDRA LEE (Birkinsha) ANDREWS, daughter of Lyle and Lola Birkinsha. Sandy was born 23 March 1944; she had two sons by previous marriages. Both sons live with Sandy and Jerry Allen and go by the name of CLARK.

The children of Jerry Allen and Vicki (Graham) Clark, 9th generation:

- (1) KELLY BRET CLARK, born Anaheim, Range County, California 10 September 1967
- (2) BRANDON GRAHAM CLARK, born Ponca City, Kay County, Oklahoma 25 August 1972 (The family lived in Arkansas City, Kansas.)

Step-sons:

OLIVER DOUGLAS KERLEY, a/k/a/ CLARK, born 11 February 1966 BILLY RAY ANDREWS, a/k/a/ CLARK, born 23 September 1967

- 2) CARY WADE CLARK, born Arkansas City, Cowley County, Kansas, 7 November 1943; first married 18 May 1968, KAREN KAY JUNKINS, daughter of Tom & Phyllis Junkins, she born 23 May 1948. They had no children. He married second in Arkansas City, Cowley County, Kansas 15 June 1979 BEVERLY (Dinger) NETHING, she born 19 November 1949. Beverly had one son by a previous marriage who lives with "Bev" and Cary:

JOHN THOMAS NETHING, born 18 April 1973

- 3) THRESA RAYLENE CLARK, born in Arkansas City, Cowley County, Kansas, on 19 November 1958. Not married in 1980.

*Family data from Geraldine (Seeley) Gilstrap Blair to Jeanne Hutton Ralston of Liberty, Missouri (1980).*

EMMETT LESLIE<sup>6</sup> BREWER was born near Latham, Butler County, Kansas, 27 November 1893; died 19 January 1974, and was buried there in the Brownlow Cemetery. He married in December 1911, MADELINE SMITH, daughter of William & Alice (Butts) Smith. She was born 8 March 1899. Their children, 7th generation:

1. MYRTLE PAULINE BREWER, born Arkansas City, Cowley County, Kansas, 17 December 1922; married in Augusta, Butler County, Kansas, 10 October 1941, FLOYD D. BEEDLES, son of Harold & Mertie (Stewart) Beedles. He was born in Reece, Kansas on 17 February 1923. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) JUDY BEEDLES, born Eureka, Greenwood County, Kansas, 28 August 1949
  - 2) JANET BEEDLES, born Great Bend, Barton County, Kansas, 16 March 1953
2. MILDRED MAXINE BREWER, born Latham, Butler County, Kansas 12 October 1925; married in Leon, Butler County, Kansas 28 October 1945 ROBERT E. BROADSTOCK, son of Bert and Amanda (Stonemets) Broadstock. He was born Windsor, Weld County, Colorado on 11 December 1920. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) KENNETH BROADSTOCK, born El Dorado, Butler County, Kansas, 12 March 1948
  - 2) SHARI BROADSTOCK, born El Dorado, Butler County, Kansas, 6 May 1950

3. CHERYL LEE BREWER, born in Latham, Butler County, Kansas 6 February 1929; first married RILEY POGUE and had one son, JOHNNIE, who was adopted by her second husband. She married second in Augusta, Bulter County, Kansas, on 23 July 1960, GLENN L. JONES, son of Lester & Dovie (Casey) Jones. He was born in El Dorado, Butler County, Kansas on 9 March 1921. Son, 8th generation:

1) JOHNNIE (born Pogue) JONES, born in El Dorado, Butler County, Kansas on 22 July 1955. Adopted by Glenn L. Jones in 1960.

ALICE JOSEPHINE<sup>6</sup> BREWER was born on a farm near Latham, Butler County, Kansas, 30 January 1896. She married in Arkansas City, Cowley County, Kansas 26 October 1919, FRANK W. SQUIER, son of William and Minnie Squier. He was born on a farm near Beaumont, Butler County, Kansas, 13 July 1898. They later divorced. The children of Frank and Alice (Brewer) Squier, 7th generation:

1. FRED MAE SQUIER, born Arkansas City, Cowley County, Kansas, 8 June 1921. She married in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon 30 March 1946 FREDERICK S. RICHARDSON, son of Frederick & Gertrude (Seibert) Richardson. He was born in Dover, Strafford County, New Hampshire, 3 October 1920. Their children, 8th generation:

1) LINDA MAE RICHARDSON, born Dover, Stafford, New Hampshire 30 September 1949  
2) DOUGLAS SCOTT RICHARDSON, born Dover, Stafford, New Hampshire, 2 March 1954  
3) BRADLEY FREDERICK RICHARDSON, born Dover, Stafford, New Hampshire, on 24 October 1956

2. FRANKIE DONALD SQUIER, born Arkansas City, Cowley County, Kansas, 2 April 1923; died 8 January 1954. He was called "Shortie". He married in Overland Park, Kansas on 1 March 1952, LOIS KIRBY, daughter of Al and Frankie Kirby. She was born on 30 January ?. Their daughter, 8th generation:

1) DONNA JEAN SQUIER, born Wichita, Sedgwick County, Kansas, 21 May 1953; she married at the Mennonite Church in Pretty Prairie, Reno Co., Kansas on 16 August 1975, MYRON GRABER. Their daughter, 9th generation:  
(1) ASHLEY GRABER, born 26 October 1978

*Family data from Alice Brewer Squier to Jeanne Hutton Ralston, Liberty, MO.*

FRED EARL<sup>6</sup> BREWER, the only child of James M. and Josie (Davidson) Ross Brewer, was born in Butler County, Kansas 22 July 1908; died 9 July 1968, and was buried in the Latham Cemetery in Butler County, Kansas. He married in Arkansas City, Cowley County, Kansas, in the home-of his half-sister Myrtle Ivy and her husband Myron Ray Seeley, on 20 December 1927, FERN ELIZABETH SPOHR, daughter of John and Vesta Spohr. She was born 16 December 1910. Their children 7th generation:

1. JAMES EARL BREWER, born 12 August 1928. He married in El Dorado, Butler County, Kansas 26 June 1947 WILDA LORIENE DAVIS, daughter of Fred & Wilda Davis. She was born 19 March 1928. Their children, 8th generation:

1) LINDA KAY BREWER, born 20 October 1948; first married JACK KIM PERISHO son of Jay & Guida Perisho, who died 7 November 1968. Married second GARY DOORNBOS, son of Robert & Margaret Doornbos. He was born 24 May 1942.



1. 1) The children of Linda Kay Brewer & Jack Kim Perisho, 9th generation:
  - (1) KELLY KIM PERISHO, born 27 September 1967
  - (2) KAREN KAY PERISHO, born 26 January 1969

The son of Linda Kay Brewer and Gary Doornbos, 9th generation:

  - (3) ROBERT VIRGIL DOORNBOS, born 28 September 1973
- 2) JAMES EARL BREWER, Jr., born 25 June 1951; he married PATRICIA KATHRYN JOHNSON, daughter of Garland and Eleanor Johnson. She was born 19 September 1952. Their children, 9th generation:
  - (1) JENNY REBECCA BREWER, born 26 July 1972
  - (2) JARROD MATTHEW BREWER, born 10 November 1973
  - (3) JASON PAUL BREWER, born 16 February 1977
  - (4) JEFFREY LEE BREWER, born 21 April 1978
2. HAROLD JOHN BREWER, born 31 May 1931; married in El Dorado, Butler County, Kansas 22 February 1953 RUTH ELIZABETH SEYMOUR, daughter of Carl & Doretta Seymour. She was born 5 December 1928. Their son, 8th generation:
  - 1) HAROLD JOHN BREWER Jr., born 24 May 1954; married PHYLLIS SUE McMILLEN daughter of Fred & Barbara McMillen. She was born 14 October 1958.
3. JACK MADISON BREWER, born 11 June 1934; married in Latham, Butler County, Kansas, 9 June 1957, LEAH LA VONNA ROBINSON, daughter of Lee and LaVonna Robinson. She was born 9 September 1938. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) CINDY SUE BREWER, born 6 March 1959; married RANDALL LEE SCHOOLEY, son of Richard and Marcile Schooley. He was born 13 August 1956. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) TYREL JAY SCHOOLEY, born 19 April 1978
    - (2) LEIGH ANN SCHOOLEY, born 11 June 1980
  - 2) KATHY LEAH BREWER, born 1 February 1961; married DAVID BALLEW
  - 3) JUDY ANN BREWER, born 10 July 1962
  - 4) TAMMY LANE BREWER, born 8 December 1963

*Family data from Mrs. Fern Spohr Brewer to Jeanne Hutton Ralston, Liberty, MO.*

*Data for families of JAMES and MARGARET (Faubion) BREWER collected by Jeanne Hutton Ralston, RR 5, Box 163, Liberty, Missouri 64068; & Marybeth Faubion Rule*

*BREWER FAMILY History by Geraldine Brewer (Seeley) Blair, 406 North A, Arkansas City, Kansas 67005*

*Wilbur Osborne, Box 98, Grant City, Missouri 64456*

*Mrs. Alice Brewer Squier of New Hampshire*

*Mrs. Fern Spohr Brewer of Butler County, Kansas*

*Mr. & Mrs. Earl Hurt, 2540 18th Avenue, Greeley, Colorado 80631*

*Gravestone readings, Brownlow Cemetery, Butler County, Kansas by Jeanne Ralston*

*M. L. Faubion - 1981*

MARY JANE<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of Abraham  
and Nancy (Wall) Faubion

MARY JANE was born near old Newport, Cocke County, Tennessee, 10 July 1828; died at the home of her daughter Sarah (Mrs. Wilburn Brenton) between Beaumont and Latham in Butler County, Kansas, 1 June 1907, and was buried Brownlow Cemetery in Butler County. She married in Buchanan County, Missouri 13 July 1848<sup>e</sup> JOSEPH THORNBREW WRIGHT. He was born in Putnam County, Indiana 20 March 1829; died in Hickory Township, northeast of Latham, Butler County, Kansas, 25 June 1890, and was buried there in Brownlow Cemetery (then called Lindsey Cemetery).

Joseph Thornbrew Wright, a farmer and later a rancher, was seven years old when he came with his parents to Missouri. As a very young man he enlisted in the U.S. Army and served in the Mexican War (1846 - 1848). He returned to Missouri, married Mary Jane, and in 1849 moved the family to Winterset, Madison County, Iowa. In 1855 they moved to Tonganoxie, Leavenworth County, Kansas Territory. According to family legend, during their last years of sojourn here, the Wright family made their home in the frame house built by Chief Tonquen Noxie, who with his little band of Delawares had lived in the area since the 1840s. The house became a tavern on the new stage line before the reservation was sold in 1863 to the federal government.

In 1856 Joe was active as captain of a company of soldiers who took part in the struggle to sustain the free state doctrine in Kansas. As he was afflicted with asthma, he did not enlist in the army during the War between the States, but served in the Home Guard where his life was often in peril so that he had to go into hiding from time to time, leaving his family to fend for themselves. During the years from 1860 - 1869, he frequently hauled freight from Fort Leavenworth to Denver and Salt Lake City, often camping at Kiowa Springs in Colorado where there was plenty of water. Skirmishes with the Indians were not uncommon and his sometimes over-long absences from home caused his family much worry.

in the Spring of 1873, he again moved his family westward, settling in Hickory Township, Butler County, Kansas, where a year later he 'took up' a government claim. Here he established a permanent residence, acquired large property interests; and here he died.

Mary Jane, according to family remembrance, was a 'red-head', a courageous lady who took the hardships of pioneer life without a tear. With her children, she looked after the farm during the war years; took in her widowed sister Catherine and her family; and moved westward with the families of her sisters Margaret Brewer and Hephzibah "Hippy" Hightower without a backward look. After Joseph's death, she lived for a number of years with her daughter Sarah.

The children of Joseph Thornbrew & Mary Jane (Faubion) Wright, 5th generation:

1. BETSY ANN WRIGHT, born Winterset, Madison County, Iowa, 9 May 1849; died there on 26 February 1857
2. ABRAHAM FAUBION WRIGHT, born in Winterset, Madison County, Iowa 22 August 1851; died in Beaumont, Butler County, Kansas, 26 February 1922. married MARY ISABELL VAN ZANDT. Family information follows.
3. CHARLES OLIVER WRIGHT, twin to Polly Emeline, born in Winterset, Madison County, Iowa, 6 February 1854; died 25 October 1854
4. POLLY EMELINE WRIGHT, twin to Charles Oliver, born in Winterset, Madison County, Iowa, 6 February 1854; died 22 February 1935. She married

on 15 July 1880, WILLIAM J. RUDLOFF (Rudlof ?). Children, 6th generation:

- 1) JOSEPH RUDLOFF (Rudlof ?), married STELLA \_\_\_\_\_. 7th generation:  
    (1) ALICE RUDLOFF (2) LEWIS RUDLOFF
- 2) CHESTER RUDLOFF
- 3) CORA RUDLOFF, married MARVIN CARTER. Had several children. One son, 7th generation:  
    (1) MARVIN CARTER, Jr.
- 4) HOMER RUDLOFF, married EVELYN \_\_\_\_\_. They had no children.
- 5) HATTIE RUDLOFF, married GEORGE ROBERTSON. A daughter, 7th generation:  
    (1) CECILE ROBERTSON, married ABE McCOY. Children, 8th generation:  
        i. SANDRA McCOY          ii. NANCY McCOY          iii. DONNA McCOY
5. JOHN WILLIAM WRIGHT, born in Winterset, Madison County, Iowa 25 September 1855; died 3 September 1891, and was buried in Brownlow Cemetery, Butler County, Kansas. Married in June 1883, ANNA BELLE SURBER. No children.
6. FRANCIS MARION WRIGHT, born Tonganoxie, Leavenworth County, Kansas, 1 November (5 ? Nov.) 1857; died 22 February 1941. First married MARY REECHER; married second MARY DIANTHIA BELLMAN. Family information follows.
7. SARAH MARGARET WRIGHT, born Tonganoxie, Leavenworth County, Kansas 4 February 1860; died 19 December 1945. Married WILBURN H. BRENTON. Family information follows.
8. MARY JANE WRIGHT, born Tonganoxie, Leavenworth County, Kansas, 2 December 1861; died 29 February 1928. Married JOHN MONTGOMERY VANCE. Family information follows.
9. NANCY FRANCES WRIGHT, born Tonganoxie, Leavenworth County, Kansas 15 January 1864; died 17 July 1940. Married CLEMENT V. HARING. Family information follows.
10. JOSEPH THORNBREW WRIGHT, Jr., born Tonganoxie, Leavenworth County, Kansas 5 November 1866; died 14 July 1923, and buried Brownlow Cemetery, Butler County, Kansas. Never married.
11. SAMUEL STEWART WRIGHT, born in Tonganoxie, Leavenworth County, Kansas on 15 June 1869; died 20 (10 ?) April 1925. Married NARCISSA SMITH. Family information follows.

ABRAHAM FAUBION<sup>5</sup> WRIGHT - son of Joseph T.  
and Mary Jane (Faubion) Wright

*Esther Wright Kelly (1962)  
And Pat McCoy Wehry (1979)*

ABRAHAM was born in Winterset, Madison County, Iowa\* 22 August 1851; he died in Beaumont, Butler County, Kansas 26 February 1922, and buried in Brownlow Cemetery in Butler County. He married at Evening Shade, Sharp County, Arkansas on 2 February 1881 MARY ISABELL VAN ZANDT. She was born Mt. Vernon, Posey County, Indiana, 30 December 1862; died in Beaumont, Butler County, Kansas, 22 January 1933, and was buried in Brownlow Cemetery in Butler County.

*\* Some family historians record ABRAHAM's birth in Buchanan County, Missouri. His father's obituary states that he moved to Madison County, Iowa in 1849; and other family histories record the birth of the older children in Iowa.*

Children of Abraham Faubion & Mary Isabell (Van Zahdt) Wright, 6th generation:

1. SADIE ANN MIGHT, born 3 November 1881; died 21 December 1910, and buried Brownlow Cemetery, Butler County, Kansas. She married in October 1900, SAMUEL D. WESTFALL, he born 24 August 1878; died 24 April 1936. (They had five children, according to Blanche Bellew, daughter of Sarah Wright Benton, three sons died as infants.) Children, 7th generation:

- 1) MARY JANE WESTFALL, born 27 August 1901; married PRICE A. FOUTS who was born 22 November 1898; died 1 March 1977. Children, 8th generation:

- (1) JEWEL EVERETT FOUTS, born 30 April 1920; married 16 December 1947, DORIS RICKERSON, she born 17 July 1928. Children, 9th generation:

- i. JAMES EVERETT FOUTS, born 21 June 1953; married 16 June 1979, SHERRI HAWKINS, she born 21 March 1961. Divorced. ii. DAVID CRAIG FOUTS, born 7 October 1955; married 25 May 1974, LORI LESLIE, she born 23 August 1956 iii. KELLY LYNN FOUTS, born 28 October 1962

- (2) FOREST MERLE FOUTS, born 3 June 1922; married 11 May 1944, GLORIA BROWNING, she born 22 October 1923. Children, 9th generation:

- i. ANDREA LEE FOUTS, born 5 February 1951. Married & divorced. ii. MELODIE ANNETTE FOUTS, born 24 June 1953. Married in January 1980, name unknown.

- \* (3) RUTH NADINE WESTFALL

\*Mary's half-sister, raised by Mary and Price Fouts.

She was born 14 March 1924; married WAYNE BENJAMIN who was born on 5 July, year unknown. Their children:

DUANE BENJAMIN, born 27 August 1953

DeANN RENE BENJAMIN, born 2 September 1955; she married NEIL

GUTHRIE on 3 January 1976. He was born 5 November 1953.

- 2) GOLDIE MAY WESTFALL, born Beaumont, Butler County, Kansas, 6 September 1903; married in El Dorado, Butler County, Kansas, 22 September 1920, LESTER RUSSEL RAUCH. He was born 1 February 1900. Children, 8th generation:

- (1) RUSSEL WAYNE RAUCH, born Beaumont, Butler County, Kansas, 23 June 1921; married in Dunsmuir, Siskiyou County, California 30 April 1944 MARY LEE BENDER, she born 25 August 1925. Married second 3 November 1951, DOROTHY LAURINE GOODMAN, she born 23 March 1931; died on 5 August 1976. Children of first marriage, 9th generation:

- i. RUSSEL WAYNE RAUCH Jr., born 26 October 1945; married 25 August 1973, JUDITH ROSE MARIE RUDDY. Chn, 10th generation:

- i) RUSSEL WAYNE RAUCH III, born 20 August 197\_

- ii) CHRISTINA ERIN RAUCH, born 18 March 1979

- ii. LAURA TERESA RAUCH, born 14 November 1949; married 7 May 1977 WILLIAM BROWNELL SEABURY III. Son, 10th generation:

- i) BENJAMIN OAKES SEABURY, born 7 October 1978 Step-daughter:

LINDA SUE NELSON, born 27 September 1948; married 14 November 1964,

JIM BAKER. Their son:

JIMMIE RUSSEL BAKER, born 14 January 1966

- (2) RETHA MAE RAUCH, born Beaumont, Butler County, Kansas, 30 March 1925; married in Howard, Elk County, Kansas, 14 June 1941, JODA WILLIAM COLLINS. He was born 20 August 1921; died 18 March 1974.

1. 2) (2) Children of JODA WILLIAM & RETHA MAE (Rauch) COLLINS, 9th generation:
  - i. JOHN RUSSEL COLLINS, born 24 February 1942; married 23 June 1961, RUBY LORRAIN HOPKINS, she born 3 November 1941. Their children, 10th generation:
    - i) JEFFREY RUSSEL COLLINS, born 18 April 1962
    - ii) JERALD DEE COLLINS, born 7 June 1966
    - iii) REBECCA MAE COLLINS, born 10 August 1969
  - ii. JODA LEE COLLINS, born 3 May 1949; he married 29 March 1974, LAURA CARMELA WILLIS, she born 18 November 1950. Daughter, 10th generation:
    - i) KAREN DENISE COLLINS, born 5 July 1976 Step-daughter:  
CHRISTINA MARIE WILLIS, born 11 January 1971
  - iii. RANDY RAY COLLINS, born 21 April 1950; married 11 January 1969  
JEAN TERESA LAGAS, she born 27 February 1951. Daughter, 10th generation:
    - i) CHRISTINA LYNN COLLINS, born 14 August 1970
- (3) DALE JACKSON RAUCH, born Melrose, Curry County, New Mexico, 26 November 1930; married in Jackson Heights, New York 29 January 1955 DOROTHY TERESA CRONIN, she born 24 May 1928. Their children, 10th generation:
  - i. LAURA MARGARET RAUCH born 24 April 1963
  - ii. ALANA CATHERINE RAUCH born 16 December 1966
- 3) LeROY WRIGHT WESTFALL, born 30 October 1904; died 30 December 1904
- 4) EVERETT JESSE WESTFALL, born 12 November 1905; died 4 July 1906
- 5) SAMUEL OTTO WESTFALL, born 22 June 1910; died 10 February 1911
2. Son, born 22 January 1883; died 13 March 1883
3. CLARENCE DEMPSEY WRIGHT, born 7 January 1884; married in Howard, Elk County Kansas, 14 June 1913, MABEL AMELIA NANCE, she born 31 March 1888; died on 5 May 1943. CLARENCE DEMPSEY died 25 August 1964, and was buried Piedmont, Greenwood County, Kansas. Their daughter, 7th generation:
  - 1) VANITA MARY WRIGHT, born 7 June 1916; married at El Dorado, Butler Co., Kansas 11 July 1936 HARRY EDWARD JONES, he born 23 September 1907; died 15 May 1966. Their son, 8th generation: (1) DENNIS ALLEN JONES, born Butler County, Kansas 15 April 1940; married at Twin Falls, Idaho, 21 May 1961, VERNA MAE MILLER, she born 26 December 1943. Their children, 9th generation:
    - i. CAROLINE ANN JONES born 25 February 1964
    - ii. TERRY LEE JONES born 13 July 1967
    - iii. STEVE EDWARD JONES born 1 September 1970
    - iv. STAN HOWARD JONES born 9 July 1972
    - v. BEN WAYNE JONES born 19 February 1977
4. LORA EMELINE WRIGHT, born 17 November 1885; died 3 January 1970. married 7 November 1909, CHARLES HOBKIRK, he born 5 June 1879; died 23 December 1954. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) RAY WRIGHT HOBKIRK, born 13 July 1910. Never married.

4. 2) LOIS FAYE HOBKIRK, born 4 December 1913; married ALFORD CLARK. (div.)  
 Their children, 8th generation:
- (1) VERLA ROGENE CLARK, born 20 September 1937; died 7 April 1971. She married NORMAN MAGGARD. Children, 9th generation:
    - i. LARRY JOE MAGGARD, born 15 December 1961
    - ii. REX ALLEN MAGGARD, born 2 January 1965
  - (2) ELDON IRL CLARK, born 22 March 1941; married MARYLIN MATLOCK. 9th generation children:
    - i. LESLIE EARL CLARK, born 31 August 1963
    - ii. TAMMY LOUISE CLARK, born 13 May 1965
    - iii. ELDON ALLEN CLARK, born 27 February 1973
  - (3) ALVIN ALFORD CLARK, born 1 June 1943; married on 6 November 1965 to LINDA JANE CARLISLE. Their children, 9th generation:
    - i. LISA ANN CLARK, born in October 1967
    - ii. MELINDA SUE CLARK
  - (4) LORELLA FAYE CLARK, born 8 August 1946; married Mr. Gill. Divorced. Married second her sister's widower, NORMAN MAGGARD. Son, 9th gen:
    - i. FRANKLIN DEAN GILL, born 4 October 1970
  - (5) TREVA ROGENE CLARK, 2 August 1948; married MAX BALLINGER. Their children, 9th generation:
    - i. ALFORD THOMAS BALLINGER, born 9 November 1969; died.
    - ii. REBECCA ARLENE BALLINGER, born 9 November 1970
    - iii. ALAN WAYNE BALLINGER, born 5 May 1973
  - (6) LYLE EUGENE CLARK, born 22 April 1951; married MARSHA RALSTON
- 3) ARLENE LILLIAN HOBKIRK, born 30 October 1915; died 20 June 1930
- 4) ORVAL JAMES HOBKIRK, born 7 May 1917; never married
- 5) PHILLIP ABRAHAM HOBKIRK, born 8 January 1919; he married in Wellington, Sumner County, Kansas, 17 June 1939, MAZIE ADES, she born 14 May 1920. Children of Phillip Abraham & Mazie (Ades) Hobkirk, 8th generation:
- (1) PHILLIP ELLIS HOBKIRK, born 2 September 1940; first married 10 May 1962, ILA VIRGINIA DOOLEY, she born 5 July 1943. He married second LINDA LIGGETT. Children of first marriage, 9th generation:
    - i. RICHARD DEAN HOBKIRK, born 3 March 1964
    - ii. RUBY ANN HOBKIRK, born 16 February 1966
    - iii. LORA RUTH HOBKIRK, born 8 May 1970
- Step-Children:
- Cheri Lynn Liggett, born 13 September 1970
  - James Wesley Liggett, born 17 March 1972
- (2) RICHARD LEE HOBKIRK, born 3 February 1945; married 30 December 1967 JUDITH DENISE MILLER. Their children, 9th generation:
    - i. JILL SUSANN HOBKIRK, born 11 September 1969
    - ii. DAVID ALLEN HOBKIRK, born 26 January 1971
    - iii. DARREN LEE HOBKIRK, born 11 April 1973
    - iv. DUSTIN CHARLES HOBKIRK born 8 March 1975

5. ESTHER JANE WRIGHT, born 11 October 1888; died 11 July 1889, and buried at Brownlow Cemetery, Butler County, Kansas.
6. WILLIAM FAUBION WRIGHT, born 22 February 1890; died 11 May 1958, and buried at El Dorado, Butler County, Kansas. He first married 18 June 1913, JESSIE H. EDGAR; married second 3 January 1921, ESSIE EASTIN WORRELL, she born 2 June 1900. Daughter of first marriage, 7th generation:
  - 1) MILDRED EVELYN WRIGHT, born 3 August 1914; married Mr. SHEPARD. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) BERNARD GLENN SHEPARD, born 15 August 1937; married Miss COOPER.
    - (2) CONNIE LEE SHEPARD, born 23 April 1940

Children of second marriage, 7th generation:

- 2) CECIL CHARLES WRIGHT, born 13 December 1921; married in Burns, Marion County, Kansas, 22 April 1942, RUTH MAREA PARSONS, she born 19 September 1922. Their children, 8th generation:
  - (1) GUY WILLIAM WRIGHT, born 7 December 1946; married in Burns, Marion County, Kansas 19 July 1969 BARBARA BEAL, she born 6 January 1952. Their children, 9th generation: (divorced)
    - i. JACI MARIE WRIGHT, born 22 December 1969
    - ii. GUY WILLIAM WRIGHT Jr., born 13 May 1971
    - iii. ERIC BRIAN WRIGHT, born 4 September 1973.
  - (2) CECILIA RUTH WRIGHT, born 3 November 1949; first married in Burns, Marion County, Kansas 23 February 1969 KENNETH E. COOK. Divorced. Second married 26 April 1975, DENNIS ANDREW GIBERSON. Children, 9th generation:
    - i. ANNETTE LYNN COOK, born 4 February 1970; died 18 July 1974
    - ii. ANDREW SCOTT GIBERSON, born 14 September 1976
- 3) ESTHER ELLA WRIGHT, born 25 December 1923; married in Wichita, Sedgwick County, Kansas. 25 August 1942, JOHN WARREN "J. W." KELLY, he born on 20 November 1921. Their daughter, 8th generation:
  - (1) JAYNE ANN KELLY, born 11 February 1945; died 1 November 1947, and buried El Dorado, Kansas
- 4) GARLAND GERALD WRIGHT, born 13 October 1926; married on 7 October 1944 VERA LEE McWITHEY, she born 16 June 1927. Divorced 1958. Married second in Winfield, Cowley County, Kansas, 6 September 1959, MARTHA BARNHOUSE. Children of first marriage, 8th generation:
  - (1) JUDITH JEANNETTE WRIGHT, born 16 August 1945; married in El Dorado, Butler County, Kansas 8 June 1960 DAVID KAUFMAN. Divorced. Their children, 9th generation:
    - i. KANDY KAYE KAUFMAN, born 1 October 1961; married Mr. SIMMS. Their son, 10th generation:
      - i) JOSHUA DANIEL SIMMS, born 17 November 1978

6. 4) (1)ii. KIMMERLY GAYE KAUFMAN, born 25 February 1963  
 iii. KELLY SUE KAUFMAN           born 2 May 1964  
 iv. KAMI RAYE KAUFMAN           born 11 April 1965
- (2) SALLY SUE WRIGHT, born 1 November 1950; married 9 September 1969, RICKEY BELL. Divorced. Their children, 9th generation:  
 i. MICHAEL PHILLIP BELL,       born 25 October 1971  
 ii. RONI GLENETTE BELL       born 8 March 1973  
 iii. BONNI LYNN BELL       born 16 July 1975
- (3) LYNDA LOUISE WRIGHT, born 30 July 1953; married CHARLES SMITH. Divorced. Their daughter, 9th generation:  
 i. RACHEL RENE SMITH,       born 7 July 1971
7. MARGARETT ELLA WRIGHT, called "Ella", born 22 September 1891; died 28 October 1942, and was buried at El Dorado, Butler County, Kansas. Married 22 December 1912, HERBERT H. FILLMORE. Their children, 7th generation:
- 1) DAVID ABRAHAM FILLMORE, born Butler County, Kansas 2 December 1913; died in May or June 1978, and buried Covina, California. Married in Chicago, Cook County, Illinois, 9 June 1943, RUTH MARJORIE CIESLA. Children, 8th generation:  
 (1) DAVID ABRAHAM FILLMORE Jr., born 21 April 1944; married I February 1969, KATHLEEN ANNE MAIRET, she born 1 September 1946.  
 (2) BETH ELLEN FILLMORE, born 3 November 1946; married 5 February 1966 DOMINIC JOSEPH TARANTO III, he born 20 October 1944. The children, 9th generation:  
 i. DOMINIC DAVID TARANTO       born 29 October 1968  
 ii. GINA CHRISTINE TARANTO   born 24 January 1972  
 (3) MICHAEL ALLEN FILLMORE, born 3 November 1946
- 2) INEZ MARIE FILLMORE, born 12 November 1914; died 31 May 1964 and buried in El Dorado, Butler County, Kansas. She first married 6 August 1930 FRANCIS AMEL TAYLOR, he born 13 May 1909. Divorced. Married second in Chicago, Cook County, Illinois, 29 May 1948, RICHARD H. WELTER. The daughter of first marriage, 8th generation:  
 (1) JACKIE LOU ELLEN TAYLOR, born 24 November 1931; she first married RAYMOND PAUL BRUHUKE, he born 15 August 1928. She married second, on 16 November 1963, DOMINIC INGO. Her children, 9th generation:  
 i. RAYMOND PAUL BRUHUKE Jr., born 4 April 1950. Married, name unknown. Children, 10th generation:  
 i) SARAH BRUHUKE  
 ii) DILLON BRUHUKE  
 ii. ELLEN MARIE BRUHUKE, born 17 May 1952  
 iii. BRUCE WAYNE BRUHUKE, born 29 May 1954; married on 30 May 1972 CAROL SUDBECK. BRUCE WAYNE died 27 April 1979. Their son, 10th generation:  
 i) BRUCE WAYNE BRUHUKE Jr., born in January 1974  
 iv. MARY ANN BRUHUKE, born 3 August 1955. She married (name unknown) and had two children, 10th generation:  
 i) VIRGINIA  
 ii) MARCELLO  
 v. WAYDE TAYLOR BRUHUKE, born 13 August 1959  
 vi. TIMOTHY DEAN INGO, twin to Terry Dominic, born 2 May 1965  
 vii. TERRY DOMINIC INGO, twin to Timothy Dean, born 2 May 1965  
 viii. DOMINIC BERNARD INGO, born 6 March 1967



8. JAMES EDGAR WRIGHT, born Beaumont, Butler County, Kansas 7 November 1893; died in Newton, Harvey County, Kansas, 30 August 1942, and was buried in Sunset Lawns Cemetery, El Dorado, Butler County, Kansas. He married in Norman, Cleveland County, Oklahoma 3 February 1913, HAZEL BEATRICE BAKER. She was born Hardtner, Barber County, Kansas on 25 December 1896; died in Halstead, Harvey County, Kansas, 6 January 1943, and was buried in Sunset Lawns Cemetery, El Dorado, Butler County, Kansas. Their children, 7th generation:
- 1) ALFRED RUSSELL WRIGHT, born Beaumont, Butler County, Kansas, 1 January 1914; died in Kingman, Kingman County, Kansas, 26 January 1973, and was buried in Sunset Lawns Cemetery, El Dorado, Butler County, Kansas. He married in Howard, Elk County, Kansas 1 April 1933, VIRDINE MARGUERITE CRUTHIRD, she born 9 July 1914. Their children, 8th generation:
- (1) JANICE MARIE WRIGHT, born Leon, Butler County, Kansas 5 April 1934; married in El Dorado, Butler County, Kansas 26 January 1951 HERSCHEL HUDSON McCOY, he born 2 September 1930. Children, 9th generation:
- i. PATRICIA MARIE McCOY, born in El Dorado, on 31 December 1953; married in El Dorado 27 October 1973 BILLY LEE WEHRY, he born 8 May 1949. Their children, 10th generation:
- i) BRENDA SUE WEHRY, born in El Dorado, 15 August 1974 ii) BRIAN LEE WEHRY, born in El Dorado, 21 January 1976 ii. JAMES STEVEN McCOY, born in El Dorado 22 March 1956; married in Hutchinson, Reno County, Kansas 26 August 1978 SANDRA LYNNE BRACKETT, she born 16 February 1958. Divorced Emporia, Lyon County, Kansas 1 July 1980. He married second in Tulsa, Tulsa County, Oklahoma, 17 July 1981, CAROL JEAN HANSON KNIGHT, she born 17 June 1958.
- iii. DAVID RICHARD McCOY, born in El Dorado 31 December 1957; married in El Dorado 4 March 1977 TERESA DIANE DeWEESE, she born 16 December 1957. Their children, 10th generation:
- i) SARA MARGARET McCOY born El Dorado 13 June 1977  
ii) SAMUEL DAVID ALLEN McCOY born El Dorado 26 July 1978  
iii) STACY MARIE McCOY born El Dorado 18 November 1980
- iv. NANCY ANN McCOY, born in El Dorado, 29 December 1958  
v. MARCIA LYNN McCOY, born in El Dorado, 18 July 1960  
vi. JULIE KAY McCOY, born in Emporia, 25 May 1963
- (2) ALFREDA VIRDINE WRIGHT, born Leon, Butler County, Kansas 12 November 1935; married in El Dorado, Butler County, Kansas on 22 August 1954, DEAN EUGENE SEEBER, he born 24 January 1934. Their children, 9th generation:
- i. GLEN ELDON SEEBER, born Wichita, Sedgwick County, Kansas 19 August 1955; married in El Dorado, Butler County, Kansas 3 January 1976, PATRICIA GAIL CULLISON, she born on 16 March 1955.
- ii. ANNA MARIE SEEBER, born in Ardmore, Carter County, Oklahoma, 17 May 1957
- iii. MICHAEL DEAN SEEBER, born Tripoli, Libya, Africa 13 June 1961
- iv. JENNIFER SUZANNE SEEBER, born El Dorado, Butler County, Kansas 25 April 1963; died thereon 16 August 1965, and buried Sunset Lawns Cemetery in El Dorado.
- v. AMY DIANE SEEBER, born El Dorado, Butler County, Kansas 4 February 1967
- vi. RONALD CHRISTOPHER SEEBER, born El Dorado, 5 November 1968

8. 1) (3) ALFRED RUSSELL WRIGHT Jr., born El Dorado, Butler County, Kansas, 5 February 1942; married in Severy, Greenwood County, Kansas 18 December 1962, CAROL LEE PETERSON, she born 18 June 1944. Children, 9th generation:
- i. BRADLEY DEAN WRIGHT, born Oakland, Alameda County, California 4 August 1963
  - ii. CHERIE RENEE WRIGHT, born Oakland, California 11 may 1965 iii. DANIEL RAY WRIGHT, born Yokasuka, Japan, 5 August 1966
- 2) ALWILDA "Wilda" JUANITA WRIGHT, born Beaumont, Butler County, Kansas, 21 May 1918. She first married in San Diego, San Diego County, California 1 February 1936 HERBERT ALBERT HOLTHUS. He was born 11 September 1912; died 2 August 1957. She married second in Clear Lake, Sherburne County, Minnesota 11 August 1959, HUBERT FRANCIS CARLIN. He was born 22 May 1918; died 18 June 1968. Children of first marriage, 8th generation:
- (1) ALFRED JAMES HOLTHUS, born San Diego, San Diego County, California 11 October 1936; married at Cardiff-by-the-Sea, San Diego County, California 12 February 1960 KAREN McCOURT, she born 23 August 1942. Divorced in 1971. Married second in Las Vegas, Clark County, Nevada, 30 April 1971, BONNIE SWIM, she born 8 June 1942.  
Son of first marriage, 9th generation:
    - i. JAMES ROBERT HOLTHUS, born La Jolla, San Diego County, California, 9 July 1968  
Son of second marriage, 9th generation:
      - ii. JEFFREY ALLEN HOLTHUS, born Escondido, San Diego County, California, 18 April 1972
  - (2) LURLINE LOUISE HOLTHUS, born San Diego, San Diego County, California 23 June 1943; died there 2 August 1943, and buried in Sunset Lawns Cemetery in El Dorado, Kansas
  - (3) KATRINA LYNN HOLTHUS, born at Camp Pendleton, Oceanside, San Diego County, California, 13 December 1949; married at Clear Lake, Sherburne County, Minnesota, 19 September 1970, WILLIAM J. SCHULTE, he born 3 November 1948. Divorced in 1980.
9. EIMER FRANKLIN WRIGHT, born 20 July 1897; died 25 July 1936, and was buried in Brownlow Cemetery, Butler County, Kansas. He married GRACE ASMUSSEN, she born 1 October 1895. Their children, 7th generation:
- 1) ROY JOHN WRIGHT, born 3 March 1917; died 5 August 1974. Married 22 October 1938, MABEL MAURINE READ, she born 15 September 1917. Their daughter, 8th generation:
    - (1) GRACE ANN WRIGHT, born 26 October 1946; married LEWIS HALBADIER. Their children, 9th generation:
      - i. TERRI LYNN HALBADIER born 31 December 1963
      - ii. TRACI ANN HALBADIER born 12 April 1966
  - 2) FREDRICK ABRAHAM WRIGHT, born 13 October 1919; he married MARY ETHEL WALRAVEN, she born 20 February 1925. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) FREDRICK ABRAHAM "Ricky" WRIGHT Jr., born 11 January 1944; married on 19 August 1964, VICTORIA\_\_\_\_\_ she born 10 July 1944. Their children, 9th generation:
      - i. CLIFFORD DALE WRIGHT born 6 January 1969
      - ii. TERRA LYNN WRIGHT born 5 March 1971

9. 2) (2) CHARLES ELMER WRIGHT, born 5 April 1946; He married REBECCA HALL Their children, 9th generation:
- i. HEATH WRIGHT
  - ii. WENDI ANETTE WRIGHT
- 3) EIMER LEONARD WRIGHT, born 23 October 1921; married BILLIE FLOYD, she born 11 February 1920. Their children, 8th generation:
- (1) LINDA GRACE WRIGHT, born 18 January 1946; married 15 May 1964 JOHN B. BROWN. Their children, 9th generation:
    - i. LINDA JENISE BROWN born 19 July 1965
    - ii. TERRI GAYE BROWN born 11 September 1966
  - (2) EIMER LEONARD WRIGHT Jr., born 9 August 1950; he married in 1969, LINDA DORRIS. Their son, 9th generation:
    - i. CHARLIE WRIGHT, born in August 1969
  - (3) LISA DIANNE WRIGHT, born 28 December 1957; married 16 January 1975 BLANE PRICE, he born in September 1956. Children, 9th generation:
    - i. JENNIFER MARIE PRICE born 1 April 1976
    - ii. JACLYN MICHELLE PRICE born 25 May 1978
  - (4) VANESSA GAYE WRIGHT, born 24 December 1960; married in 1977, ROBBY PIPER, he born on 19 April . Their daughter, 9th generation:
    - i. ROBIN GAIL PIPER born 9 August 1978
10. FAYE REMOTA WRIGHT, born 17 June 1901; died 22 December 1904, and buried in Brownlow Cemetery, Butler County, Kansas
11. Daughter, born and died, 24 February 1904

FRANCIS MARION<sup>5</sup> WRIGHT - Son of Joseph T.  
and Mary Jane (Faubion) Wright

FRANCIS MARION was born 5 (1?) November 1857; died 22 February 1941. He first married 22 October 1882, MARY JANE REECHER, she born in 1865; died in 1900. He married second MARY DIANTHIA (Ogden ?) BELLMAN.

Children of Francis Marion & Mary Jane (Reecher) Wright, 6th generation:

- 1. CLARA ALICE WRIGHT, born 1884; died 1904. Buried Brownlow Cemetery
- 2. \*MARTIN HARRISON WRIGHT, born 1886; died 1949, buried Brownlow Cemetery, Butler County, Kansas. Married FANNIE HOGAN. Children, 7th gen:
  - 1) ARTHUR LLOYD WRIGHT, married DOROTHY
  - 2) FRED MARTIN WRIGHT, married VELMA WATSON
  - 3) EDITH JUQUETA WRIGHT, died 1960; married H. K. CRABTREE
  - 4) EVERETT WRIGHT, married GLADYS THOMPSON. Son, 8th generation:
    - (1) ROBERT WRIGHT
- 3. NELLIE EMALINE WRIGHT, born 18 September 1888. She married JOHN ROLLINGS. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) FRANCES ROLLINGS, married LORVILLE McINTYRE
  - 2) MILDRED ROLLINGS, married CLARENCE GRAY
  - 3) GRACE IRENE ROLLINGS, married Mr. STORY
  - 4) MYRTLE ROLLINGS, married Mr. Essex
  - 5) KATIE ROLLINGS, married VICTOR CRABTREE
  - 6) ETHEL ROLLINGS, married DEAN PACKARD
  - 7) PEARL ROLLINGS, married CLARENCE BROWN
  - 8) FREDDIE ROLLINGS, died in infancy

4. KATIE BLANCH WRIGHT, married HAROLD PUREE HARVEY. Chn, 7th generation:
  - 1) HORTENSE ELIZABETH HARVEY, married DICK McGEEHEE
  - 2) ANNA FREDDA HARVEY, married Mr. BUZZARD
  - 3) JOE MARTIN HARVEY, married SYLVIA SQUIRE
  - 4) CARL MILTON HARVEY, married TREVA KING

Children of Francis Marion & Mary Bellman Wright, 6th generation:

5. MARY RUTH WRIGHT, died in infancy
6. SAMUEL CHARLES WRIGHT, born 13 January 1904; died 15 December 1936, buried Brownlow Cemetery, Butler County, Kansas. Married ORA KING. Children, 7th generation:
  - 1) LOIS WRIGHT, married TOM STARKEY
  - 2) DOLORES WRIGHT, married KENNETH METZ
  - 3) SAMUEL CHARLES WRIGHT, married MARY ALICE TAYLOR
7. MARION GARLAND WRIGHT, born 29 July 1906; married EMILY FEAR; second married on 5 June 1955, HATTIE MAY STROSNIDER. Children of first marriage, 7th generation:
  - 1) MARJORIE ANN WRIGHT, born 1928; married GENE MCMILLAN
  - 2) DEAN DALE WRIGHT, born 1931; married BETTY \_\_\_\_\_. Children of second marriage, 7th generation:
  - 3) JOSEPH MARION WRIGHT, born 30 January 1956 4) MARGARET MARY WRIGHT, born 23 July 1958 5) AARON BERT WRIGHT, born 20 August 1961
8. JOHN RUSSELL WRIGHT, born 7 June 1910. He first married LELA FEAR; second married FAYE JOHNSON; married third REBA SPRINGER. Daughter of John Russell and Lela (Fear) Wright, 7th generation:
  - 1) WILMA ANN WRIGHT, married Mr. CAMREN

SARAH MARGARET<sup>5</sup> WRIGHT - Daughter of Joseph T. and Mary Jane (Faubion) Wright

*Blanche (Brenton) Bellew*

SARAH was born in Tonganoxie, Leavenworth County, Kansas, 4 February 1860; died 19 December 1945. She married 11 November 1886, WILBURN H. BRENTON, he born in 1857 and died in 1944. Their children, 6th generation:

1. MARY BRENTON, born 2 August 1888; died 17 March 1918. Married WILLIAM H. "Pete" SHAFFER. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) OPAL MAE SHAFFER, died at the age of 9 months
  - 2) LOLA BLANCHE SHAFFER, married GLEN WILCOX. Their son, 8th generation:
    - (1) GARY WILCOX, married and had three children, 9th generation:
      - i. TROY WILCOX
      - ii. TRISHA WILCOX
      - iii. infant son, dec'd
    - 3) Son, died an infant
2. ETHEL BRENTON, born 13 September 1891; died 17 August 1895, and buried in Brownlow Cemetery, Butler County, Kansas
3. HARRY BRENTON, died 27 April 1965; married JULIA GREENVILLE. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) EVELYN BRENTON, married DAN GARNER. Children, 8th generation:
    - (1) JIM GARNER, married ROSY Children, 9th generation:
      - i. ANGELA GARNER
      - ii. JENNIFER GARNER
    - (2) GALE GARNER
    - (3) MERLE GARNER

3. 2) IVAN BRENTON, married ROSALEE PEMBERTON. Children, 8th generation:
  - (1) JOE BRENTON, married KATHY . Children, 9th generation:
    - i. JASON BRENTON      ii. ARAMIS BRENTON      iii. "baby girl"
  - (2) CHRISTINE BRENTON, married DARYL LOVETT
  - (3) JAY BRENTON
  
4. BLANCHE BRENTON, born in 1895; first married GEORGE NAUGLE, he born 4 July 1890; died 16 April 1921. Married second in 1928, BILL BELLEW; separated in 1945. Son of Blanche and George Naugle, 7th generation:
  - 1) GEORGE NAUGLE II, married first in 1939, RUBY YOUNG who died in 1942. He married second in 1945, RUTH ANNA YOUNG. Children, 8th generation:
    - (1) KATHRYN NAUGLE, born in 1948; married SCOTT LIGGETT. Their children, 9th generation:
      - i. SUSANNE LIGGETT, born February 1967
      - ii. LEANN LIGGETT, born in October 1969
      - iii. JENNIFER LIGGETT
    - (2) MARVIN NAUGLE, born in March 1952; married CINDY McGAVRAN
    - (3) KAREN NAUGLE, born in January 1962

Sons of Blanche and Bill Bellew, 7th generation:

- 2) WILBUR BELLEW, born 1 April 1929; married DOROTHY DETWILER. Children, 8th generation:
  - (1) MIKE BELLEW, born in August 1952
  - (2) BRAD BELLEW, born in January 1955
  - (3) SCOTT BELLEW, born in April 1958
  
- 3) DARRELL BELLEW, born 19 April 1933; first married MARY PICKETT. Divorced. He married second JANET COFFMAN. Daughter of first marriage, 8th generation:
  - (1) MICHELLE JEAN BELLEW, born in July 1955; married DAN STEINERT. Children, 9th generation:
    - i. BRIAN LEE STEINERT      ii. BRENDA JEAN STEINERT
  - Son of second marriage, 8th generation
  - (2) MARK BELLEW
  
- 4) GLENN BELLEW, born 16 June 1935; married LINDA BENTON. Daughter, 8th generation:
  - (1) ROBYN RENAE BELLEW
  
5. JENNIE "Midge" BRENTON, born Beaumont, Butler County, Kansas, 3 September 1898; died 22 November 1980, and buried Eureka, Greenwood County, Kansas. She married TOM FOUTS who died 18 September 1971. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) EARNEST LEE FOUTS, married RUTH TATUM. Children, 8th generation:
    - (1) MARILYN KAYE FOUTS, married STEVE SAUNDERS. Daughter, 9th generation:
      - i. COLETTE SAUNDERS
    - (2) JANICE DARLENE FOUTS, married GREGORY WARREN CHAMPLIN
  
  - 2) WILLARD FOUTS. Unmarried in 1980.
  
  - 3) ETHEL FOUTS, married NEIL SOUDERS (Sauder Children, 8th
    - (1) BRAD SOUDERS/Sauder
    - (2) TRENT SOUDERS/Sauder

MARY JANE<sup>5</sup> WRIGHT - Daughter of Joseph T.  
and Mary Jane (Faubion) Wright

MARY JANE was born in Tonganoxie, Leavenworth County, Kansas, 2 December 1861; died 29 February 1928. She married 19 March 1883 (1885?) JOHN MONTGOMERY VANCE. This family later moved to Skedee, Oklahoma. Their children, 6th generation:

1. ROY LEE VANCE, married ROSE \_\_\_\_\_. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) HELEN VANCE
  - 2) JOHN LEE VANCE, born 16 August 1916
2. JOSEPH WILLIAM VANCE, born 26 February 1888; died 15 January 1965. He married DORA \_\_\_\_\_. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) IRA EUGENE VANCE, born 30 December 1914; married 26 July 1936, MILDRED HOOBER. Their son, 8th generation:
    - (1) DOYLE EUGENE VANCE, born 2 February 1941
  - 2) PAUL DAVID VANCE, born 26 May 1918
  - 3) IRENE VANCE, married 29 September 1934, LYNN FRYOR. Their daughter, 8th generation:
    - (1) VELDA LYNN FRYOR, born 29 March 1938; married and had a daughter, 9th generation:
      - i. VICKI LYNN \_\_\_\_\_
  - 4) PAULINE ROSE VANCE, born 10 January 1923; married on 14 March 1943 RAY BOYD REESE. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) RITA RAE REESE, born 2 January 1944; married and had two children, 9th generation:
      - i. DUANE \_\_\_\_\_ born 1960
      - ii. DAVID JON \_\_\_\_\_ born 1965
    - (2) RICHARD JOE REESE, born 4 January 1949
3. ALTA KETURAH (?) VANCE, born 7 May 1892; married ROY FARRIS. Children, 7th generation:
  - 1) MARIE JANE FARRIS, born 26 December 1917; married ERNEST CARLILE. 8th generation children:
    - (1) JERRY CARLILE
    - (2) MARY BETH CARLILE
    - (3) JOHN CLIFFORD CARLILE
  - 2) JOHN ROY FARRIS, born 22 November 1929
4. IRL (Earl) ORVILLE VANCE, married and had four children, 7th generation:
  - 1) ORVIL DENNIS VANCE
  - 2) DICK VANCE
  - 3) BETTY JEAN VANCE
  - 4) ZEIMA RUSS VANCE

NANCY FRANCES<sup>5</sup> WRIGHT, Daughter of Joseph T.  
and Mary Jane (Faubion) Wright

NANCY FRANCES, called "Aunt Nance", was born in Tonganoxie, Leavenworth County, Kansas, 15 January 1864; died 17 July 1940. She married 15 (16?) March 1885, CLEMENT V. HARING, he born 28 January 1864; died 7 February 1943. Their children, 6th generation:

1. WALTER HARING, married MARY DAVIDSON. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) LEE HARING
  - 2) ERIE HARING
  - 3) LLOYD HARING
2. SAMUEL HARING, married MINTA SWEET (Parker?). Children, 7th generation:
  - 1) HAROLD HARING, married LAURA KETTERMAN. Children, 8th generation:
    - (1) DOROTHY HARING, married LOUIS GLASS. Children, 9th generation:
      - i. Daughter married MARK HOCH and had a son born in 1981
      - ii. Son



4. 2) RAYMOND WRIGHT
- 3) LILLIE WRIGHT
- 4) EARL WRIGHT, married COLLEEN GIPSON
- 5) JACK WRIGHT, married CAROL COUSINS
- 6) ALLEN WRIGHT, married ALICE
  
5. GERTRUDE MARY WRIGHT, married EVERETT HUFF. Son, 7th generation:
  - 1) LINK HUFF
  
6. BERT STEWART WRIGHT, married ORA KING WRIGHT, the widow of Samuel Charles Wright.

*Family data collected and contributed by:*

*Mrs. Jeanne Hutton Ralston, RR 5, Box 163, Liberty, Missouri 64068*

*Mrs. Blanche Brenton Bellew, 200 N. Gordy, Apt. 4-2, El Dorado, Kansas 67042*

*Mrs. Patricia McCoy Wehry, Route One, El Dorado, Kansas 67042*

HEPHZIBAH<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of Abraham  
and Nancy (Wall) Faubion

HEPHZIBAH was born in Clay County, Missouri, 25 December 1832; died in Butler County, Kansas, 20 April 1920, and was buried there in Brownlow Cemetery. She first married MATHEW HIGHTOWER. He was born 19 October 1823; died in Butler County, Kansas, 9 April 1893, and was buried there in Brownlow Cemetery. She married a second time, but the name of this husband is not remembered. Again, she married a third time, LEVI R. KELSO, the grandfather of Everett Schooling.

According to family legend, this family lived in Madison County, Iowa near the James Brewer and Joseph T. Wright families - Hephzibah's sisters. The probate records for Hephzibah's father, Abraham, dated 1855, state that the Hightower family lived in Platte County, Missouri; and we believe this family moved into Leavenworth County, Kansas some time after the estate of Abraham was settled in 1863. According to these legends, the families of the three sisters moved from Leavenworth County, Kansas, to Butler County, Kansas, by covered wagon, in the Spring of 1873. The families "took up, government claims between Beaumont and Latham, within four miles of one another; and the three sisters and their husbands are buried near to one another in the Brownlow Cemetery."

According to the story, Otto Hightower, a young son, "took sick on the way" and the families camped at Eureka in Greenwood County, Kansas for about a week before the others continued their journey, leaving the Hightower family encamped in Eureka, where Otto died and was buried before this family moved on to join the others in Butler County.

Hephzibah had no children by her second and third husbands. The children of Mathew and Hephzibah (Faubion) Hightower, 5th generation, were:

1. ALONZO HIGHTOWER, born 5 May 1858; died in Colorado, 4 April 1931. Married HATTIE REECHER. Family information follows.
2. OTTO HIGHTOWER, died in Eureka, Greenwood County, Kansas in 1873
3. EMMA HIGHTOWER, married RUBE LEMON. Their children, 6th generation:
  - 1) CLAUDE LEMON
  - 2) HENRY LEMON, never married
  - 3) GUY LEMON, never married
  - 4) ANNA LEMON
  - 5) NETTIE LEMON

*Limited data on this family from the family research of Blanche Brenton Bellew*



ALONZO<sup>5</sup> HIGHTOWER - Son of Mathew  
& Hephzibah (Faubion) Hightower

- *Bobby Louise Cox Weber*

ALONZO was born 5 May 1858, probably in Missouri; he died in Colorado, 4 April 1931. He married HARRIET "Hattie" REECHER, sister of Mary Reecher who married Alonzo's first cousin, Francis Marion Wright. She was born 16 May 1867; died in Colorado 17 September 1941.

This family moved from Kansas, and arrived in Kiowa County, Colorado, 21 March 1911. They homesteaded near Eads, Colorado. The children, 6th generation:

1. ARTHUR HIGHTOWER, born 12 November 1886; died 16 August 1965, and is buried in Eads Cemetery, Riowa County, Colorado. He married IVA CAMPBELL, she born in March 1893. Their daughter, 7th generation:
  - 1) WILLA MARIE HIGHTOWER, born in September 1914; married LEONARD HUDNALL. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) LEONARD NELSON HUDNALL, born and died in 1940
    - (2) WILLIAM ARTHUR HUDNALL, born in December 1943  
*(I believe these are his children, 9th generation -ed)*
      - i. ROGER
      - ii. JULIE
2. NOLA HIGHTOWER, born 13 March 1888; died 13 September 1958. She married CHESTER BELEW. They had no children.
3. CHAUNCEY "Chance" HIGHTOWER, born 10 June 1889; died 18 April 1971, and was buried in Eads Cemetery, Kiowa County, Colorado. Never married.
4. GRACE HIGHTOWER, born in 1891; died between 1925-1927. She married HARRY OSBORN. She is the only one of the children not buried in Eads Cemetery.
5. ERNEST HIGHTOWER, born 12 November 1893; died 10 January 1954, and is buried in Eads Cemetery, Kiowa County, Colorado. Married ETHEL DOWNEY, she born 12 November 1894; died in 1980. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) ERNESTINE HIGHTOWER, twin to Geraldine, born 16 February 1916. Married LOUIS SANDERS. They adopted a son:  
GARY SANDERS
  - 2) GERALDINE HIGHTOWER, twin to Ernestine, born 16 February 1916. Married MERWIN DUNLAP, he born 10 August 1906. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) WANDA DUNLAP, born 20 November 1934; married HERBERT DAVIS, he born 17 January 1932. Their children, 9th generation:
      - i. EDDIE GENE DAVIS, born 3 April 1954; he married DONNA SHIELDS she born 20 February 1953. Their children, 10th generation:
        - i) JEREMY JOHN DAVIS, born 3 November 1979
      - ii. MAYNARD ALLEN DAVIS, born 29 May 1956; married ROBBIN KYELMANN
      - iii. NANCY DAVIS, born 21 April 1960; married MARX COVENE, he born 21 April 1960
      - iv. BARRY LEE DAVIS, born 5 June 1965
    - (2) PATTIE DUNLAP, born 23 November 1935; married MARVIN RICHARDSON, he born 24 May 1935. Their children, 9th generation:
      - i. DEBBIE RICHARDSON, born 30 August 1956; married DENNIS PHELPS, he born 13 May 1957. Their children, 10th generation:
        - i) GREGORY PHELPS, born 6 August 1977
        - ii) KYLE PHELPS, born 10 May 1980

5. 2) (2) ii. MONTY RICHARDSON, born 24 June 1960; married LORI McKNIGHT she born 26 September 1963.  
 iii. MONICA RICHARDSON, born 12 October 1961  
 iv. DARLA RICHARDSON, born 18 August 1964
- (3) WALLACE DUNLAP, born 8 June 1937; married BILLIE HERRICK, she born 26 October 1941. Their children, 9th generation:  
 i. DEWEY DUNLAP, born 5 August 1957; he married PEGGY GLOVER, she born 15 March 1957. Their children, 10th generation:  
 i) JAMI LYNN DUNLAP, born 23 March 1979  
 ii) BRIAN DUNLAP, born 5 August 1980  
 ii. JERRI ANN DUNLAP, born 19 February 1959; married DON WEIKEL, he born 13 September 1947  
 iii. PERRY DUNLAP, born 4 August 1961
- (4) NADINE DUNLAP, born 30 March 1939; married GEORGE HOLTER, he born 20 April 1938. Their children, 9th generation:  
 i. BRADLEY HOLTER born 21 August 1960  
 ii. VANDY HOLTER born 9 November 1963  
 iii. SANDY HOLTER born 8 April 1969
- (5) KEITH DUNLAP, born 1 June 1943; married CHARLA RAE SHARP, she born 4 June 1944. Their children, 9th generation:  
 i. LEISHA DUNLAP born 8 May 1963  
 ii. MARLIN DUNLAP born 25 April 1965  
 iii. BRIAN DUNLAP born 1 September 1968
6. BESSIE HIGHTOWER, born 14 January 1898; died 22 June 1976, and was buried in Eads Cemetery, Kiowa County, Colorado. She married PEARLEY BROWN, he born 1 October 1893; died 21 January 1973. Children, 7th generation:
- 1) STANLEY BROWN, born and died in 1917  
 2) LA DENE BROWN, born 22 November 1917; died 28 September 1931  
 3) DALE BROWN, born in July 1924; married MILDRED FORSYTH. Their children, 8th generation:  
 (1) JERRY DALE BROWN  
 (2) ROSS BROWN  
 (3) ANNA JEAN BROWN
7. MARY "Mamie" HIGHTOWER, born 26 January 1900; died 3 June 1934, and was buried in Eads Cemetery, Kiowa County, Colorado. She married FLOYD COX, he born 22 August 1888; died in August 1962. Daughter, 7th generation:
- 1) BOBBY LOUISE COX, born 7 February 1922; married CLARENCE WEBER, he born 3 July 1920. This family lives on place Uncle "Chance" homesteaded. Their children, 8th generation:  
 (1) BETTY JO WEBER, born 18 December 1943; married WALTER ENTZ. Their children, 9th generation:  
 i. DUANE ENTZ born 18 November 1965  
 ii. BARBARA JO ENTZ born 30 June 1974  
 (2) JOHNNY WEBER, born 17 March 1946; married EUNICE MATTHEWS, she born 30 April 1951. This family lives in the old Alonzo & Hattie Hightower homeplace. Their children, 9th generation:  
 i. PEGGY SUE WEBER born 18 October 1972  
 ii. DOUGLAS WEBER born 11 July 1975  
 iii. MATTHEW WEBER born 23 March 1978

*Family data to Marybeth Faubion Rule from Mrs. Clarence Weber, Rt. 1, Box 94, Eads, Colorado 81036*

CATHERINE<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of Abraham  
and Nancy (Wall) Faubion

CATHERINE, called Kate, was born near Platte City, Platte County, Missouri, on 15 February 1839; she died in Tonganoxie, Leavenworth County, Kansas 19 January 1918 at the age of 79, and was buried there in Hubbel Hill Cemetery beside her second husband. She first married in Platte County, Missouri on 21 July 1859, NATHAN STANDIFORD, son of Thomas and Rhoda (Jennings) Standiford. He was born in Missouri, 2 January 1840; died on 20 August 1862. Kate married second in 1867, probably in Leavenworth County, Kansas, GEORGE FARREN, from Chester, Pennsylvania. He was born in 1832; died 28 May 1914 (his gravestone reads incorrectly died 28 May 1913), and was buried in Hubbel Hill Cemetery, Tonganoxie, Kansas.

Nathan Standiford, who was a farmer, enlisted in the Union Army during the War between the States. It is recalled in family legend that he had returned home to visit his wife Catherine, their two children, and his mother, and on his way back to join the "troops", he was ambushed by "bushwackers", shot and killed. "Home" and place of burial are unknown. This family, with Catherine's mother, Nancy -age 57, and an unidentified Sarah Forbian - age 35, were still living in Platte County, Missouri in 1860 (Preston Township, Ridgely Post Office p.12 D#86). The family legend, however, tells of this family moving into Lawrence or Tonganoxie, Kansas, and the possibility of Nathan's death and burial there.

It is told that, after Nathan died, Catherine moved into the home of Mary Jane and Joseph Wright, her sister and brother-in-law, who were then living in Tonganoxie, Kansas; and that she lived there for several years until her marriage to George Farren. It is also told that one of her young daughters fell into a fire or fireplace and died as a result of severe burns; that Nathan Standiford 'made chairs'; and that Kate died of a heart attack. The children of Nathan and Catherine (Faubion) Standiford, 5th generation:

1. NANCY STANDIFORD, born in Platte County, Missouri in 1860; died young.
2. NATHAN STANDIFORD, born 22 August 1861; died at age two, and buried in the Hubbel Hill Cemetery, Tonganoxie, Kansas
3. RHODA JANE STANDIFORD, born Platte County, Missouri 10 June 1860; died in Lawrence, Douglas County, Kansas, 3 December 1939, and was buried there. Married FRANK EUGENE WICKERSHAM. Family information follows.

The children of George and Catherine (Faubion) Standiford Farren, 5th generation:

4. IDA BELLE FARREN, born Tonganoxie, Leavenworth County, Kansas, 13 January 1868; died there 6 October 1952, and buried Hubbel Hill Cemetery. Married ALVA WHITE. They had no children.
5. RUTH A. FARREN, born Tonganoxie, Leavenworth County, Kansas, 22 May 1870; died young, and was buried in Hubbel Hill Cemetery, Tonganoxie, Kansas.
6. "PINKIE", so called because she had bright red hair, was probably born in Tonganoxie, Leavenworth County, Kansas, date unknown; she married ALVA GRIFFITH. Their son, 6th generation:
  - 1) FARRELL GRIFFITH married ALICE \_\_\_\_.
7. STEVE WALTER FARREN, born Tonganoxie, Leavenworth County, Kansas 14 March 1874; died 1 April 1962, and was buried Hubbel Hill Cemetery, Tonganoxie, Kansas. married EFFIE LULU McPHERSON. Family information follows.
8. HARRISON FARREN, born Tonganoxie, Leavenworth County, Kansas, 23 December 1876; died young.

RHODA JANE<sup>5</sup> STANDIFORD - Daughter of Nathan B.  
and Catherine (Faubion) Standiford

- Mrs. Vera Hamilton Cosby

RHODA JANE was born in Platte County, Missouri 10 June 1860; died in Lawrence, Douglas County, Kansas, 3 December 1939, and was buried there. She married in Missouri, 17 July 1877, FRANK EUGENE WICKERSHAM, he born 14 May 1859; died in Lawrence, Douglas County, Kansas, 4 March 1935, and was also buried there.

It is told by her descendants that RHODA had beautiful auburn hair and was always fearful that the Indians would scalp her for it.

The children of Frank E. & Rhoda Jane (Standiford) Wickersham, 6th generation:

1. IRENE MAY WICKERSHAM, born 7 April 1879; died in Kansas City, Wyandotte, Kansas, 27 September 1973. married IRVING ROGERS. Information follows.
2. MAUDE VOLINTINE WICKERSHAM, born Leavenworth, Kansas, 12 March 1882; died in Wichita, Sedgwick County, Kansas, 16 May 1969. Married WALTER BIGGS. Family information follows.
3. MABEL BELLE WICKERSHAM, born 3 April 1885; died in Lawrence, Douglas County, Kansas, 27 July 1921, and was buried there. Married 26 July 1908, FINIS FRANCISCO. Their son, 7th generation:
  - 1) CLARENCE LeROY FRANCISCO, born about September 1909; married LOIS \_\_\_\_\_. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) JOANNE FRANCISCO married ROBERT SCHUMAN
    - (2) CAROLE SUE FRANCISCO married PHILLIP HAVENER. They have a son and a daughter.
    - (3) BETTY JEAN FRANCISCO. She is married and has children.
    - (4) BONNIE FRANCISCO. She is married and probably has children.
4. ADA ISADORE WICKERSHAM, born -17 November 1887; died in Hayward, Alameda County, California, 27 January 1973. Married GEORGE HAMILTON. Family information follows.
5. LILA ONA WICKERSHAM, born 27 August 1892; died 30 November 1900, age 8, of diptheria.
6. FLORA PAY WICKERSHAM, born Winchester, Jefferson County, Kansas 18 September 1894; died in Twin Falls, Twin Falls County, Idaho in December 1973. Married RALPH HOWARD. Family information follows.
7. GEORGE EUGENE WICKERSHAM, born Winchester, Jefferson County, Kansas 20 February 1898; died in Los Angeles, California, 29 December 1942, and buried Santelle Veterans Cemetery in Los Angeles. He married in Lyndon, Osage County, Kansas, 23 December 1923, GERTRUDE HARRISON. Son, 7th generation:
  - 1) GEORGE EUGENE WICKERSHAM, Jr., married PEG \_\_\_\_\_. Chn, 8th generation:
    - (1) JAMES WICKERSHAM
    - (2) ELIZABETH WICKERSHAM
8. FRANK RAY WICKERSHAM, born Lawrence, Douglas County, Kansas 17 August 1900; died in VA Hospital, Wadsworth, Kansas (?), 21 December 1962, and buried in Leavenworth, Leavenworth County, Kansas. He married in Lyndon, Osage County, Kansas 7 July 1924, DOROTHY OLSEN. Daughter, 7th generation:
  - 1) EVELYN WICKERSHAM married Mr. STEBBINS. They have a son and daughter.

Mrs. Vera Hamilton Cosby, 18545 Carmel Drive, Castro Velley, California 94546



ADA ISADORE<sup>6</sup> WICKERSHAM, born 17 November 1887; died Hayward, Alameda County, California, 27 January 1973, and was buried Angeles Abbey Mausoleum, Compton, Los Angeles County, California. Married 19 April 1908, GEORGE HAMILTON.

Ada was an accomplished musician with a beautiful voice. She was married on Easter Sunday at 2 P.M., and that evening sang the solos in the Easter cantata at her church. Her talents were passed on to her children, grandchildren and great grandchildren. George played clarinet in bands, and spent his life in the music business. Their children, 7th generation:

1. VERA AILEEN HAMILTON, born Lawrence, Douglas County, Kansas, 5 February 1913; she first married in Topeka, Shawnee County, Kansas in 1933, WILLIAM WAYNE SHERBURNE. Divorced in Los Angeles, California in 1946. Married second in Huntington Park, Los Angeles County, California, 6 August 1946, RAYMOND S. COSBY, he born in Louisiana.

Ray is a retired Naval Officer. Vera is a writer and presently working on a novel of Japan where she lived for two-and-one-half years while Ray was stationed there.

Children of first marriage legally adopted by Raymond S. Cosby in Oakland, Contra Costa County, California, in 1947, 8th generation:

- 1) WILLIAM ALLEN COSBY (born Sherburne), born Topeka, Shawnee County, Kansas, 2 July 1934; married in Lodi, San Joaquin County, California, on 22 April 1961, GRACE LEE WILLIAMS. Their children, 9th generation:
  - (1) JOHN ALLEN COSBY, born Oakland, Contra Costa Co., CA 31 March 1962
  - (2) RAYMOND THOMAS COSBY, born Oakland, California 13 August 1963
  - (3) KAREN ELIZABETH COSBY, born Oakland, California 21 May 1966
  - (4) THOMAS "Tommy" ANDREW COSBY, born San Leandro, Contra Costa County, California, 9 January 1969; drowned in a friend's swimming pool in Newark, San Mateo County, California, 9 November 1973.
- 2) JOYCE ANN COSBY (born Sherburne), born Topeka, Shawnee County, Kansas, 21 November 1935; first married in U.S. Naval Chapel. Sasebo, Japan on 31 August 1957, FRANKLIN MARTIN STROHECHER. Divorced about 1966. She married second in Coeur d'Alene, Kootenai County, Idaho, 14 July 1973, LEE EDWARDS. Children of first marriage, 9th generation:
  - (1) MARCIA ANN STROHECHER, born Seattle, King County, Washington 3 0 December 1958; married in Coeur d'Alene, Kootenai County, Idaho, on 16 July 1977, DAVID HARMON.
  - (2) KATHLEEN "Kathi" COSBY STROHECHER, born Seattle, King County, Washington, 12 May 1960
  - (3) FRANKLIN MARTIN "Marty" STROHECHER Jr., born Seattle, King County, Washington, 23 November 1963
2. RALPH ELVIN HAMILTON, born Topeka, Shawnee County, Kansas, 15 June 1915; married in Phoenix, Maricopa County, Arizona in August 1955, BETTE \_\_\_\_\_. Divorced in Los Angeles, California about 1961. Daughter, 8th generation:
  - 1) SUE ANN HAMILTON, born Phoenix, Maricopa County, Arizona, 6 March 1957

*Family data from Mrs. Vera Hamilton Cosby, 18545 Carmel Drive, Castro Valley, California 94546*

FLORA FAY<sup>6</sup> WICKERSHAM, born Winchester, Jefferson County, Kansas, 18 September 1894; died in Twin Falls, Twin Falls County, Idaho in December(?) 1973, and is buried in Lawrence, Douglas County, Kansas. She married 31 August 1917, RALPH HOWARD. Their children, 7th generation:

1. EUGENIA HOWARD married JOHN EMICK. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) JANICE LEE EMICK, born in Lawrence, Douglas County, Kansas, 30 November 1935; married and divorced a number of times. Children, 9th generation.  
(1) SHARON \_\_\_\_ (2) BRAD \_\_\_\_ . At least two more
  - 2) JOHN EMICK died at 8 months, and buried in Lawrence, Douglas Co., Kansas, in same plot with Rhoda and Frank Wickersham.
  - 3) VICKIE EMICK married and has several children, 9th generation:  
(1) CINDY \_\_\_\_ (2) BRENT \_\_\_\_ (3) at least one more son.
2. WILMA HOWARD married MONROE HAYS. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) GERALD HAYS married BECKY \_\_\_\_ . Children, 9th generation:  
(1) COREY HAYS (2) KEVIN (?) HAYS
  - 2) ROGER HAYS killed in an auto accident about 1963

Monroe's children by first wife raised by Wilma, both married:  
NORMAN HAYSPEGGY HAYS

3. BURNETT HOWARD married VIRGINIA \_\_\_\_ . They have several children.
4. GORDON HOWARD is married and has several children.

STEVE WALTER<sup>5</sup> FARREN - Son of George  
& Catherine (Faubion) Standiford Farren

STEVE WALTER was born in Tonganoxie, Leavenworth County, Kansas 14 March 1874; died 1 April 1962, and was buried in Hubbel Hill Cemetery near Tonganoxie. He married EFFIE LULU (Lula?) McPHERSON, sister of Charles Emory McPherson. She was born 7 December 1885; died 18 March 1956, and was buried in Hubbel Hill.

At one time this family lived in Baxter Springs, Kansas; and about 1910-1911, they traveled by covered wagon to Meeker, Colorado, lived there for a time and then moved back to Tonganoxie, Kansas.

The children, 6th generation:

1. STELLA VIRGINIA FARREN, born 28 March 1907; died 11 August 1926, aged 19 years, 5 months. She died in Meeker, Colorado and was buried Hubbel Hill Cemetery, Tonganoxie, Kansas.
2. DALE A. FARREN, born in Kansas on 10 July 1910; died 31 January 1975, age 64 years, and was buried in Hubbel Hill Cemetery near Tonganoxie, Kansas. He married COLEEN \_\_\_\_ .

*Family data from Mrs. Coleen Farren, 2108 N. 71st, Kansas City, Kansas 66109*

<sup>a</sup> Record pages, John Faubion Bible, Stokeley Memorial Library, Newport, Tenn.

<sup>b</sup> W.M. Paxton, Annals of Platte County, Missouri, 1897, p. 204

<sup>c</sup> Gravestone readings, Brownlow Cemetery, Butler County, Kansas

<sup>d</sup> Brewer Family History by Geraldine Blair;

<sup>e</sup> Wright Family by Blanche Bellew

Picture



JACOB<sup>3</sup> FAUBION - SON OF JOHN  
AND LEAH (McKAY) FAUBION

JACOB was born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 10 March 1800; died in Missouri in March 1849.<sup>a</sup> He married in Cocke County in 1821, HEPHZIBAH WALL.<sup>a</sup> She was born in Tennessee, 11 December 1806, and died at the home of her son Jacob Smith in Walnut Creek, Phillips County, Kansas in the "eighties (sic) of her age"<sup>a</sup> (i.e. 1886?). She was buried in the cemetery next to the old Sod Church in Phillips County, Kansas - to the south and west of Republican City, Nebraska. A frame building called Pleasant Ridge Church now stands in place of the old Sod Church. Hephzibah married second 18 September 1853 GILBERT WOOLSEY, a widower who died 14 April 1864.<sup>a</sup>

The Etta Faubion Lake<sup>b</sup> records state that this family moved to Missouri in the Fall of 1833. Other records have not been found to confirm this date; however the biography<sup>c</sup> of son Jacob Smith records his birth in Clay County, Missouri in 1836. When the 1840 census was enumerated, this family was living in Platte County, Missouri. Hephzibah's obituary does not disclose the place of Jacob's death in 1849, nor have we found any member of this family on the 1850 census except son John Rector who apparently joined the rush for gold and is in California. when the Census was taken in 1860, Hephzibah and Gilbert Woolsey were living in Buchanan Township, Atchison County, Missouri, as was Hephzibah's son Jacob Smith (page 26, D# 531-528).

After Mr. Woolsey's death, Hephzibah lived a part of the time with each of her children. After son John Rector brought his family from California to Livingston County, Missouri in 1869, Hephzibah moved into his home and when the 1870 Census was taken, she was one of his thirteen-member household. In July 1879 she moved to Phillips County, Kansas with her son Jacob Smith and his family. Her daughter Nancy with husband Thomas Bennett, her sons John Rector & Henry N., and their families also made this move. Hephzibah filed a homestead claim on 160 acres of land in Phillips County. She had a sod house on the prairie, and some of the land was broken out and farmed. Her final receipt for the land, recorded in Deed Book A, page 96, was dated 21 August 1884. On 19 May 1885, at about the age of 78 years, she sold this land to son Jacob Smith for \$1500. Hephzibah had joined the Free Will Baptist Church in 1849, and had remained a member throughout her life. According to her obituary, she was the mother of twelve children. We have the names of only the three sons and three daughters living at the time of her death. The biography<sup>c</sup> of son Jacob Smith lists only these six, and we believe six died before reaching adulthood.

The known children of Jacob and Hephzibah (Wall) Faubion, 4th generation, were:

1. JOHN RECTOR FAUBION, born Parrottsville, Cocke County Tennessee, 26 April 1827; died in Livingston County, Missouri, 10 December 1905. He married Mrs. JANE EVALINE BALLEW BRADLEY. Family information follows.
2. HENRY N. FAUBION, born in Tennessee around 1830; died in Phillips County, Kansas in 1894. married ELENOR ELIZABETH BENNETT. Family information follows.
3. JACOB SMITH FAUBION, born Liberty, Clay County, Missouri, 15 March 1836; died in Phillips County, Kansas 22 March 1918. First married SARAH ALICE ELIZABETH GREY. Second married NANCY CATHERINE WRIGHT. Family information follows.
4. MARY FAUBION married 1) Mr. RUSSELL;<sup>c</sup> 2) FELIX BRADLEY.<sup>d</sup> Stayed in Missouri

5. AMANDA FAUBION married JOHN WOOLSEY. When her brother Jacob Smith's first wife died during the Civil War, she 'took in' his surviving children, and cared for them until his return and second marriage. She and John Woolsey remained in Missouri when the others moved to Kansas.<sup>c</sup>
6. NANCY JANE FAUBION, born in Missouri, 18 July 1840; she died in Missouri, 28 July 1911, and was buried in Walnut Cemetery, Daviess County, Missouri. She married THOMAS COGNAL BENNETT, brother to Elenor Elizabeth who married her brother Henry N. Thomas was born 19 February 1830; died in Missouri, and was buried in Walnut Cemetery in Daviess County.<sup>e</sup> Their children, 5th generation:<sup>e</sup>
  - 1) MELVINA E. BENNETT            born 16 December 1859
  - 2) RHODA CAROLINE BENNETT    born 4 February 1863
  - 3) WILLIAM HENRY BENNETT     born 8 June 1865
  - 4) LAURA A. BENNETT         born 11 October 1867
  - 5) CHARLES T. BENNETT        born 9 September 1870
  - 6) CLARA B. BENNETT         born 11 February 1874
  - 7) JOHN O. BENNETT            born 19 May 1877
  - 8) ELMER F. BENNETT         born 21 August 1881; died 30 January 1968
  - 9) JACOB O. BENNETT         born 25 July 1885
  - 10) FLORA E. BENNETT        born 12 January 1889

<sup>a</sup> obituary for 'Hepsibah Woolsey' as written by E.S. Whitney, first husband of her granddaughter HANNAH FAUBION, daughter of Henry N. Copy in possession of family researchers, from files of Etta Faubion Lake.<sup>b</sup>

<sup>b</sup> Mary Etta Faubion Lake, daughter of Jacob Smith Faubion and his second wife, Nancy Catherine Wright: Family Bible and other records. Additional from her daughter Iva Lake from these records. Both now deceased.

<sup>c</sup> Cecil Kingery, editor, *PHILLIPSBURG-PHILLIPS COUNTY CENTENNIAL, 1872-1972*, pp. C96-C97-C98

<sup>d</sup> Sarah Faubion Pangle, *THE FAUBIONS*, (Corpus Christi, Texas: 1922), pp. 39-40

<sup>e</sup> Don Bennett, Alma, Nebraska 68920

*Assisted by Faubion family research of W.N. Bate, step-grandson of John Rector Faubion. W. N. Bate, Rt. 3, Box 457-H, Corpus Christi, Texas 78415 (1980)*

M. L. Faubion - 1981

JOHN RECTOR<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of Jacob  
and Hephzibah (Wall) Faubion

JOHN RECTOR was born in Parrottsville, Cocke County, Tennessee, 26 April 1827; died in Livingston County, Missouri, 10 December 1905.<sup>a</sup> His gravestone was erected in 1972 and inscribed "1906" in error.<sup>b</sup> He is buried in Cameron Cemetery in Livingston County, near Hale, Missouri. He married in Lafayette, Contra Costa County, California, 17 July 1864,<sup>a</sup> JANE EVALINE (Ballew) BRADLEY, a daughter of Thomas Harvey and Judah Woodson (Johnson) Ballew, and the widow of Christopher Crigler Bradley. Jane was born in Burke County, North Carolina on 24 March 1836; died near Bedford, Livingston County, Missouri 19 October 1885. She, too, was buried in the Cameron Cemetery.

*Jane Evaline was first married in Livingston County Missouri on 11 March 1858, by John Y. Porter, to Christopher Crigler Bradley. He was born Howard County, Missouri, 17 April 1833; died 21 January 1863, and was buried 29 January 1863, in Lafayette-Alamo Cemetery, Contra Costa County, California.<sup>a</sup>*

According to the Etta Faubion Lake<sup>c</sup> records, John Rector's parents came to Missouri in the Fall of 1833; by June of 1840, they were living in Platte County. W.N. Bate<sup>b</sup> concluded from his research that they also lived in Daviess and Livingston counties; and that John Rector went into Leavenworth, Leavenworth Co., Kansas about 1 May 1847 where he either hired out as a teamster at \$20 a month to the Army, or he enlisted. In any case, in 1890 he made application for a pension which was not granted. He evidently joined the hordes traveling west seeking gold as he appears on the 1850 Census for Mesquite Canyon in El Dorado County, California (p. 409, D#28). He married the Widow Bradley in Contra Costa County, California in 1864.

Soon after Jane had married Christopher Bradley in Livingston County, Missouri in 1858, they had moved to California. Their three children were born there. Christopher had worked in the gold mines and developed Sillicosis from breathing granite dust, and died there in 1863.<sup>b</sup>

In 1869 Jane's father became ill in Livingston County, Missouri, and this family decided to return to Missouri. In May 1869, about two weeks after the railroad was completed at Promontory, Utah, they took the train to Missouri. Jane's father died that summer and John Rector was the administrator of his estate.<sup>b</sup>

When the 1870 Census<sup>d</sup> was taken, John Rector had thirteen persons in his household including his mother, Hephzibah Woolsey, and Jane's mother and sister, Judah and Cora Ballew.

In the late 1870s about the same time his brother Jacob Smith and family moved to Phillips County, Kansas, John Rector also took a homestead there, one mile southeast of the Jacob Smith homestead, on SE¼, Sec. 35, Township 1, Range 18, Walnut Township. His brother Henry and sister Jane Bennett also lived nearby.<sup>e</sup> If this record is correct, it is not known when they moved back into Missouri, where Jane died in 1885. After Jane's death, John Rector lived for a time in Sherman County, Kansas, then returned to Livingston County, Missouri, where he lived with his two younger sons. When he could no longer work, he was a welcome visitor in the homes of his children and step-children.

He died in the home of his son Henry and was buried in Cameron Cemetery beside Jane Evaline. For years he did not have a gravestone to mark his last resting place; in November 1972 a memorial stone was placed by the side of Jane's by a granddaughter, Clarus Faubion, and a step-grandson, W. N. Bate, "grateful members of his descending group who remember his record of kindness."<sup>b</sup>

The children of Christopher and Jane Evaline (Ballew) Bradley were:

ALICE VIOLA BRADLEY, born Lafayette, Contra Costa County, California 2 January 1859; died in Wheeling, Livingston County, Missouri, 15 June 1947. married in Livingston County, Missouri 12 May 1880, GEORGE W. BATE.

Walter N. Bate of Corpus Christi, Texas is a son.

FRANCIS JOSEPH BRADLEY, born Contra Costa County, California 25 December 1860; died in Bedford, Livingston County, Missouri, 2 November 1895.

EUDORA AGATHA "Dora" BRADLEY, born Contra Costa County, California 10 February 1863; died in Alexander, McKenzie County, North Dakota, 12 April 1917. Married in Livingston County, Missouri, 2 December 1883, JOSEPH COX.

Children of John Rector & Jane Evaline (Ballew) Bradley Faubion, 5th generation:

1. MARY JANE FAUBION, born in California 8 May 1865; died in Des Moines, Polk County, Iowa 19 November 1950. She married in Livingston County, Missouri 2 December 1883, GEORGE W. WELLS. We have no additional information.
2. JOHN WELLER FAUBION, twin to Walter Lee, born Lakeport, Lake County, California, 16 May 1867; died in Burns, Harney County, Oregon, 30 December 1928. Married LAURA BIRKBY. Family information follows.
3. WALTER LEE FAUBION, twin to John Weller, born Lakeport, Lake County, California, 16 May 1867; died in Melba, Idaho, 17 April 1951. Married JESSIE CAROLINE NEEL. Family information follows.
4. MARTHA LUCRETIA FAUBION, born Lakeport, Lake County, California, 19 March 1869; died in Caldwell, Canyon County, Idaho, 12 December 1952. Married CHRISTIAN CARL AMANDUS MENDE. Family information follows.
5. HENRY SMITH FAUBION, born Grand River, Livingston County,<sup>f</sup> Missouri 25 November 1872; died in Chariton County, Missouri, 22 April 1944. Married EMMA LEWIS. Family information follows.
6. JOSEPH CROUCH FAUBION, born Grand River, Livingston County, Missouri, on 13 January 1874; died in Chillicothe, Livingston County, Missouri, 3 November 1950. Married MYRTLE WILSON. Family information follows.
7. THOMAS HARVEY FAUBION, born Bedford, Livingston County, Missouri, 28 May 1876; died in Boise, Ada County, Idaho, 7 June 1959. First married ANNIE FOREMASTER; married second GEORGIA (Wilson) HENDRICKS. Family information follows.
8. BERTHA CLARICE FAUBION, born Chillicothe, Livingston County, Missouri, on 1 June 1879; died in Nampa, Canyon County, Idaho, 26 May 1963. Married WILLIAM HOMER BODLE. Family information follows.

<sup>a</sup> Faubion family research of Clarus Faubion, 2318 Durant Ave., Berkeley, CA 94704

<sup>b</sup> Faubion family research of W. N. Bate of Corpus Christi, Texas

<sup>c</sup> Mary Etta Faubion Lake family Bible and other records for JACOB<sup>3</sup> (John<sup>2</sup>)

<sup>d</sup> U.S. Census, Livingston County, Missouri, D#125

<sup>e</sup> Cecil Kingery, editor, *PHILLIPSBURG-PHILLIPS COUNTY CENTENNIAL, 1872-1972, pp 96-C97-C98*

<sup>f</sup> Faubion family research of Stephen Parker, 434 4th Ave., N.E., Minneapolis MN 55413

M. L. Faubion - 1981

JOHN WELLER<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of John Rector  
and Jane Evaline (Ballew) Bradley Faubion

JOHN WELLER, twin to Walter Lee, was born in Lakeport, Lake County, California 16 May 1867; died in Burns, Harney County, Oregon 30 December 1928 (d.rec.#43) and was buried in Caldwell, Canyon County, Idaho. He married in Fremont Co., Iowa in the Fall of 1886, LAURA BIRKBY, daughter of Jack Birkby. She was born in Fremont County, Iowa, 1 February 1868; died in Sidney, Fremont County, Iowa 5 February 1917, age 49 years 4 days, and was buried in the Sidney Cemetery.<sup>a</sup>

John Weller grew up on the farm; later he became a brick mason.<sup>b</sup> The year after he married, he and Laura moved to Goodland in Sherman County, Kansas where his twin brother, Walter Lee, had entered a claim. Here their oldest son was born in June 1887. When they moved to Denver, Colorado and how long they stayed is not known, but their second son was born here in 1889. The family returned to Sherman County, Kansas and, while the boys were still quite small, John Weller left his family there and moved westward, living from time to time with a brother or sister in Idaho and Oregon. It has been told that when he was "old" (he was only 61 when he died), he 'visited' his sons and their families.

Laura graduated as a nurse from a South Omaha hospital sometime between 1900 - 1907, and for seven years served in the various hospitals of the twin cities,<sup>a</sup> (Council Bluff, Iowa & Omaha, Nebraska). From her obituary, "This long service . . . gave her a certain sweet, patient gentleness which marked her throughout her latter years as a most loveable character and gathered about her a host of warm friends everywhere." She took ill on a Friday and was to be taken to Omaha for an operation, but "sank so rapidly the plan was abandoned. . . . The operation was performed at home, but the patient failed to rally." Laura died at 5 o'clock Monday afternoon at the home of her uncle, W. J. Yowell.<sup>a</sup>

The children of John Weller and Laura (Birkby) Faubion, 6th generation, were:

1. WALTER LEE FAUBION, born Goodland, Sherman County, Kansas, 29 June 1887; died in Gregory, Gregory County, South Dakota, 22 March 1962. He married BERTHA WARD. Family information follows.
2. HARRY LaVERN FAUBION, born in Denver, Colorado, 11 September 1889; died in Winner, Tripp County, South Dakota, 8 March 1969. He married HELEN STELLA GRUENICH. Family information follows.

WALTER LEE<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born at Goodland, Sherman County, Kansas 29 June 1887; died in Mother of Grace Hospital in Gregory, Gregory County, South Dakota, on 22 March 1962. He married on 8 December 1908 BERTHA WARD of Anderson, Fremont County, Iowa, who died 18 September 1931. Their children, 7th generation:

1. RUBY ESTHER FAUBION, born in rural Anderson, Fremont County, Iowa 5 April 1917; married in Rock Port, Atchison County, Missouri 15 July 1939, PERCY WILBUR GILREATH, son of Lloyd and Nora (Yount) Gilreath. He was born in rural Grand River, Decatur County, Iowa, 28 March 1911. He is retired. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) HAMILTON BARTON GILREATH, born in Lincoln, Lancaster County, Nebraska, 3 August 1941; married in Bedford, Taylor County, Iowa 6 December 1964 CONNIE NORRIS, daughter of Gerald and Theola (Hardee) Norris. She was born in Bedford on 22 February 1946. Hamilton is a trucker. They have no children.

<sup>a</sup> *Laura's obituary*

<sup>b</sup> *John Weller's death record #43*

1. 2) SHARILYN KAY GILREATH, born Winner, Tripp County, South Dakota 24 July 1946; married in Bedford, Taylor County, Iowa 29 May 1962 DONALD OXLEY son of George and Agnes (Colter) Oxley. He was born in Maryville, Nodaway County, Missouri, 28 April 1944. Their children, 9th generation: (1) WALTER BRENT OXLEY, born Creston, Union County, Iowa 28 August 1962 (2) CATHERINE DONNETTE OXLEY, born Omaha, Douglas County, Nebraska, on 25 September 1968
  
- 3) DIANNE RAY GILREATH, born in Osceola, Clark County, Iowa, 29 September 1947; married in Maryville, Nodaway County, Missouri, on 4 April 1964, LAWRENCE E. FREEMAN, son of Lawrence and Helen (Lynch) Freeman. Their children, 9th generation:
  - (1) KEVIN MARK FREEMAN, born in Maryville, Nodaway County, Missouri on 26 August 1964
  - (2) JENNIFER LEE FREEMAN, born Maryville, Nodaway County, Missouri on 22 November 1965
  - (3) ELIZABETH ELLEN FREEMAN, born Iowa City, Johnson County, Iowa, on 12 November 1970
  
2. WILLARD LEE FAUBION, born in Omaha, Douglas County Nebraska, 2 July 1924; married in Denver, Colorado, RUTH IRENE SMITH, daughter of Carl and Tena (Groven) Smith. She was born in Galesburg, Trail County, North Dakota on 28 May 1922. Members of the Lutheran Church. Willard is retired from the U.S. Army and has served in Germany, Korea and Vietnam. Their children 8th generation:
  - 1) WALTER CARL FAUBION, born in Mayville, Trail County, North Dakota, on 8 July 1947; married in Milwaukee, Wisconsin, on 9 August 1969, JUNE BLAKNEY. Their son, 9th generation:
    - (1) SCOTT ALAN FAUBION
  - 2) DEBORAH JEAN FAUBION, born in Mayville, Trail County, North Dakota, on 14 April 1950; married in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas, 29 August 1969, MAURICE KENNEDY. Their son, 9th generation:
    - (1) CHRISTOPHER RAYMOND KENNEDY

*Family data contributed by:*

*Ruby Faubion Gilreath, 707 Central Avenue, Bedford, Iowa 50833*

*Willard Lee Faubion, 4218 Eisenhower Road, San Antonio, Texas 78218*

HARRY LaVERN<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born in Denver, Colorado, 11 September 1889; died in Winner, Tripp County, South Dakota 8 March 1969, and was buried there 11 March. He married in Gregory, Gregory County, South Dakota, on 20 February 1912 HELEN STELLA GRUENICH, daughter of Karl and Jessie (Hintz) Gruenich. She was born in Scotland, South Dakota, 14 February 1889; died in Winner, Tripp County, South Dakota, 2 July 1961, and was buried there on 6 July. Harry LaVern was a postmaster. Their children, 7th generation:

1. VIOLET IOLA FAUBION, born Gregory, Gregory County, South Dakota, 3 December 1912; married in Burke, Gregory County, South Dakota, 8 August 1938, ROSS CARTER, son of Charles W. and Sarah Louisa (McClain) Carter. He was born at Draper, Jones County, South Dakota, 27 August 1908.

For many years Violet and Ross ran the Millboro, S. D. cream station, and had a store at Millboro. Violet also ran the telephone switchboard - and gave piano lessons. They moved to Winner in December 1968. Violet edits the correspondence news and local society news for the *WINNER ADVOCATE & Tripp County Journal*; Ross works four days a week as a dispatcher at the

Picture

Death Certificate

3. EDNA LORRAINE FAUBION, born Spalding, Greeley County, Nebraska, 25 September 1916; married in Neligh, Antelope County, Nebraska, 28 April 1942 MARTIN LAWLER, son of Eppa H. and Emma (Stoner) Lawler. He was born in Keyapaha, Tripp County, South Dakota, 7 September 1911. Their children, 8th generation:
- 1) JANET EILEEN LAWLER, born Ainsworth, Brown County, Nebraska, 5 March 1943
  - 2) JO ANN RAE LAWLER, born Ainsworth, Brown County, Nebraska, 31 August 1945; married EUGENE ENGEL, son of Henry and Merle (Carroll) Engel. He was born in Winner, Tripp County, South Dakota, 11 March 1941. Their daughter, 9th generation:
    - (1) TONYA RAE ENGEL, born Casper, Natrona County, Wyoming, 16 November 1973

*Family data from Violet Faubion Carter, 526 Jefferson, Winner, S.D. 57580*

*H. L. (Harry LaVern) and Helen Stella Faubion moved to Millboro in 1921, and started operating a general store and telephone office in 1924. They were in the mercantile business for twenty-four years. She was community librarian and Red Cross chairman for the Millboro community, and was also a practical nurse. In the early years she often took neighbors into her home and dressed their minor wounds and cared for them.*

WALTER LEE<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of John Rector  
& Jane Evaline (Ballew) Bradley Faubion

- Nettie Faubion Rutan

WALTER LEE, twin to John Weller, was born in Lakeport, Lake County, California 16 May 1867; died in Melba, Idaho, 17 April 1951, and was buried in Nampa, Ada County, Idaho on 20 April 1951. He married in Goodland, Sherman County, Kansas on 5 February 1891 JESSIE CAROLINE NEEL, daughter of Barnett and Caroline Neel, whose O'Neal ancestors emigrated from Ireland. She was born in Warren County, Illinois near Monmouth, I September 1872; died in Melba, Idaho, 29 March 1954, and was buried in Nampa, Ada County, Idaho on 31 March 1954.

Walter Lee was seventeen when his mother died. Within several years after her death, his father and some of the boys decided to "move West." Whether they all went together, or one went and others followed, is not clear. Walter Lee homesteaded a claim south of Goodland in Sherman County, Kansas. There he met and



married Jessie Caroline. As it took a lot of time and hard work to prove their claim and accumulate a herd of cattle, they lived for a time in a "dugout " where daughter Nettie was born just before a new house was finished.

In the Fall of 1901, this family sold their land and their herd of cattle, and moved to Phillips County, Kansas. There they bought two quarter sections of land, through which Walnut Creek meandered, and lived in a sod house until the crops were harvested. Walter then would take a load of corn to town and buy a load of lumber. He was a good farmer and their's was creek bottom land with lots of pasture. He worked the fields and gathered and stored the crops by day and milked after dark. Jessie Caroline made "tons of butter" for a restaurant in town twelve miles away.

About the year 1939 Walter Lee and Jessie Caroline were persuaded to move to Idaho as life was becoming too difficult on their isolated farm. They lived in Kuna for three years before moving into Melba. They celebrated their 50th wedding anniversary at the home of their daughter Nettie, and their 60th at the Melba Baptist Church. Walter was a hale and hardy man, and when he died at the age of eighty-four, he had milked his three cows as usual and had gone to bed, to sleep - not to waken again.

Jessie Caroline was a school teacher and continued to teach for about six years after her marriage. She was a true pioneer wife, and mother of three children. The children, 6th generation:

1. LEE NEEL FAUBION, born Goodland, Sherman County, Kansas, 7 November 1891; died in Wilsonville, Nebraska in May 1945. Married in Alma, Harlan County, Nebraska, ELIZABETH LINDSAY, daughter of James Lindsay. She died in Nevada. Their daughter, 7th generation:
  - 1) HELEN FAUBION, born Fairbury, Jefferson County, Nebraska, 10 November 1912; married BEN AGEE. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) BEN AGEE
    - 2) HELEN AGEE
2. NETTIE LYLE FAUBION, born Goodland, Sherman County, Kansas 31 August 1897; married in Alma, Harlan County, Nebraska 8 April 1917 HERBERT DEWITT RUTAN. Family information follows.
3. RACHEL CLARICE FAUBION, born Phillips County, Kansas 23 May 1903; married FRANK RICHARD PARKER. Family information follows.

NETTIE LYLE<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born in Goodland, Sherman County, Kansas on 31 August 1897; married in Alma, Harlan County, Nebraska on 8 April 1917, HERBERT DEWITT RUTAN, son of Lawrence A. & Hattie Mariah (Canham) Rutan, he born Staplehurst, Seward County, Nebraska, 22 December 1891. Their children, 7th generation:

1. LEONARD LYLE RUTAN, born in Phillips County, Kansas, 5 January 1918; married in Nampa, Ada County, Idaho, 9 September 1947, NANCY BUEHLER. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) DOUGLAS EDWIN RUTAN, born Meridian, Ada County, Idaho, 24 April 1949; married NANCY ELIZABETH COOKSEY, she born in Los Angeles, California on 28 November 1949. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) JESSIE DARNELL RUTAN, born Yuma, Yuma County, Arizona, 2 May 1976
    - (2) SARAH LOUISE RUTAN, born in Boise, Ada County, Idaho, 2 July 1978
  - 2) PATRICIA ANN RUTAN, born Boise, Ada County, Idaho 4 May 1952; married DALE TRAPPEN. Divorced. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) PETER WILLIAM TRAPPEN, born Bozeman, Montana, 13 October 1977
    - (2) JACOB LYLE TRAPPEN, b. Bozeman, Gallatin Co., Montana, 28 June 1979

2. FRANCIS NOLAN RUTAN, born Wilsonville, Furnas County, Nebraska on 2 March 1920; died 16 March 1935.
3. GENE BERNARD RUTAN, born Wilsonville, Furnas County, Nebraska, 12 August 1921; first married in San Francisco, California 9 December 1945 MARJORIE LINT PENTICO. Divorced. Married second 7 December 1968 OLLA JANE HUNTER. Children of first marriage, 8th generation:
  - 1) CAROLYNN ANN RUTAN, born in Nampa, Ada County, Idaho, 20 August 1946
  - 2) BECKY JEAN RUTAN, born in Nampa, Ada County, Idaho, 28 May 1950
4. RUSSELL KENDALL RUTAN, born Wilsonville, Furnas County, Nebraska 22 October 1926; first married in Bowmont, Idaho in June 1951, FAYE SKEEN. She died 10 May 1954. He married second in 1955, PAT SCHWARTZ. Children of first marriage, 8th generation:
  - 1) YVONNE KATHLEEN RUTAN, born Caldwell, Canyon County, Idaho, 24 January 1953; married JAMES REED, he born 25 October 1952. Their daughter, 9th generation:
    - (1) ABIGAIL NADINE REED, born Arlington, Fairfax Co., VA, 27 May 1980
  - 2) RHONDA FAYE RUTAN, born Caldwell, Canyon County Idaho, 16 March 1954

Children of second marriage, 8th generation:

- 3) DEBORAH RUTAN, born Caldwell, Canyon County, Idaho, 17 October 1956
- 4) DAVID MARK RUTAN, born Caldwell, Canyon County, Idaho 6 November 1958; married DOROTHY RENEE MAUPIN, she born 7 February 1959. Their children 9th generation:
  - (1) DENNIS MICHAEL RUTAN, born Nampa, Ada County, Idaho 1 December 1977
  - (2) DANA MARK RUTAN, born Nampa, Ada County, Idaho, 25 May 1979

RACHEL CLARICE<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born Phillipsburg, Phillips County, Kansas, 23 May 1903; married in Norton, Norton County, Kansas, 15 March 1924, FRANK RICHARD PARKER, a son of Ernest W. Parker. Frank was born Wilsonville, Furnas County, Nebraska 6 December 1887, and had first married Edna Sovereigns; second married in 1915, Glenne Johnson who died in 1919. Edna and Glenne had no children.

Frank's father came to Nebraska from Broome County, New York, about 1875-1879, and was an early settler of Wilsonville, running a hardware business there. Frank attended the University of Nebraska briefly in 1906, edited the local newspaper from 1909 to 1914, served as postmaster 1914 to 1919, and formed a real estate and insurance agency in 1919 where he worked until his death. He was a Mason and Shriner.

Rachel attended the University of Nebraska for a year after finishing high school, and taught school in the Nebraska towns of Alma, Champion, and Wilsonville before marrying Frank. She is a member of the Order of Eastern Star and currently (1981) resides in McCook, Nebraska. Their children, 8th generation:

1. BETTY LEE PARKER, born Wilsonville, Furnas County, Nebraska, 31 December 1924; married in Norton, Norton, Kansas, 10 December 1943, JACK HENDRIX, a son of Charles and Mary Hendrix. He was born in Orleans, Harlan County, Nebraska, 24 February 1922.

Jack Hendrix, a University of Nebraska graduate with a B.S.Ed. and a J.D. from their Law School, practiced law in Trenton, Nebraska; was appointed a state circuit judge on 1 February 1969; served in the U.S. Army 1943-1946 reaching 1st Lieutenant and earning the bronze star. They live (1981) in Trenton, Nebraska.

Children of Jack and Betty Lee (Parker) Hendrix, 8th generation:

- 1) SUSAN LEE HENDRIX, born Lincoln, Lancaster County, Nebraska 15 May 1948; married in Lincoln 11 March 1967, LONNIE SPENCE, son of Kenneth Newton and Margaret Lucretia (McComb) Spence, he born in Wilsonville, Furnas County, Nebraska, 22 May 1946. Separated.

Susan graduated with a B.S.Ed. from University of Nebraska in 1969 and will complete work on master's degree in computer science from there in December 1981. Lives with her two daughters in Lincoln, Nebraska. Children, 9th generation:

- (1) CYNTHIA ANN SPENCE, born Lincoln, Lancaster, Nebraska 1 August 1967
  - (2) SALLY JEAN SPENCE, born Lincoln, Lancaster, Nebraska 24 Sept. 1973
- 2) LYNN PARKER HENDRIX, born McCook, Red Willow County, Nebraska, 15 May 1948; married in Lincoln, Lancaster, Nebraska 19 June 1976, THERESA L. ZABAWA, daughter of Robert Ralph and Marjorie L. Zabawa. She was born in Hastings, Adams County, Nebraska, 23 January 1953.

Lynn, a 1973 graduate of the U. of Nebraska with a B.S. in electrical engineering, and a J.D. from their Law School in 1978, practices law in Denver, Colorado. Terri, a 1975 graduate of the U. of Nebraska with a B.S.Ed., is working on a master's degree in education at the University of Colorado in Denver, and teaches elementary school in Aurora, CO.

- 3) SALLY JANE HENDRIX, born McCook, Red Willow County, Nebraska, 18 September 1954; died near Trenton, Hitchcock, Nebraska, 8 August 1971, and is buried in Trenton.
2. FRANK RICHARD PARKER, Jr., born in Wilsonville, Furnas County, Nebraska on 21 August 1926; married in Sidney, Cheyenne County, Nebraska 8 August 1947 MARJORIE JEAN ANTHONY, daughter of Marvin Laverne & Ruth Ella (Henderson) Anthony. She was born in Sidney, 6 July 1927.

Frank Richard, known as RICHARD or F. RICHARD, a 1949 graduate of the U. of Nebraska with a B.A. degree, had served in U.S. Navy 1944-1946, and was discharged as a Pharmacist's Mate 1st Class. Enrolled in U. of Nebraska for graduate work in zoology, he took over his father's business in 1951, and has worked for the Olin Corporation since 1955. Marjorie, a 1950 graduate of U. of Nebraska's teachers college with a B.S. Ed., taught elementary school before marriage. They live (1981) in Hopkins, Minnesota. Their children, 8th generation:

- 1) STEPHEN ANTHONY PARKER, born in McCook, Red Willow County Nebraska, on 19 December 1950. A 1975 graduate of the University of Minnesota with a B.A. summa cum laude in South Asian Languages and Literature, he is currently completing a master's degree in counseling psychology at the College of St. Thomas in St. Paul, Minnesota. Unmarried in 1981, he lives in Minneapolis and is the family historian.
- 2) THOMAS LEE PARKER, born McCook, Red Willow County, Nebraska, 7 September 1952; married in Hopkins, Hennepin County, Minneapolis 13 May 1972 NANCY ROBERTA GANNAWAY, daughter of Robert and Janet Gannaway. she was born in St. Paul, Ramsey County, Minnesota, 6 July 1952.

Tom served in the U. S. Army from 1973-1975. A 1976 graduate of the Normandale Community College in Bloomington, MN with an A.A. degree, he works for Super Value Inc., a large grocery chain. They live (1981) in Lakeville, MN.

2. 2) The children of Tom and Nancy Roberta (Gannaway) Parker, 9th generation:
  - (1) TYLER THOMAS PARKER, born Augsburg, West Germany, 6 December 1973
  - (2) DANIEL PHILIP PARKER, born St. Paul, Ramsey County, Minneapolis on 7 September 1976
  - (3) MARK ROBERT PARKER, born St. Louis Park, Hennepin County, Minneapolis on 7 December 1979
  
- 3) POLLY JO PARKER, born Mitchell, Davison County, South Dakota, 18 February 1957; married in St. Louis Park, Hennepin County, Minneapolis, 11 August 1979, CARR LEON HAGERMAN, son of John and Marilyn Hagerman. He was born in Bay City, Bay County, Michigan on 17 June 1958.

Carr is a free-lance actor and musician, and served for a year in the Denver area as entertainment director for the Colorado Renaissance Festival. Polly is working on a A.A. degree at Normandale Community College. They live (1981) in St. Louis Park, MN.

*Family data from Stephen Parker, 434 N.E. 4th St., Minneapolis, MN 55413*

MARTHA LUCRETIA<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of John Rector  
and Jane Evaline (Ballew) Bradley Faubion

MARTHA LUCRETIA was born in Lakeport, Lake County, California, 19 March 1859; died in Caldwell, Canyon County, Idaho, 12 November 1952, and buried in Canyon Hill Cemetery in Caldwell. She married in Woodruff, Phillips County, Kansas on 23 December 1886 CHRISTIAN CARL AMANDUS MENDE, son of Johann Heinrich Gootheldt Mende and his wife Louise Caroline Henrietta "Henrika" Pavian who emigrated to America in 1871. Amandus was born in St. Marian Rostock, Macklenburg, Schwerin, Germany on 13 February 1858; died in Phillipsburg, Phillips County, Kansas, on 22 May 1917, and was buried in Fairview Cemetery.

Their children, all born Phillipsburg, Phillips County, Kansas, 6th generation:

1. HENRY J. MENDE, born 14 December 1887; died in Caldwell, Canyon County, ID 31 October 1952. Married SUSIE LILLIE GIPE. Family information follows.
2. DORA BLANCHE MENDE, born 23 September 1889; died Caldwell, Canyon County Idaho, 28 January 1935. Married CHARLES OTTIS QUICK. Family information follows.
3. VINA M. MENDE, born 18 September 1891; died 13 February 1961, and was buried in Forest Lawn Cemetery, Glendale, Los Angeles County, California. She married IRA RIGSBY. Their daughter, 7th generation:
  - 1) IRENE MARIE RIGSBY
4. EDNA L. MENDE, born 23 February 1894; she first married L.D. CRAM; married second, DEWEY STANDISH. They live (1980) Union, Oregon. No children.
5. HARVEY A. MENDE, born 16 August 1896; he first married INA SHEETS; married second HILDRED BROWN. They live (1980) Ontario, Oregon. No children.
6. LAWRENCE C. MENDE, born 9 July 1899; he first married NORA SMALL; married second PEGGY They live (1980) Payette, Idaho. One adopted son:
 

JIM MENDE
7. MARY FAYE MENDE, born 14 January 1905; died 14 July 1974, and was buried at Union, Union County, Oregon. She married CECIL WHITTIG, and they had one adopted child.

8. RAYMOND JOSEPH MENDE, born 1 August 1907; died Las Vegas, Nevada, 3 April 1975. He married MARRY CARRIE. They had no children.
9. VIRGINIA B. MENDE, born 16 July 1911; married on 27 December 1931 KENNETH MACKEY. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) RONALD MACKEY      2) CONNIE MACKEY      3) ROBERTA MACKEY
10. VIVIAN V. MENDE, born 2 July 1914; married RAYE BETTS. They live (1980) Ellensburg, Washington. Children, 7th generation:
  - 1) SHARON BETTS      2) BENNY BETTS

HENRY J.<sup>6</sup> MENDE was born Phillipsburg, Phillips County, Kansas, on 14 December 1887; died in Caldwell, Canyon County, Idaho 31 October 1952 at the age of 64. He is buried there in Canyon Hill Cemetery. He married in Alma, Harlan County, Nebraska 11 October 1911, SUSIE LILLIE GIPE, daughter of Phillip Miller & Jane Catherine (Hauk) Gipe. She was born 5 March 1893. Children, 7th generation:

1. HELENA MENDE, born and died in February 1920
2. KATHERINE MENDE, born 8 August 1923; she married 24 April 1943, DOUGLAS A. THOMPSON. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) TERESA A. THOMPSON, born Caldwell, Canyon County, Idaho 3 October 1948; married in Caldwell, 6 June 1969, RICHARD R. EASON. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) DOUGLAS VERNON EASON, born Boise, Ada Co., Idaho 14 September 1971
    - (2) SEAN CHRISTOPHER EASON, born Boise, Ada Co., Idaho 6 September 1975
    - (3) ANTHONY "Tony" RYAN EASON, born Boise, Ada, Idaho 13 December 1976
  - 2) DAN DOUGLAS THOMPSON, born 14 February 1956; married Boise, Ada County Idaho, 25 May 1979, DARLENE ANTRIM
  - 3) JANET KAY THOMPSON, born 22 September 1957; married Boise, Ada County Idaho, 22 June 1979, RICHARD DANA KOPKE
3. EUGENE MENDE, born 5 March 1914; married 4 October 1947. No children.

DORA BLANCHE<sup>6</sup> MENDE was born in Phillipsburg, Phillips County, Kansas, 23 September 1889; died in Caldwell, Canyon County, Idaho, 28 January 1935, and was buried there in Canyon Hill Cemetery. She married in Phillipsburg 15 May 1908 CHARLES OTTIS QUICK, son of James W. & Sada "Sara" (Acton) Quick. He was born in Harding, Decatur County, Iowa, 29 October 1884; died in Caldwell, Idaho, on 6 September 1942, and was buried there in Canyon Hill Cemetery. Their children 7th generation:

1. OLA MARTHA QUICK, born Phillipsburg, Phillips County, Kansas 19 May 1909; married in Caldwell, Canyon County, Idaho, 10 August 1929, CECIL DELBERT SOPER, son of Delbert James and Grace Izora (Leavell) Soper. He was born Greenleaf, Idaho, 15 August 1909. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) JOANNA JOYCE SOPER, born Nampa, Ada County, Idaho, 16 April 1933; died 12 July 1933
  - 2) LINDA GRACE SOPER, born Tupelo, Lee County, Mississippi on 20 February 1946; married 18 August 1967, LARRY WAYNE WILLIAMSON. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) ALETA MICHELLE WILLIAMSON, born Houston, Harris, Texas 23 June 1969
    - (2) SOMERLYN DIANNE WILLIAMSON, born Amory, Monroe, Miss. 29 July 1975

1. 3) DANIEL DELBERT SOPER, born Tupelo, Lee County, Mississippi, 10 November 1948; married 23 November 1967 LINDA GAIL RITTER. Their Children, 9th generation:
  - (1) DANA DELBERT SOPER, born Tupelo, Lee County, Mississippi 19 October 1969
  - (2) JERROD BRENT SOPER, born Amory, Monroe County, Mississippi 18 March 1975
  - (3) NALONI CHERI SOPER, born Amory, Mississippi, 3 February 1979
- 4) TIMOTHY JUSTUS SOPER, born Tupelo, Lee County, Mississippi, on 14 July 1953; married 14 February 1976, LINDA KAY HARBIN. Divorced August 1979
2. CECELIA QUICK, born and died in 90 minutes, in 1911
3. ADA TRESSA QUICK, born Phillipsburg, Phillips County, Kansas 27 April 1913. She married in July 1933, ALVIN JOE KANTOLA (now deceased).

*Family data from Mrs. Ola Soper, Soper Organ & Piano Company, 119 Industrial Road, Tupelo, Mississippi 38801*

HENRY SMITH<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of John Rector  
and Jane Evaline (Ballewl Bradley Faubion)

HENRY SMITH was born in Grand River, Livingston County, Missouri, 25 November 1872; died in Salisbury, Chariton County, Missouri 22 April 1944, and was buried in Wheeling Cemetery, Livingston County, Missouri. He married EMMA LEWIS, she born in 1876; died in Chillicothe, Livingston County, Missouri in 1958, and was also buried in the Wheeling Cemetery.

Present family researchers do not have a history of this family. Henry Smith and his brother Joseph Crouch may have shared a farm near Chillicothe as neither married early; and, after their mother's death in 1885, their father made his home with these two sons when he was not "visiting" his other children or stepchildren. A December 11, 1905 letter written by step-daughter Dora Bradley Cox about John Rector's death gives evidence that he died in Henry's home.

The children of Henry Smith and Emma (Lewis) Faubion, 6th generation:

1. VIRGIL LEE FAUBION, born 20 July 1906; died 17 March 1977. Married ETHEL WILSON. Family information follows.
2. EFFIE MAE FAUBION, born 18 March 1908; died 4 February 1915, and was buried in Wheeling Cemetery, Wheeling, Livingston County, Missouri.
3. HONOR GRACE FAUBION, born in Missouri, 23 August 1909; first married LEO DUDLEY; married second, BILL BURTON. Children of first marriage, 7th generation:
  - 1) HELEN DUDLEY married Mr. HALL
  - 2) ANNA MAE DUDLEY married Mr. CORBETT

VIRGIL LEE<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born in Livingston County, Missouri 20 July 1906; died 17 March 1977, and was buried in the Wheeling Cemetery in Livingston County. He married in Chillicothe, Livingston County, Missouri on 21 February 1925, ETHEL LAVETA WILSON, daughter of Albert Francis & Mary Jane (Hurst) Wilson. She was born in Alpha, Grundy County, Missouri, 24 May 1907. This is one of the Missouri families who apparently remained in the area of their birth.

The children of Virgil Lee & Ethel Laveta (Wilson) Faubion, 7th generation:

1. HONOR NAOMI FAUBION, born Livingston County, Missouri, 26 December 1925; first married 28 September 1942, JAMES URCLIE MOORE; married second 4 July 1949, BILLY JOE BeVELLE. Children of first marriage, 8th generation:
  - 1) JIMMIE EUGENE MOORE, born 16 July 1943; married JEANIE PUGH. Children, 9th generation, all born Livingston County, Missouri:
    - (1) ELIZABETH MAE MOORE, born 21 November 1962; married in 1979, JAMES RAY EARP. Their son, 10th generation:
      - i. MICHAEL LEE EARP, born 15 December 1979
    - (2) MATHEW LEE MOORE, born 28 December 1964
    - (3) MONTY EUGENE MOORE, born 18 December 1967
  - 2) RONALD LEE MOORE, born 15 May 1945; married on 13 April 1965 WILMA ANN LINDSEY. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) CURTIS WAYNE MOORE, born 4 June 1966
    - (2) DONNA MARIE MOORE, born 4 September 1970
2. DIXIE LEONE FAUBION, born in Livingston County, Missouri 21 January 1927; first married 21 June 1946, ELDON OLEN FAUBION, grandson of John Rector & son of Joseph Crouch & Myrtle (Wilson) Faubion; married second on 6 October 1957, IRVIN DELBERT POWELL. She and Mr. Powell had no children. Children of first marriage, 8th generation:
  - 1) OLEN RAY FAUBION, born 3 November 1947; died 19 November 1948
  - 2) STEVEN DALE FAUBION, born 2 July 1952; he married in 1975, CONNIE MARIE KANE. Their daughter, 9th generation:
    - (1) ILENE SUE FAUBION, born 25 March 1976
3. JEWELL HENRY FAUBION, twin to Joseph Charles, born & died 15 August 1929
4. JOSEPH CHARLES FAUBION, twin to Jewell Henry, born in Livingston County on 15 August 1929; married 5 October 1947 JERRELDENE WEAVER. Their children 8th generation:
  - 1) PATRICIA ANN FAUBION, born 7 February 1949; married in June 1970 LARRY MAIORANO. Their daughter, 9th generation:
    - (1) GINA RACHELLE MAIORANO, born 20 January 1979
  - 2) ETHEL CHRISTINE FAUBION, born 9 January 1950; married 30 November 1975 ROBERT GRISHAM. Their son, 9th generation:
    - (1) DANNY VIRGIL GRISHAM, born 27 February 1977
5. JIMMIE LEE FAUBION, born in Livingston County, Missouri, 21 January 1932; first married BONNIE DOYLE; married second, 15 November 1953, PAT SMITH. He and Pat had no children. Children of first marriage, 8th generation: 1) DEBRA ANN FAUBION, born 15 February 1952; died 16 December 1963
  - 2) NEDRA KAY FAUBION, born 30 September 1953; married 19 November 1971 JAY JONES. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) MELISSA ANN JONES, born 12 July 1972
    - (2) JAYSON DERRICK JONES, born 4 May 1975
6. JERRY LEROY FAUBION, born in Salisbury, Chariton County, Missouri 25 January 1935; married 6 December 1959, DORIS JEAN OGLE. Their daughter, 8th generation:
  - 1) SHARON KAY FAUBION, born 10 October 1960
7. LAVETA LUCILLE FAUBION, born Salisbury, Chariton County, Missouri, 14 December 1937; first married FRED HOLMAN who died 23 October 1966. Married second in 1975 (?), JACK WATSON. Daughter, 8th generation:
  - 1) DIANE LYNN HOLMAN, born 13 February 1967

8. FRANKLIN "Frank" DELNO FAUBION, born Livingston County, Missouri, 14 February 1940; married 10 June 1961, PEGGY ANN COUSINS. Their children, 8th generation:
- 1) MICKAEL JOSEPH FAUBION, born 9 January 1962; married 4 July 1979, LYNN MULLINS. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) MACHELLE MARIE FAUBION, born 20 May 1979
    - (2) STEPHINE NOEL FAUBION, born 9 October 1980
  - 2) NOVA LEE FAUBION, born 27 March 1963
  - 3) BARBARA DEEANN FAUBION, born 15 October 1965
  - 4) ELONDA LUE FAUBION, born 26 October 1966
  - 5) RUTH ANN FAUBION, born 25 June 1968
9. JUDY ANN FAUBION, born & died in Livingston County, Missouri 1 January 1943
10. HENRY THOMAS FAUBION, born Livingston County, Missouri, 29 December 1943; married 11 August 1963, ELEVYNN KAY MALLOY. Children, 8th generation:
- 1) MACHEAL ANNETT FAUBION, born 2 August 1964
  - 2) SHANNON KAY FAUBION, born 23 September 1965
  - 3) SCOTT CLIFTON FAUBION, born 23 October 1967
  - 4) TRAVOR RYAN FAUBION, born in England, 5 October 1971; died there 6 November 1971
11. PAUL DEWAYNE FAUBION, born in Livingston County, Missouri, 18 March 1946; married 30 September 1966, LINDA SUE GERHARDT. Children, 8th generation:
- 1) MELISSA RENAE FAUBION, born 27 April 1967
  - 2) MARK TRAVIS FAUBION, born 24 April 1975
12. VIRGIE DARLENE FAUBION, born in Livingston County, Missouri 17 July 1949; married 27 December 1969, JOHN MARKEE. Their children, 8th generation:
- 1) CHRISTY LYNN MARKEE, born 8 July 1970
  - 2) CHRISTOPHOR SHAWN MARKEE, born 14 November 1971
  - 3) WESTLEY TRAVOR MARKEE, born 10 June 1975

*Family data from Mrs. Naomi Faubion BeVelle, Box 44, Chillicothe, MO 64601*

JOSEPH CROUCH<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of John Rector  
and Jane Evaline (Ballew) Bradley Faubion

JOSEPH was born near Grand River, Livingston County, Missouri 13 January 1874; died in Chillicothe, Livingston County, Missouri 3 November 1950. He married MYRTLE WILSON. Their children, 6th generation:

1. ELDON OLEN FAUBION, born 17 March 1916; first married 21 June 1946, DIXIE LEONE FAUBION, a daughter of Virgil Lee and Ethel Laveta (Wilson) Faubion. She was born in Livingston County, Missouri, 21 January 1927. Divorced. He married second LUCILLE HOIT (now deceased). He & Lucille had no children. Children of first marriage, 7th generation:
  - 1) OLEN RAY FAUBION, born 3 November 1947; died 19 November 1948
  - 2) STEVEN DALE FAUBION, born 2 July 1952; he married in 1975, CONNIE MARIE KANE. Their daughter, 8th generation:
    - (1) ILENE SUE FAUBION, born 25 March 1976.
2. CHARLES FAUBION, born 10 August 1920; died 27 January 1962. He married on 10 August 1947, EDNA KATHRYN POWERS. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) MARY JO FAUBION, born 13 May 1949; married Mr. HEISTERBERG. 8th gen:
    - (1) ANGELA MICHELLE HEISTERBERG, born 28 August 1970
    - (2) DANIELLE CHRISTINE HEISTERBERG, born 18 November 1971



2. 2) BETTY KATHRYN FAUBION, born 26 May 1950; she married 30 November 1970, Mr. HICKS. Their son, 8th generation:
  - (1) JOSEPH CHARLES HICKS, born and died 11 April 1978

*Family data from Naomi Faubion BeVelle, Chillicothe, Missouri*

THOMAS HARVEY<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of John Rector  
and Jane Evaline (Ballew) Bradley Faubion

*Clarus Faubion*

THOMAS HARVEY was born in Bedford, Livingston County, Missouri on 28 May 1876; died in Boise, Ada County, Idaho 7 June 1959, and was buried in Morris Hill Cemetery, Boise. He first married in St. George, Washington County, Utah, 21 December 1907, ANNIE FOREMASTER, daughter of Charles Albert & Sarah Ida (Wiltbank) Foremaster. She was born in St. George, Washington County, Utah 23 April 1881; died in Boise, Ada County, Idaho, 28 September 1932, and buried in Morris Hill Cemetery. Thomas Harvey married second, GEORGIA (Wilson) HENDRICKS. The children of Thomas Harvey & Annie (Foremaster) Faubion, 6th generation:

1. IDA ELIZABETH FAUBION, born St. George, Washington County, Utah 15 December 1908
2. IDENE CLARUS FAUBION, born Phoenix, Maricopa County, Arizona, 16 February 1910
3. CHARLES RECTOR FAUBION, born Yuma, Yuma County, Arizona, 2 October 1911; Died in Boise, Ada County, Idaho 25 April 1975, and was buried in Cloverdale Memorial Park, Boise. He married in McCall, Valley County, Idaho on 1 September 1935, CATHERINE ANN HENDRICKS, a daughter of John Mathew and Georgia (Wilson) Hendricks. She was born in Nampa, Canyon County, Idaho, 24 July 1918. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) BEVERLY JEAN FAUBION, born Boise, Ada County, Idaho, 24 February 1936; married in Reno, Washo, County, Nevada 19 May 1956 JESSE NIELSEN OVERGARD  
Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) NANCY KAY OVERGARD
    - (2) JOHN NIELSEN OVERGARD
  - 2) CHARLES FREDERICK FAUBION, born Nampa, Canyon County, Idaho 2 April 1948
4. PAULINE FAUBION, born St. George, Washington County, Utah 29 October 1913; first married CHARLES F. SIMPSON; second married in Winnemucca, Humboldt County, Nevada 16 June 1958 WALTER W. SCHRAMM. He was born 9 August 1903; died 30 March 1974, and was buried in the Field of Honor . Morris Hill Cemetery, Boise, Idaho.
5. MARY ALICE FAUBION, born Cedar City, Iron County, Utah, 11 May 1916; married in Boise, Ada County, Idaho, 7 February 1939, ROBERT WILLIAM LAWSON. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) LINDA JON LAWSON married 26 August 1967 STEPHEN CONRAD SWANSON. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) STEPHEN ANDREW SWANSON
    - (2) MARY MICHAEL SWANSON
  - 2) ROBERT WILLIAM LAWSON, Jr.
6. DONALD JOSEPH FAUBION, born Nampa, Canyon County, Idaho, 13 October 1919; married in Shoshone, Lincoln County, Idaho, 2 July 1948, EDNA JUNE COX, a daughter of Troy Preston and Elsie Octavia (Jones) Cox. She was born in Gooding, Gooding County, Idaho, 19 April 1922.

The children of Donald Joseph and Edna June (Cox) Faubion, 7th generation:

- 1) BARBARA KAY FAUBION, born Boise, Ada County, Idaho 14 August 1949; married 3 February 1973, DANIEL MARTIN HEMMER. Children, 8th generation:  
(1) CASEY JACOB HEMMER (2) SEAN CHRISTIAN HEMMER
- 2) PATRICIA CLAIRE FAUBION, born Boise, Ada County, Idaho 5 November 1951; married 2 April 1977, HOWARD CHANDLER FREEBAIRN
- 3) CARALEE ANN FAUBION married 29 November 1980, ROGER L. CASEY

*Contributed by Clarus Faubion, 2318 Durant Avenue, Berkeley, California 94704*

BERTHA CLARUS<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of John Rector  
and Jane Evaline (Ballew) Bradley Faubion

- Virginia Vassar Hegstrom

BERTHA was born in Chillicothe, Livingston County, Missouri, 1 June 1879; died in Nampa, Canyon County, Idaho, 26 May 1963, and was buried in Caldwell 28 May 1963. She married in Phillipsburg, Phillips County, Kansas, 24 February 1897, WILLIAM HOMER BODLE, son of Solomon and Lydia Jane (Bryant) Bodle. He was born in Mankato, Blue Earth County, Minnesota, 4 December 1870; died in Nampa, Canyon County, Idaho 12 September 1954, and was buried in Caldwell, Canyon County, Idaho, on 15 September 1954.

William Homer was a farmer. He married Bertha when she was only seventeen, and they maintained their farm in Phillips County, Kansas for fourteen years before the devastating cyclones proved to be too much for them. In 1911 this family moved to Idaho, settling first in the Caldwell area of Canyon County where they lived for seven years. For the next seven years they rented farms in the Nampa area of Ada County. About the year 1925, the Bodle family bought a small fruit farm just south of Nampa, and William built Bertha a new brick home. Her brother Harvey, a brick maker, made and laid the bricks for them. This farm and orchard was too large and hilly for William to care for as he grew older, and again they sold and bought another, north of Nampa, nearer their children. He became an invalid during the last several years of his life as gangrene set in his foot, He died in this house on a Sunday afternoon.

Bertha and William shared a concern for others, a love of family gatherings, and a life of dedicated work; but William was a "homebody" and did not share Bertha's love of travel so sometimes she traveled without him: she saw two World Fairs, made several trips to the Pacific Ocean, visited a number of National Parks, and "always appreciated the beauties of nature and 'His' handiwork. She loved flowers and always had many kinds growing for her to make up into bouquets for the sick, wreaths for funerals, and decoration for the graves of loved ones on Memorial Day.

After William's death she lived alone for a while, then moved into the home of her daughter Bessie. She was in the Mercy Hospital in Nampa as a result of a heart problem when she learned of her youngest son's death from a heart attack. From this she never recovered.

The children of William Homer & Bertha Clarus (Faubion) Bodle, 6th generation:

1. FRANCIS EARL BODLE, born Phillipsburg, Phillips County, Kansas, 27 November 1897; died in April 1981. He married in Canyon County, Idaho 14 February 1918, SUSIE M. VASSAR, daughter of Samuel H. & Euretta E. (Willson) Vassar, and sister to John Charles who married Bessie Clarus Bodle. She was born in Goodland, Sherman County, Kansas, 2 April 1895.

The daughter of Francis Earl & Susie M. (Vassar) Bodle, 7th generation:

- 1) BETTY LOUISE BODLE, born Nampa, Canyon County, Idaho in November 1924; first married GLENN BARNHART who was killed in WW-II; married second, GEORGE QUENZER (now deceased). They had four children.
2. BESSIE CLARUS BODLE, born Phillipsburg, Phillips County, Kansas 30 November 1898; died in Nampa, Canyon County, Idaho 11 January 1978, and buried in Caldwell, Canyon County, Idaho on 16 January 1978. Married in Bowmont, Canyon County, Idaho, 29 January 1919, JOHN CHARLES VASSAR, son of Samuel H. & Eurette E. (Willson) Vassar, and brother of Susie who married Francis Earl Bodle. He was born in Goodland, Sherman County, Kansas, 29 January 1891. He died in September 1981. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) VERN ELDON VASSAR, born Nampa, Canyon County, Idaho, 30 October 1920; died there, unmarried, 7 January 1934
  - 2) VIRGINIA MAE VASSAR, born Nampa, Canyon County, Idaho, 27 April 1925; married in Caldwell, Canyon County, Idaho 8 November 1942, ELVIN CLAUS HEGSTROM.They have children and grandchildren. A son LAVERN<sup>8</sup> died at age 13.
  - 3) WAYNE EVERETT VASSAR, born Nampa, Canyon County, Idaho, 12 July 1927; married in Nampa on 29 November 1949, BARBARA ANN WEBSTER
  - 4) FRANCIS DEAN VASSAR, born Nampa, Canyon County, Idaho, 14 April 1934; first married in Nampa, 4 July 1954, WILMA PARSONS. Divorced. Second married on 11 June 1967, JACKQUELINE FOSTER
3. GLEN LAVERN "Dee" BODLE, born Phillipsburg, Phillips County, Kansas 7 November 1900; died in Nampa, Canyon County, Idaho, 13 May 1963, of a heart attack, and was buried in Boise, Ada County, Idaho. He married in Nampa, 24 October 1923, MARGARET MESSMORE who married second a Mr. Summers. Their son, 7th generation:
  - 1) STANLEY EUGENE BODLE married LELAH SWINDEL. They had four children.

*Family data contributed by Virginia Vassar Hegstrom, 423 Banner, Nampa, ID 83651*

*Use of GRAND RIVER, Livingston County, Missouri as place of birth for some of the children of JOHN RECTOR FAUBION comes from research of Stephen Parker, a grandson of Rachel Faubion Parker, and Terri Zabawa Hendrix. They are family historians for their branches of the family.*

HENRY N.<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of Jacob  
and Hephzibah (Wall) Faubion

HENRY was born in Tennessee around 1830; he died in Phillips County, Kansas in 1894, and was buried in the old Sod (now Pleasant Ridge) Cemetery. He married ELENOR ELIZABETH BENNETT, a sister of Thomas Cognal Bennett who married Henry's sister Nancy Jane. a She was born in Kentucky around 1833 and died in Phillips County, Kansas in 1906. She, too, is buried in the Pleasant Ridge Cemetery.

This family lived in Bedford, Livingston County, Missouri in April 1851 when John Thomas, their first child, was born. They had-moved to Breckenridge, in Caldwell County, Missouri, by September 1853, where their son David Dewey was

born and, apparently, were still living there in 1864, as their daughter Sarah Adeline was also born there. It is probable that most of their children were born on the farm near Breckenridge. They owned a parcel of land in Daviess County, Missouri which they sold on 11 February 1857, but this may have been a part of their homestead which was believed to be in Daviess County. They were either in Missouri or Iowa in 1872 when son Henry Mark was born as data on the 1880 and 1900 census confuses his place of birth.

The family moved west sometime after Rutha (Ruth A.) was born in 1870, and more likely after Henry Mark was born in 1872. They stopped briefly in Shenandoah, Iowa and then in Beatrice, Nebraska before arriving by ox wagon in the, Crystal Creek Community in Phillips County, Kansas in 1875.<sup>c</sup> Eva, the youngest child, is shown on the 1880 census<sup>d</sup> as age 4, born in Missouri; however, if the family settled in Kansas by 1875, Eva was no doubt born there.

John Thomas, their oldest child, was married in 1876; they are living in Phillips County in 1880 when the census is taken, but whether or not they came in 1875 with his parents is unknown. David Dewey, their second known child, went to Osborne County, Kansas where he homesteaded, and then married in 1879. They moved to Phillips County, Kansas later. Amanda Frances was married in Atchison County, Missouri in 1872, and they were in Phillips County by 1878, when their son Clarence was born. Hannah was probably married by 1880 as she is not shown with the family in Phillips County. Where and when she was born, died and married are unknown.

The children of Henry N. & Elenor Elizabeth (Bennett) Faubion, 5th generation:

1. JOHN THOMAS FAUBION, born Bedford, Livingston County, Missouri on 9 April 1851; died in Denver, Colorado, 18 June 1930. Married SOPHRONIA DEBORAH (or Delia) USHER. Family information follows.
2. DAVID DEWEY FAUBION, born Breckenridge, Caldwell County, Missouri 18 September 1853; died in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas, 13 January 1930. Married ELIZABETH E. MOFFAT. Family information follows.
3. AMANDA FRANCES FAUBION, born in Missouri in 1856; died in Phillips County, Kansas in 1925. Married MARK D. STONE. Family information follows.
4. HANNAH M. FAUBION, place and date of birth or death unknown. She was, no doubt, one of the older children as she is not living with her parents in 1880; and her first husband wrote the obituary for Hephzibah, her grandmother, around 1886, which gives evidence that they were in the Phillips County, Kansas area at that time. She first married E.S. WHITNEY; second married EDWARD BROWN. We have no other information.
5. SARAH ADELINE FAUBION, born Breckenridge, Caldwell County, Missouri 1 October 1864; died in Phillips County, Kansas, 25 May 1933. Married JOHN WESLEY FRAZER (Frazier). Family information follows.
6. MARTHA CARRIE FAUBION, born in Missouri about 1867; she first married JOHN WILSON; second married EDWARD LOSEY.
7. RUTH ANN (Rutha.) FAUBION, born in Missouri about 1870; apparently died in Phillips County, Kansas, young and unmarried. She is buried in Pleasant Ridge Cemetery in Phillips. She was living in 1880, age ten.
8. HENRY MARK FAUBION, born either in Missouri or Iowa in February 1872; married (first?) OLIVE LOVEDA MASON; (married second? CLARA MARTIN - Panglee), Information follows.

9. EVA FAUBION, born about 1876, probably in Kansas although 1880 census indicates born in Missouri. She is shown with the family in Phillips County, Kansas, age four, in 1880. It is said that she married WILLIAM MARTIN but date and place of marriage and death are unknown, and we have no other information on this daughter.

JOHN THOMAS<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of Henry N.  
& Elenor Elizabeth (Bennett) Faubion

JOHN THOMAS was born in Bedford, Livingston County, Missouri 9 April 1851; died in Denver, Denver County, Colorado, 18 June 1930, and was buried in Republican City, Nebraska. He married on 3 September 1876, SOPHRONIA DEBORAH\* USHER. She was born in Marengo, Iowa County, Iowa, 8 December 1859; died in Republican City, Harlan County, Nebraska, 27 August 1940, and was buried there. \*(Delia ?)

This couple lived for a time in Phillips County, Kansas where their first child was born in 1877. Sometime after the 1880 census was taken in Phillips County, they moved across the State Line into Harlan County, Nebraska, and lived near Republican City. Their children, 6th generation:

1. EZRA OTIS FAUBION, born Phillipsburg, Phillips County, Kansas, 8 October 1877; died at Beaver City, Furnas County, Nebraska 18 March 1920. Married NORA GUSTA KELLY. Family information follows.
2. ADA LORENA FAUBION, born Republican City, Harlan County, Nebraska, 8 February 1882; died in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas, 4 September 1962. Married at Alma, Harlan County, Nebraska, ALVIN PAULSON. He was born Bloomington, Franklin County, Nebraska. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) BEULAH PAULSON, born in Bloomington, Franklin County, Nebraska
  - 2) EVERETT PAULSON, born in Oxford, Harlan County, Nebraska
  - 3) VIVIAN PAULSON, born Republican City, Harlan County, Nebraska
  - 4) THELMA PAULSON, born Grand Island, Hall County, Nebraska
3. CLINTON HENRY FAUBION, born Alma, Harlan County, Nebraska, 20 April 1887; died at Palisade, Hitchcock County, Nebraska 1 December 1937, and is buried there. He married in Republican City, Harlan County, Nebraska 11 July 1905, ORA M. WILSON. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) LLOYD W. FAUBION, born Republican City, Harlan County, Nebraska 10 February 1906; died in Denver, Denver County, Colorado 26 January 1973 or in Steamboat Springs in 1975 (?). Married; children, 8th generation:
    - (1) ROGER FAUBION (2) CLINTON FAUBION
  - 2) HAROLD FAUBION, born Huntley, Harlan County, Nebraska, 15 August 1907
  - 3) EVA FAUBION, born Republican City, Harlan County, Nebraska; died when two and one-half years old and buried Republican City.
  - 4) KENNETH FAUBION, born Huntley, Harlan County, Nebraska, 13 September 1913; died in 1935.
  - 5) RALPH E. "Jack" FAUBION, born Huntley, Harlan County, Nebraska, 4 July 1918; first married in Palisade, Hitchcock County, Nebraska, VERNADEEN COLBY; second married MAXINE (?); third married, on 4 March 1966, Mrs. GRACE PERRY; married fourth, ALRENA BROWN. Son of first marriage, 8th generation:
    - (1) GAYLORD FAUBION married SCHARLIE \_\_\_\_\_. Children, 9th generation:

i. CLINTON FAUBION	iv. JENNIE FAUBION
ii. RICK FAUBION	v. GAYE FAUBION
iii. TIM FAUBION	vi. TODD FAUBION

4. ARTHUR CHARLES FAUBION, born Orleans, Harlan County, Nebraska 2 July 1889; died at Fairfield, Clay County, Nebraska 6 May 1938. married at Bostwick, Nuckolls County, Nebraska 19 June 1912, MABEL WOOD. Their children, 7th generation:
- 1) LELAND VERNON FAUBION, born Bostwick, Nuckolls Co., Nebraska, 26 April 1916; married in Fairfield, Clay County, Nebraska, 9 June 1940, MONNIE IONE DITTRICH, daughter of Morris & Ola Dittrich, she born Gatesville, Coryell County, Texas, 5 June 1919; died San Diego, California 12 February 1962, and buried there 15 February 1962. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) RONALD LEE FAUBION, born Honolulu, Hawaii, 5 August 1946; married first 7 August 1965, KAREN GEHRMAIN; married second Myton, Duchesne County, Utah, 20 September 1975, KAREN LAMB. Son of Ronald Lee and Karen (Gehrmain) Faubion, 9th generation:
      - i. RICHARD LEELAND FAUBION, born 1 November 1966  
Daughter of Ronald Lee and Karen (Lamb) Faubion, 9th generation: ii. VERONICA LOUANN FAUBION, born 15 September 1977
    - (2) DIANE GAIL FAUBION, born 16 July 1950; married 5 May 1971, STEVE SIMKO. Their children, 9th generation:
      - i. JULIE SIMKO, born 26 December 1971
      - ii. ERIC SIMKO, born 31 October 1974
    - (3) CHERYL LYNN FAUBION, born 23 January 1952. She married on 1 January 1970. We do not have name of her husband.

*Data on this family from Ronald Lee Faubion, 8097 Debbie Ann Court, Citrus Heights, California 95610.*

- 2) ALICE HAZEL FAUBION
  - 3) CHARLES ARTHUR FAUBION, lives in Florida in 1980
  - 4) LAWRENCE ELLSWORTH FAUBION
  - 5) JOSEPHINE ELVIRA FAUBION
5. CARL OBADIAH (Obadiah Carl?) FAUBION, born 9 April 1893; died at Hastings, Adams County, Nebraska, 30 March 1954, and was buried at Republican City, Harlan County, Nebraska. Married 20 September 1929, Mrs KATHERINE STONE. They had no children.
6. REBECCA ELIZABETH FAUBION, born Woodruff, Phillips County, Kansas, 22 August 1895; died at Greeley, Weld County, Colorado, 25 October 1977 and is buried in Olingers Eastlawn Memorial Gardens, Englewood, Colorado. She married in St. Cecilia Catholic Church, Hastings, Adams County, Nebraska, 16 October 1917, CHARLES FRANK LUTSCH. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) LUCILLE MARGARET LUTSCH, born 26 November 1919; married in Denver, Colorado, 14 February 1941, FRED NORDEN. They have two daughters.
  - 2) CHARLES ROBERT "Bud" LUTSCH, born 20 January 1921; married in Denver, Colorado, 27 March 1948, MARGARET ROGERS. They have one daughter.

*Basic data from family 'history' compiled by ARMEL USHER FAUBION (now dec'd).*

7. ROSA MELVINA FAUBION, born 2 December 1897; died in Denver, Denver County, Colorado, 4 October 1954. Married 21 November 1915 LAWRENCE W. CAMPBELL. Their children, 7th generation:
- 1) ALLEN LAWRENCE CAMPBELL
  - 2) DALE MICHAEL CAMPBELL
  - 3) BERYL THOMAS CAMPBELL
  - 4) GERALDINE ROSA CAMPBELL
8. LEONARD BRYAN FAUBION, born 27 April 1901; died in Hastings, Adams County, Nebraska, 9 October 1959, and is buried at Indianola, Red Willow County, Nebraska. He married at Indianola, HAZEL FERN THOMPSON. Their children, 7th generation:
- 1) MARJORIE DELORES FAUBION, born 14 February 1921; married LEE RICHARDSON and they lived in Indianola (1981). Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) TERRY RICHARDSON
    - (2) GLORIA RICHARDSON
    - (3) LISA RICHARDSON
  - 2) BETTY JOY FAUBION, born 21 May 1922; married FLOYD FRITSCH. They live Olympia, Washington (1981).
  - 3) LEONARD BRYAN FAUBION, Jr., born McCook, Red Willow County, Nebraska, 25 October 1927. married and has at least one daughter. 8th generation:
    - (1) LINDA FAUBION married Mr. WASMER; lives Grain Valley, Missouri

*Basic data from family 'history' compiled by ARMEL USHER FAUBION (now dec'd), contributed by Mrs. Roger L. Faubion, Arvada, Colorado.*

*Partial family data from Mrs. Lee (Marjorie) Richardson, Indianola, Nebraska to Marybeth Faubion Rule, family researcher.*

*Sarah Faubion Pangle, THE FAUBIONS (1922) lists part of this family on page 39 but listed with incorrect family line.*

EZRA OTIS<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born in Phillipsburg, Phillips County, Kansas 8 October 1877; died at Beaver City, Furnas County, Nebraska 18 March 1920, and was buried at Republican City, Harlan County, Nebraska. Married at McCook, Red Willow County, Nebraska, 27 February 1912, NORA GUSTA KELLY.\* She was born Mount Ayr, near Tingley, Ringgold County, Iowa; died in Denver, Denver County, Colorado, 22 November 1974, and was buried at Republican City, Harlan County, Nebraska.

*\*As recorded in Kelly Family Bible.*

The children of Ezra Otis and Nora Gusta (Kelly) Faubion, 7th generation:

1. Infant son, born & died 20 May 1913, and buried at Republican City, Harlan County, Nebraska.
2. ARMEL USHER FAUBION, born Republican City, Harlan County, Nebraska, 9 October 1914; died 7 October 1976. Married in Denver, Denver County, Colorado, 22 May 1938, SYLVIA ISABEL SELZER. She was born in Bellwood, Butler County, Nebraska, 24 June 1916. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) CYNTHIA ANN FAUBION, born Denver, Denver County, Colorado, 17 December 1941; married 28 August 1960, NORMAN SCOTT MILLER. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) MICHAEL SCOTT MILLER           born 13 December 1961
    - (2) SHELLY FAY MILLER            born 20 May 1964
    - (3) MARY, STEVEN MILLER          born 19 September 1965
  - 2) ROGER LeROY FAUBION, born Denver, Denver County, Colorado, 21 January 1945; married 25 November 1967, BETTY JEAN PLUMMER, she born in Omaha, Douglas County, Nebraska, 4 October 1947. Children, 9th generation:
    - (1) KELLY MARIE FAUBION born 3 July 1970
    - (2) BRIAN LeROY FAUBION born 7 February 1974
3. ELLEN ILINE FAUBION, born Republican City, Harlan County, Nebraska 7 September 1917; married in Trenton, Hitchcock County, Nebraska, 15 September 1940, GLEN EDWARD CLARK, he born 25 June 1916. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) MARTIN ELLIOTT CLARK, born Mattoon, Coles County, Illinois, on 14 July 1945; he married in Princeton, Gibson County, Indiana, 31 July 1966, BONNI-JEAN GARRISON, she born 6 January 1946. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) CHERISH CHRISTINA CLARK    born 10 October 1974
    - (2) MACKENSIE DIAHANN CLARK,   born 21 March 1977  
      both born Xenia, Greene County, Ohio.
  - 2) ALAN KELLY CLARK, born Mattoon, Coles County, Illinois, 17 March 1948; married in Louisville, Jefferson County, Kentucky, on 22 August 1970, DEBORAH LOIS DAVIDSON, she born 30 December 1949. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) JASON ALAN CLARK, twin to William Glen born in Atlanta, Georgia
    - (2) WILLIAM GLEN CLARK, twin to Jason Alan on 17 November 1975
4. OTIS BLAKE FAUBION, born in Beaver City, Furnas County, Nebraska, 10 June 1919; married at Gering, Scottsbluff County, Nebraska, 8 July 1941, MELBA IONA GRINSTEAD, she born in Harper County, Oklahoma, 4 July 1922. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) NEOLA KAY FAUBION, born Greeley, Weld County, Colorado, on 18 November 1942; first married in Commerce City, Adams County, Colorado 8 October 1961 LAYTON PAUL NELSON. He was born in Blair, Washington County, Nebraska, 13 November 1942. She married second 21 December 1973 ED BELT. Children of first marriage, 9th generation:
    - (1) ROXANN NELSON, born Denver, Denver County, Colorado, 20 May 1962
    - (2) CALEY LYNN NELSON, born Denver, Denver County, Colorado 4 November 1964
    - (3) RHONDA LEE NELSON, born Brighton, Adams County, Colorado, 23 July 1966



4. 2) CARYEN LOUISE FAUBION, born Greeley, Weld County, Colorado 2 September 1944; first married in Commerce City, Adams County, Colorado 23 November 1962, JOHN WILLIAM WITT. He was born Denver, Denver County, Colorado 19 July 1942. They adopted a son, a Sioux Indian from New Mexico, when he was sixteen months old:  
     JOHN KENNETH WITT, born 8 December 1969
- 3) GERALDINE LORETTA FAUBION, born Greeley, Weld County, Colorado 13 September 1945; first married in Denver, Denver County, Colorado, 14 September 1965 JERRY LEE HEDGLIN, he born in Nebraska, 4 June 1932. They divorced in January 1970. She married second in June 1970 and divorced in September 1971, DAVID MATHUE; married third in August 1977, and divorced in June 1978, BILL COOK. Her children, 9th generation:  
     (1) GALE LEE FAUBION, born in Denver, Colorado, 8 October 1964  
     (2) JERRY LAWRENCE HEDGLIN, born in Denver, Colorado, 25 May 1966  
     (3) WENDY IONE HEDGLIN, born in Denver, Colorado, 1 September 1968
- 4) OTIS BLAIR FAUBION, born Greeley, Weld County, Colorado 23 August 1947; died there 26 August 1947, and was buried in Windsor, Weld County.
- 5) THOMAS BLAKE FAUBION, born Greeley, Weld County, Colorado, 8 September 1949; married in Denver, Denver County, Colorado, 4 November 1972, VICTORIA ARLENE KIBEL. Their children, 9th generation:  
     (1) TRAVIS BLAKE FAUBION born 30 January 1977  
     (2) CHARLES ADAM FAUBION born 30 June 1978

*Family data contributed by:*

*Ellen Iline Faubion Clark (Mrs. Glen), Mattoon, Illinois*

*Otis Blake & Melba Faubion, Commerce City, Colorado*

*Mrs. Roger L. (Betty) Faubion, Arvada, Colorado, contributed family history written by father-in-law, ARMEL USHER FAUBION (now deceased).*

DAVID DEWEY<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of Henry N.  
 & Elenor Elizabeth (Bennett) Faubion

DAVID DEWEY, called "DOC", was born near Breckenridge, Missouri, 18 September 1853. As the exact location of his father's farm is unknown to us, this could have been in Caldwell, Livingston or Daviess County. He died in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas, 13 January 1930; funeral service was in Phillipsburg, Phillips County, Kansas where he was buried in Fairmont Cemetery. Married in Osborne, Osborne County, Kansas, 11 September 1879, ELIZABETH EVA MOFFAT. She was born in Iowa on 12 March 1863; died in Naponee, Franklin County, Nebraska, 28 October 1924 (24 October ?).

David Dewey took out a homestead in Osborne County, Kansas as a young man. He married Elizabeth Eva in Osborne and there their older children were born. By 1888 they had moved into Harlan County, Nebraska, then in 1891 were in Colorado before returning to Kansas by 1893. Although we do not know the birthplace of their youngest son, Kenneth Edwin, Raymond Earle was born in Naponee, Nebraska in April of 1897. The last two years of his life, David lived in Dallas and Palacios, Texas, near the home of his son Glen Henry, and son Kenneth Edwin.

David and Elizabeth (Moffat) Faubion were the parents of ten children. Two of the children died in infancy, and we do not know the dates and places of their birth.

Children of David Dewey and Elizabeth Eva (Moffat) Faubion, 6th generation:

1. GEORGE EVERETT FAUBION, born Osborne, Osborne County, Kansas 4 June 1880; died in Los Angeles California, 8 November 1937. He married HANNA VIOLA HARVEY. Family information follows.
2. CORA BELLE FAUBION, born 22 August 1881; died in Stapleton, Logan County, Nebraska, 21 June 1961. Married SAMUEL HARVEY. Family information follows.
3. MARY LaNORA FAUBION, born Osborne, Osborne County, Kansas, 5 August 1886; died Adams County, Colorado, 22 November 1975. married JAY O.STAQUE RAY. Family information follows.
4. CLYDE P. FAUBION, born Alma, Harlan County, Nebraska, on 29 December 1888; died in Hutchinson, Reno County, Kansas, 19 December 1961, and was buried there in Memorial Park Cemetery. He married in Hutchinson, 20 May 1912, EDNA V. SUTTLE, who died 15 September 1967.

Clyde moved from Alma to Hutchinson in 1905. As a young man he owned and operated the Royal Barber Shop, later entering the real estate field. He was associated with J.N. Bailey & Sons insurance and real estate firm for thirty-four years, then established his own realty business and was president of the Hutchinson Real Estate Board at the time of his death. They were members of the Park Place Christian Church. (From his obituary). One son, 7th generation:

- 1) FORREST FAUBION of Hutchinson, Kansas who has a son and a grandson.
5. GLEN HENRY FAUBION, born in Manitu (Manitou Springs, El Paso County - ?), Colorado in 1891; died in Palacios, Matagorda County, Texas, 8 March 1949 (d.rec. #13221). He married in Kirwin, Phillips County, Kansas, SARAH GLADYS TRULL, she born in Kirwin, 3 February 1891. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) BURHL GLENN FAUBION, born in 1914; died in 1961. Married MARGARET KEITH.
  - 2) ELIZABETH EILEEN FAUBION, born 29 March 1918; married JAMES E. SHELTON. Lives 274 Ellis Drive, Corpus Christi, TX 78415 (1979)
6. CHARLES LESLIE FAUBION, born Phillipsburg, Phillips County, Kansas 17 April 1893; died in Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas, 12 December 1938. Married second, ANNA ELIZABETH LEE PELL. Family information follows.
7. RAYMOND EARLE FAUBION, born Naponee, Franklin County, Nebraska, 11 April 1897; died Long Beach, California 18 October 1971. Married GERTRUDE AMELIA PELL. Family information follows.
8. KENNETH EDWIN FAUBION died 3 November 1958; married HELEN \_\_\_\_\_. They had seven children, one of whom is
  - 1) BARBARA FAUBION who married Mr. PICKETT. Barbara and her mother lived in Fort Worth, Texas in 1979.

GEORGE EVERETT<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born in Osborne, Osborne County, Kansas, on 4 June 1880; died in Los Angeles, California, 8 November 1937. He married in Nebraska in 1900, HANNA VIOLA HARVEY, who died 13 December 1929. Their children, 7th generation:

1. LAURA FAYE FAUBION, born in Naponee, Franklin County, Nebraska 5 December 1901; married 5 November 1928, LEE POLKINHORN (now dec'd). No children.

2. NAOMI MAY FAUBION, born Agra, Phillips County, Kansas, 28 June 1903; married in Denver, Colorado 16 August 1923, GEORGE WEIGEL, who died 15 March 1972. No children.
  3. GEORGE ESTEL FAUBION, born Republican City, Harlan County, Nebraska 7 May 1905; died in Burbank, Los Angeles County, California, 31 August 1944.
  4. DONALD DEWEY FAUBION, born Republican City, Harlan County, Nebraska 10 January 1911; died in 1972. Married RUTH MARGEAU SINCRAUGH. Ruth, a daughter of Harry F. & Effie Florence (Scott) Sincraugh,\* was born on 25 August 1916. She married second a Mr. James and lives in Hemet, CA (1981). The children of Donald Dewey and Ruth (Sincraugh) Faubion, 8th generation:
    - 1) DIANNA JEAN FAUBION, born Los Angeles, California 14 January 1938. She married in Covina, Los Angeles County, California, 25 September 1957, GARY GRAHAM. Their children, 9th generation:
      - (1) KIM MARIE GRAHAM, born in Covina, California in August 1959
      - (2) CRISTIN JEAN GRAHAM, born in Covina, California in July 1965
    - 2) DONALD CHARLES FAUBION, born Los Angeles, California, 26 January 1940; married 21 May 1966 MARIANNE HEMMER, daughter of Jacob & Maria Hemmer. She was born in Kaiserslautern, Germany on 17 October 1943. Their daughter, 9th generation:
      - (1) MICHELLE FAUBION, born in Orange County, California, 1 May 1970
- \*Effie Florence Scott Sincraugh was born in Clinton, Illinois in 1887; died in Rialto, California in 1965. Her husband, Harry F., was born in Bloomington, Illinois in 1888; died in Riverside, California 1945.*
5. MILDRED GWENDOLYN FAUBION, born Hastings, Adams County, Nebraska 7 December 1913; died in Denver, Denver County, Colorado. married in Denver on 31 January 1932, LESTER LANGTON. Their son, 8th generation:
    - 1) MICHAEL GEORGE LANGTON, born Denver, Colorado on 21 August 1940
  6. GERALDINE FAUBION, born Denver, Denver County, Colorado 18 March 1916; married in Los Angeles, California, 29 June 1936, LEO SALKIN. Daughter, 8th generation:
    - 1) LYNN SALKIN, born Los Angeles, California on 26 November 1947
  7. BEATRICE VIOLA FAUBION, born Denver, Colorado 18 July 1917; first married in May 1936 HARRY SINCRAUGH who died in 1956. She married second in Las Vegas, Clark County, Nevada in September 1958, MICK PECORARO. No children of second marriage. Children of first marriage, 8th generation:
    - 1) TERI SINCRAUGH, born Los Angeles, California, 25 February 1939
    - 2) JAMES SINCRAUGH, born Los Angeles, California, 31 March 1942

Family data from Naomi Faubion Weigel, 1109 E. Badillo, Apt. A., Covina, CA 91724

CORA BELLE<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born 22 August 1881, probably in Osborne County, Kansas; died in Stapleton, Logan County, Nebraska 21 June 1961, and is buried in McKain Cemetery near Stapleton. She married 23 November 1898, SAMUEL HARVEY, he born 2 December 1872; died 16 March 1963. Their children, 7th generation:

1. CELESTE BUENA HARVEY, born in Harlan County, Nebraska 3 January 1900; died Sutherland, Maxwell County, Nebraska in 1942, and buried at Ft. McPherson. She married in 1918 WILLIAM ADAMS Jr.; had three boys and two girls.

2. RAYMOND EARL HARVEY, born in Franklin County, Nebraska, 4 June 1901; died in Los Banos, Merced County, California, 10 January 1979. Married 5 December 1926, LUCILLE DOROTHY FAULKNER. Had two boys and two girls.
3. CECILE MARY HARVEY, born in Franklin County, Nebraska 6 January 1903; married 5 September 1921, CLARENCE "Red" BEAM. Had two boys and two girls.
4. THELMA ESTLENE HARVEY, born in Harlan County, Nebraska, 2 November 1905; died 9 March 1976. Married 22 November 1928, ROBERT P. BOSKEN. Three daughters, 8th generation:
  - 1) VIRGINIA BOSKEN married DAVID JONES - live Stapleton, Nebraska
  - 2) MARYBELLE BOSKEN married DOUGLAS McMILLAN - live San Martin, CA 3) LORAJANE BOSKEN married ROBERT BOLLI - live Burwell, Nebraska
5. MARGARET ULENE HARVEY, born in Logan County, Nebraska, 13 February 1916; married ROBERT CALLENDER. They have one boy and one girl. Live Iliff, CO
6. DUANE SAMUEL HARVEY, born in Logan County, Nebraska, 2 August 1918; died 4 April 1969. Married HAZEL FERGUSON. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) ROBERT ZELL HARVEY - lives Stapleton, Nebraska
  - 2) KAY HARVEY married Mr. NORTHEY - lives North Platte, Nebraska
  - 3) KATHERINE HARVEY - lives in Iowa
  - 4) MICHAEL HARVEY - lives Madrid, Nebraska
  - 5) ALFRED HARVEY - lives Kearney, Nebraska
7. HELEN "Peggy" UDINE HARVEY, born Logan County, Nebraska 23 December 1920; married RILEY HASKELL. Have one boy and two girls. Live Hopland, CA

*Family data from Mrs. Lucille Gerner to Marybeth Faubion Rule.*

MARY LaNORA<sup>6</sup> FAUBION, called NORA, born Osborne, Osborne County, Kansas, 5 August 1886; died in Adams County, Colorado, 22 November 1975, and was buried in Naponee Cemetery, Naponee, Nebraska. Married in her parents' home near Naponee Franklin County, Nebraska, 13 April 1904, JAY O.STAQUE RAY. He was born near Naponee 25 June 1882; died in Kearney, Nebraska 20 November 1965, and was buried in the Naponee Cemetery. *0 Staque means Yellow Bird.* He was the son of Jay Montgomery and Mary E. Ray.

Nora and Staque farmed in the Naponee Community. After Staque's death, Nora lived with her daughter Lucille Gerner near Denver. Children, 7th generation:

1. MERLYN LeROY RAY, born near Naponee, Franklin County, Nebraska, 31 January 1905; died in Rochester, Olmstead County, Minnesota, 2 June 1976, and was buried in Crown Hill Cemetery, Preston, Fillmore County, Minnesota. He married in Kansas, 16 March 1926, JENNIE PERSELL.

This couple farmed in the Ida Grove, Iowa area until moving to the Preston area in 1951. Merlyn was a past master of the Preston Masonic Lodge; he was a member of the Shriners of Sioux City, Iowa, a member of Royal Arch masons of Chatfield and Eastern Star of Preston.

There were eleven grandchildren. Their children, 8th generation:

- 1) MAXINE RAY married THOMAS LINSTROTH
- 2) DARREL RAY
- 3) DONALD RAY
2. ALICE LUCILE RAY, born near Naponee, Franklin County, Nebraska, 25 August 1910. First married near Naponee, 10 March 1929 RAYMOND BASHFORD; second

married on 14 September 1964, WILLIAM GERNER. Daughter, 8th generation:

1) TWYLAH JEAN BASHFORD married John Wobermin. Their children, 9th generation:

(1) JAMES ALBERT WOBERMIN (3) GARY LE ROY WOBERMIN

(2) DEBRAH KAY WOBERMIN

*Family data from Mrs. William (Lucile) Gerner, 9824 Lane Street, Denver, Colorado 90221*

CHARLES LESLIE<sup>6</sup> FAUBION, called "BABE" was born Phillipsburg, Phillips County, Kansas, 17 April 1893; died in Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas, 12 December 1938, and was buried in Denver, Colorado. He first married a lady whose name is unknown to us; married second in Denver, Denver County, Colorado, 16 August 1921 ANNA ELIZABETH LEE PELL, daughter of George William and Arabell M. Pell. She was born in Denver 20 April 1893; died there 24 November 1966, and was buried in Denver.

"Babe" served in the U.S. Army, WW-I, and was discharged 24 December 1918. He was a barber; Anna Elizabeth, a secretary, and a member of the Methodist Church. Their daughter, 7th generation:

1. BEVERLY MAE FAUBION, born Denver, Denver County, Colorado, 13 April 1931; married in Denver, 29 August 1954, HUGH ALLAN BURNS, son of Odis Herschel and Mary Grace (Gerkin) Burns. He was born in Denver 28 July 1930. Hugh served in the U.S. Army, and is a lawyer; Beverly, a reporter. They are members of the Unitarian Church. Their children, 8th generation:

1) LAUREL ELISABETH BURNS, born Denver, Denver Co., Colorado 3 August 1958

2) HUGH ALLAN BURNS, Jr., born Denver, Denver Co., Colorado 30 July 1960

3) CATHERINE MARY BURNS, born Denver, Denver Co., Colorado 3 February 1963

*Family data from Beverly Faubion Burns, 615 Garfield, Denver, Colorado 80206*

RAYMOND EARLE<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born in Naponee, Frankin County, Nebraska, 11 April 1897; died at Long Beach, California 18 October 1971, and was buried in Rose Hill Cemetery, Whittier, California. He married in Englewood, Colorado 31 December 1919, GERTRUDE AMELIA PELL, daughter of George William and Arabella M. (Stacy) Pell. She was born in Denver, Colorado, 30 September 1902. Their children, 7th generation:

1. RICHARD DEWEY FAUBION, born Englewood, Arapahoe County, Colorado, 12 September 1920; married in Denver, Colorado 1 June 1947, IRENE HOPE PEDICINO, daughter of Patrick and Sue Pedicino, she born in Denver, 5 March 1925.

Richard is a Captain, U.S. Navy; and this family has lived in London, England; Paris and Ville Franche, France; and in Rhode Island, Massachusetts, Virginia and California, U.S.A. Irene Hope is a teacher. Their children 8th generation:

1) PATRICK EARLE FAUBION, born Bethesda, Maryland, 8 December 1945; first married in Westminster, California 2 January 1970, LEA ANN YOUNG. Divorced. Married second in Huntington Beach, California 12 April 1930, ANDREA BOCCI.

2) PAUL CRAIG FAUBION, born Paris, France, 15 June 1951; married in Falls Church, Virginia, 20 August 1972, SUSAN ABTS (separated).

1. 3) DIANA SUE FAUBION, born London, England, 8 June 1952; married in Falls Church, Virginia, 19 August 1972, DANIEL WILLIAM MORGAN.
- 4) RICHARD KENT FAUBION, born in Washington, D.C., 29 January 1957. Not married (1980).
2. JUANITA LEE FAUBION, born Denver, Denver County, Colorado, 28 March 1923; married first Mr. SCOTT; second Mr. JONES.

*Family data from Capt. Richard Dewey Faubion, Falls Church, Virginia; and from Mrs. R. E. (Gertrude Pell) Faubion, Long Beach, California.*

AMANDA FRANCES<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of Henry N. And Elenor Elizabeth (Bennett) Faubion

AMANDA FRANCES born in Missouri in 1856; died in Phillips County, Kansas in 1925 and was buried in the Pleasant Ridge Cemetery. Married in Atchison County, Missouri 28 May 1872, MARK D. STONE, he born in 1849; died in 1914, and was buried in the Pleasant Ridge Cemetery. They had fourteen children, all born in Phillips County, Kansas, 6th generation:

1. CHARLIE E. STONE, "the first born . . . died at age 6."
2. ESTELLA C. STONE, married STEVE PATNODE
3. WILLIAM L. STONE, married MAE THOMAS
4. WILEY F. STONE, married DELLA HULL
5. CLARENCE STONE, born 8 June 1878; died in June 1977. Married 10 June 1903, CORA KIRK. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) EARL STONE
  - 2) ESTHER STONE, never married
  - 3) HAROLD STONE, married LOUISE BARTEELS
  - 4) SARELDA STONE married GENE HALL
  - 5) DEAN STONE married ESTHER WHITE
6. LEO M. STONE, born about 1891; died 28 February 1919, age 28, Unmarried.
7. ELMER L. STONE, married DORA YOST
8. KATIE MAE STONE, married MIMIE HOUK
9. JAMES S. STONE, married MARY FOSTER  
*Mary is a widow, age 84 (born ca 1896), & lives in Loveland, Colorado.*
10. LEONA STONE, born 1 September 1896; married on 6 August 1919, OWEN ABBOTT. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) MERLE FRANCIS ABBOTT, born in Republican City, Harlan County, Nebraska 22 July 1920
  - 2) KENNETH RAY ABBOTT, born in Wichita, Segwick County, Kansas 28 October 1923. Has one son who lives in San Jose, CA., 8th generation:
    - (1) KENNY D. ABBOTT
11. CORA ALICE STONE, first married PORTER HAMPTON, who died in California on 23 August 1953, and was buried in Sacramento, California; married second in Reno, Washoe County, Nevada, 16 May 1970. STERLING CARRIGAN.
12. LEWIS L. STONE, married ETHEL GIPE. *She is widow, living in a rest home in Caldwell, Idaho - age 85 (born ca 1895).*
13. LOLA A. STONE, married CLARENCE WORKMAN
14. JESSIE N. STONE, died at age four months.

Family data for MARK D. STONE & AMANDA FRANCES (Faubion) STONE contributed by:  
Mrs. E. I. (Gladys) Cummings, 4060 S. Grant, Englewood, Colorado 80110  
Miss Esther Stone, Alma, Nebraska 68920  
Mrs. Own (Leona) Abbott, RR 1, Box 50A, Republican City, Nebraska 68971  
Mrs. Sterling (Alice) Carrigan, 2000 Neptune Way, Sacramento, CA 95825  
Researched by Marybeth Faubion Rule

SARAH ADELINE<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - daughter of Henry N.  
and Elenor Elizabeth (Bennett) Faubion

SARAH ADELINE was born in Breckenridge, Caldwell (?) County, Missouri, 1 October 1864; died in Phillips County, Kansas, 28 May 1933, and was buried in the Pleasant Ridge Cemetery which was originally the Sod Church Cemetery. She was married on 25 June 1885 to JOHN WESLEY FRAZER (Frazier). He was born in Leon, Decatur County, Iowa, 11 May 1864; died in Phillips County, Kansas, 1 December 1952, and was buried in the old Sod Church Cemetery, now called Pleasant Ridge. After Sarah Adeline's death, he married second, 7 February, 1935 Clara Triplet of Republican City, Nebraska.

As a small child, Sarah Adeline had lived for a time in Shenandoah, Iowa, and Beatrice, Nebraska, as her parents had made their way across country by ox-drawn wagon from Breckenridge, Missouri, to the Crystal Creek community in Phillips County, Kansas, where she grew up, married and reared her family. She grew up attending the Methodist Episcopal Church, later becoming a member of the Christian Science Church. She was also a member of the Order of Eastern Star. The children, 6th generation, all born in Phillips County, Kansas:

1. NELLIE ELIZABETH FRAZER, born 10 May 1886; she married 9 Mach 1904, JOHN WILLIAM SHANNON. Family information follows.
2. JOHN HENRY FRAZER, born 12 April 1888, died in 1980, Married BESSIE HILL. Children, 7th generation:
  - 1) MAY FRAZER
  - 2)MYLES FRAZER
3. HARRY BENJAMIN FRAZER, born 1 November 1890; died in Wickenburg, Maricopa County, Arizona, and was buried Wickenburg Memorial Park. He married in Phillips County, Kansas 10 April 1911 BLANCHE ADA MERRIFIELD, daughter of Frank and Lydia Merrifield. She was born northwest of Agra, Kansas on 17 February 1893; died in Wickenburg, Maricopa County, Arizona 25 September 1968, and was buried in Wickenburg Memorial Park.

This couple lived on a farm south of Republican City, Nebraska until 1916 when they homesteaded in Yuma County, Colorado. Later they moved west of Denver to a ranch where they owned and operated Tiny Town, Colorado, and a Riding Academy known as The Mississippi Stables. They mmoved to Arizona because of Blanche Ada's ill health. Their children, 7th generation:

- 1) THELMA FRAZER married Mr. Brown
  - 2) OSA FRAZER married Miss NEMA \_\_\_\_\_
4. EVA ALICE FRAZER, born 27 October 1892; married in Alma, Harlan County, Nebraska, 15 June 1910, CLARENCE ROSS CHANCE. Ross was born in Phillips County, Kansas 28 February 1892; died at Longmont, Boulder County, Colorado, at the eage of 72 (ca 1964), and was buried in Crown Hill Cemetery, Jefferson County, Colorado.

Ross and Eva had homesteaded in Yuma County, Colorado in 1912; they moved to Denver in 1921. Ross had farmed in the Longmont Community for twenty years at the time of his death.

The children of Clarence Ross & Eva Alice (Frazer) Chance, 7th generation:

- 1) EILEEN CHANCE married DAVID COALSON (or COULSON)
- 2) DONALD CHANCE

5. VERNA MAE FRAZER, born 15 December 1894; married GUYRALIA WALLACE. Family information follows.
6. BEULAH FRANCES FRAZER, born in April 1897; died an infant
7. GLADYS LOVADA FRAZER, born 22 June 1900; married EDWARD I. CUMMINGS. Family information follows.
8. CORA GRACE FRAZER, born in Glenwood Township, Phillips County, Kansas, on 6 July 1903; died in Phillips County, 2 May 1976, and buried in Fairview Cemetery. She married in Phillipsburg, Phillips County, Kansas 1 September 1923, ROY B. MUNYON. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) DORIS MUNYON, married CHARLES JACOBS
  - 2) DON MUNYON, married GAYLE \_\_\_\_\_
  - 3) LOIS MUNYON, married BERNARD NELTON
  - 4) BETTY MUNYON, married NAT BERNEY
  - 5) SHIRLEY MUNYON, married ROGER SCHULTZ

*There were fourteen grandchildren and one great-grandchild in May 1976. From her obit in possession of Brenda White, Littleton, Colorado.*

9. MARY HELEN FRAZER, born 16 October 1907; married EARL LUTJEHARMS. Possible list of children constructed from wedding announcement of known son and "brother(s)", 7th generation:
  - 1) ELTON LUTJEHARMS, married on 6 January 1968, ARDITH (Sell) PULS.
  - 2) JOE LUTJEHARMS
  - 3) WAYNE LUTJEHARMS
  - 4) GLENN LUTJEHARMS

NELLIE ELIZABETH<sup>6</sup> FRAZER was born Phillips County, Kansas 10 May 1886; married on 9 March 1904, JOHN WILLIAM SHANNON, son of David and Maria Shannon, He was born in Stafford County, Iowa 7 April 1878; died in Weiser, Washington County, Idaho ", 30 August 1953.

Nellie was the oldest child of Sarah Adeline Faubion and John Wesley Frazer. She and John William lived in Phillips County, Kansas until 1940 when they moved to Weiser, Idaho, residing first at Weiser flat for three years before moving to the Oregon side. They joined the Seventh Day Adventist church in 1922. Their children, 7th generation:

1. BEULAH SHANNON, married Mr. PORTENIER
2. WILMA SHANNON, married Mr. STATES
3. VELMA SHANNON, born about 1907; married Mr. WHITLEY
4. CHARLEY SHANNON, born about 1909
5. FLOYD SHANNON

VERNA MAE<sup>6</sup> FRAZER was born Phillips County, Kansas, 15 December 1894; married in Alma, Harlan County, Nebraska on 23 November 1911, GUYRALIA WALLACE, called "GUY ROLLIA", a son of James and Leona (Lundy) Wallace. He was born in Oskaloosa, Mahask County, Iowa 6 September 1892; died in Englewood, Arapahoe Co., Colorado, 28 March 1969.



The children of "Guy Rollia" and Verna Mae (Frazer) Wallace, 7th generation:

1. CHESTER IRVIN WALLACE, born Naponee, Franklin County, Nebraska, 28 December 1912; died 27 February 1942. Married in 1936 LORRAINE ABERCROMBIE of Bancroft.
2. ARNOLD DALE WALLACE, born Phillipsburg, Phillips County, Kansas, 8 April 1918; married in 1940, GLADYS SAWYER of St. Francis.
3. WARREN DEAN WALLACE, born in Yuma, Yuma County, Colorado 6 May 1924; died 28 May 1969. Married on 3 December 1958, LOIS WAGNER
4. ORVILLE DWAYNE WALLACE, born in Golden, Jefferson County, Colorado 12 May 1928; married in 1947 (?), BEATRICE GORDON.
5. LUCILLE MARJORIE WALLACE, twin to Louise Margaret, born Golden, Jefferson County, Colorado, 11 May 1931; married 6 February 1947, MELVIN HEINLEIN
6. LOUISE MARGARET WALLACE; twin to Lucille Margorie, born Golden, Jefferson County, Colorado, 11 May 1931; married 8 August 1953 JOSEPH F. WHITE, Jr., he born in Baltimore, Maryland on 28 October 1925. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) PATRICK MICHAEL WHITE, born Denver, Denver County, Colorado, 1 August 1956
  - 2) SHARON LUCILLE WHITE, born Denver, Denver County, Colorado, 3 October 1957, married EDWARD FINNEN
  - 3) JOSEPH GUY WHITE, born 7 February 1959; married in Morrison, Jefferson County, Colorado 8 April 1978, BRENDA LEE JARRED. Their daughter, 9th generation:
    - (1) GAIL JO WHITE, born Englewood, Arapahoe Co., Colorado, 15 February 1981

*Family data from Louise Margaret White, Orville Dwayne Wallace to Brenda White, Littleton, Colorado.*

*- Marybeth Faubion Rule*

GLADYS LOVADA<sup>6</sup> FRAZER was born Phillips County, Kansas, 22 June 1900; married in Agra, Phillips County, Kansas 10 August 1920, EDWARD I. CUMMINGS. They now (1981) live in Englewood, Colorado. Their children, 7th generation:

1. VIOLA EILEEN "Vicky" CUMMINGS, BORN Phillips County, Kansas 21 July 1921; married WALTER WORTMAN. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) JUDITH ANN WORTMAN, married RONALD IVERSON and live Portland, Oregon. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) JEFFREY IVERSON
    - (2) JOHN IVERSON
  - 2) SHARON JEAN WORTMAN, married KENNETH SYNDER and live Portland, Oregon. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) CHRIS SNYDER
    - (2) JENNIFER MICHELLE SNYDER
  - 3) EDWARD JOSEPH WORTMAN, a twin
  - 4) Twin to Edward Joseph, died an infant
2. EVELYN MARIE CUMMINGS, born 17 June 1925; first married DON COVERT; second married HAROLD ZAGURY. Her children, 8th generation:
  - 1) GREGORY KENT COVERT
  - 2) DEBORAH COVERT
  - 3) LORI ZAGURY



JACOB SMITH<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of Jacob  
and Hephzibah (Wall) Faubion

JACOB SMITH, called SMITH, was born in Liberty, Clay County, Missouri 15 March 1836. He died at the home of his son Noah O. Faubion, north of Agra, Phillips County, Kansas, 22 March 1918, at the age of eighty-two. He first married in Atchison County, Missouri, 6 September 1855, SARAH ALICE ELIZABETH GREY. She was born in Missouri, 17 September 1838, and died there 17 April 1863, as the result of mistreatment by raiders while Smith was serving with General Sterling Price in the CSA. He married second in Caldwell County, Missouri, 16 January 1866, NANCY CATHERINE WRIGHT of Breckenridge, Missouri. She was born 3 November 1848, and died at the home of her daughter, Mrs. Etta Lake, north of Phillipsburg, Phillips County, Kansas, 1 January 1939. Nancy Catherine was a daughter of Winfield and Rhoda (Bennett) Wright.

Jacob Smith's biography states that he grew to manhood in Clay County, Missouri. In 1840, when he was four, his parents lived in Platte County; in 1855 he married in Atchison County, Missouri, and is still living there with his wife and children when the 1860 census was taken. His mother, Hephzibah, and her second husband, Gilbert Woolsey, also live in Atchison County in 1860.

He enlisted in the Confederate States Army in 1861, and served as a private in Company E, 12th Reg. Cavalr under General Price.<sup>a</sup> It is also written that he served in Shelby's Brigade. According to family legend, he was wounded in the Battle of Lexington in 1861 and, after recovering, he returned home to find all of his buildings burned by Union forces and his life endangered. The biography states that he was wounded during the Wilson Creek battle near Springfield, in Missouri, thus ending his CSA service; later he joined the guerilla forces of William Clark Quantrill in the border wars, and rode with Frank and Jesse James as well as Cole Younger until the end of the war. He is said to have grown up in the same neighborhood as the James brothers --- on the border of Platte and Clay counties.

In 1963 the Fort Bissell Museum at Phillipsburg, Kansas exhibited the Confederate Musket and the Model 1849 Colt Pocket Revolver that had belonged to and had been used by Jacob Smith Faubion. (*W. N. Bate, the step-grandson of Smith's brother John Rector, writes that he does not recall ever hearing these stories from John Rector; that the new Breihan book on Quantrill gives a complete list of those who served in Quantrill's guerilla forces, and that the list does not include a FAUBION name. Still the legend continues to be told.*

Smith and Nancy were living in Hamburg, Fremont County, Iowa in June 1868 when daughter Sarah Ann was born, and were still in Iowa in May 1873 when their son Rora Otis was born. By March 1879 Smith and his family were living in Phillips County, Kansas when Bertha Isabelle was born. Smith took up a homestead twelve miles north of Phillipsburg: E½ SW¼ & W½ SE¼ of Section 27, Twp. 1, Range 18.<sup>a</sup> His biography states that his mother, his brothers John and Henry, with their families, and his sister Jane were located on farms nearby. When they came to Kansas and why some of them went back to Missouri is unknown.

Little is known of Sarah Alice Elizabeth Grey other than that she was the mother of four children: one, Hephzibah, whose birth was recorded in the family Bible and who is shown on the 1860 census,<sup>d</sup> evidently died as a small child during the war between the states. The birth of her fourth child, Sterling, in April 1863, probably contributed to her death. It has been rumored that she was a sister to Zane Grey, the author; however his birth in 1875 would make the relationship distant, at best. She is shown on the 1850 census for Atchison County

Missouri (p. 147/291, D#208-210), living in the household of a William Woolsey with his wife Elizabeth and their children. No relationship is shown.

Nancy Catherine Wright was living in Breckenridge, Caldwell County, Missouri when she married Jacob Smith Faubion. She died in the home of her daughter Etta Faubion Lake and the Smith Faubion family Bible was left in Etta's possession.<sup>e</sup> She was the mother of eleven children. The children of Jacob Smith and Sarah (Grey) Faubion, 5th generation, were:

1. JOHN HENRY FAUBION, born in Rockport, Atchison County, Missouri, 15 August 1856; died in Bassett, Rock County, Nebraska, 17 July 1931. First married ALICE MAE GILBERT; second married MINNIE SIMMERMAN. Family information follows.
2. HEPHZIBAH FAUBION, born 15 August 1858; died prior to 1866.<sup>a</sup>
3. ANGELINE MATILDA FAUBION, born 29 December 1860; she married 2 March 1887 L. W. WRIGHT. Matilda was reared by her Aunt Amanda Woolsey after Sarah's death until 1866 when her father married Nancy Catherine Wright. Little else is known of this daughter. Children, 6th generation:
  - 1) MYRA WRIGHT married Mr. WATTS
  - 2) PEARL WRIGHT married Mr. SCANLAND
  - 3) JAMES D. WRIGHT
  - 4) ROY WRIGHT
4. STERLING FAUBION, born 11 April 1863; died 7 July 1863

The children of Jacob Smith & Nancy Catherine (Wright) Faubion, 5th generation:

5. SARAH ANN FAUBION, born Hamburg, Fremont County, Iowa, 27 June 1868; died north of Phillipsburg, Phillips County, Kansas, 6 July 1912. She married GEORGE H. YOWELL. Family information follows.
6. MINNIE FAUBION, born 10 March 1870; died an infant.
7. RORA OTIS FAUBION, born in Iowa 15 May 1873; died Jasper County, Missouri, 25 May 1952. Married OLLIE LAKE. Family information follows.
8. Infant daughter, born 19 May 1875; died unnamed
9. ABIE E. FAUBION, born 15 August 1877; died an infant
10. BERTHA ISABELLE FAUBION, born Phillips County, Kansas, 9 March 1879; died in Riley County, Kansas, 29 November 1963. First married HARRY WHITNEY; second married MAC (E.M.) WHITNEY. Family information follows.
11. MARY ETTA FAUBION, born Phillips County, Kansas, 6 February 1881; died in Phillips County, 1 June 1975. Married FRANCIS MARION LAKE. Family information follows.
12. JACOB ORAN FAUBION, born Phillips County, Kansas, 6 October 1883; died in Norton County, Kansas 12 August 1968. First married BERTHA BROWN; second married MADELINE HAUSER BROWN. Family information follows.
13. NOAH OSCAR FAUBION, born Phillips County, Kansas, 2 October 1885; died in Phillips County, 16 July 1954. Married CLELLA GRACE BEALL. Family information follows.
14. JOSIE FRANCES FAUBION, born near Phillipsburg, Phillips County, Kansas, 27 October 1888; died at her home in Thomas, South Dakota, 29 May 1923, & was buried in Egan, South Dakota. She married 4 January 1911, CHARLES H. THOMAS, and moved to South Dakota soon after marriage. 6th generation:
  - 1) VIRGIL DALE THOMAS, born 1914
  - 2) HAROLD DEAN THOMAS, born 1919

15. NELLIE M. FAUBION, born near Phillipsburg, Phillips County, Kansas 3 September 1891; died in Grand Rapids, Kent County, Michigan, 28 April 1940. She had a daughter by her first husband, names unknown. She married second CHANCEY BOOMER. We have no further information on this family.

JOHN HENRY5 FAUBION - Son of Jacob Smith  
and Sara Alice E. (Grey) Faubion

JOHN HENRY was born in Rockport, Atchison County, Missouri 15 August 1856; died in Bassett, Rock County, Nebraska, 17 July 1931. Iva Lakee wrote that he was buried at Valentine, Nebraska. He first married on 12 November 1877 (1878e?) ALICE MAY "Allie" GILBERT, daughter of John B. Gilbert and second wife, Martha Elston. She was born in Princeton, Scott County, Iowa, 28 December 1863; died in 1938. (She had married second on 20 January 1920, W.E. QUINBY of Valentine, Nebraska - her obit). He married second, 1 January 1923, MINNIE SIMMERMAN and they had no children.

The children of John Henry and Alice May (Gilbert) Faubion, 6th generation:

1. JOSEPH WILLIAM FAUBION, born in Iowa in March 1880 (1880 Census, Phillips County, Kansas, p. 12/81B, D#183-195); died before 1976.
2. CORA BELL FAUBION married CLYDE SIMMERMAN. Their son, 7th generation:
  - 1) GLEN SIMMERMAN first married ROSEANNA \_\_\_\_\_. Divorced. She died on 3 October 1972. Glen married second LORETTA \_\_\_\_\_. Children of first marriage, 8th generation:
    - (1) BERNARD SIMMERMAN
    - (2) CLYDE SIMMERMAN
3. MARGARET MAE FAUBION, born 15 October 1886; died 27 January 1920. Married SHELBY OLAF BENNETT, he born 9 February 1879; died 8 January 1968. They made a homestead entry on the Snake River at Valentine, Cherry County, Nebraska on 13 February 1917. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) HAZEL MAE BENNETT, born Phillipsburg, Phillips County, Kansas, 22 February 1904; died in Nebraska at the Cherry County Hospital, 3 February 1976, and was buried in Prairie Lawn Cemetery, Cody, Cherry Co., Nebraska. She married 8 April 1921, HARRY WOBIG who died before 1976. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) JACQUELINE WOBIG who died before 1976. Married first Mr. ANGLIN; second married Mr. KROLING.
    - (2) LOIS WOBIG married MAC CONNERY of Cody, Nebraska.

The grandchildren of HAZEL MAE WOBIG as listed in Obit, 9th generation:

- i. GARY CONNERY of Cody
- iv. JANET McQUADE of North Platte
- ii. DAN CONNERY of Chadron V.
- SHERRY ZION of Chateau, Montana
- iii. TERRY ANGLIN of Mountlake Terrace, Washington

The great-grandchildren, as listed in Obit, 10th generation:

- i) DANA CONNERY
  - ii) TRAVIS McQUADE
  - iii) AMY CONNERY
- 2) JACK BENNETT married OPAL CLARK. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) MARTHA BENNETT
    - (2) Son
  - 3) RAY BENNETT married HERRITTA (?) WOBIG. Children, 8th generation:
    - (1) JEAN BENNETT married Mr. COLBIN. They live in Valentine, Nebraska.
    - (2) CONNIE JOE BENNETT married Mr. BROWN.

*Obit of Hazel M. Wobig from Virgil T. Faubion, Beaverton, Oregon*

4. CHARLES BENJAMIN FAUBION, Born Phillips County, Kansas, 7 July 1888; died in El Cajon, San Diego County, California, 10 December 1972. First married FLORA ELLEN THOMAS; married second EVA JANE DENNIS; he married third FRANK (Anderson) SCHIED. Family information follows.
5. ROY SMITH FAUBION, born Phillips County, Kansas, 24 August 1896; died in Tualatin, Oregon, 13 November 1976. First married NELLIE FERN THOMAS; second married CELIA (Perry) HASTINGS; married third JANNETTA JOSAPHINE SOYK. Family information follows.
6. LaVINA PEARL FAUBION, born 9 January 1899; died Valentine, Cherry County, Nebraska 8 February 1979. She married in Valentine 10 October 1918, PAUL WOBIG. He was born 28 September 1896; died 14 February 1977. Both are buried in Prairie Lawn Cemetery, Cody, Cherry County, Nebraska. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) CLINTON WOBIG, born 15 (?) January 1921; married JESSIE GALE. Children 8th generation:
 

(1) JIM WOBIG	(4) SUZANNE WOBIG, born 14 May 1956
(2) JOHN WOBIG	(5) RICK (Richard ?) WOBIG
(3) ROBERT WOBIG	(6) RANDY WOBIG
  - 2) DONALD GLEN WOBIG, born 2 May 1926; married 26 September 1951 HELEN \_\_\_\_\_. She was born 2 October 1928. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) WILLIAM WOBIG, born in 1952
    - (2) THOMAS WOBIG, born 31 October 1954
    - (3) TAMARA WOBIG, born in 1958

*Family data from Viola Faubion Legg, Tempe, Arizona 85282*

CHARLES BENJAMIN<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born in Phillipsburg, Phillips County, Kansas on 7 July 1888; died in El Cajon, San Diego County, California, 10 December 1972. He first married in Alma, Harlan County, Nebraska 23 September 1908 FLORA ELLEN THOMAS, daughter of Van Ranchler & Margarit Bethiah (Skelton) Thomas. She was born in Sioux Rapids, Buena Vista County, Iowa, 6 January 1887; died in Cody, Cherry County, Nebraska, 4 February 1923, and was buried in Valentine, Cherry County, Nebraska. Charles married second EVA JANE DENNIS. He married third, on 6 July 1931, Mrs. FRANK (Anderson) SCHIED. -- *Her Christian name was FRANK.* She was born 30 January 1905; died at Beaver Crossing, Seward County, Nebraska in May 1969.

Charles had a business in Colorado and moved to Cody, Nebraska in 1914 to farm and raise cattle. In 1945 he moved from the farm into Cody to sell farm implements. He and *Frank* moved to Beaver Crossing to retire; there she died. He visited with his daughters for a time; moved to El Cajon, California in January 1970. He was a member of the I.O.O.F. Lodge in Beaver Crossing.

Children of Charles Benjamin & Flora Ellen (Thomas) Faubion, 7th generation:

1. JOHNNIE VANRANCHLER FAUBION, born Bethune, Kit Carson County,, Colorado on 2 December 1909; died in Boring, Clackamas County, Oregon 29 May 1973, and was buried Forest Lawn Cemetery, Gresham, Multnomah County, Oregon. He married 19 August 1930, LILIA MAY PERSONS, daughter of Elmer A. and Mazie Ethel (Purviance) Persons, she born 8 April 1914.

Lilia's father was born Walnut Grove, Knox County, Nebraska, 11 May 1885; died 31 May 1947. Her mother was born Norfolk, Nebraska, 25 April 1895; died 25 March 1975.

The children of Johnnie V. & Lilia Mae (Persons) Faubion, 8th generation:

- 1) MYRLE LEROY FAUBION, born Cody, Cherry County, Nebraska, 27 June 1931; married at the Methodist Church, Gresham, Multnomah County, Oregon, on 7 June 1952, LOUISE ALMA ALEXANDER, daughter of Cyrus H. Alexander, she born 10 March 1934. Their children, 9th generation:
  - (1) DENNIS LEROY FAUBION, born Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, on 22 September 1954
  - (2) NANCY SUE FAUBION, born Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, on 18 September 1956
  - (3) LORRAINE SUE FAUBION, born Prineville, Crook County, Oregon, on 14 July 1959
  - (4) MYRLE LOREN FAUBION, born Prineville, Crook County, Oregon, on 20 September 1960
- 2) ELMER JOHNNIE FAUBION, born Quinn, Jackson County, South Dakota 15 August 1933; married in Gresham, Multnomah County, Oregon 8 January 1956 JO ANN ELIZABETH PETERSON, daughter of Nels Victor and Mary Elizabeth Peterson. She was born in San Fernando, Los Angeles County, California 30 October 1932. Their children, 9th generation:
  - (1) TRUDY ANN FAUBION, born Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 8 January 1957; married in Vancouver, Clark County, Washington, 10 January 1976, KENNETH EUGENE PRATT
  - (2) JOHNNIE VICTOR FAUBION
2. CLARENCE BENJAMIN FAUBION, born in Bethune, Kit Carson County, Colorado, 2 December 1909; died in Chadron, Dawes County, Nebraska in January 1963, and is buried in the Martin Community cemetery (Oregon?). Hemarried in Winner, Tripp County, South Dakota 27 March 1939 DOROTHY LOIS HAIG. She was from Martin, Oregon and was born 2 June 1922. Their daughter, 8th generation:
  - 1) FLORA JANE FAUBION, born 21 January 1940; first married on 8 May 1956, DALE LEON MAYFIELD; second married CHARLES PREBLE, he born 28 November 1936. Her children, 9th generation:
    - (1) JERRY RAY MAYFIELD, born 30 January 1957; married in November 1980 CRYSTAL \_\_\_\_.
    - (2) MIKE PREBLE, born 2 April 1960
    - (3) CLARENCE ALDEN PREBLE, born 22 April 1962
    - (4) TRACI ANN PREBLE, born 18 July 1965; married 27 September 1980, to MICHAEL F. BRUNZ
3. IONA MAE FAUBION, born Bethune, Kit Carson County, Colorado, 29 May 1913; first married 11 February 1931 HOBART DeFRANCE IRWIN, he born on 14 March 1910; died 12 April 1936. She married second 20 July 1944, WILLIS YODER. She and Willis had no children. Son of first marriage, 8th generation:
  - 1) HOBART THOMAS IRWIN, born 7 February 1932; married 8 June 1952, BETTY JEAN McDANIELS, she born 23 March 1933. Children, 9th generation:
    - (1) HOBART THOMAS IRWIN, Jr., born 5 April 1953
    - (2) THEADORE EMANUEL IRWIN, born 7 February 1955

4. LOLA FAYE FAUBION, born in Cody, Cherry County, Nebraska 7 May 1919; married 20 July 1939, WILBUR FRANKLIN EICK, he born 22 February 1913. Their son, 8th generation:
  - 1) ROBERT FRANKLIN EICK, born 15 January 1942; married 1 September 1962, SONJA SAUER, she born 25 September 1942. Children, 9th generation:
    - (1) LESLIE EICK, born 27 September 1963
    - (2) LESSA RAE EICK, born 27 November 1966
  
5. VIOLA EVELINE FAUBION, born in Cody, Cherry County, Nebraska 29 April 1921, married 12 October 1940, RICHARD NORRIS LEGG, he born 17 September 1918; died 18 December 1976. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) VIRGINIA EVELINE LEGG, born 11 April 1942; first married JAMES FRANKLIN BUTLER. Married second on 9 December 1967, ROBERT F. HILL, he born on 14 July 1934. Children, 9th generation:
    - (1) JAMES MICHEAL BUTLER, born 18 October 1963
    - (2) WILLIAM CHARLES BUTLER, born 12 March 1965
    - (3) STEFFAN RICHARD HILL, born 27 August 1968
  
  - 2) RICHARD NORRIS LEGG, Jr., born 25 October 1944; married 11 June 1966, DIANE KAY WILLIAMS, she born 8 September 1946. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) REBECCA LYNN LEGG, born 15 September 1969
    - (2) WENDI LEE LEGG, born 15 December 1970
  
  - 3) DAVID BRUCE LEGG, born 19 August 1948; married I July 1973, KATHLEEN JEAN REPP, she born 6 July 1948. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) HEATHER MICHELLE LEGG, born 10 December 1975
    - (2) DAVID BRUCE LEGG, Jr., born 10 February 1978

*Family data from Viola Faubion Legg, 2176 E. Ellis Dr., Tempe, AZ 85282*

Children of Charles Benjamin & Frank (Anderson) Schied Faubion, 7th generation:

6. CHARLES BERYL FAUBION, born 7 April 1932; he married on 15 November 1959, BERNIEL LEONARD FETTERS, she born 20 November 1938. 8th generation:
 

LYNETTE LAE LEONARD, born 12 January 1957 (adopted)

  - 1) BEVERLY KAY FAUBION, born 14 October 1961
  
7. ALICE CORALEE FAUBION, born 29 January 1934; she married 28 December 1952 RICHARD LEE MONNIER, he born 11 May 1930. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) JANICE KAYE MONNIER, born 25 October 1953; married KERRY STUHMER. 9th generation children:
    - (1) TRAVIS RICHARD STUHMER, born 2 April 1975
    - (2) SARAH STUHMER
    - (3) There is a third child, name unknown
  
  - 2) JEANNE MAE MONNIER, born 3 September 1956; she married 11 January 1975 KENNETH MALONE. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) JUSTIN MALONE, born 31 October 1975
    - (2) HEATHER MALONE, born 25 August 1977
    - (3) JACOB LEE MALONE, born 30 December 1980
  
  - 3) DONNA LEE MONNIER, born 7 August 1958; married MICHEAL SAXTON. Daughter, 9th generation:
    - (1) JACQUELYN MARIE SAXTON, born 30 April 1980



8. FRANKLIN DEE FAUBION, born Cody, Cherry County, Nebraska 31 October 1937; married in Lincoln, Lancaster County, Nebraska, 18 September 1960, GRACE JANET SIEFKER, daughter of Fred and Nettie (Fagg) Siefker. He was born in Taylorville, Christian County, Illinois, 14 September 1943. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) DEANNA LYN FAUBION, born in Lincoln, Lancaster County, Nebraska, 7 July 1961
  - 2) DONITA KAY FAUBION, born in Lincoln, Lancaster County, Nebraska 10 May 1962
  - 3) DENNIS FRANKLYN FAUBION, born Cherokee, Cherokee County, Iowa 16 January 1966
  - 4) DEBRA CHRISTINE FAUBION, born Sioux City, Woodbury County, Iowa 26 July 1970
  
9. INGA EILEEN FAUBION, born 29 May 1941; she married 13 August 1960, MARION BATTANI. He was born 4 May 1939. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) ANGELA MARIE BATTANI, born 12 February 1962
  - 2) ROGER MARION BATTANI, born 27 November 1963
  
10. CAROL MARLENE FAUBION, born 26 May 1942; first married 20 December 1960 MERRILL MARLEY; married second, 16 December 1969, DONALD MARTIN MONNIER. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) MERRILL BARDETTE "Tony" MARLEY born 18 September 1961
  - 2) CAROL LeANN MARLEY born 9 June 1963
  - 3) CHARLENE MARLEY born 17 November 1965
  - 4) DONALD MARTIN "Marty" MONNIER born 18 October 1970
  - 5) TONDA MONNIER
  
11. ANITA JOYCE FAUBION; born 28 April 1944; married RUSSELL JOHN COMSTOCK II. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) JO ANN LOUISE COMSTOCK born 20 January 1964
  - 2) JULIE LORRAINE COMSTOCK born 23 March 1966
  - 3) SUZANNE EVA COMSTOCK born 7 April 1968
  - 4) RUSSELL JOHN COMSTOCK III born 31 August 1969
  - 5) JAMES CHARLES COMSTOCK born 27 October 1971

*Family data contributed by*

*Elmer J. Faubion, 1620 N.W. First, Gresham, Oregon 97030*

*Viola Faubion Legg, 2176 East Ellis Drive, Tempe, Arizona 85282*

*Researchers: Alta DeShazer Craft, Wailulu, Maui, Hawaii & Virgil T. Faubion of Beaverton, Oregon*

ROY SMITH<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born near Phillipsburg, Phillips County, Kansas, 24 August 1896; died in Meridian Park Hospital, Tualatin, Oregon, 13 November 1976, and was buried in Skyline Memorial Gardens, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. He first married at Alma, Harlan County, Nebraska, 9 January 1918, NELLIE FERN THOMAS, daughter of J.W. & Margaret A. Thomas. She was born Oquawka, Henderson County, Illinois; died in an automobile accident in Bassett, Rock County, Nebraska 7 April 1939, age 38 years 2 months 8 days, and was buried there. He married second CELIA (Perry) HASTINGS; they had no children. Married third, in 1953 JANNETTA JOSAPHINE (Stephens) SOYK, daughter of Henry & Pearl Stephens, and widow of Martin Soyk. She was born in Rock Falls, Wisconsin 12 April 1907; died at the Holladay Park Hospital, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 7 September 1972, and was buried in Skyline Memorial Gardens in Portland.

Roy Smith farmed in Kansas and Nebraska in his early life. After completing an automotive training school in Kansas City, he worked most of his life in this trade. He followed this profession in Bassett, Gordon, and Cody, Nebraska. He also operated the theater in Cody until 1934 when he moved it to Merriman, Nebraska. In 1941 he moved to Portland, Oregon where he lived out his life, except for the two years after his retirement, which he spent in Copperas Cove, Coryell County, Texas (1961-1962), restoring antique furniture.

Nellie Fern, who suffered an untimely death as the result of an automobile accident, moved with her parents to Kansas when she was four years old and later moved to Nebraska where she married Roy Smith, and was the mother of all of his five children.

Jannetta, who first married Martin Soyk in 1930 and was the mother of four, married Roy Smith in 1953. They lived in Portland and, in 1967, she opened their home to foster children. She and Roy became members of Poster Parent Association, taking in children who were handicapped or retarded and classified as unadoptable. Twenty-one children made their home here over the years. She was a member of the Lutheran Church. She and Roy had no children.

The children of Roy Smith and Nellie Fern (Thomas) Faubion, 7th generation:

1. CLAYTON LYLE FAUBION, born in Rock County, Nebraska 15 January 1920; died in Conroe, Montgomery County, Texas 9 March 1966, and was buried there in Garden Park Cemetery on 13 March 1966. He married DONNA DEE BERRY.

Clayton Lyle had moved to Conroe, Texas about 1963-64. He was a nurseryman for the Walton Plant Farm of Conroe, and a member of the Church of God Seventh Day. Their daughter, 8th generation:

- 1) LORRAINE ANITA FAUBION, born in Bassett, Rock County, Nebraska, 20 July 1943; married CHARLES CARR. Their children, 9th generation:  
(1) RAYMOND CARR (2) JULIE ELIZABETH CARR (3) DAN CARR
2. ALTA MURIEL FAUBION, born in Bassett, Rock County, Nebraska 3 August 1921; first married Vancouver, Clark County, Washington, 29 March 1941, CHESTER GEORGE SCHUBERT, son of William M. & Olga (Johnson) Schubert of Blackfoot, Idaho. He was born in Duff, Nebraska 1 July 1920; died in Tigard, Oregon 15 May 1973, and was buried in Skyline memorial Gardens in Portland. Alta married second 28 December 1974 WILLIAM KEITH MILES, he born 28 May 1925.

Chester worked for the Simonds Saw and Steel Company in Portland. He was a member of the Sherwood Elks Lodge 2342, and served on the board of directors for Three Rivers Recreational Area Landowner's Assn. Their children, all born in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 8th generation:

- 1) DONNA GEORGEAN SCHUBERT, born 28 August 1942; she married ANDREW EUGENE KROO, he born Sherakapolia, Czechoslovakia, 5 May 1939. The children, all born in Portland, 9th generation:  
(1) JEFFERY EUGENE KROO born 29 March 1962  
(2) STEVEN ANDREW KROO born 15 December 1966  
(3) SANDRA KROO born in September 1971
- 2) PAMELA KAY SCHUBERT, born 21 January 1948; married JON PEARSON. Children, 9th generation:  
(1) CHRISTINE JOLENE PEARSON b. 29 Nov. 1970  
(2) KIMBERLY PEARSON
- 3) LARRY LeROY SCHUBERT, born 8 May 1952; first married DEBORAH second married KAREN SMART. He had no children (1979).
- 4) WILLIAM MICHAEL SCHUBERT, born 5 April 1963

3. DORIS MARIE FAUBION, born Alma, Harlan County, Nebraska, 3 November 1925; married in Oregon in 1945, MELVIN EDGAR BUSH, son of Joseph Leo and Grace (Dexter) Bush. He was born Watonga, Blaine County, Oklahoma, 4 February 1917 (1918?); died in Florence, Williamson County, Texas 18 February 1978 and was buried there.

Melvin retired from the U.S. Army 26 September 1972, a Sargeant 1st Class E-7. He had served overseas in WW-II and Korea, served at Ft. Hood, Killeen, Texas, for ten years, and Ft. Bliss, El Paso, Texas, for ten years. He was a member of Joe Knott American Legion, the VFW Copperas Cove (TX), and DAV Post, Killeen. They were members of the Methodist Church. Their children, 8th generation:

- 1) LINDA FERN BUSH, born Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 23 May 1946; married JAMES ABNER "Jimmy" DIXON. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) VIRGINIA LEE "Ginger" DIXON, born 18 July 1965
    - (2) BART DIXON
  - 2) LOIS FAYE BUSH, born Portland, Oregon; married CHARLES TODD. Children, 9th generation:
    - (1) BILLY FRANK TODD, born 30 June 1968
    - (2) GILBERT TODD, born on 3 December now dec'd
  - 3) LEO ROY BUSH, born in El Paso, El Paso County, Texas, 13 January 1955; married EVA . Daughter, 9th generation:
    - (1) AMY BUSH, born in Fairbanks, Alaska in 1979
  - 4) JAY DEXTER BUSH, born in Munich, Germany, 16 May 1959
4. VIRGIL THOMAS FAUBION, born Gordon, Sheridan County, Nebraska 16 February 1930; married in Bassett, Rock County, Nebraska 30 July 1949, DORIS BERTA BURGETT, daughter of Elmer and Alice (Kaufman) Burgett. she born 6 January 1928.

In 1971 Master Sergeant Virgil T. Faubion retired from the U.S. Air Force after serving twenty years, six months and 18 days. At that time he was based at the Elmendorf Air Force Base in Anchorage, Alaska. Since that time he and his family have made their home in Beaverton, Oregon. At the last report, Virgil was working toward setting up his own Income Tax Consultant's office. Berta was working in the Map Section, Land Management Department. Their children, 8th generation:

- 1) ELAINE LYNNETTE FAUBION, born 30 May 1950; first married on 17 October 1969 JEFFERY BRENT HARRINGTON, he born 21 January 1949. Divorced. She married second in June 1980, HAFFAN FAMMOUR. Children, 9th generation:
  - (1) RODNEY SHAWN HARRINGTON, born Anchorage, Alaska, 23 May 1971
  - (2) THOMAS PATRICK HARRINGTON, born Aurora, Adams County, Colorado, on 4 February 1974
- 2) ROBERTA CHARLENE FAUBION, born 16 July 1952; she married GEORGE EDWARD FREEMAN. Their children, 9th generation:
  - (1) JENNIFER CHARLEENE FREEMAN, born Ft. Mills, South Carolina 30 April 1973
  - (2) GEORGE EDWARD FREEMAN, born Ft. Mills, South Carolina 4 January 1975
  - (3) ANJEANETTE CHRISTINE FREEMAN, born 24 July 1978
- 3) LETA FERN FAUBION, born 17 August 1954; married HARRY DEAN SMITH. 9th generation children:
  - (1) JEFFERY DEAN SMITH, born 5 April 1972
  - (2) PAMELA DIANE SMITH, born Anchorage, Alaska 16 January 1974
  - (3) RUSSELL LEE SMITH, born Anchorage, Alaska 10 August 1976

4. 4) DIANNE FAUBION, born and died 24 June 1957
  - 5) VIRGIL THOMAS FAUBION, Jr., born and died 20 March 1959
5. LONALD ROY FAUBION, born in Bassett, Rock County, Nebraska 2 December 1937; first married MARRIANA V. married second BETTY E. \_\_\_\_\_. No children.

*Family data, obituaries, birth & marriage records, and family research contributed by Virgil Thomas Faubion, 35 S. W. Frenwood Way, Beaverton, Oregon 97005*

*Compiled by Alta DeShazer Craft, 242 Liholiho St., Wailuku, Maui, Hawaii 96793 and M. L. Faubion, Georgetown, Texas*

SARAH ANN<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of Jacob Smith and Nancy Catherine (wright) Faubion

SARAH ANN was born in Hamburg, Fremont County, Iowa, 27 June 1868; she died near Phillipsburg, Phillips County, Kansas, 6 July 1912. She married 2 March 1887, (obit reads 1885), GEORGE HENDERSON YOWELL, son of George S. and Minerva Jane (Johnson) Yowell. He was born in Macoupin County, Illinois, 16 August 1853;<sup>f</sup> died in the hospital in Lexington, Dawson County, Nebraska, and was buried in Fairview Cemetery, Phillips County, Kansas.<sup>g</sup>

George moved from Illinois to Sidney, Fremont County, Iowa with his parents in 1865. In 1883 he came to Phillips County, Kansas, located on a farm north of Phillipsburg, married Anna Faubion, and maintained his farm there for the rest of his life. He had been taken to the hospital in Lexington, Nebraska for surgery where he died. They were members of the Christian Church. The children, 6th generation:

1. JENNIE YOWELL, born Phillips County, Kansas 14 October 1889; died oxford, Furnas County, Nebraska, 9 June 1971. First married on 24 January 1910, to JESSE LAKE; married second MARSHALL COWAN, he born 2 December 1876 and died 12 November 1961. He and Jennie had no children. The children of Jennie and Jesse Lake, 7th generation:
  - 1) MELVIN LAKE, born 30 December 1909; died 12 May 1974. Married 11 April 1928, ALMEDA TRACY. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) ELDON E. LAKE (2) PAUL A. LAKE
  - 2) ANNA MYRTLE LAKE, born 19 October 1911; died unmarried in December 1931
  - 3) GERTRUDE LAKE, married PAUL EDMONSTON, he now deceased.
  - 4) ILIA LAKE, born 26 December 1917; died 16 June 1976. Married in March 1946, JAMES C. SMITH. Their daughter, 8th generation:
    - (1) KAY SMITH
  - 5) ELDON LAKE, died an infant
2. JESSE YOWELL, born Phillips County, Kansas, 9 March 1891; died near Phillipsburg, Phillips County, Kansas 8 November 1946. Married 16 March 1913 MARY E. LIPPS. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) Son died in infancy
  - 2) OREN EUGENE YOWELL
3. ZYLPHA RUTH YOWELL, born in Phillips County, Kansas; married WILL CRAIG
4. LEE YOWELL, born Phillips County, Kansas, 3 September 1894; died Kearney, Buffalo County, Nebraska 17 July 1943, and buried in Fairview Cemetery in Phillips County. Served in U.S. Army, WW-I, and was in defense work at Kearney when he died. Never married.

5. MYRA BELLE YOWELL, born in Phillips County, Kansas, 31 August 1898; died 11 September 1974. She married 18 June 1919, CHARLIE HODGE. He was born in Phillips County, Kansas 24 December 1895; died there 1 June 1965. The children, 7th generation:  
 1) WARREN HODGE                    2) WILLIS HODGE                    3) BOBBIE HODGE

RORA OTIS<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of Jacob Smith  
 & Nancy Catherine (Wright) Faubion

RORA OTIS was born in Iowa 15 May 1873; died in Joplin, Jasper County, Missouri 25 May 1952, and was buried in Colorado Springs, El Paso County, Colorado. He married on 15 November 1893, OLLIE LAKE. She was born 3 January 1877; died in Denver, Colorado on 9 January 1929. Their children, 6th generation:

1. CORA IDELLA "Della" FAUBION, born near Phillipsburg, Phillips County, Kansas, 5 December 1895; married ARTHUR RANCH (now dec'd). No children.
2. MARTHA ELIZABETH FAUBION, born Phillips County, Kansas 4 April 1897; died in Salida, Chaffee County, Colorado, 1 January 1972. She married THOMAS MILLER who died in 1975. They had no children.

Martha was fatally injured in an auto-pedestrian accident and died in the Salida hospital. She was buried in Fairview Cemetery. She and Tom were members of the St. Joseph Catholic Church. They moved to Chaffee County, Colorado about 1945 and opened a resort in St. Elmo, where they lived for several years before moving to Salida, where they operated Martha's Motel on Highway 50. (From obit).

3. JOHN OTIS FAUBION, born 30 September 1901; married FERN she born 8 March 1913. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) LARRY FAUBION, born in 1933; lives in Colorado Springs, CO. 8th gen:
    - (1) CURTIS WAYNE FAUBION                    (2) CHRISTIE FAUBION
  - 2) JACKIE FAUBION, married Mr. DURSO and lives in Port Arthur, Texas. The children, 8th generation:
    - (1) KATHY DURSO    (4) MICHELLE DURSO (twins)                    (7) DEBBIE DURSO
    - (2) CINDY DURSO    (5) KIM DURSO (twins)                                    (8) a daughter
    - (3) MIKE DURSO    (6) ELIZABETH DURSO
4. JACOB SMITH "Jake" FAUBION, born 14 November 1902; died in 1942. Married first, unknown; married second ESTHER ALLEN who died in 1942. Esther and Jake had no children. Jake was a Captain in the U.S. Air Force. He and his sister Mildred Faubion Rohrer and wife Esther were killed in an auto accident at La Junta, Colorado while he was serving in the USAF as a dentist. His children by first marriage, 7th generation:
  - 1) CLAIRNELL FAUBION 2) BRUCE FAUBION
5. RALEIGH DARRELL FAUBION, born 19 November 1905; married AIDA SOHM who was born 11 November 1917. Their daughter, 7th generation
  - 1) MARLENE SOHM FAUBION, born 12 July 1937; died 29 November 1955
6. WAYNE PAUL FAUBION, born Phillipsburg, Phillips County, Kansas, 14 November 1909. First married PEARL MANLEY; second married ADAH (Arft) EALICK. Family information follows.
7. MILDRED FAUBION, born 28 March 1912; died in 1942 in the automobile accident that also killed her brother Jake and his wife Esther. She married EDWARD ROHRER.

WAYNE PAUL<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born Phillipsburg, Phillips County, Kansas 14 November 1909. He first married in Newkirk, Oklahoma in 1934 PEARL MANLEY. Divorced in 1943 (Pearl died in Nevada, Missouri in 1978). He married second in Winfield, Lincoln County, Missouri, 13 April 1946, ADAH (Arft) EALICK, daughter of Lee & Etha Arft, who had first married on 9 February 1936, Harold Ealick, & divorced in August 1939. She was born in Ponca City, Kay County, Oklahoma, 29 December 1915. Her son by Mr. Ealick:

PERRY LEE EALICK, born Ponca City, Kay County, Oklahoma, 24 January 1937; married 5 June 1959, MACKIE NEWLIN. Their children:

WAYNE ALAN EALICK, born 4 November 1961  
GREG EUAN EALICK, born 12 May 1964

Son of Wayne Paul and Pearl (Manley) Faubion, 7th generation:

1. GARY VAN FAUBION, born in Noble County, Oklahoma, 22 April 1934; he first married in California in 1955, GWEN PICKERD. Divorced in 1966. Second married 16 April 1969, EVAMARIE MUELLER. Chn by first marriage, 8th gen:
  - 1) GLENN WAYNE FAUBION, born in California, 12 February 1956; married in Seoul, Korea in 1976 THANG HAN, she born 30 July 1949. Their daughter 9th generation:
    - (1) CHRISTIANA JEAN FAUBION, born 2 August 1979
  - 2) NANETTE ANN FAUBION, born 24 February 1957
  - 3) SHERRI LYNN FAUBION, born 25 August 1959
  - 4) ANGELA SUE FAUBION, born 5 December 1967 Daughter of Wayne Paul and Adah (Arft) Ealick Faubion, 7th generation:
2. MILDRED ANN FAUBION, born in Ponca City, Kay County, Oklahoma 18 February 1938; married in 1957 JIM STRONG. Divorced in 1976. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) BRYAN STRONG, born 8 July 1958
  - 2) MICHELLE STRONG, born 17 July 1959; married in 1976, LARRY HAAG. Son 9th generation:
    - (1) FRANKLIN THOMAS HAAG, born 21 November 1978
  - 3) JENNIFER STRONG, born 28 August 1969

*Family data from Mrs. Wayne P. (Adah) Faubion, 409 N. Birch Street, Ponca City, Oklahoma 74601*

BERTHA ISABELLE<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of Jacob Smith  
and Nancy Catherine (Wright) Faubion

BERTHA ISABELLE was born near Phillipsburg, Phillips County, Kansas on 9 March 1878; died in Manhattan, Riley County, Kansas 29 November 1963. First married HARRY WHITNEY who died in 1907; married second 1908-09, E.M. "Mac" WHITNEY who died 2 June 1925.

The children of Harry and Bertha Isabelle (Faubion) Whitney, 6th generation:

1. M. EDITH WHITNEY, born Agra, Phillips County, Kansas 3 December 1900; died in the Georgetown University Hospital, Washington, D.C. 28 April 1978. She married, 2 May 1921, GEORGE LARSON. He was born in Smith County, Kansas, 5 October 1894; died in Abilene, Dickinson County, Kansas, 2 July 1969. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) KATHRYN LARSON married Mr. GERARD
  - 2) REED LARSON

2. ESTHER WHITNEY, born in Agra Kansas; married EIMER
3. MARION WHITNEY, born in Agra, Kansas; died in Minneapolis, Minnesota
4. EUGENE WHITNEY, born Agra, Phillips County, Kansas, 13 September 1905; he died in Sabinal, Uvalde County, Texas, 12 January 1975. He married second 30 May 1935, LETHA COOMES. Name of first wife is unknown to us. Daughter of first marriage, 7th generation:
  - 1) META WHITNEY
5. ELSIE WHITNEY, married 1 June 1927, LEE GILLILAND. He was born near Agra Phillips County, Kansas 3 March 1899; died Wharton, Wharton County, Texas 2 December 1939. Their children, 7th generation:
 

1) DWIGHT GILLILAND	3) PHIL GILLILAND
2) CONSTANCE GILLILAND	4) K. GILLILAND

 married Mr. GEIGLE

Son of Bertha Isabelle Faubion and E. M. "Mac" Whitney, 6th generation:

6. MERLE WHITNEY, a son, now deceased

MARY ETTA<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of Jacob Smith  
and Nancy Catherine (Wright) Faubion

MARY ETTA, called Etta, was born near Phillipsburg, Phillips County, Kansas on 6 February 1881; died in Phillipsburg, 1 June 1975. She married 3 March 1901, FRANCIS MARION LAKE. He was born in Meredosia, Morgan County, Illinois 6 September 1869; died in Phillipsburg I December 1940. He was the son of John and Elizabeth Lake.

Francis Marion came to Phillips County, Kansas as a young boy with his parents who drove across country with a team of oxen. He worked with the Rock Island Railroad for over twenty years before he turned to farming north of Phillipsburg. He farmed for thirty years before retiring in 1939 to move into town.

The children of Francis Marion and Mary Etta (Faubion) Lake, 6th generation:

1. IVA LAKE, born in Phillips County, Kansas, 1 May 1902; died unmarried on 20 September 1980.

Iva was a school teacher before her retirement. She also played the piano and organ for her church, and for weddings and social occasions.

2. RAY LAKE, born in Phillips County, Kansas, 7 December 1903.

Before his retirement, Ray worked for the City of Phillipsburg. His talent for working with wood and his inborn interest in historical preservation was given expression in the restoration of the log cabins at Fort Bissell when the city set up the area as a Museum and a tourist attraction.

*Most data for the families of Jacob Smith Faubion came from the records in the possession of this family.*

*Etta Lake's mother, Nancy Catherine (Wright) Faubion, died in Etta's home, and Etta was in possession of her father's family Bible, kept up a correspondence with most of the family members, and gladly shared all information with others. Her daughter, Iva Lake, continued this practice.*

JACOB ORAN<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of Jacob Smith  
& Nancy Catherine (Wright) Faubion

JACOB ORAN, called Jake, was born near Phillipsburg, Phillips County, Kansas 6 October 1883; died at Norton, Norton County, Kansas, 12 August 1968, age 84 years 10 months 6 days, and was buried in the Lenora South Cemetery. He first married in Phillipsburg in 1908, BERTHA BROWN of Woodruff, Kansas; he married second in Beloit, Mitchell County, Kansas, 16 February 1920, MADELINE HAUSER BROWN. She was born in Beloit 26 April 1892; died 24 (25?) June 1968.

Jacob had lived in Beloit, Mitchell County, Kansas and in Galena, Stone County, Kansas, before moving south of Lenora in Norton County, Kansas. He moved into Lenora in 1944, and in September 1966 moved to the Andbe Retirement Home which was in Norton. His obituary records that Mrs. Julia Cutting of Topeka, Kansas (1968) had been raised in Jacob's home as a daughter.

The daughter of Jacob Oran and Bertha (Brown) Faubion, 6th generation:

1. HELEN FAUBION, born in Phillipsburg, Phillips County, Kansas; she married LEONARD SNELL and they lived in Guide Rock, Nebraska in 1968. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) DOROTHY SNELL      3) LARRY SNELL
  - 2) ROBERT SNELL      4) WANDA SNELL

Family from obituary of Jacob Oran Faubion sent to W. N. Bate, Corpus Christi, Texas from Virginia, Vassar Hegstrom of Nampa, Idaho.

NOAH OSCAR<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of Jacob Smith  
and Nancy Catherine (Wright) Faubion

NOAH was born near Phillipsburg, Phillips County, Kansas, 2 October 1885; died at Phillipsburg, 16 July 1954. He married 29 August 1910, CLELLA GRACE BEALL, daughter of May Beall. She was born at Alma, Harlan County, Nebraska, 18 November 1889; died at her home near Phillipsburg, Phillips County, Kansas 9 February 1934, age 44 years 2 months 22 days. When Clella was five, her parents had moved to Woodruff, Phillips County, Kansas.

The children of Noah Oscar and Clella Grace (Beall) Faubion, 6th generation:

1. DONALD EUGENE FAUBION, born in Phillips County, Kansas, 5 February 1914. He never married.
2. DOROTHY MAE FAUBION, born in Kansas 23 December 1916; she married PHILLIP MILLER DIBBEN. Family information follows.
3. ELSIE LOUISE FAUBION, born in Phillips County, Kansas, 27 April 1919; she married in Phillips County, 21 May 1939, DONALD EUGENE PFOST. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) DONALD EUGENE PFOST, Jr., born in Idaho, 7 May 1947; he married 20 June 1967, SHIRLEY WATT. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) TERRY LYON PFOST, born 21 March 1971
    - (2) DURIN EUGENE PFOST, born 24 September 1972
  - 2) SHAREN KAY PFOST, born in Idaho, 11 June 1948; never married.
4. HAROLD LEE FAUBION, born Agra, Phillips County, Kansas, 16 October 1921; married in September 1954, BONNIE BOWIN. No children.



5. RUTH ELEANOR FAUBION, born in Phillips County, Kansas, 30 January 1924; & married in Idaho in June 1947, OLIVER MILLER. They are divorced and had no children.

*Family data from Harold Lee Faubion, Coeur d'Alene, Idaho, and Dorothy Faubion Dibben, Rt. 8 Box 177, Caldwell, Idaho 83605*

DOROTHY MAE<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born in Kansas, 23 December 1916; married in Phillips County, Kansas, 4 May 1940, PHILLIP MILLER DIBBEN. Their children, 7th generation:

1. DWANE DEE DIBBEN, born in Caldwell, Canyon County, Idaho 10 November 1940; married in Idaho, 6 April 1960, HAZEL WILLIAMS. Son, 8th generation:
  - 1) MICHEL DIBBEN, born in California, 17 October 1962
2. CONNIE RAE DIBBEN, born Canyon County, Idaho, 21 June 1943; married there 30 June 196-1, NELSON S. FRAHM. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) BRENT L. FRAHM, born in Washington state, 2 July 1963
  - 2) SCOTT P. FRAHM, born 14 September 1964
3. PHYLLIS MAE DIBBEN, born Canyon County, Idaho, 29 March 1945; she married there, 23 July 1962, ROBERT L. STAATS. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) DEBRA KAY STAATS, born in Idaho, 4 March 1963
  - 2) TERESA MARIE STAATS, born in Idaho, 17 August 1964
  - 3) KEVIN LEE STAATS, born 21 December 1970
4. ROGER LEE DIBBEN, born in Idaho, 17 April 1946; he married 3 March 1969, JOLENE CARRELL. Divorced in 1979. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) JODY MARIE DIBBEN, born 14 May 1970
  - 2) CARRIE ANN DIBBEN, born 6 October 1972
5. DENNIS ALLEN DIBBEN, born Caldwell, Canyon County, Idaho, 30 April 1955; married there 7 June 1974, GLENDA G. HELZER. Children,, 8th generation:
  - 1) REBECCA SUE DIBBEN, born Caldwell, Canyon County, ID 24 May 1978
  - 2) MARCUS ALLEN DIBBEN, born Caldwell, Canyon County, ID 19 September 1979

*Family data from Dorothy Faubion Dibben, Rt, 8 Box 177, Caldwell Idaho 83605*

<sup>a</sup> Cecil Kingery, ed., *Phillipsburg-Phillips County Centennial, 1872-1972*, C96-98

<sup>b</sup> *HISTORY OF CALDWELL & LIVINGSTON COUNTIES (Missouri) 1886*, p. 973

<sup>c</sup> Research on Faubion family by W.N. Bate, Corpus Christi, Texas

<sup>d</sup> 1880 Census, Phillips County, Kansas, p. 1/818, D# 186--198

<sup>e</sup> Jacob Smith Faubion family Bible; family records & letters from file of Etta Faubion Lake and Iva Lake, both now dec'd. Copies in possession of Virgil T. Faubion, Beaverton, Oregon. Information compiled by Alta DeShazer Craft, Maui, Hawaii.

<sup>f</sup> Clark S. Yowell, *THE YOWELL FAMILY OF VIRGINIA*, (Somerville, N.J., 1931) p. 73

<sup>g</sup> Obituary of George H. Yowell, in possession of Virgil T. Faubion

Copies of obituaries referenced in possession of Virgil T. Faubion, Beaverton, Oregon.

MOSES<sup>3</sup> FAUBION - SON OF JOHN  
AND LEAH (McKAY) FAUBION

MOSES was born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 16 November 1802; died in Gallatin Township, Clay County, Missouri 23 December 1863. He first married in Newport, Cocke County, Tennessee in 1826, PATSY HOLCOMB. Patsy was born about 1805 and died in Clay County, Missouri about 1840. Moses married second in Clay County, Missouri (Book A, p. 289) 29 October 1841, NANCY HIGHTOWER. Nancy was born in Howard County, Missouri 22 April 1818, as recorded in her family Bible. Date and place of her death is unknown.

Moses was a farmer and, according to family legend, he and his family emigrated to Missouri in 1832 in the party with his Uncle Jacob and a large number of relatives and neighbors. It is probable that Moses' older brothers, Abraham and Jacob, and their families were also in this party of immigrants. Moses entered land in Clay County, Missouri by use of a Receiver's Receipt on 18 February 1834 (Plat Book 1; Deed Book W, p. 639). This land was the W½ of NE¼, Section 22, Township 51, Range 33, in the township and range as was his Uncle Jacob's, and in the same township as his brother Abraham. Moses bought additional land in Clay County from George Goode and wife on 28 March 1846 (Deed Book W, pp. 638-639).

Little is known of either Patsy Holcomb or Nancy Hightower other than that they were the mothers of Moses' children. Nancy's Bible wherein the family records were kept was at one time in the possession of Ruby Miller of Twin Falls, Idaho.

Moses died without a Will and Letters of Administration dated 28 January 1864 were issued naming his son, William B. Faubion, Principal Administrator. On 28 August 1867, with son John B. and daughter Martha as Security, Moses' widow Nancy was named guardian and curator of the persons and estates of her minor children: James, Jethro, and Mary Jane Faubion. All heirs were named in the Letters of Administration, including the children of Moses' deceased daughter, Leah Mosby. In Clay County Circuit Court, 29 September 1869, William sued to sell certain land in Clay County; to make partition of the proceeds; and to assign Nancy Faubion her interest of one-third of the estate. All heirs were in Clay County except son Jacob and granddaughter Mary (Mae) D. Mosby, who were listed as non-residents - Jacob living in Dade County. (Probate Court records Box 44: CF 11-59, and Box 52: CF 13-72). In May 1873, and again in July 1875, when the Court issued citations to settle the estate and on behalf of the minor heirs, it was learned that the widow, Nancy, had moved to Vernon County, Missouri (Probate Court record Box 52: CF 1.3-72).

The children of Moses and Patsy (Holcomb) Faubion, 4th generation, were:

1. THOMAS FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee 16 November 1827. He appears on the 1840 Clay County Census as "one male, of age 10 and under 15" but is not listed with family on the 1850 Clay County Census p.339 D#530. He is not "remembered" by descendants of Moses.
2. LEAH ANN FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee before June 1830 census (appears as a female under five years of age); died before 28 January 1864 when letters of administration were issued on her father's estate. As her survivors were then living in Clay County, Missouri, she probably died in Clay County. She married in Clay County (Book B, p. 100), 16 May 1847, BERRY MOSBY.

The children of Berry and Leah Ann (Faubion) Mosby, 5th generation:

- 1) MARTHA JANE MOSBY married in Clay County, Missouri, 25 February 1868, LOUIS JESSE ELLIOTT (Book C, #368)
  - 2) MAE D. MOSBY
  - 3) ELLEN MOSBY
  - 4) CASSANDRA MOSBY, born in Missouri about 1856; living with William B. & wife Marium Faubion in Barton County, Missouri, in 1860.
  - 5) SUSAN MOSBY
3. LEAVER FAUBION, born 27 August 1832. A son of this age does not appear on any census, indicating he died as a small child.
4. JOHN B. "Black John" FAUBION, born in Clay County, Missouri, 7 January 1835; died in Milford, Barton County, Missouri, 28 December 1882. First married MARY EISENHOWER; second married SARAH COLLINS; He married third CATHERINE S. TAYLOR. Family information follows.
5. WILLIAM B. FAUBION, born in Clay County, Missouri, 16 November 1837; died in Milford, Barton County, Missouri, 4 December 1917. He married MARIUM BROADHURST. Information follows.

The children of Moses and Nancy (Hightower) Faubion, 4th generation, all born in Clay County, Missouri, south of Barry in the Faubion Chapel neighborhood which later became Linden and is now Gladstone, Missouri:

6. JACOB FAUBION, born 16 August 1841; he died in Golden City, Barton County, Missouri, 27 March 1917. Married JANE CAPRIN. Information follows.
7. JOSEPH FAUBION, born 7 September 1843; died unmarried as far as we know, 23 February 1897. Date of death from Nancy (Hightower) Faubion Bible. He enlisted in the CSA 13 August 1862, served in Company F, Shank's Regiment, 12th Missouri Cavalry (also known as 2nd Cavalry), became a Prisoner of War sometime after his last payroll payment on 1 September 1863, and was paroled at Shreveport, Louisiana on 14 June 1865.
8. MARTHA FAUBION, also written MARTHENIA, born 22 December 1845. With her half brother John B., she is listed as security for her mother Nancy's bond of guardianship of the minor children in August 1867.
9. JAMES S. FAUBION, born 15 July 1848; died 19 May 1882. He is said to have married a girl by the name of NANCY.
10. JETHRO FAUBION, born 21 October 1850; died 6 October 1886. A Dade County, Missouri marriage record exists for a JETHRO FAUBION married to an ELLEN WORTHINGTON, 3 July 1873. We have no information here.
11. COLOMBUS FAUBION, twin to Virginia, born 30 December 1854; he died 16 July 1855.
12. VIRGINIA FAUBION, twin to Columbus, born 30 December 1854; she died 18 July 1855.
13. MARY JANE FAUBION, born 9 June 1857. She married a Mr. RING. We have no information.

*Family data researched by Ruby Faubion Miller, Box 897, Twin Falls, ID 83301*

*Birth dates from Nancy (Hightower) Faubion Bible (Ruby Miller) CSA records, Adj. General's Office, State of Missouri*

JOHN B.<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of Moses  
and Patsy (Holcomb) Faubion

JOHN B., called "BLACK JOHN" to distinguish him from his cousin John S. Faubion, called "Red John", was born in Missouri, probably Clay County, 7 January 1835; died in Milford, Barton County, Missouri, 28 December 1882, and was buried in the Howell Cemetery near Milford on 30 December 1882. He first married in Milford, 16 January 1868, MARY "Molly" EISENHOWER, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Nease) Eisenhower. Mary was born in Newport, Cocke County, Tennessee 10 July 1844; died in Milford, Barton County, Missouri, 31 January 1875, aged 30 years 6 months, 21 days, and was buried in the Howell Cemetery near Milford. Mary was a sister to Catherine Eisenhower who was the first wife of John's cousin "Red John", and her brother Ambrose married "Red John's" sister Alzira Jane as her first husband.

John married second in 1876, SARAH COLLINS. She was born in Montevello, Vernon County, Missouri 31 July 1841; died in Milford, Barton County, Missouri 24 July 1877, after birth of twins, and is buried in Montevello, Missouri. John married third in Lamar, Barton County, Missouri 21 (22?) August 1880 Mrs. CATHERINE (Steinback) TAYLOR, called Kit; she was born in Wise, Vernon County, Missouri 22 February 1848.

The children of John B. and Mary (Eisenhower) Faubion, 5th generation, were:

1. GEORGE THOMAS FAUBION, born in Sheldon, Vernon County, Missouri 18 November 1868; died there 27 November 1915. Married DOLLY HENRIETTA PATTERSON. Family information follows.
2. JOHN WILLIAM MILLER FAUBION, born in Sheldon, Vernon County, Missouri, on 11 April 1871; died there 18 March 1957. Married ANNA BELLE YOUNG. Family information follows.
3. WALTER LEE FAUBION, born in Sheldon, Vernon County, Missouri, 10 September 1873; died 18 February 1875, and is buried in Howell Cemetery, near Milford in Barton County, Missouri.

The children of John B. and Sarah (Collins) Faubion, 5th generation, were:

4. MARY JANE FAUBION, twin, born in Milford, Barton County, Missouri 24 July 1877; died 13 October 1962. She married 11 October 1901 PERRY M. CRITES, Who died 12 April 1946. Both are buried in Howell Cemetery near Milford, Barton County, Missouri.

Mary Jane was reared in the home of her uncle, William B. Faubion, and his wife Marium Broadhurst. when William and Marium could no longer maintain their home, they lived with the Crites family, and are buried in their family lot in Howell Cemetery.

The daughter of Perry M. and Mary Jane (Faubion) Crites, 6th generation:

- 1) MARY ETTA CRITES, born 12 March 1906; she married 12 April 1944 LESTER FELLOWS.
5. Infant son, twin, born and died 24 July 1877

The daughter of John B. and Catherine (Steinback) Faubion, 5th generation:

6. MAUD ELEETA FAUBION, born in Milford, Barton County, Missouri 3 July 1881; first married in 1902 LOUIS WARREN; second, in 1916, EZEKIAL MILLER.

*Family data from Ruby Faubion Miller and Mrs. Etta Crites Fellows.*

GEORGE THOMAS<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of John B.  
and Mary (Eisenhower) Faubion

GEORGE THOMAS was born in Sheldon, Vernon County, Missouri, 18 November 1868; he died there 27 November 1915, and was buried in St. James Cemetery, Milford, Barton County, Missouri on 29 November 1915. He married in Milford, 25 November 1908, DOLLY HENRIETTA PATTERSON, daughter of Greene & Malissa Naomi (Logsdon) Patterson. Dolly was born in Sweet Springs, Saline County, Missouri, on 11 January 1879; died in Twin Falls, Twin Falls County, Idaho 26 July 1958, and was buried in Sunset Memorial Park, Twin Falls, Idaho on 29 July 1958. She had married second, John Gore.

The children of George Thomas and Dolly (Patterson) Faubion, all born Sheldon, Vernon County, Missouri, 6th generation:

1. MILDRED LEONA FAUBION, born 21 November 1911; died in Webb City, Jasper County, Missouri, 11 November 1939, and was buried in St. James Cemetery, Milford, Barton County, Missouri. She married in Lamar, Barton County on 8 February 1931, THOMAS MARGOT FERGUSON, son of Charles & Myrtle (Miller) Ferguson. He was born in Nebraska, 26 November 1905, and married second, Goldie Adams. Children of Thomas and Mildred Leona, 7th generation:
  - 1) CLIFFORD JOY FERGUSON, born in Sheldon, Vernon County, Missouri 29 August 1932; married on 1 January 1955, IRENE CONRAD.
  - 2) THOMAS MARGOT FERGUSON, Jr., born in Sheldon, Vernon County, Missouri, 26 August 1934; married in San Diego, California, on 30 December 1952, SHIRLEY McDONALD. Their son, 8th generation:
    - (1) GARY LEE FERGUSON, born in San Diego, California 28 September 1953
  - 3) WINNIE VALENTINE FERGUSON, born in Sheldon, Vernon County, Missouri on 14 February 1937.
2. RUBY PEARL FAUBION, born 11 December 1913; she married in Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri, 25 March 1937, LOUIE MILLER. Louie is the son of Levi Joseph and Lillie Marion (Corley) Miller, and was born in Alva, Wood Co., Oklahoma on 27 March 1907. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) DOLLY NOREEN MILLER, born in Lamar, Barton County, Missouri 27 January 1938; married in Buhl, Twin Falls County, Idaho, on 8 may 1958, ROBERT CHARLES KULIK, son of Joseph Frank and Helen Ann (Miska) Kulik, he born in Buhl, Idaho on 14 October 1932. Their children, 8th generation, all born in Twin Falls, Idaho:
    - (1) RUTH ANN KULIK, born 14 September 1959; died 19 August 1967 (2) BARBARA JEAN KULIK, born 26 February 1961 (3) ROBERT CHARLES KULIK, born 7 October 1965
  - 2) PEARL FAY MILLER, born in Twin Falls, Twin Falls, Idaho 13 March 1943; married there on 6 January 1962 KENNETH WILLIAM OLIVER, son of William Neal and Marie Anna (Mai) Oliver, he born in Twin Falls, 11 July 1940. Their daughter, 8th generation:
    - (1) MARIE ELLEN OLIVER, born in Boise, Ada County, Idaho 3 October 1963
  - 3) BARBARA LA DAWN MILLER, born in Twin Falls, Twin Falls, Idaho, 30 January 1946; married in Buhl, Twin Falls County, Idaho 30 September 1961 ROBERT MAX JOHNSON, son of Delbert R. & Maxine H. (Michelson) Johnson, he born in Jerome, Jerome County, Idaho, 10 May 1942.

2. 3) Children of Robert Max and Barbara LaDawn (Miller) Johnson, 8th generation:
  - (1) ROBERT MAX JOHNSON, Jr., born Twin Falls, Twin Falls County, Idaho 5 June 1962
  - (2) BARBARA LA DAWN JOHNSON, born Twin Falls, Twin Falls County, Idaho 19 November 1963
  - (3) DEBBIE MAE JOHNSON, born in Nampa, Canyon County, Idaho 23 October 1971
- 4) MICHAEL LOUIS MILLER, born in Twin Falls, Twin Falls County, Idaho, on 4 February 1959; married in Twin Falls, 12 October 1978, MYRA OWENS, a daughter of Dale Kent and Dorothy Louise (Son) Owens, she born in Twin Falls on 21 February 1958. Michael is a 3rd year Drafting & Surveying student at Boise State College (1980). Their children, 8th generation:
  - (1) MYLES LOUIS MILLER, born Twin Falls, Twin Falls County, Idaho, on 10 July 1979
  - (2) MIRANDA LOUISE MILLER, born Boise, Ada County, Idaho on 9 December 1980
3. VIOLET NAOMI FAUBION, born 19 March 1916; she married in Lamar, Barton County, Missouri, 25 April 1936, BUFORD OWEN GOSSETT, son of Martin Olin and Cora (Smith) Gossett. He was born in Bedford, Lawrence County, Indiana, 19 March 1903; died in Denver, Colorado 30 January 1945, and is buried at Grand Junction, Mesa County, Colorado. Children, 7th generation:
  - 1) CHARLES OWEN GOSSETT, born in Franktown, Douglas County, Colorado, on 23 February 1937; married 29 September 1962, VERA SHELDON.
  - 2) WARREN LEE "Buddy" GOSSETT, born in Clifton, Mesa County, Colorado, on 24 January 1942; married in Twin Falls, Twin Falls County, Idaho 6 January 1968, BETTY SPENCE. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) KIMBERLY SUE GOSSETT, born in Ogden, Weber County, Utah
    - (2) ERIC GOSSETT, born in Twin Falls, Twin Falls County, Idaho

*Family data from Ruby Faubion Miller, Twin Falls, Idaho. Other sources will be found at end of this section.*

JOHN WILLIAM MILLER<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of John B. and Mary (Eisenhower) Faubion

JOHN W. M. was born in Sheldon, Vernon County, Missouri 11 April 1871; he died there 18 March 1957, and was buried at St. James Cemetery, Milford, Barton Co., Missouri on 21 March 1957. He married at Lamar, Barton County, Missouri on 22 May 1892, ANNA BELLE YOUNG, daughter of Robert E. and Millie (Ward) Young.

Anna Belle was born in Excelsior Springs, Ray County, Missouri 1 January 1875 and died in Sheldon, Vernon County, Missouri, 26 August 1948. She is buried in St. James Cemetery, Milford, Missouri. Their children, 6th generation:

1. MARY LEOTA FAUBION, born in Milford, Barton County, Missouri, 9 May 1893; died Sheldon, Vernon County, Missouri, 16 September 1976. Married THOMAS LEROY BORDON. Family information follows.
2. WILLIAM FLOYD FAUBION, born Milford, Barton County, Missouri 8 June 1896; married ELSIE ALSADA LUCAS. Family information follows.
3. WALTER LEE FAUBION, born in Milford, Barton County, Missouri, 13 January 1898; died 9 January 1975. He married ANNA MAE SMITH, known as TAPPEN. Family information follows.

4. Infant FAUBION, born and died 6 August 1899
5. MILLIE MABEL FAUBION, born Milford, Barton County, Missouri 20 July 1900; died 5 November 1972. Married ALPHA E. SHIELDS. Information follows.
6. EDNA RUTH FAUBION, born Milford, Barton County, Missouri 17 October 1903; married HOMER GUY DOCKERY. Family information follows.
7. EVA MYRTLE FAUBION, born in Milford, Barton County, Missouri, -10 February 1906; married-in Mt. Vernon, Lawrence County, Missouri, 6 June 1934, REX ROY TURK, son of John Lewis and Lula Ann (Darr) Turk. He was born Union Town, Washington 10 January 1906; died in Lamar, Barton County, Missouri, 2 July 1977. They had no children.

Rex Roy was mayor of Sheldon, Vernon County, Missouri, for more than ten years during the 1950s. He also worked for the Texas Empire Company as a Deisel engineer, owned a garage, was an automobile dealer, and was president of the elevator board. An active member of the Christian Church, he served on the Board of County Churches, and in their church was president of the church board, an elder, and a Sunday School teacher. This couple raised REX LEON, son of Eva's brother Roy Emery, from the time he was 11 months old.

8. ROY EMERY FAUBION, born Milford, Barton County, Missouri 10 February 1908; died 15 August 1980. Married BETHEL LORENE SCHOENWETTER. Family information follows.
9. LONA AGNES FAUBION, born in Wise, Vernon County, Missouri, 20 July 1911; married in Harrisonville, Cass County, Missouri 16 September 1939, CHARLES JOHN COOK, son of Joseph and Tresa (Goebel) Cook. He was born in Montrose Henry County, Missouri, 10 April 1904; died in Lamar, Barton County, Missouri, 5 October 1963. They had no children.
10. FLOSSIE MARIE FAUBION, born Milford, Barton County, Missouri, 15 February 1914; married in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri, on 10 June 1944, CHARLES KENNETH ALLEN, he born in Kansas City, Missouri 25 September 1914. Their daughter, 7th generation:
  - 1) DEBORAH ANN ALLEN, born in Pittsburgh, Allegheny County, Pennsylvania, 24 April 1950.

MARY LEOTA<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born in Milford, Barton County, Missouri, 9 May 1893; died in Sheldon, Vernon County, Missouri, 16 September 1976. She married in Milford, 9 February 1913, THOMAS LEROY BORDEN, a son of William A. and Lucinda Borden. He was born in Cedar County, Missouri, 1 August 1891. Their children, 7th generation:

1. NORMA JEAN BORDEN, born in Milford, Barton County, Missouri, 18 December 1925; married in Milford, 27 May 1944, GAYLORD DEAN LEE, son of Faye and Leasia (Rector) Lee. He was born in Milford, 31 March 1924. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) JERRY DALE LEE, born in Lamar, Barton County, Missouri 3 July 1946
  - 2) KENNETH WAYNE LEE, born Lamar, Barton County, Missouri 16 August 1949
  - 3) JAMES ALLEN LEE, born in Lamar, Barton County, Missouri 31 March 1952 (born in Kansas City ?)
2. RUTH EILEEN BORDEN, born in Milford, Barton County, Missouri 14 July 1928

WILLIAM FLOYD<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born in Milford, Barton County, Missouri, on 8 June 1896; married in Milford, 24 September 1922, ELSIE ALSADA LUCAS, a daughter of Albert and (Prichett) Lucas. She was born 27 December 1904. Their children, 7th generation:

1. LEONA MAE FAUBION, born in Milford, Barton County, Missouri, 19 February 1923; married in Lamar, Barton County, Missouri, 2 November 1938, WILLIAM MELVIN McMACKIN. He was born in Guilford, Nodaway County, Missouri 30 July 1917. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) MELBA MAE McMACKIN, born Lamar, Barton County, Missouri 2 February 1941
  - 2) WILLIAM MELVIN McMACKIN, Jr., born in Bonner Springs, Wyandotte County, Kansas, 14 April 1944
  - 3) ELSIE LOUISE McMACKIN, born in Bonner Springs, Wyandotte County, Kansas 16 April 1945
  - 4) BOBBIE DEAL McMACKIN
2. WILLIAM FLOYD FAUBION, Jr. born Milford, Barton County, Missouri, 1 April 1930
3. MERLE LEON FAUBION, born in Milford, Barton County, Missouri, 11 February 1934; married in Albuquerque, New Mexico 6 June 1958 SANDRIA HAYS SWAYZE, daughter of Sojourner Hays and Mildred E. (McQuistian) Swayze. She was born in Albuquerque, Bernalillo County, New Mexico, 28 July 1937.

Merle is a Colonel in the U.S. Army Medical Corp. Members of the Episcopal Church," Merle was baptized into the Faith at Post Chapel, Fitzsimons AVAC, Denver, Colorado, in February 1958. Their children, 8th generation:

  - 1) MICHAEL LEON FAUBION, born San Francisco, California, 19 April 1962
  - 2) SANDRIA RENEE FAUBION, born Santa Fe, Santa Fe County, New Mexico, on 29 May 1964.
4. CAROL DEAN FAUBION, born Milford, Barton County, Missouri, 30 April 1938; married on 1 July 1960, JANICE ELLENE COON.

*Family data from Colonel Merle Faubion; and from Viola Faubion Roby.*

WALTER LEE<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born in Milford, Barton County, Missouri on 13 January 1898; died 9 January 1975, and is buried in St. James Cemetery in Milford. He married in Concordia, Cloud County, Kansas, 24 September 1919, ANNA MAE SMITH, always known as TAPPEN. She was the daughter of Fred W. and Effie Julie Ann (Webster) Smith, and the step-daughter of John H. Tappen- whose name she used most all her life. Anna Mae was born in Delphos, Ottawa County, Kansas 5 September 1903; died in the Labette County Hospital, Parsons, Kansas on 21 January 1965, and was buried in St. James Cemetery, Milford, on 25 January 1965. Walter Lee died in Sheldon, Vernon County, Missouri. Their children, 7th generation:

1. BERTHA MAE FAUBION, born in Glasco, Cloud County, Kansas, 7 October 1920; married in Lamar, Barton County, Missouri 13 February 1937, LLOYD JOHNNIE ZINN, son of Johnnie Plesant and Eva (Berry) Zinn, he born in Verdigris, Roger County, Oklahoma, 16 March 1918. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) PATTY LOU ZINN, born Milford, Barton County, Missouri 18 February 1938; first married in Parsons, Labette County, Kansas, 3 June 1956, BILLY LAVERNE MOORE, son of William and Faye (Good) Moore, he born in Parsons. 11 September 1937. She married second LARRY BATEMAN. Son of first marriage, 9th generation:
    - (1) SEAN WILLIAM MOORE, born Ft. Leonard Wood, Missouri, 5 August 1965



1. 2) MARYLAN KAY ZINN, born in Lamar, Barton County, Missouri, 4 June 1942; married in Miami, Ottawa County, Oklahoma 6 May 1960 EARL WAYNE MELTON, son of Ira Earl & Mary Belle (Hemphill) Melton, he born Chelsia, Roger County, Oklahoma, 3 September 1939. Their daughter, 9th generation:  
 (1) LINDA KAY MELTON, born Ft. Sill, Comanche County, Oklahoma 24 April 1961; married on 4 August 1979, DONALD WAYNE SHELTON.
- 3) LLOYD LEE ZINN, born Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri 28 November 1944; married in Miami, Ottawa County, Oklahoma 26 January 1968, JOYCE AILEEN CAMREN, daughter of Charles Virgil and Lula Rae (Avery) Camren. Joyce was born in Chautaugua (?), Oklahoma, 2 June 1940. Their son, 9th generation:  
 (1) RODNEY LEE ZINN, born Franklin, St. Mary's Parish, Louisiana, on 17 July 1975.
2. CLAUDE HENRY FAUBION, born Glasco, Cloud County, Kansas, 30 January 1922; married FLORA LORENE METCALF. Family information follows.
3. VIOLA MARIE FAUBION, born in Sheldon, Vernon County, Missouri, 1 February 1925. First married at Ft. Scott, Kansas, 8 June 1946, LEO WILLIAM ROBY, son of Imy Clyde and Flossie (Darrell) Roby, he born 3 October 1922. Married second 30 May 1958, WILFORD HERBERT SCOTT. Divorced in December 1969 and took back name of ROBY. Son of first marriage, 8th generation:  
 1) MICHAEL MATTHEW ROBY, born in Lamar, Barton County, Missouri 16 February 1947, married in Wichita, Sedgwick County, Kansas 26 September 1964, CELIA GUADALUPE VALLE, daughter of Emidgeo and Andrea (Gonzales) Valle, she born in Wichita, Sedgwick County, Kansas, 1 February 1948. Their son, 9th generation:  
 (1) MICHAEL MATTHEW ROBY, Jr., born in Wichita, 22 January 1967
4. OMEL DALE FAUBION, born in Glasco, Cloud County, Kansas 6 August 1931; died in Wichita, Sedgwick County, Kansas 15 December 1978. He married MARTHA REBECCA HOWARD. Family information follows.
5. BETTY LOUISE FAUBION, born in Glasco, Cloud County, Kansas 13 October 1933; married JERRY DALE OVERFELT. Family information follows.
6. RICHARD RALPH FAUBION, born in Milford, Barton County, Missouri 20 December 1936. First married SONDRRA JULE PAARA; he married second, LINDA LEE (Spath) SHOCK. Family information follows.

CLAUDE HENRY<sup>7</sup> FAUBION was born in Glasco, Cloud County, Kansas, on 30 January 1922; married in Milford, Barton County, Missouri 17 July 1939, FLORA LORENE METCALF, daughter of Ernest Lawson and Susie Anna (Green) Metcalf. Their children, 8th generation:

1. FLORETTA FAUBION, born in Sheldon, Vernon County, Missouri, 13 September 1940. First married JERRY LEE WELLS; second married on 6 July 1963 WAYNE HAGGARD, son of Lester Laverne & Christinia Marie (Switzer) Haggard. He was born in Thomas, Custer County, Oklahoma, 20 March 1939. Daughter, 9th generation:  
 1) LORI LACHELLE HAGGARD, born Cushing, Payne Co., Oklahoma 18 April 1964
2. CLAUDE HENRY FAUBION, Jr., born in Lamar, Barton County, Missouri, 4 April 1942; married in Cushing, Payne County, Oklahoma, 12 August 1966, JEANNE KAY LEWIS, daughter of A.A. Lewis, she born 31 May 1948. 9th generation:  
 1) MICHAEL BRIAN FAUBION, born in Cushing, 30 December 1968

3. NANCY SUE FAUBION, born Sheldon, Vernon County, Missouri, 22 April 1944; died 11 May 1944
4. RONNIE LEE FAUBION, born Nowata, Nowata County, Oklahoma 6 January 1947; married in Cushing, Payne Co., Oklahoma 27 October 1967, DEBORAH BIRDSONG, she born in Cushing, 16 December 1949. Their children, 9th generation:
  - 1) SHELLY DAWN FAUBION, born Cushing, Payne County, Oklahoma 2 May 1968
  - 2) MITSI ANNETTE FAUBION, born Blackwell, Kay County, Oklahoma 13 December 1971
  - 3) JENNIFER LEA FAUBION, born Nowata, Nowata Co., Oklahoma 20 August 1979
5. JOHNNY DALE FAUBION, twin to Jimmy Dwane, born in Nowata, Nowata County, Oklahoma 18 April 1951. Married in Tulsa, Oklahoma 18 May 1973, PAULINE MARIE JIMBOY. Their children, 9th generation:
  - 1) KELLY MELISSA FAUBION, twin to Karey Kenee, born Houston, Harris Co., Texas, 29 September 1975
  - 2) KAREY KENEE FAUBION, twin to Kelly Melissa, born Houston, Harris Co., Texas, 29 September 1975
6. JIMMIE DWANE FAUBION, twin to Johnny Dale, born in Nowata, Nowata County, Oklahoma, 18 April 1951. Married in Coalgate, Coal County, Oklahoma, on 8 April 1977, DELLA MAE HART, she born in Coalgate, 4 July 1950. Their children, 9th generation:
  - 1) MATTHEW DWANE FAUBION, born Ada, Pontotoc Co., Oklahoma 10 August 1977
  - 2) CASEY JAMES FAUBION, born Ada, Pontotoc Co., Oklahoma 9 November 1979

OMEL DALE<sup>7</sup> FAUBION was born in Glasco, Cloud County, Kansas, 6 August 1931; died at St. Joseph Hospital, Wichita, Sedgwick Co., Kansas 15 December 1978, and buried at Nowata, Nowata County, Oklahoma. He married at Alluwe, Nowata County, Oklahoma MARTHA REBECCA HOWARD, daughter of Charles Donald and Lena Lored (Jackson) Howard, she born in Nowata 26 August 1938. 8th generation:

1. CARLA JOANNE FAUBION, born Okmulgee, Okmulgee County, Oklahoma 9 May 1956; died 10 May 1956
2. TERESA DALE FAUBION, born Nowata, Nowata County, Oklahoma, 11 June 1958; married in Chanute, Neosho County, Kansas 21 May 1979 MARK ROBERT RICHARD, son of John Robert & Nancy JoAnn (Rush) Richard. He was born Lawrence, Douglas County, Kansas, 17 March 1955. Their son, 9th generation:
  - 1) KRISTOPHER DALE FAUBION, born El Dorado, Butler County, Kansas 13 September 1980
3. KYLA CHARLENE FAUBION, born Nowata, Nowata Co., Oklahoma 5 November 1959

BETTY LOUISE<sup>7</sup> FAUBION was born in Glasco, Cloud County, Kansas on 13 October 1933; married in Tulsa" Tulsa County, Oklahoma 22 November 1950, JERRY DALE OVERFELT, son of James Lee and Grace Maude (Herring) Overfelt. He was born in Alluwe, Nowata County, Oklahoma, 11 November 1931. Their children, 8th generation:

1. DEBRAH SUE OVERFELT, born Cushing, Payne County, Oklahoma 12 August 1952; married 23 November 1974 JOHN WILLIAM WESSELS, son of J. Wessels. He was born in Houston, Harris County, Texas 22 February 1949. Their children, 9th generation:
  - 1) ERIC JOHN WESSELS, born Victoria, Victoria Co., Texas 12 December 1977
  - 2) \_\_\_\_\_ WESSELS, born Houston, Harris County, Texas 17 September 1980

2. JERRY RANDAL OVERFELT, born Nowata, Nowata County, Oklahoma 26 September 1955
3. ROBERT WALTER OVERFELT, born in Nowata, Nowata County, Oklahoma 13 March 1958; married CARMEN CAMILLE PEREZ

RICHARD RALPH<sup>7</sup> FAUBION was born in Milford, Barton County, Missouri, 20 December 1936. First married in Pawnee, Pawnee County, Oklahoma on 4 February 1956, SONDRRA JULE PAARA, daughter of William Roman and Ruie Lucille (Burnett) Paara. Sondra was born in Chicago, Cook County, Illinois, 14 October 1937. He married second in the Parkview Baptist Church, Wichita, Sedgwick County, Kansas, 20 December 1975, LINDA LEE (Spath) SHOCK, daughter of John Fredrick and Erma Eva (Feagins) Spath. She was born in Greeley, Weld County, Colorado on 14 August 1953, and first married Darryl Norris Shock.

Children of first marriage, 8th generation:

1. PAMELA JANETT FAUBION, born in Cushing, Payne County, Oklahoma, 19 August 1956; married on 11 December 1976, CHRISTOPHER ALAN GOTCHER.
2. JULIE CATHERINE FAUBION, born in Miami, Ottawa County, Oklahoma 20 November 1958; married on 25 October 1980, RANDY LYNN VANDERVEER.

Step-children:

- SHERRY LYNN SHOCK, born Wichita, Wedgwick County, Kansas, 17 June 1968
- SHEILA ANN SHOCK, born Wichita, Wedgwick County, Kansas, 1 May 1971
- CRYSTAL DAWN SHOCK born Wichita, Wedgwick County, Kansas, 6 April 1973

*Family data from Viola Faubion Roby, 2326 Euclid, Wichita, Kansas 67213*

MILLIE MABLE<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born Milford, Barton County, Missouri 20 July 1900; died in Lamar, Barton County, Missouri, 5 November 1972. She married in Lamar on 26 August 1920, ALPHA EDGAR SHIELDS. He was born in Montevello, Vernon Co., Missouri, 6 June 1900; died in Lamar, Barton County, Missouri 1 December 1976. Their children, 7th generation:

1. HOWARD RAY SHIELDS, born Bronaugh, Vernon County, Missouri 19 April 1924; died in Kansas City, Missouri, 27 September 1963. Married in Huntsville, Benton County, Arkansas, 31 December 1949, LILLIAN MAE MAXWELL. She was born in Montevello, Vernon County, Missouri, 11 November 1921. They had no children.
2. HAROLD EUGENE SHIELDS, born in Ponca City, Kay County, Oklahoma, 30 July 1928; married in Newport News, Isle of Wight County, Virginia, 18 August 1948, ONIBE CORBIN SNYDER, daughter of William and Mary (Corbin) Snyder. She was born in Denton, North Carolina, 16 April 1926. Their daughter, 8th generation:
  - 1) CAROL ANN SHIELDS, born 7 May 1959
3. GOTHA LEE SHIELDS, born in Liberal, Barton County, Missouri on 21 October 1931; married in Kansas City, Jackson county, Missouri 28 April 1957, DON CURTIS HOGAN, son of Sid and Nell (Shrikey) Hogan. He was born Norborne, Carroll County, Missouri, 31 March 1932. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) RAENELL SUE HOGAN, born St. Louis, Missouri, 13 October 1960
  - 2) HEATHER LYNN HOGAN, born Green Bay, Brown County, Wisconsin, 19 November 1963.

EDNA RUTH<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born in Milford, Barton County, Missouri 17 October 1903; married in Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri, 4 May 1921, HOMER GUY DOCKERY, son of Aaron Bailey and Prudence Lagrand (Baker) Dockery. He was born in Milford, 28 March 1895. Their children, 7th generation:

1. DELBERT EARL DOCKERY, born Milford, Barton County, Missouri 31 July 1922; died 11 August 1948.
2. GLENN ELDON DOCKERY, born in Milford, Barton County, Missouri 27 February 1924; married in Worland, Washakie County, Wyoming, SUNYOU JUNE BUMPASS. She was born in Muskogee, Muskogee County, Oklahoma, 2 October 1927. The children, 8th generation:
  - 1) KENNETH EARL DOCKERY, born in Bakersfield, Kern County, California, on 25 January 1951
  - 2) DALE ALLEN DOCKERY, born in Downey, Los Angeles County, California, on 26 June 1952
  - 3) GLENNA JUNE DOCKERY, born 31 January 1957
3. HOMER CARL DOCKERY, born Milford, Barton County, Missouri 2 January 1926; married in Bemidji, Beltrami County, Minnesota, 3 September 1949, MARILYN DORENE BUCK. She was born in Eads, Kiowa County, Colorado, 9 June 1930. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) STEVEN CARL DOCKERY, born Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri 23 April 1950
  - 2) MARILYN SUE DOCKERY, born Las Animas, Bent County, Colorado, 27 December 1952
  - 3) DARYL MARK DOCKERY, born in Lamar, Barton County, Missouri 22 February 1954
  - 4) NANCY DIANA DOCKERY, born in Denver, Colorado, 20 March 1956
4. EVELYN LORENE DOCKERY, born Milford, Barton County, Missouri, 27 February 1927; married in Fort Scott, Bourbon County, Kansas, 1 December 1946 BEVA LEE NORWOOD, he born Sheldon, Vernon County, Missouri, 15 October 1927. Their daughter, 8th generation:
  - 1) CHARLOTTE ANNE NORWOOD, born Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri, 14 July 1947
5. OMEL DALE DOCKERY, born Milford, Barton County, Missouri, 6 August 1929; married in Raton, Colfax County, New Mexico 7 June 1953, CAROLYN SCHMIDT, she born in Florence, Fremont County, Colorado, 6 April 1932. Daughters, 8th generation:
  - 1) GINGER SUE DOCKERY, born in orange, Orange County, California 5 December 1954
  - 2) PAMELA KAY DOCKERY, born in Orange, Orange County, California 14 December 1956

ROY EMERY<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born in Milford, Barton County, Missouri 10 February 1908; died in Sheldon, Vernon County, Missouri, 5 August 1980, and is buried in the St. James Cemetery, Milford, Missouri. He married at Mount Vernon, Lawrence County, Missouri, 10 December 1941, BETHEL LORENE SCHOENWETTER, a daughter of Fred and Alta (Crawford) Schoenwetter. She was born in Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri, 24 February 1921; died in Sheldon, Vernon County, Missouri, 5 April 1980, and is buried in St. James Cemetery at Milford. She was a member of the Sheldon Christian Church. Their children, 7th generation:

1. GARY DEAN FAUBION, born Sheldon, Vernon County, Missouri 4 July 1941; died 4 December 1970.

2. ROY LA DON FAUBION, born Sheldon, Vernon county, Missouri 29 August 1943
3. BRENDA SUE FAUBION, born Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri, 1 November 1944; died 18 January 1945.
4. CHARLES EMERY FAUBION, born Sheldon, Vernon County, Missouri 2 July 1946
5. REX LEON FAUBION, born Sheldon, Vernon County, Missouri, 4 October 1948; married at College Heights Christian Church, Joplin, Jasper Co., Missouri 14 October 1972, JUDY LEA COMBS. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) LEANNE SUE FAUBION, born Joplin, Jasper County, Missouri 29 July 1975
  - 2) LESA LYNN FAUBION, born Joplin, Jasper Co., Missouri 10 December 1976
6. ANGELINA KAY FAUBION, born Sheldon, Vernon County, Missouri, 29 February 1952; married 30 July 1971, CHARLES LYNN KIRBY.
7. JANA JARI FAUBION, born Lamar, Barton County, Missouri 8 August 1955 and married 7 June 1973, TERRY EUGENE DAVIS.

Family data researched by:

Ruby Faubion Miller, Box 897, Twin Falls, Idaho 83301

Viola Faubion Roby, 2326 Euclid, Wichita, Kansas 67213

Fannie B. Richardson (Greenwood, Indiana - 1956), *EISENHOWER GENEALOGY*. Copy on file in LDS Branch Library, Mesa, Arizona

Lester LeRoy Roush, *History of the Roush (Rausch) and Allied Families in America*, (Athens, Ohio: Lawhead Press, Inc.) Vol. III, pp 214-217

M. L. Faubion - 1981

WILLIAM B.<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of Moses  
and Patsy (Holcomb) Faubion

WILLIAM was born in Clay County, Missouri on 16 November 2837; died in Barton County, Missouri, 4 December 1917, and was buried in Howell Cemetery near Milford, Barton County, Missouri. He married in Clay County, Missouri (Book B, p. 316) 1 January 1858, \*MARIAM BROADHURST, a daughter of Joseph and Diannah (Faubion) Broadhurst, and a granddaughter to Sally<sup>2</sup> Faubion Broadhurst and to Henry<sup>2</sup> Faubion. Mariam was born in Missouri 7 January 1836; died in Barton County, Missouri 27 August 1925, and was buried in the Howell Cemetery.

William was a farmer, and during his lifetime he bought a considerable amount of Clay County land (Deed Books: 33, p. 21; 27, p. 461; 32, p. 315 & 378) on 23 May 1870, he sold land to the Faubion Chapel Methodist Episcopal Church, South.

William enlisted at Milford in Company "F", 3rd Missouri Volunteer Infantry, CSA, on 1 May 1861, and was discharged at Pineville, Missouri on 14 November, of that same year.<sup>a</sup> He was among those whose Loyalty Oaths and Bonds were taken by the Provost Marshall in Liberty, Missouri on November 19, 1862.<sup>b</sup>

William and Mariam had no children of their own but they reared MARY JANE, a daughter of William's brother John B. and his second wife, Sarah Collins. For a time they also kept CASSANDRA MOSBY, a daughter of William's deceased sister Leah. They moved to Barton County; when they were no longer able to maintain their property, they gave up housekeeping and made their home with Mary Jane and her husband Perry Crites. They are buried in the Crites family plot.<sup>c</sup>

JACOB<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of Moses  
and Nancy (Hightower) Faubion

JACOB was born in Clay County, Missouri, 16 August 1842; died in Golden City, Barton County, Missouri, 27 March 1917, and was buried in Pippinger Cemetery. He married in Platte County, Missouri (Book B, p. 176), 1 September 1865, JANE CAPRIN, who died in 1912.

Jacob, too, was a farmer. When war came, he enlisted in Jackson County, Missouri, in Company F, 2nd Missouri Cavalry, CSA, on 16 August 1862. His record states that he was on Scout duty when captured on 4 August 1864. He was sent to Alton, Illinois for seven months; to Point Lookout, Maryland for exchange, then to Mobile, Alabama on parole. He made a voluntary statement of service on September 3, 1864 and he refused to take the Loyalty Oath.<sup>d</sup> The children of Jacob and Jane (Caprin) Faubion, 5th generation:

1. JULIA FAUBION married WILL MEYERS. Their children, 6th generation:
  - 1) ATHOL MEYERS died Kansas City
  - 2) VERDA MEYERS died Kansas City
2. LILIA FAUBION married a Mr. SMITH
3. LILLIE FAUBION married CAL SULLIVAN. Had 3 boys and adopted a daughter.
4. CHARLES FAUBION
5. ROBERT H. FAUBION

<sup>a</sup> CSA Record, Missouri Adjutant General's office d CSA File No. 81025

<sup>b</sup> Liberty (Missouri) Tribune, *Genealogical Notes*,

<sup>c</sup> Data from Mrs. Etta Crites Fellows

\*Also written MARIUM, Marrium, Marian

HENRY<sup>3</sup> FAUBION - SON OF JOHN  
AND LEAH (McKAY) FAUBION

HENRY, a lifelong resident of Cocke County, Tennessee, was born in Cocke County 11 September 1805, and died there 22 September 1887. He married around 1833, DRUSILLAR "Sillar" WARREN of Warrensburg, Greene County, Tennessee. Sillar was born between 1810 and 1815, and died in Cocke County, 30 October 1840. She is called PERCILLA in O'Dell's *OVER THE MISTY BLUE HILLS*.<sup>a</sup> Marked graves for this couple have not been found, but it is a certainty that they are buried in the Faubion Cemetery founded by Henry's father. There are many graves marked only with fieldstones.

HENRY was a farmer -he was the only son of John and Leah Faubion who remained in Cocke County, Tennessee. He married Sillar Warren and "brought her to live in a house just above that of his father, near the Bethel Baptist Church. The house was built just above the falls on Cane Creek . . .,"<sup>b</sup> After Sillar died Henry and his younger children moved in with his parents, John and Leah.<sup>c</sup> His mother died in 1859, his father in 1869, and Henry moved into the home of his son Abraham. Abraham was the only child of Henry who still lived in the county. On 22 February 1883, Henry deeded his Cocke County property to Abraham "on the condition that he shall take care of me during the rest of my natural life." (Deed Book 5, p. 290).

The children of Henry and Sillar (Warren) Faubion, 4th generation, were:

1. JOHN S. "Red John" FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee 8 August 1834; died in Milford, Barton County, Missouri, 6 December 1888. First married CATHERINE EISENHOWER; second married LAURA A. SHIPLEY. Family information follows.
2. ABRAHAM CALHOUN FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee 10 November 1835; died there in 1916. First married NETTA M. COOPER; second married HATTIE R. RUSSELL. Family information follows.
3. ALZIRA JANE (Elzira) FAUBION, born Cocke County, Tennessee 28 April 1837; died in Barton County, Missouri in 1877-78. She first married AMBROSE EISENHOWER; second married WILLIAM CASWELL SMITH. Information follows.
4. MARGRITTA (Margaret) FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee 6 September 1838; died there 8 July 1860. Never married.
5. MOSES J. FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee d 28 may 1840. He served as a Private, Company C, Tennessee Regiment, CSA. Nothing more is known of this son, and family legends concerning him have not been found.

*Birth dates and Cocke County deaths as listed on record pages from family Bible of John and Leah McKay Faubion. on file Stokeley Memorial Library, Newport, TN*

<sup>a</sup> Ruth Webb O'Dell, *OVER THE MISTY BLUE HILLS*, (Tennessee: 1950) p. 92

<sup>b</sup> Ibid

<sup>c</sup> U. S. Census, Cocke County, Tennessee: 1850; 1870, D#89-89; 1880, D#242-242

<sup>d</sup> CSA Records, Tennessee State Archives

M. L. Faubion - 1981

JOHN S.<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of Henry  
and Drusillar\* (Warren) Faubion

JOHN S., called "Red John" to distinguish him from his cousin John B. Faubion, who was called "Black John", was born in Cocke County, Tennessee 8 August 1834; died in Milford, Barton County, Missouri 6 January 1889, and was buried in the Howell Cemetery near Milford. He married first in Platte County, Missouri, on 4 October 1859 (Book A, p. 58), CATHARINE EISENHOWER, daughter of John & Elizabeth (Nease) Eisenhower. She was born in Newport,<sup>a</sup> Cocke County, Tennessee on 10 February 1839, and baptized there by Rev. George Easterly;<sup>a</sup> died in Barton County, Missouri, 25 December 1881, and buried in the Howell Cemetery. John married second, probably in Dade County, Missouri, on 19 March 1884, LAURA A. SHIPLEY. According to his Obit,<sup>b</sup> he married Miss Shapley of Greenfield (Dade) Missouri.

Red John emigrated to Platte County, Missouri in 1855, and in the Fall of 1859 following his marriage, he moved to Barton County, Missouri, purchased land and "opened out" a farm near present day Milford. There he lived, with the exception of several years during 'the war', for the remainder of his life.<sup>b</sup>

It seems that the move from Barton County into Platte County, Missouri occurred shortly after the end of the war between the states, as research disproves our theory that the move was ordered by the military forces: Barton County was not included in Ewing's Order No. 11 which vacated certain areas in Missouri under penalty of arrest and/or death.<sup>c</sup> Therefore, this move must have been made to ensure the safety of the family.<sup>d</sup>

Catherine was a sister to Mary who married Black John, and her brother Ambrose married Red John's sister Alzira Jane. Red John, Catharine, and five children died of "consumption of the lungs." 'Red John' had flaming red hair.

The children of John S. and Catharine (Eisenhower) Faubion, 5th generation:

1. MARY ELIZABETH FAUBION, born in Barton County, Missouri, 14 October 1860; died there 3 October 1878, and was buried in Howell Cemetery. Unmarried.
2. JOHN HENRY FAUBION, born in Barton County, Missouri, 9 October 1862; died in Yakima, Yakima County, Washington, 18 March 1939. Married BETTY JANE COX. Family information follows.
3. JAMES WESLEY FAUBION, born in Barton County, Missouri, 8 September 1864; died there 22 December 1888, and buried in Howell Cemetery. Unmarried.
4. LAURA ANN FAUBION, born in Platte County, Missouri, 1 April 1867; died in Barton County, Missouri, 18 February 1883, and buried in Howell Cemetery.
5. MARGARET MELVINA "Maggie" FAUBION, born in Barton County, Missouri 19 March 1870; died there 15 November 1915. Married FRANCIS ALVIN<sup>5</sup> FAUBION. (For family information, see section for JACOB<sup>2</sup> Jacob<sup>3</sup> Thomas W.4)
6. CHARLES MONROE FAUBION, born in Barton County, Missouri, 31 October 1872; died there 28 January 1875, and buried in Howell Cemetery.
7. GEORGE WILLIAM FAUBION, born in Barton County, Missouri, 9 August 1880; died there 9 March 1881, and buried in Howell Cemetery.
8. DORA ELLEN FAUBION, born in Barton County, Missouri, 2 August 1877; died in Retreat, Vernon County, Wisconsin, 9 May 1956. She married JOHN BYRON WAKEFIELD. Family information follows.



JOHN HENRY<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of John S.  
and Catharine (Eisenhower) Faubion

JOHN HENRY was born in Milford, Barton County, Missouri, 9 October 1862; died in Yakima, Yakima County, Washington, 18 March 1939, and was buried in Tahoma Cemetery in Yakima. He was married at his home in Yakima City by Rev. Flint on 17 February 1892 to BETTY JANE COX, daughter of Charles Ravity Cox and Angeline Freeman Cox. She was born in Montevillo, Vernon County, Missouri, 11 December 1864; died in Yakima County, Washington 2 January 1939, and is buried in Tahoma Cemetery in Yakima. Their children, 6th generation:

1. LILLY MAY FAUBION, stillborn 5 March 1893
2. JOHN FREDERICK FAUBION, born Yakima, Yakima County, Washington, 14 March 1894; died in Tacoma, Washington Veterans- Hospital 5 January 1924, and is buried in Tahoma Cemetery, Yakima. He married in Yakima, Washington, on 3 February 1920, ROSE MARIE ROSENCRANZ. He was a WW-I Veteran. They had one child (deceased). Rose Marie died in 1974.
3. BESSIE ANGELINE FAUBION, born Yakima, Yakima County, Washington 16 December 1896; died 29 March 1928, and buried in Tahoma Cemetery, Yakima. She married in Tacoma, Pierce County, Washington 27 August 1918 GEORGE HURBERT. Bessie was a nurse. They had no children.
4. PEARL MINNIE FAUBION, born Yakima, Yakima County, Washington 6 April 1898; died in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 26 December 1955, and buried in Evergreen Cemetery, Seattle, Washington. She married in Yakima 2 February 1922, JAMES WILLIAM DAY, Sr. Their son, 7th generation:
  - 1) JAMES WILLIAM DAY, Jr.
5. CHARLES FRANKLIN FAUBION, born Yakima, Yakima County, Washington 13 August 1899; died there 20 April 1975. Married MYRTLE MAE FARMER. Family information follows.
6. Infant daughter, born and died in 1901
7. HENRY LEE FAUBION, born Roza, Yakima County, Washington 9 June 1902; married in Zillah, Yakima County, 18 November 1928. No children.
8. DORA EVA FAUBION, born Moxee City, Yakima County, Washington 15 April 1904; first married ROBERT DANIEL WISDOM; second married DEAN O. NICHOLS. Family information follows.
9. ROBERT RAY FAUBION, born Yakima, Yakima County, Washington 4 February 1906; died 2 June 1979. Married first, TRULA CARLSON; second, ALICE BEATRICE LUND. Family information follows.
10. MYRTLE HOLLY FAUBION, born Zillah, Yakima County, Washington, 10 December 1908; died in Riverside, California, 4 March 1965, and is buried Montecito Cemetery, Loma Linda, San Bernadino County, California. She married in Juneau, Alaska on 17 January 1950, DENNIS A. SHEPPERD. No children.

CHARLES FRANKLIN<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born in Yakima, Yakima County, Washington 13 August 1899; died there 20 April 1975, and was buried there on 25 April 1975. He married in Yakima on 6 May 1922, MYRTLE MAE FARMER, a daughter of Barnot and Clarenda (Russian) Farmer. She was born in Marion, Crittenden County, Kentucky 2 August 1900; died in Yakima, Washington, 6 April 1978, and buried there on 10 April 1978. He was foreman of a fruit ranch.

The children of Charles Franklin & Myrtle May (Farmer). Faubion, 7th generation:

1. CLARENE JANE FAUBION, born Yakima, Yakima County, Washington, 20 January 1924; married in Yakima in June 1947, as his second wife, EDWIN G. WALSH, son of James L. and Eva Mae Walsh. He was born in Zillah, Yakima County, Washington, 12 April 1921. He was a telephone installer. Now divorced. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) EDWIN C. WALSH, born in Yakima, 1 August 1948; married there in April 1966, GLADYS A. CARLSON. Children, 9th generation:
    - (1) EDWIN C. WALSH, Jr., born 14 October 1967
    - (2) CHANDA RIELS WALSH, born in Yakima, 28 December 1974
  - 2) JAMES R. WALSH, born in Yakima, 5 October 1951. Single in 1981.
  - 3) COLLEEN P. WALSH, born in Yakima, 10 September 1954. Single in 1981.
2. ALICEMAE FAUBION, born Yakima, Yakima County, Washington 25 February 1932 First married in October 1960, MAX ARCHER; divorced. Second married, in August 1965, RUSSEL HENRY HARMAN; divorced. Third married in Lawndale, Los Angeles County, California, 23 August 1975, JACK EUGENE WHIPPLE (born MILLER), son of Richard & Tess Hue (Whipple) Phillips Miller. They have no children. Mr. Whipple had four children by a previous marriage.
3. NORMA ELIZABETH FAUBION, born Yakima, Yakima County, Washington, 29 October 1934; married in Yakima 26 July 1953, WILLIAM EDWARD THOMPSON, son of Richard and Rena (Swier) Thompson. He was born in Wapato, Yakima County, Washington, 20 March 1932. He is a self-employed hauler. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) TERRY NEAL THOMPSON, born in Yakima, 6 November 1954; married there on 2 August 1977, CHRISTINA SMITH. Divorced.
  - 2) DONALD DEAN THOMPSON, born in Yakima, 28 February 1957; married there on 25 March 1978, KATHERIN MATTOCKS.
  - 3) JUDY ELIZABETH THOMPSON, born in Yakima, 18 June 1963
  - 4) CYNTHIA ANN THOMPSON, born in Yakima, 2 July 1971

DORA EVA<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born in Moxee City, Yakima County, Washington, 15 April 1904. First married in Buena, Yakima County, Washington, 17 June 1923, ROBERT DANIEL WISDOM, son of Thomas Milton and Alice Maude (Springer) Wisdom. He was born in Buena on 27 July 1899; died at Battleground, Clarke County, Washington 17 September 1941, and is buried in Brush Prairie Cemetery, Battleground. She married second in 1956, DEAN O. NICHOLS who died in 1968. Dora and Dean had no children. Children of Dora and Robert Daniel Wisdom, 7th generation:

1. DELBERT DEAN WISDOM, born in Pasco, Franklin County, Washington 24 August 1924; married in Riverside, Riverside County, California, on 29 May 1947, KATHLEEN M. GARNER. Delbert, a Veteran of WW-11 having served in the U.S. Navy, is a barber; Kathleen is a Registered Nurse. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) DEBRA KAY WISDOM married MARK LANHAM. Daughter, 9th generation:
    - (1) FAYLIE ELIZABETH LANHAM
  - 2) DENNIS R. WISDOM, a Vietnam Veteran, is married and has two children, 9th generation:
    - (1) KIMBERLY KAY WISDOM
    - (2) DAWN WISDOM
  - 3) \_\_\_\_\_ WISDOM

2. THEARLE MILTON WISDOM, born Pasco, Franklin County, Washington, 27 April 1926; married in Riverside, Riverside County, California, on 26 September 1954, MARJORIE H. BRAND. Thearle is a Registered Nurse; and a veteran of the U.S. Army; Marjorie is a Private Secretary. They have five children.
3. BETTY JEAN WISDOM, born Pasco, Franklin County, Washington 7 January 1928; married on 7 June 1954, LELAND i. HAYES. Both are Registered Nurses. He is an inhalation Therapist; Betty Jean, a graduate of Pacific Union College, is getting her Masters degree in Nursing through Loma Linda University in Loma Linda, California. They have three adopted children.
4. ROBERT DUANE WISDOM, born Orchardvale, Yakima County, Washington, 24 September 1934; married in Riverside, Riverside County, California 14 August 1960, ROSALIE MAE ANDREASIAN. Robert, a veteran of U.S. Army, heads a job program for students; Rosalie is a bookkeeper and accountant. They have two daughters.

ROBERT RAY<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born in Yakima, Yakima County, Washington, 4 February 1906; died there 2 June 1979, and is buried in Tahoma Cemetery. He first married in Yakima, 16 June 1927, TRULA CARLSON; married second, in Couer d'Alene, Idaho, 22 October 1947, ALICE BEATRICE LUND, daughter of Arthur Ole and Helen Harriet (Camp) Lund. Alice was born in Boy River, Minnesota 3 September 1931. After Robert's death, she married second GUY YARNELL.

Children of Robert and Trula (Carlson) Faubion, 7th generation: one son, and three daughters. Only two are listed below: 1980 addresses

Mrs. Beverly Massey, 1612 McKittrick, Wenatchee, Washington 98801

Mrs. Doris Bartlett, 1101 Cottonwood, Richland, Washington 99352

Children of Robert and Alice (Lund) Faubion, 7th generation:

1. ARTHUR RAY FAUBION, born Tonasket, Okanogan County, Washington 7 May 1948. Not married (1980)
2. JACK IVIN FAUBION, born Tonasket, Okanogan County, Washington, 29 October 1953; married 5 July 1980, MARJI L. CRIMIN.
3. CLOVIS FAY FAUBION, born in Yakima, Yakima County, Washington, 11 November 1955; married 15 February 1974, CHARLES SCHUTT.
4. PEGGY ALICE FAUBION, born Yakima, Yakima County, Washington 23 May 1957; married 1 January 1980, LEO LAMAY.
5. STEVE MORSE FAUBION, born Yakima, Yakima County, Washington 10 April 1958 married in 1980, LEANA TURK.

*DORA FAUBION NICHOLS and HENRY LEE FAUBION are the only living children of JOHN HENRY and BETTY JANE (Cox) FAUBION. HENRY LEE is in a Nursing Home, Goldendale, Washington. Family data contributed by:*

*Dora Faubion Nichols, 6975 Lincoln Avenue., Oroville, CA 95965  
 Alice (Lund) Faubion Yarnell, 6502 Mieras Road, Yakima, WA 98901  
 Norma E. Faubion Thompson, Rt. 1, Mieras Road, Yakima, WA 98901  
 Clarene Jane Faubion Walsh, 907 So. 11th Ave., Yakima, WA 98901  
 Alicemae Faubion Whipple, 15004 So. Larch, Lawndale, CA 90260*

DORA ELLEN<sup>5</sup> FAUBION was born in Milford, Barton County, Missouri 2 August 1877; died at Retreat, Vernon County, Wisconsin, 9 May 1956, and was buried there on 11 May 1956. She married in Sterling, Vernon County, Wisconsin 28 April 1909, JOHN BYRON WAKEFIELD, son of Adelbert and Martha Jane (Wilder). Wakefield. He was born in Sterling, Vernon County, Wisconsin 17 October 1878; died Onalaska, LaCrosse County, Wisconsin 12 January 1967, and was buried at Retreat, 15 January 1967. They are buried in Walnut Mound Cemetery.

The children of John Byron and Dora Ellen (Faubion) Wakefield, 6th generation:

1. CLAIR WAKEFIELD, born in Vernon County, Wisconsin; married ALMA THOMPSON
2. KATHERINE J. WAKEFIELD, born Vernon County, Wisconsin, 29 June 19-13; died 12 October 1966. She married GLEN PARMENTER
3. REBA MARIE WAKEFIELD, born Vernon. County, Wisconsin 16 March 1915; married 11 May 1940, GEORGE BUCKLES
4. EDNA CLEORA WAKEFIELD, born Vernon County, Wisconsin 28 July 1920; christened there 16 April 1943. She married in Stoddard, Vernon County, Wisconsin, 11 November 1942, EDWIN EMIL SCHLICHT, son of Emil Robert & Mathilda Auguste (Wolfe) Schlicht. He was born in Wausau, Marathon County, Wisconsin, 15 June 1918, and was christened there on 21 July 1918. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) JUDY KAY SCHLICHT, born LaCrosse, LaCrosse County, Wisconsin 16 December 1944; married 24 April 1965, DONALD WALTERS.
  - 2) SHARON RAE SCHLICHT, born LaCrosse, LaCrosse County, Wisconsin 19 January 1946; christened at Stoddard, 17 February 1946. married in Honolulu, Hawaii, 25 October 1972, ROBERT FRANCIS BEZEK, son of Frank Henry and Lucille (Senesac) Bezek. He was born in Minneapolis, Minnesota 18 November 1943.
  - 3) GLORIA JEAN SCHLICHT, born LaCrosse, LaCrosse County, Wisconsin 8 September 1947; married 10 May 1969, RAYMOND OVERSON
  - 4) RONALD EDWIN SCHLICHT, born LaCrosse, LaCrosse County, Wisconsin, on 26 July 1954.

*Family data furnished by Sharon R. Bezek, 1710 East 24th Avenue., Anchorage, AK 99504*

*Sharon was to have received her degree in Dental Hygiene in May. Robert is an architect and is involved in designing schools for the bush villages.*

<sup>a</sup> Family research by Ruby Faubion Miller, Twin Falls, Idaho

<sup>b</sup> Obit for JOHN S. 4 FAUBION, copies furnished by Ruby Miller, Dora F. Nichols, and Sharon R. Bezek. Record pages of Bible in possession of Sharon Schlicht.

<sup>c</sup> *The History of Clay and Platte County Missouri* (St. Louis, Missouri, National Historical Company, 1885)

<sup>d</sup> Record research by Marybeth Faubion Rule

ABRAHAM CALHOUN<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of Henry  
and Drusillar\* (Marren) Faubion

ABRAHAM was born in Cocke County, Tennessee 10 November 1835; he died there in 1916. Abraham first married 10 September 1860, NETTA M. COOPER, a daughter of John Cooper. She was born in Tennessee 17 August 1835; died in Cocke County, Tennessee, 6 March 1893. Abraham married second in Cocke County (Book 6, p. 175) 6 March 1895, HATTIE R. RUSSELL, who died there in 1904. All are buried in the Faubion Cemetery near the Bethel Baptist Church.<sup>a</sup>

Abraham grew up in the home of his grandparents, John and Leah (McKay) Faubion. Like his father, he became a farmer. He enlisted and served in Company C, of the Tennessee Regiment, Confederate States Army. As so many of the other East Tennessee Confederate veterans did, Abraham, with his family, remained in North Carolina for a number of years. By 1870 Abraham had returned to Cocke County, and there he lived out his life.

The children of Abraham and Netta (Cooper) Faubion, 5th generation, were:

1. HENRY LANDON FAUBION, born Cocke County, Tennessee 7 August 1861; died in Montgomery County, Tennessee 7 September 1949, and is buried Dotsonville Baptist Church Cemetery northwest of Clarksville. He married LULA HORN who was born 30 November 1876; died 1 January 1949, and is also buried in the Dotsonville Cemetery. Their children, 6th generation:
  - 1) ALICE FAUBION, born 1897; died 1954, and buried Dotsonville Cemetery.
  - 2) HENRY FAUBION, born 15 February 1900; died 11 February 1954, and buried Dotsonville Baptist Church Cemetery. Married GERTRUDE Their daughter, 7th generation:
    - (1) WINONA FAUBION
2. SAMUEL MOSE FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 11 July 1863; died there 8 June 1947. Sam never married. He taught school, farmed and kept books. He was considered one of the best educated men in Cocke County.
3. WILLIAM VAN "Dock" FAUBION, born in North Carolina, 16 February 1865; died 23 December 1947. Married LORA ETTA CLEVINGER. Family information follows.
4. DORA FAUBION, born in North Carolina about 1868; died about 1936, age 68. She married a Mr. APOUR and they lived in Spar, Oregon. (Mr. SPOUR ?)
5. RICHARD MATHIAS DAVID ALFRED FAUBION, born in Tennessee in 1870; died in 1955. Married ANNA LUELLA FINNEY. Family information follows.
6. IDA B. FAUBION, born in Tennessee about 1872; said to have died in a storm at Galveston, Texas.<sup>c</sup>
7. CLARA E. FAUBION, twin to Mary E., born in Cocke County, Tennessee 29 May 1874; died there 31 May 1892, and buried in Faubion Cemetery.
8. MARY E. FAUBION, twin to Clara E., born in Cocke County, Tennessee 29 May 1874; died there 19 November 1906. Married JAMES DAVID FRESHOUR. Family information follows.
9. FRANK DARIUS FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee about 1876; died in California about 1931. Married DORA \_\_\_\_\_. He served in the Spanish American War. Daughters, 6th generation:
  - 1) DORA ELLEN FAUBION
  - 2) CORA ETHEL FAUBION
10. ALICE FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee about 1879. Married BRUCE STANBERRY. They had at least one daughter.

The children of Abraham and Hattie (Russell) Faubion, 5th generation, were:

11. NAOMI FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee. She last married CHARLES RILEY. They lived in Oregon. She is now in a nursing home.
12. BEULAH FAUBION            13. RUTH FAUBION    14. TOSSIE FAUBION  
Three children Naomi said were born and died in infancy. She erected a single gravestone in Faubion Cemetery in their memory.

WILLIAM VAN<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of Abraham  
and Netta (Cooper) Faubion

WILLIAM VAN, called Dock, was born in Culpepper County, North Carolina 16 February 1865; died 23 December 1947. He married in Newport, Cocke County, Tennessee in 1896, LORA ETTA CLEVINGER, daughter of Carson & Mariah Clevenger. She was born in Newport, 23 August 1874; died in Hemet, Riverside County, California, 30 November 1941. Both are buried in Hemet. Children 6th generation:

1. MARY WOOD FAUBION, born 17 October 1898; married HOMER STERLING. Their children, 7th generation:  
1) JIMMY STERLING    2) BARBARA STERLING
2. ROBERT FRANKLIN FAUBION, born Newport, Cocke County, Tennessee 2 November 1900; died in Honolulu, Hawaii 19 June 1972. Married ESTER \_\_\_\_\_. After leaving the Navy, which he joined in 1918, lived in California a number of years before moving to Hawaii.<sup>d</sup> Children, 7th generation:  
1) RUTH FAUBION married Mr. MAHUKA                            2) BILLY FAUBION
3. JACK W. FAUBION, born 27 September 1902; died 1964. Never married.
4. AUDRUS C. (Carson or Calhoun), born 10 January 1905; married BLANCHE \_\_\_\_\_.
5. JOSEPH M. FAUBION, born 24 January 1907; died in 1979. He married in July 1954, ELZORA
6. JAMES P. FAUBION, born 21 February 1909; died in November 1975. Married ETTA MAY
7. SAMUEL MOSES FAUBION, born in Walland, Blount County, Tennessee, 7 April 1912; died in Blythe, Riverside County, California, 27 September 1980. He married ALICE MAY STALLARD. Family information follows.
8. ANNA RUTH FAUBION, born in Maryville, Blount County, Tennessee 21 September 1914. Married ALFRED J. MONSEN, a son of John F. and Lillian Monsen. Ruth is a teacher, and Alfred a Newspaper man and a veteran of WW-II. He and Ruth are members of the Baptist Church. Son, 7th generation:  
1) JOHN FREDERICK MONSEN, born Pasadena, Los Angeles County, California, 6 December 1947. Single (1980).

SAMUEL MOSES<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born in Walland, Blount County, Tennessee on 7 April 1912; died in Blythe, Riverside County, California, 27 September 1980, and is buried in Palo Verde Cemetery, Blythe. He married ALICE MAY STALLARD, she born in San Jose, California on 4 May 1920.

Alice May and her daughter Donna Elizabeth live in Ripley, California.

*The children of Samuel Moses and Alice May (Stallard) Faubion, 7th generation:*

1. BEVERLY FAUBION married Mr. BABB. Lives 4571 Thompson Creek Road, Selma, Oregon
2. SUE FAUBION married Mr. THOMPSON. Lives 4740 West Dahlia, Glendale, Arizona 85304
3. DONNA ELIZABETH FAUBION. Not married. Lives in Ripley, California.
4. WILLIAM FRANKLIN MOSES FAUBION, known as Frank M., born in Ripley, Riverside County, California, 20 February 1935. Married in Fontana, San Bernadino County, California, 16 February 1957, SHIRLEY ANN HILTON, daughter of Clyde Owen and Helen Louise (Clark) Hilton. Shirley was born Sedalia, Pettis County, Missouri on 14 May 1935. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) STEVEN CARSON FAUBION, born 19 March 1958; married in Fontana, California, 12 July 1980, DONNA JO STAYER, daughter of Donald C. and Sally Ann (Hawsare) Stayer. natives of Bedford County, Pennsylvania. Donna Jo was born in Greensburg, Pennsylvania, 13 February 1959.
  - 2) DENISE ROCHELLE FAUBION, born 27 July 1962
5. LORA MAY FAUBION, born in Ripley, Riverside County, California, 19 August 1938; married WARREN WILLIAM MEYER, son of William H. & Grace E. (Verdeen) Meyer. He was born in Wood River, Madison County, Illinois, 25 December 1935. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) HOWARD WARREN MEYER, born Victorville, San Bernadino County, California 10 July 1956; Baptized in Sacred Heart Catholic Church, Etewanda, CA., 15 September 1956. He married 1 October 1977, KATHLEEN MARIE ROBERTS, daughter of Alvin Fred & Marguerite May (Reed) Roberts. She was born in Ontario, San Bernadino County, California, 16 April 1957. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) DEANNA MARIE MEYER, born 5 January 1979; Baptized 9 April 1980, in Holy Family Catholic Church
    - (2) KRISTENA LYNN MEYER, born 18 June 1980
  - 2) TIMOTHY SAMUEL MEYER, born Fontana, San Bernadino County, California, 22 November 1958; Baptized in Sacred Heart Catholic Church, Etewanda, CA., 23 December 1958. He married 5 May 1979, LILLI ANN DECKER, daughter of Ralph J. & Patricia Ruth (McNeal) Decker. Lilli Ann was born in Pasadena, California on 15 October 1958. Daughter, 9th generation:
    - (1) SHELLY ANN MEYER, born 16 October 1980.
  - 3) DANIEL LEWIS MEYER, born Fontana, San Bernadino County, California, on 23 October 1961; Baptized in Sacred Heart Catholic Church, Etewanda, California on 21 January 1962.
6. EVELINE FAUBION, born in Blythe, Riverside County, California, 5 January 1941; married in Fontana, San Bernadino County, California, 25 October 1957, JAMES ROBERT BURROW, son of Andrew Taylor and Helen Royce (Burkey) Burrow. He was born in Tennessee 17 July 1941. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) JAMES TAYLOR BURROW, born in Fontana, San Bernadino County, California 11 August 1959; married in Las Vegas, Clark County, Nevada in 1980, VAL.
  - 2) LORNA ANN BURROW, born Fontana, California on 9 November 1961
  - 3) JENNIFER MARIE BURROW, born Fontana, California on 5 February 1965

RICHARD MATHIAS DAVID ALFRED<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of  
Abraham Calhoun and Netta (Cooper) Faubion

*There is little doubt but that this is the RICHARD FAUBION whose brief history of the Faubion family is chronicled in O'dell's OVER THE MISTY BLUE HILLS.<sup>b</sup> His mother gave him so many christian names his children thought he was surely joking when he told them his full name. Family records prove it to be true. -ed.*

RICHARD was born in Cocke County, Tennessee in 1870; died in 1955, and is buried in Cincinnati, Hamilton County, Ohio. He married in Lawrence County, Tennessee in 1899, ANNA LUELLE FINNEY, daughter of Matthew and Rachel (.Stevens) Finney. Luella was born in 1873; died in 1950, and was buried in Cincinnati.

Richard was an unusual individual; of slight build whereas his brothers were all larger and huskier, he had a tireless energy, working from early morning until late at night, he could out-work any of them. He attended the University of Tennessee and it is believed that he graduated from there. Soon thereafter he became an itinerate Baptist Minister and went to Lawrenceburg, Tennessee where he lived at a boarding house operated by Mrs. Finney. There he met and married Luella. While there he organized and raised enough money to build a Baptist church which was later dedicated to him.

From Lawrenceburg the family moved to Sylvania, Tennessee, thence to Russellville Kentucky, and then to Louisville, Kentucky, where he enrolled in the Southern Baptist Theological Seminary from which he graduated. He was assigned to preach in the vicinity of Bardstown, Kentucky; and he preached on week ends, attended Seminary during the day, & worked at various jobs at night because the congregations were small and poor. According to the accepted practice of those times more often than not members would pay with a sack of potatoes, a bushel of apples, a few dozen eggs or some home-canned goods ... so he worked nights to support his family, and at one time delivered telegrams for Western Union. Theirs was a close-knit, happy family and none thought of themselves as being 'poor'. All of the children had the opportunity of a University education, which is why he moved to Athens, Ohio, the site of Ohio University.

Luella's mother ran the boarding house in Lawrenceburg. Her father was in the lumber business, operating a saw mill which he moved from one stand of timber to another. He was never President of Oberlin College as indicated in *OVER THE MISTY BLUE HILLS,<sup>b</sup>* although this man was a relative perhaps of the Stevens family.

Richard never sought "Greatness"; instead, he quietly went about his chosen mission, spreading the Gospel and helping others, sometimes spending his last dollar on some "needy" family. Our family history would not be complete without recognition of the good that he did during his career.

*Contributed by his son RICHARD WILLIAM FAUBION, 1654 Carnelian, Anaheim, CA 92802*

The children of Richard and Luella (Finney) Faubion, 6th generation:

1. JULIA RACHAEL FAUBION, born Lawrenceburg, Lawrence County, Tennessee, in 1900; died in 1970. She married CHURCHILL BREWSTER. One adopted son:  
ROBERT BREWSTER.
2. RICHARD WILLIAM FAUBION, born Sylvania, Tennessee, 25 January 1903; married in Alexandria, Prince William County, Virginia, on 15 July 1946, PATRICIA SAUTER, daughter of Rex and Donna (Mann) Sauter. She was born in Richmond Wayne County, Indiana, 22 July 1925.



The children of Richard and Patricia (Sauter) Faubion, 7th generation:

- 1) RICHARD SAUTER FAUBION, born Bossier City, Bossier Parish, Louisiana, 27 March 1947; married in Oakland, Contra Costa County, California, on 24 May 1980, SUSAN DAWKINS.
- 2) CHARLES MANN FAUBION, born Shreveport, Caddo Parish, Louisiana 25 January 1949; married in Santa Ana, Orange County, California, 4 November 1978; divorced 15 July 2980.
3. ANNA ELIZABETH FAUBION, born Russellville, Logan County, Kentucky 10 January 1904; married 29 July 1949, JAMES STEPHENS.
4. EDGAR MULLINS FAUBION, born Louisville, Jefferson County, Kentucky 22 March 1908; died at his home Route 1, Moscow, Clermont County, Ohio on 27 April 1970, and was buried in Calvary Cemetery on Rte. 743, 3 miles from Moscow, He married 27 August 1929, ALBERTA MARY MUCK, daughter of Perry and Mary Muck. Alberta was born in Fairfield County, Ohio, 27 September 1905. Their son, 7th generation:
  - 1) RICHARD PERRY FAUBION, born Moscow, Clermont County, Ohio 4 April 1933; married on 17 October 1953, BONNIE LEA DAY, daughter of John Foster and Hattie (Edwards) Day. Bonnie was born Point Isabel, Clermont County, Ohio. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) SHERYL LYNN FAUBION, born Cincinnati, Hamilton County, Ohio 12 June 1954.
    - (2) RICHARD LEE FAUBION, born Cincinnati, Hamilton County, Ohio 17 April 1958.
    - (3) JOHN EDGAR FAUBION, born Cincinnati, Hamilton County, Ohio 19 February 1965.

Family data contributed by Colonel R. W. Faubion, 1654 Carnelian, Anaheim, CA & Mrs. Richard P. (Bonnie) Faubion, 2536 Swings Corner, Pt. Isabel Rd., Bethel Ohio 45106

MARY E.<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of Abraham C. and Netta (Cooper) Faubion

MARY was born in Parrottsville, Cocke County, Tennessee 29 May 1874; died there 19 November 1906, and was buried in the Faubion Cemetery. She married there at home on 7 March 1895, JAMES DAVID FRESHOUR. He was born in Parrottsville 9 November 1871; died 10 April 1941. After Mary's death, he married second, ETHEL COGBURN; and third, JENNIE COOPER. Mary's children, all born in Parrottsville, 6th generation:

1. GUY EARL FRESHOUR, born 3 January 1896; married RUTH KYKER. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) EVERETT FRESHOUR married JAMIE Daughter, 8th generation:
    - (1) LYNN ELLEN FRESHOUR married ROY HARMON of Chattanooga, Tennessee
    - 2) CAROLYN FRESHOUR married GEORGE GOODMAN. Children, 8th generation:
      - (1) CAROL ANN GOODMAN
      - (2) MARY LYNN GOODMAN
2. HARRY EMORY FRESHOUR, died in Detroit 28 December 1967. He married twice but had no children.
3. MOSE FRANKLIN FRESHOUR, born 20 October 1900; died there 5 February 1959; Married DELCIE EDITH MASON. Family information follows.

4. BESSIE LEE FRESHOUR, born 14 January 1904; died 27 May 1978. She married HUNLEY BARGER. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) MARY BARGER, born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 22 February 1927; she married NATHAN BEDFORD FORREST FORD. He is a Doctor of Optometry as well as State Representative for the 11th District, Tennessee State Legislature. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) ELIZABETH FORD, born 12 August 1955; married MICHAEL WADE DRISKILL and lives in Knoxville.
    - (2) JOHN FORD, born 19 April 1957
    - (3) MARK FORD, born 11 October 1965
  - 2) NELL BARGER, born 24 August 1929; married ROBERT BLAZER. They live in Knoxville. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) GAIL BLAZER
    - (2) ROB BLAZER

MOSE FRANKLIN<sup>6</sup> FRESHOUR was born in Parrottsville, Cocke County, Tennessee, on 20 October 1900; died there 5 February 1959, and is buried in the Faubion Cemetery. He married in Newport, Cocke County, Tennessee 18 January 1921, DELCIE EDITH MASON, daughter of John Linton and Cora (Mantooth) Mason. She was born in Newport, Cocke County, 31 August 1900; died there in 1967, and is buried in the Faubion Cemetery. Delcie died in September.

Delcie's grandparents were William and Harriet (Surette) Mason, and Robert and Martha Mantooth. William Mason was the son of John and Rachel Mason, & grandson of Peter Mason who died at the age of 112, and his wife Sarah Belle White. Harriet Surette was the daughter of John and Elizabeth (Worley) Surette ..... Robert Mantooth was the son of Robert and Harriet (Garrett) Mantooth. *(From the Mose Freshour family Bible as copied by Virgil T. Faubion, Beaverton, Oreton, in 1963.)*

The children of Mose and Delcie (Mason) Freshour, 7th generation:

1. SAMUEL MOSE FRESHOUR, born 8 August 1922; married RUBY JAMES. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) SAMUEL MOSE FRESHOUR, Jr. married PHYLLIS \_\_\_\_\_. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) ADAM FRESHOUR
    - (2) RENEE FRESHOUR
  - 2) THOMAS BARRY FRESHOUR married ANDREA \_\_\_\_\_. Son, 9th generation:
    - (1) BRIAN FRESHOUR
  - 3) JOHN DAVID FRESHOUR, single
2. JAMES LINTON FRESHOUR, born 4 June 1925; married JEAN CALFEE. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) LINDA FRESHOUR married Mr. HOUSER. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) TRACY HOUSER
    - (2) LORI HOUSER
  - 2) JAMES LINTON FRESHOUR, Jr., single (1980)
3. MARY EDITH FRESHOUR, born 4 February 1927; married CREED HILL. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) JAMES BLAINE HILL, single (1980)
  - 2) ROGER DALE HILL married first JAMA McDANIELS - divorced. Second married BARBARA WATERS. Children, 9th generation:
    - (1) MELISSA LYNN HILL
    - (2) ROGER DALE HILL, Jr.
4. CORA ETHYLENE FRESHOUR, born 14 April 1929; married JAMES OTTINGER. Son, 8th generation:
  - 1) FRANKLIN DOUGLAS OTTINGER, single (1980)

5. ALICE KAY FRESHOUR, born 24 June 1933; she married LLOYD BURNETT. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) STANLEY BURNETT
  - 2) TIMOTHY BURNETT
 Both single (1980)
6. DELCIE ALMEDA FRESHOUR, born 7 June 1935; married GLEN LACKEY. She first married FRANK PARKS, and their daughter, 8th generation:
  - 1) VERONICA YVONNE PARKS married DAVID FIRTH. Their son, 9th generation:
    - (1) JOSHUA DAVID FIRTH
7. WILMA MARCELLA LEIGH FRESHOUR, born 4 December 1940; married ROY BURNETT, Jr. Their daughter, 8th generation:
  - 1) ANNA MARKEITA BURNETT, single (1980), born 15 July 1963
8. ELIZABETH ANN FRESHOUR, born 21 November 1942. She is single.
9. BRENDA FAYE FRESHOUR, born 14 September 1946; married DAVID BURNS. Their daughter, 8th generation:
  - 1) YVETTE LEIGH BURNS
10. JUDITH YVONNE FRESHOUR, born 18 June 1949; died in July 1949.

*Family data contributed by*

*Mrs. Nathan (Mary Barger) Ford, P.O. Box 127, Newport, Tennessee 37821*

*Mrs. James (Ethylene Freshour) Ottinger, Parrottsville, Tennessee 37843*

*Family data for WILLIAM VAN FAUBION family contribute by*

*Mrs. Frank M. (Shirley A.) Faubion, 9652 Palm Lane, Fontana, CA 92335*

*Mrs. Eveline Faubion Burrow, Rt. 1, Box 189R, Blythe, CA 92225*

*Mrs. Lora Faubion Meyer, 18194 Cherry Street, Hesperia, CA 92345*

*Mrs. Alfred J. (Ruth Faubion) Monsen, 2137 Vista Entrada, Newport Beach, CA 92660*

<sup>a</sup> Duay O'Neil & Nan O'Neil, *SACRED TO THE MEMORY, cocke County, Tennessee Cemetery Records, 3 Vol.* (Newport, Tenn: Stylecraft Ptg. Co., 1972) 2, #148

<sup>b</sup> Ruth Webb O'Dell, *OVER THE MISTY BLUE HILLS, A History of Cocke County, Tennessee*, (Tennessee: 1950) pp. 91-93

<sup>c</sup> Mary (Barger) Ford, Newport, Tennessee

<sup>d</sup> Obituary for ROBERT FRANKLIN FAUBION on file Stokeley Memorial Library, Newport, Tennessee

M. L. Faubion - 1981

ALZIRA JANE<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of Henry  
And Drucillar (Warren) Faubion

ALZIRA (Elzira) JANE, was born in Cocke County, Tennessee 29 April 1837; died in Barton County, Missouri in 1877 or 1878, and is believed to have been buried in St. James Cemetery near Milford. She first married 14 September 1855, AMBROSE EISENHOWER (Isenhower). He, a son of John and Elizabeth (Nease) Eisenhower, was born in Newport, Cocke County, Tennessee, 14 August 1834; died in Barton County, Missouri on 19 July 1861 at the age of 26 years, 11 months, and 5 days, a fatality of the War between the States. He was buried in Saint James Cemetery near Milford in Barton County. Jane married second in Tennessee about 1864-65, WILLIAM CASWELL SMITH, son of Robert and Matilda (Davis) Smith, of Parrottsville. He was born in Cocke County, Tennessee 26 January 1829; died in Missouri, 25 October 1874, and is buried in a Barton County Cemetery. (Some descendants believe in St. James Cemetery, but there is no stone there.)

Ambrose Eisenhower's parents moved from Cocke County, Tennessee to Boone County, Indiana; then in 1855 went to Missouri, settling first in Platte County before moving to Barton County.<sup>a</sup> According to an Eisenhower history,<sup>a</sup> Ambrose and his brother Reubin traded farms in Barton County on 21 October 1859. After he died Alzira Jane returned to Tennessee to be with her family until the war ended. She took her small children by train as far as the Cumberland Gap; the 'enemy' was encamped there, and she and the children were forced to walk the remaining distance of about seventy miles to her parents' home.<sup>b</sup>

William Caswell Smith and Alzira Jane were married in Tennessee, and remained there for several years before removing to Barton County, Missouri, where they were living by 1869.<sup>b</sup>

The children of Ambrose and Alzira Jane (Faubion) Eisenhower, 5th generation:

1. MARY ELLEN EISENHOWER, born in Barton County, Missouri, 25 July 1856; died in Hinton, Caddo County, Oklahoma, 4 April 1927. Married MARSHALL THOMAS OTTINGER. Family information follows.
2. TILLMAN EISENHOWER, born in Barton County, Missouri about 1858-59; died 21 September 1879, and was buried in St. James Cemetery near Milford. He never married.

Children of Alzira Jane (Faubion) Eisenhower and William Caswell Smith, 5th generation:

3. ELIZABETH MARGARET SMITH, born in Tennessee 15 March 1866; died in Greene County, Tennessee, 13 December 1934. Never married.

Elizabeth Margaret went with her parents to Barton County, Missouri in the late 1860s. After their early death, she returned to Tennessee to make her home with her great-aunt, Dianah Faubion Bible, called Diann. After Diann's death, she made her home with the Roberth McFarland Jones family. Her obituary contains a number of errors; it lists her birth year as 1862 (she was 4 in 1870), and lists her mother's name as Margaret, the name of her mother's unmarried sister who died in 1860. Never married, she was affectionately known as "Aunt Lizzie."<sup>b</sup>

4. ROBERT ALEXANDER SMITH, born in Barton County, Missouri in 1869; died in Osawatomie, Miami County, Kansas, 10 July 1914. Married MARTHA F. DEVINE. Family information follows.
5. MITILDA CATHERINE SMITH, born in Barton County, Missouri, 13 August 1871; died in Weld County, Colorado 17 November 1905. Married JOHN SMITH. Family information follows.

MARY ELLEN<sup>5</sup> EISENHOWER - Daughter of Ambrose  
and Alzira Jane (Faubion) Eisenhower

MARY ELLEN was born in Barton Coutny, Missouri, 25 July 1856; died in Hinton, Caddo County, Oklahoma, 4 April 1927, and was buried there. Married MARSHALL THOMAS OTTINGER. He, born 12 May 1852, died in Hinton, Caddo County, Oklahoma in 1921. Their children, 6th generation:

1. CORA ELIZABETH OTTINGER, twin to Thomas Calvin, born in Milford, Barton County, Missouri 10 February 1878; died in Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri 28 October 1945. Married OTHNIEL ALEXANDER JAMES. Information on family follows.
2. THOMAS CALVIN OTTINGER, twin to Cora Elizabeth, born in Milford, Barton County, Missouri 10 February 1878; died in Hinton, Caddo County, Oklahoma 21 March 1945, & buried there. He married in Lamar, Barton County, Missouri, 18 September 1901, MINNIE MAE MCKENZIE. She was born 21 February 1880; died 18 February 1938. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) CLAUDE MARHSALL OTTINGER, born 28 June 1902; died 9 November 1936. He married in Anadarko, Caddo County, Oklahoma 19 February 1919 ETHEL MAE WILSON. Their children (three died in infancy), 8th generation:
    - (1) LLOYD MARHSALL OTTINGER, born 14 February 1923; married 14 February 1941, DELPHINE HENDERSON. Children, 9th generation:
      - i. CLAUDE MARSHALL OTTINGER
      - ii. CAROLYN SUE OTTINGER, born 17 November 1943
      - iii. DAVID LEE OTTINGER, born 22 January 1947
    - (2) ROY GEORGE OTTINGER, born 19 July 1925; married in Oklahoma City, 2 June 1956, NELLIE \_\_\_\_\_. Children 9th generation:
      - i. MARSHALL OTTINGER, twin to Michael, born 11 May 1957
      - ii. MICHAEL OTTINGER, twin to Marshall, born 11 May 1957
  - 2) RALPH THOMAS OTTINGER, born 4 January 1904; died 11 July 1970. Married in Poteau, Le Flore County, Oklahoma, 8 September 1928, ZULEMA YOUNG. Children, 8th generation:
    - (1) HELEN MARGARET OTTINGER, born 20 March 1930; married in Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas, 22 December 1955, WARDLE BROWN. Children, 9th generation:
      - i. SUZANNE BROWN, born 4 January 1957
      - ii. KAYLINN BROWN, born 7 January 1959
      - iii. SHERALEE BROWN, born 29 July 1961
    - (2) MINNIE LOUISE OTTINGER, born 15 December 1931; married in Hydro, Caddo County, Oklahoma, 5 March 1955, BILLY J. BRADLEY. Childrent, 9th generation:
      - i. MONTE JACK BRADLEY, born 6 February 1958
      - ii. MARY LOU BRADLEY, born 26 May 1961
    - (3) TEDDY CALVIN OTTINGER, born 27 August 1938
    - (4) LINDA SUE OTTINGER, born 24 November 1943
  - 3) BERTHA ANN OTTINGER, born 15 June 1906; died 14 June 1975. married in Cushing, Payne County, Oklahoma 22 December 1927, ARDEN W. MONSON. No children.
  - 4) EUGENE CALVIN OTTINGER, born 4 October 1908; died 10 March 1977. First married in El Reno, Canadian County, Oklahoma in 1930 MILDRED RUTH BAY.

Divorced June 1952. Eugene Calvin married second in Ft. Worth, Tarrant County, Texas 11 March 1953, LaVADA WATSON. Children, 8th generation, of first marriage:

- (1) DONNA JEAN OTTINGER, born 4 November 1932; married in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma 2 February 1955, WILLIAM ALBAN DAVS. Children, 9th generation:
    - i. GREGORY ALBAN DAVIS born 8 October 1957
    - ii. BRADFORD WILLIAM DAVIS born 26 May 1959
    - iii. DOUGLAS CALVIN DAVIS born 16 October 1961
    - iv. JENNIFER JANE DAVIS born 21 July 1964
  - (2) PATSY ANN OTTINGER, born 6 August 1934; married in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas 12 August 1955, NED B. TURNER. Daughter, 9th generation:
    - i. LAURA LEIGH TURNER, born 30 May 1964
  - (3) JACK WAYNE OTTINGER, born 11 May 1941; Married in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma, 25 June 1965, DEBORAH DAMON. No children.
- 5) MYRTLE MAE OTTINGER, born 29 August 1910. First married in Yale, Payne County, Oklahoma, 14 February 1933, LAWSON C. HARBIN, who died 4 October 1958. She married second 26 September 1962, J. P. DILLEY. Children of first marriage, 8th generation:
- (1) ANITA MAE HARBIN, born 12 May 1936, married in Yale, Payne County, Oklahoma, 28 August 1955, LEON BRADY. Children, 9th generation:
    - i. KEVIN LEON BRADY born 24 February 1959
    - ii. TOREY CURTIS BRADY born 5 August 1961
  - (2) DEANNA KAY HARBIN, born 6 May 1945.
- 6) GOLDIE LOUISE OTTINGER, born 20 February 1913; married in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma, 27 May 1937, ALEX GEIGLE. Children, 8th generation:
- (1) JUDY JO SEIGLE, born 25 November 1942. Married in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas 1 September 1962, GLENN LINKSEY. No children.
  - (2) LU ANN SEIGLE, born 2 July 1946; married in 1964 RICHARD SHEEHAN. Daughter, 9th generation:
    - i. TARA LYN SHEEHAN, born 17 March 1965
- 7) NETTIE BELLE OTTINGER, born 29 January 1915; she first married in Yale, Payne County, Oklahoma, 2 September 1934, HOWARD RALPH DICKEY who died in Corpus Christi, Nueces County, Texas 10 October 1953. She married second in Ft. Worth, Tarrant County, Texas 25 June 1955 HOWARD F. BABB. Nettie Belle married third CLARENCE E. DICKEY. Children of first marriage, 8th generation:
- (1) THOMAS ALVIN DICKEY, born 25 November 1937. He married in Houston, Harris County, Texas, 9 July 1960, LINDA NICHOLSON. Children, 9th generation:
    - i. HOWARD THOMAS DICKEY born 26 August 1961
    - ii. SCOTT CURTIS DICKEY born 8 May 1965
  - (2) ROBERT RALPH DICKEY, born 21 September 1942; married in Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas 26 September 1964 ALICE FELTON. Son, 9th generation:
    - i. ALLAN JAMES DICKEY, born 29 May 1965
- 8) CLYDE LEWIS OTTINGER, born 23 July 1917; died 10 January 1964. Married in Hinton, Caddo County, Oklahoma, 9 March 1940, NADINE TETER who died on 22 July 1959. Their children, 8th generation:
- (1) NANCY JO OTTINGER, born 1 December 1943; married in Houston, Harris County, Texas, JOHN HART. No children.

- 8) (2) PEGGY JANE OTTINGER, born 19 October 1945
- 9) TED ROBERT OTTINGER, born 10 June 1920; married 26 December 1939, MARY WHITLOCK. Their children, 8th generation:
  - (1) KATHERINE OTTINGER, born 6 April 1947
  - (2) NELSON OTTINGER, born 28 August 1950

*Family data from Mrs. Nettie Ottinger Dickey, 4012 Angus Drive, Ft. Worth, TX 76-116*

CORA ELIZABETH<sup>6</sup> OTTINGER, twin to Thomas Calvin, was born in Milford, Barton County, Missouri, 10 February 1878; died in Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri on 28 October 1945, and was buried in Sheldon, Vernon County, on 31 October 1945. She married in Liberal, Barton County, Missouri, 19 September 1896, OTHNIEL ALEXANDER "Niel" JAMES, son of Phillip Alfred & Lily Adelia (Morehouse) James. He was born in Barton County, Missouri, 24 October 1873; died ? Joplin, Jasper County, Missouri, 2 February 1960, and was buried at Sheldon, 5 February 1960. His daughter, Mary Kelly, records his death in Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri on 19 September 1960, and burial at Sheldon on 22 September 1960. Niel James was a Methodist preacher. Their children, 7th generation:

1. MARY ADELIA JAMES, born in Barton County, Missouri, 16 August 1898; married in Cassoday, Kansas, 16 November 1919, RAY SETH KELLY, son of Alva W. and Margaret Kelly. He was born in Onawa, Monona County, Iowa, 2 August 1889; died in Wichita, Sedgwick County, Kansas', 10 September 1975, and was buried there on 13 September 1975. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) EVELYN DORIS KELLY, born and died Wichita, Sedgwick County, Kansas, on 24 November 1920.
  - 2) ROY RAYMOND KELLY, born in Orienta, Oklahoma, 1 June 1923; married in Wichita, Sedgwick County, Kansas 4 April 1948 NAOMI JOYCE WHITE. Their children, all born in Wichita, 9th generation:
    - (1) ROGER DALE KELLY, born 3 May 1951; married in Winfield, Cowley Co., Kansas, LEE ANNA MURET
    - (2) VICKI SUE KELLY, born 12 July 1952; married in Wichita 29 November 1974, BARRY BRITTIAN
    - (3) RHONDA JOY KELLY, born 17 May 1955; married in Wichita 18 November 1977, GERALD WELLS
    - (4) MARY JOYCE KELLY, born 24 December 1958; married in Wichita 17 October 1980, JACK CONNELL
    - (5) BRADLEY RAY KELLY, born 28 May 1960
    - (6) KIRK ALLEN KELLY, born 19 February 1964
  - 3) MARJORIE VON KELLY, born in Wichita, Sedgwick County, Kansas, 16 March 1926; married in Wichita, 25 July 1948, VON B. WHITE. Children, 9th generation, all born in Wichita, Sedgwick County, Kansas:
    - (1) VONDA LYNN WHITE, born 18 October 1949; married in Wichita, Tom C. PALMER, 23 February 1974.
    - (2) LANA LaRENE WHITE, born 26 August 1951; married in Wichita, 26 February 1972, GARY LEE CALVERT. Son, 10th generation:
      - i. JUSTIN BRYCE CALVERT, born in Wichita, 19 March 1979
    - (3) DANNY JOE WHITE, born 19 November 1952; married in Shelby, Polk Co., Nebraska, 2 October 1976, JANE ELLEN NICHOLAS.
    - (4) RITA MICHELLE WHITE, born 15 June 1956; died in Wichita, 5 April 1960
    - (5) JILL JANENE WHITE, born 29 December 1960

2. DELLA MAE JAMES, born in Guthrie, Logan County, Oklahoma, 8 October 1902; married in Cassoday, Kansas, 28 September 1919, EZRA JACK MARET, a son of Wade Hampton and Dora (Barnard) Maret. He was born in Maysville, DeKalb County, Missouri 28 May 1891. He is retired from U.S. Navy. Children, 8th generation, all born Wichita, Sedgwick County, Kansas:
- 1) CORNELIA MAYBELL MARET, born 1 August 1920; first married in Yuma, Yuma County, Arizona, in November 1939, RAY G. WATSON, Jr. Divorced in Los Angeles, California in 1943. Married second in Tacoma, Pierce County, Washington, 19 September 1945, FRANK S. TROMBATORE, son of Joseph and Minnie Trombatore. He was born in Los Angeles, California, 22 January 1912. He is retired Navy. Children, 9th generation:
    - (1) DELLA LOUISE TROMBATORE, born Monterey Park, California, 7 February 1958; married in Rialta, California, 29 April 1978, DAVID MICHAEL BYERS, son of John C. and Carol Ann (Ward) Byers. He was born in Lancaster, Los Angeles County, California 20 November 1958. Their daughter, 10th generation:
      - i. ELIZABETH BROOKE BYERS, born in Yuba City, Sutter County, California, 21 May 1980
    - (2) TIMOTHY STEPHEN TROMBATORE, born Monterey Park, California, 8 December 1959
  
  - 2) INEZ CHLOETTA MARET, born 10 April 1923; first married in Los Angeles, California 3 January 1943, BILL LANGDON CLARKE. She married second in Santa Cruz, San Mateo County, California, 25 November 1972, RAYMOND ATKINS. Children of first marriage, 9th generation:
    - (1) GARY LANGDON CLARKE, born in Montebello, Los Angeles County, California, 6 October 1943; married at Lake Tahoe, Nevada 1 June 1968 CAROL JOHNSTON, she born 6 September 1946. Divorced in 1973. Their twins, 10th generation:
      - i. NICCOLE ANN CLARKE born Santa Cruz, San Mateo County, California, 29 June 1970
      - ii. VICTORIA LEE CLARKE
    - (2) KEITH JAMES CLARKE, born Maywood, Los Angeles County, California, 21 October 1947; died in Los Angeles, 14 February 1949.
    - (3) DANA ROBERT CLARKE, born Van Nuys, Los Angeles County, California, 30 July 1951; died Resada, California, 18 March 1953.
    - (4) CAROL LEANNE CLARKE, born Van Nuys, Los Angeles County, California, 5 June 1955; married 24 November 1973 CHARLES PERDUE. Divorced in 1975. Their children, 10th generation:
      - i. HEATHER DAWN PERDUE, born Santa Cruz, San Mateo County, California, 1 March 1974
      - ii. AMANDA EVE PERDUE, born Santa Cruz, San Mateo County, California, 5 November 1979
  
  - 3) CLARICE LOUISE MARET, born 20 April 1925; first married in San Luis Obispo, California, 1 September 1942, CLARENCE HOMER ORUM. He was born in Muskogee, Muskogee County, Oklahoma 19 September 1918; died in 1977 in Florida. She married second in Highland, San Bernadino County, California 19 November 1977 EDWARD JULIAN KARAS, he born in Pennsylvania, 30 April 1926. Children of first marriage, 9th generation:
    - (1) JUDITH LYNN ORUM, born in Los Angeles, California, 24 August 1945; died there 21 March 1969, and was buried in Whittier, California. She married in Montebello, Los Angeles County, California, 15 September 1962, RALPH PATRICK STOCKI. Children, 10th generation:
      - i. RALPH PATRICK STOCKI, born in Los Angeles 18 May 1962
      - ii. JACQUALINE DELL STOCKI, born in Los Angeles 23 October 1964
      - iii. RYAN PHILLIP STOCKI, born in Los Angeles 2 January 1966



2. 3) (2) DEBORAH LEE ORUM, born LOS Angeles, California, 7 April 1948; married in LOS Angeles in September 1964 THOMAS MARVIN GOODREAU. Divorced in December 1976. Their children, 10th generation:
- i. THOMAS MICHAEL GOODREAU, born in Los Angeles, Los Angeles Co., California, 11 March 1965
  - ii. DONOVAN JAY GOODREAU, born in Los Angeles, Los Angeles Co., California, 11 January 1967
- (3) JEFFERY SCOTT ORUM, born Los Angeles, California 26 June 1951; married in Los Angeles, 27 February 1970, KATHERINE SUE VANSLEY. Divorced 12 May 1975. Their children, 10th generation:
- i. DONALD WAYNE SCOTT ORUM, born Alhambra, Los Angeles Co., California, 22 June 1971
- Second married (?), FRANCES MAE ASHBURN. Daughter, 10th generation
- ii. JADE LOUISE ORUM, born Gainesville, Alachua County, Florida on 11 October 1975
- (4) BARBARA DEE ORUM, born Los Angeles, California, 2 May 1968
- 4) CORAL JEAN MARET, born in Wichita, Sedgwick County, Kansas, 3 May 1927; first married in Capistrano, Orange County, California 31 January 1948 EIMER LAWRENCE SCHWAB. He was born in Pittsburg, Allegheny Co., Pennsylvania, 23 February 1917. Divorced in 1970. Married second in San Diego, San Mateo Co., California, 19 October 1974, MORRIS RAY FINLEY. He was born in Anadarko, Caddo County, Oklahoma 6 March 1943. Children of first marriage, 9th generation:
- (1) JACK LAWRENCE SCHWAB, born Los Angeles, California, 27 June 1948; married (?), VIRGINIA LUST. Jack Lawrence is an actor. Daughter, 10th generation:
    - i. NUIET EZRA LUST, born in the Bronx, New York, 2 December 1972
  - (2) CYNTHIA JEAN SCHWAB, born San Diego, San Mateo County, California, 2 January 1952; she married in San Diego, 18 September 1971, JACK WINTERHALT, son of Judson and Evelyn (Stoll) Winterhalt. Jack was born in New York. Their children, 10th generation:
    - i. JOSHUA WINTERHALT, born North Charleston, Berkeley Co., South Carolina, 18 August 1975
    - ii. JESSICA WINTERHALT, born Rochester, Monroe County, New York, 6 November 1978
    - iii. JACOB WINTERHALT, born Clifton Springs, Ontario Co., New York 12 April 1980
3. DORA BELLE JAMES, born in Hinton, Caddo County, Oklahoma 22 December 1904; first married in January 1923 RAYMOND BROWN, he born in Wichita, Sedgwick County, Kansas, 5 March 1905; died in Wyoming in 1977. She married second in 1932 FRANK SCHOOLEY, he born in Iowa in 1887; died in Pratt Co., Kansas 9 March 1936. Dora Belle married third, 9 February 1941 LAWRENCE RACKLEY. He was born in Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri 3 June 1909; died there on 20 October 1973. Children, 8th generation:
- 1) CHARLES RAYMOND BROWN, now a Baptist Minister, was born in Leon, Butler County, Kansas 16 June 1926; married in Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri 8 May 1947, VIRGINIA DANLEY. She was born near Lamar, Barton County, Missouri, 15 September 1926. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) WANDA SUE BROWN, born Joplin, Jasper County, Missouri 8 June 1948; married 28 February 1967, GEORGE LeMASTERS. Divorced.
    - (2) BARBARA ANN BROWN, born Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri 16 September 1949; married 4 May 1968, RAY ADAMS

3. 1) (3) MARY JANE BROWN, died at birth in Joplin, Jasper, Missouri in 1951  
 (4) LARRY LEE BROWN, born Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri in 1954; married in Nevada on 26 July 1972, SHIRLEY LOVELL.
- 2) DONALD JAMES BROWN, born in Wichita, Sedgwick County, Kansas 1 October 1928; married in Nevada, Vernon Co., Missouri 24 August 1946 ELIZABETH WOLROFF. She was born in St. John, Stafford County, Kansas, 11 March 1926. Their children, 9th generation:  
 (1) DONALD JAMES BROWN II, born Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri, 7 December 1948; married there 7 December 1973, PAMELA FOSTER.  
 (2) BETTY SUE BROWN, born Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri 22 September 1949; first married in 1966, JAMES HARPER; second married, 13 June 1972, CHARLES RICHMOND
- 3) PATRICIA ANN SCHOOLEY, born in Pratt, Pratt County, Kansas 9 June 1933; first married in Oklahoma in 1953, TROY SMITH. Divorced in 1968. She married second in May 1968 ALBERT PERIMAN. Patricia Ann is a nurse. Children of first marriage, 9th generation:  
 (1) DEBRA ANN SMITH, born in Seminole, Gaines County, Texas  
 (2) SHERRY RANEA SMITH, born in Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri; married and divorced JERRY CROW. Son, 10th generation:  
 i. RICHARD CROW  
 (3) RICKY SMITH, born in Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri; he married in 1979, GAIL JOHNSON of North Carolina. Children, 10th generation:  
 i. CHRISTIAN BRENT SMITH ii. KISHA SMITH  
 Both born in Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri
- 4) FRANK LIVINGSTON SCHOOLEY, Jr., born Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri on 2 October 1936; married 26 May 1963, GAILA (Stafford) WELCH, who died 15 October 1974. Their children, 9th generation:  
 (1) TERRY SCHOOLEY, born in Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri, 1 December 1963  
 (2) FRANK SCHOOLEY, III, born Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri, 16 October 1965  
 (3) LYNN SCHOOLEY, twin to Larry, and  
 (4) LARRY SCHOOLEY, twin to Lynn, born Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri 4 November 1969  
*Frank Livingston Schooley, Jr. is a painter.*
- 5) JOAN DORIS RACKLEY, born Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri 24 June 1942; married 2 April 1961, LONNIE ENGLE. He was born Liberal, Barton County Missouri, 22 December 1941. Children, 9th generation:  
 (1) LONNIE JOE ENGLE born Nevada, Missouri 29 December 1961  
 (2) RONNIE DEAN ENGLE born Nevada, Missouri 16 January 1962  
 (3) JONIE RAY ENGLE born Nevada, Missouri 26 July 1965  
 (4) LONA LYNN ENGLE born Nevada, Missouri 1 November 1977
- 6) MARY MARJORIE RACKLEY, now a registered nurse, born near Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri 12 May 1946; married in Walker, Vernon County, Missouri, 16 June 1968 FRANK DAGLEY, he born in Arkansas, 1 October 1940. Their children, all born in Colorado, 9th generation:  
 (1) KELLY DAWN DAGLEY, born in Denver, 18 January 1971  
 (2) KRISTINA ANN DAGLEY, born in Grand Junction, Mesa County, 16 February 1973  
 (3) SARAH JOAN DAGLEY, born in Grand Junction, 21 June 1976.

4. PEARL LOUISE ANN JAMES, born in Hinton, Caddo County, Oklahoma, 28 December 1910; married VERNON MUNCH, a Service Station operator. He was born 14 March 1906; died 23 November 1973. Their children, 8th generation:
- 1) GERALDINE ANN MUNCH, born Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri 1 August 1936, married JAMES MOODY who is in the roofing business. Children, 9th generation:
    - (1) LORI ANN-MOODY, born Joplin, Jasper County, Missouri 2-1 April 1963
    - (2) MICKIE JO MOODY, born in Joplin, Jasper County, Missouri
    - (3) JAMES MOODY, Jr., born in Easton, Leavenworth County, Kansas
    - (4) CINDY SUE MOODY, born in Easton, Leavenworth County, Kansas
  - 2) ROY NIEL MUNCH, born Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri, 6 October 1938; married in Miami, Ottawa County, Oklahoma, 22 April 1961, DIXIE (Updegraff), HILL, daughter of Ralph and Mary (English) Updegraff. She was born in St. Louis, Missouri, 26 November 1940 and first married Robert Hill. Roy Niel is a Supervisor at Bagcraft. Children, 9th generation:
    - (1) MARY LOUISE MUNCH, born Joplin, Jasper County, Missouri 22 December 1962
    - (2) ROY NIEL MUNCH, Jr., born Joplin, Missouri, 23 March 1966
    - (3) BRENDA ANN MUNCH, born Neosho, Newton Co., MO, 26 January 1968 (4) MARSHALL VERNON MUNCH, born Joplin, Missouri, 10 February 1970 Stepson: ROBERT E. HILL, born Joplin, Jasper County, Missouri 9 April 1959; married, 20 May 1978, ELAINE SAPP. Divorced.
  - 3) WILLAMINA ELIZABETH. MUNCH, born Sheldon, Vernon County, Missouri 3 February 1941; first married ELLIOTT MIKESELL; second married, 11 October 1963, ALLAN CHAMBERLAIN, son of Dee Roland & Dora Louise Chamberlain. Allan is a carpenter, Children, 9th generation:
    - (1) WILLAMINA ELIZABETH MIKESELL, born Joplin, Jasper County, Missouri 31 May 1959
    - (2) JEREMY PRESTON CHAMBERLAIN, born Webb City, Jasper County, Missouri 14 August 1975
  - 4) BRENDA LaVERNE MUNCH, born 9 December 1949; married on 2 August 1969, WILLIAM LESLIE FLEMING, Jr., son of Leslie and Evelyn Fleming. He is a machinist, and first married Sandra Smith. Son, 9th generation:
    - (1) WILLIAM LEE FLEMING, born Joplin, Jasper County, Missouri, 13 July 1978 Daughter of William & Sandra Smith Fleming: RHONDA FLEMING, born Canoga Park, L.A. County, CA 11 August 1965

*Family data for CORA ELIZABETH OTTINGER<sup>6</sup> (Mary Ellen Eisenhower<sup>5</sup>, Alzira Jane<sup>5</sup> Faubion, Henry<sup>3</sup> John<sup>2</sup> Jacob<sup>1</sup> & OTHNIEL ALEXANDER JAMES, and their descendants contributed by:*

*Mrs. Mary Kelly, 2918 College, Wichita, Kansas 67204 Mrs. Connie Maret Trombatore, 172 So. Penna. Ave., San Bernadino, CA 92410 Mrs. Dora Rackley, 611 North Clay, Nevada, Missouri 64772 Mrs. Pearl Munch, 3329 Jackson, Joplin, Missouri 64801*

*M. L. Faubion - 1981*

ROBERT ALEXANDER SMITH - son of Alzira Jane,  
(Faubion Eisenhower & William Caswell Smith

- Olive Franks, Moses Lake, WA

ROBERT was born in Barton County, Missouri in October 1869; died in the State Hospital, Osawatomie, Miami County, Kansas 10 July 1914, and was buried in the Paw Paw Cemetery in Elk County, Kansas on 13 July 1914. He married in Lamar, Barton County, Missouri, 21 March 1895, MARTHA F. "Mattie" DIVINE, only child of George Washington and Adalee D. (Day) Divine. Elder J. D. Rector performed the marriage rites. Mattie was born in Barton County, Missouri 18 March 1879; died in the Wm. Newton Memorial Hospital, Sedalia or Winfield, Kansas 27 March 1963, and was buried in Grace Lawn Cemetery, Howard, Elk County, Kansas.

Robert's parents died when he was quite young, and it is uncertain where he lived after their death. He married Mattie just a few days past her sixteenth birthday and, in 1900, moved to Elk County, Kansas where they purchased a farm and began fanning. During the summer of 1912, while tilling the fields, Robert was struck down by a massive heat stroke which left him both mentally and physically helpless with no chance of recovery. Financially unable to pay for the care and hospitalization of Robert, or to personally handle his care and the other work, Mattie, in a short time, was forced to place Robert in the state hospital where he died in 1914. He is buried in the small country cemetery in Elk County near where they lived, and near the site of the little rural Paw Paw Church which is no longer standing.

Mattie continued life on the farm with the help of the children. Will, age 16, the oldest son, took over the farming with Mattie and the other two older children helping. Her two daughters became school teachers. In the mid 1930s, after suffering a broken hip, Mattie gave up farm life and made her home with her aged Uncle and Aunt Juliett Jane (Day) Bryant, in Glens Ferry, Idaho. After their deaths she returned to Kansas where she lived out her life, caring for aged people as long as she was able, then settling in her own home in Howard, Elk County, Kansas. Their children, 6th generation:

1. GEORGE WILLIAM "Will" SMITH, born Milford, Barton County, Missouri 26 July 1896; died, unmarried, Glens Ferry, Elmore County, Idaho 9 May 1939
2. CLARICE ADELAIDE SMITH, born Elk County, Kansas 6 June 1900; died Howard, Elk County, Kansas, 21 January 1932. Married E. EARL BUFFALOW. Family information follows.
3. SAMUEL GLEN SMITH, born Elk County, Kansas, 11 September 1902; he married OPAL SCOTT. Family information follows.
4. HAZEL SMITH, born Elk County, Kansas, 12 March 1912; she married WILMER F. BAUDER. Family information follows.

CLARICE ADELAIDE<sup>6</sup> SMITH was born in Elk County, Kansas 6 June 1900; she died in Howard, Elk County, Kansas 21 January 1932, and was buried there in Grace Lawn Cemetery. The Rev. O.L. Weir performed her marriage rites in the North Topeka Baptist Church in Topeka, Kansas, 22 March 1922 to E. EARL BUFFALOW. Earl was born in Cherokee County, Kansas, 5 October 1898; died in Chariton County, Missouri, 19 January 1975, and was buried in Mt. Olivet Cemetery.

Earl and Clarice Buffalow were engaged in farming in the Piedmont, Kansas area until 1928. They gave up farming and moved to Howard where together they owned and operated a cream station.

Clarice, educated in the Elk County schools, graduated from Howard High School and for three successful years taught in the rural school system of Elk County, Kansas, before her marriage to Earl Buffalow. Their children, 7th generation:

1. OLIVE MAURINE BUFFALOW, born 28 December 1922; married in El Dorado, Butler County, Kansas, 3 August 1942, WALTER ALLEN FRANKS. He was born in Cabool, Texas County, Missouri 15 January 1921. Children, 8th generation;
  - 1) CHERYL "Sherry" ANN FRANKS, born in King County, Washington, 29 November 1946; married in Seattle, King County, Washington 16 December 1966 JAMES ALBERT TURNER, he born 23 December 1944. Children, 9th gen:
    - (1) DENISE ELIZABETH TURNER, born San Francisco, California, 4 July 1968
    - (2) MICHELE ILENE TURNER, born Seattle, Washington, 7 November 1969
  - 2) LINDA SUE FRANKS, born in King County, Washington, 17 October 1949; she married in Kent, Washington, 12 August 1972, FRANKLIN LEE DENNIS. He was born 2 May 1946. Marriage dissolved June 1978. Daughter, 9th gen:
    - (1) JESSICA LYN DENNIS,, born in Olympia, Thurston County, Washington, 26 June 1976
2. IRIS MAE BUFFALOW, born in Elk County, Kansas 26 January 1927; married in El Dorado, Butler County, Kansas 4 October 1944, RAYMOND LEVOID THORBURN. He was born 25 September 1923. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) JERRY LEE THORBURN, born El Dorado, Butler County, Kansas 20 April 1947; married 8 June 1968, CONNIE DIANE HOLLOWAY. Marriage dissolved. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) CHRISTINIA MICHELLE THORBURN, born Kansas City, Jackson County, MO. 5 January 1970
    - (2) SHANNON RENE THORBURN, born in El Dorado, Butler County, Kansas on 27 April 1971
  - 2) ROBERT EUGENE THORBURN, born El Dorado, Butler County, Kansas, 13 September 1949; first married on 9 March 1970 CONNIE MAE YOUNG. Marriage dissolved. Married second on 19 December 1976, BARBARA JEAN CLOMPTON DOLEZILEK. Daughter of first marriage, 9th generation:
    - (1) SHELLY DIANE THORBURN, born in El Dorado, 28 December 1970 Son of second marriage, 9th generation:
    - (2) TRAVIS EUGENE THORBURN, born Newton, Harvey County, Kansas, 8 December 1977
  - 3) CAROL DIANE THORBURN, born 29 December 1956; died 1 January 1957, and was buried in Walnut Valley Memorial Park, El Dorado, Butler County, Kansas, 3 January 1957.
3. ROBERT PART BUFFALOW, born in Elk County, Kansas, 17 August 1929; married in Frankfort, Germany, 26 May 1951, ERIKA STAHLMECKE CLAESSEN. She was born in Germany on 28 January 1925.  
Step-son: KLAUS CLAESSEN

Robert, a retired Air Force Chief Master Sergeant, is Chief of Non-appropriated Fund Branch of Fort Lewis' Civilian Personnel office. He assumed this position in 1970 when Fort Lewis was one of the first to establish such an office for employees who were not serviced by the Army & Air Force Exchange System. He retired from the Air Force at McChord AFB in 1969.

M. L. Faubion 1981

SAMUEL GLEN<sup>6</sup> SMITH was born in Elk County, Kansas, 11 September 1902; married in Eureka, Greenwood County, Kansas, 14 February 1930, OPAL SCOTT, daughter of Charles Scott of Elk County. opal was born 6 April 1907; died in a car accident in the 1950s.

Samuel Glen was twelve when his father died. He remained at home helping his older brother William with the farming until his marriage. He and Opal continued to farm for several years before they-both took outside employment. The children, 7th generation:

1. WARREN EUGENE SMITH, born 3-8 August 1931; first married in 1949, JUANITA MEDLEY; second married, 15 April 1964, ILLA ESSEX. Children of first marriage, 8th generation:
  - 1) PATRICIA ANNE SMITH, born 4 November 1950; married FRED PETERSON, born 8 January 1950. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) MICHAEL TROY PETERSON, born 12 March 1969
    - (2) DAWAN ANN PETERSON, born 8 February 1971
    - (3) SHANTELL LYN PETERSON, born 29 October 1977
  - 2) HOLLY C. SMITH, died at birth, 4 September 1951, and buried Piedmont, Greenwood County, Kansas
  - 3) GARY W. SMITH, died at birth, 11 September 1953; and buried Piedmont, Greenwood County, Kansas
  - 4) ROBERT W. SMITH, died at birth, 11 July 1954; and buried at Piedmont.Children of second marriage, 8th generation:
  - 5) SONJA JEAN SMITH, born 13 February 1966
  - 6) PAMELLA SUE SMITH, born 15 June 1975
2. ANNA MARIE SMITH, born 21 September 1934; married JACK DRAKE. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) MIKE DRAKE
  - 2) TERRY DRAKE
  - 3) LARRY DEAN DRAKE\*
  - 4) LOYD DRAKE
  - 5) MARK DRAKE
  - 6) RANDY DRAKE
  - 7) KANDRA DRAKE
  - 8) TONYA DRAKE
  - 9) LINDA DRAKE married Mr. DYER of Lompoc, CA.\*LARRY DEAN DRAKE, born about 1955; died 20 March 1979; married a girl by the name of PAT. Their children, 9th generation:
  - (1) LAMONICA, DRAKE
  - (2) STEPHANIE DRAKE
  - (3) LESLIE DRAKE
3. SHIRLEY LOUISE SMITH, born 24 September 1936; married MASON LINDEN. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) TERESA LOUISE LINDEN, born 31 August 1955; married 17 May 1975, ROLAND TACKKET. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) AMY RACHELLE TACKKET, born 8 February 1978
    - (2) MELISSA ELAINE TACKKET, born 15 April 1980
  - 2) DANIEL DEAN LINDEN, born 14 December 1956; married 29 March 1975 LONORA JANE CARRIER. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) ANNE MARIE LINDEN born 20 August 1976
    - (2) DANIELLE LOUISE LINDEN born 25 November 1977
  - 3) RANDALL DALE LINDEN born 16 August 1958
  - 4) JAMES TODD LINDEN born 4 October 1962
  - 5) JEFFREY LINDEN born 26 November 1964
4. HAZEL LORAIN SMITH, born 4 February 1939; married 15 May 1958, JEROME C. VOSS. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) GARLAND JEROME VOSS, born 8 January 1959
  - 2) GLENNA JILL VOSS, born 25 October 1960
  - 3) TIMOTHY JAMES VOSS, born 5 December 1961

5. WILLIAM GLEN SMITH, born 22 April 1943; married in 1973 LARAINÉ NIXON.  
Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) TIMOTHY WARREN SMITH born 6 March 1974
  - 2) MICHELLE LINN SMITH born 28 November 1976
6. ROBERT JOE SMITH, born 19 February 1945; married CONNIE SULLIVAN. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) CATHY JO SMITH born 7 October 1964
  - 2) ROBERT EUGENE SMITH born 18 November 1966

HAZEL<sup>6</sup> SMITH was born in Elk County, Kansas, 12 March 1912; married 23 March 1941, WILMER F. BAUDER of Elk County. He was born 27 March 1905. Wilmer is a farmer. He and Hazel have spent the total of their married years engaged in farming.

Hazel was only four months old when her father suffered the heat stroke from which he later died. She received her early education in Elk County schools; graduated from Howard High School in 1931 as salutatorian of her class. She worked before and after school to earn her way through school. She worked in her sister Clarice's creamery station for several summers; taught school from 1931 until her marriage in 1941, and spent most of her summers attending the teachers college in Pittsburg or Emporia. During the few summers spent in Idaho with her mother and brother, she continued her education through correspondence.

Children, 7th generation:

1. LOUISE BAUDER, born 21 November 1943; married 31 May 1960 JACK GOODNIGHT. Marriage dissolved. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) DONNA GOODNIGHT born 8 August 1961
  - 2) JACQUELINE GOODNIGHT born 19 November 1965
2. HELEN BAUDER, born 5 October 1945; married MIKE REID (Reed Son, 8th generation:
  - 1) DAVID MICHAEL REID (Reed ?), born 24 February 1977
3. SUE BAUDER, born 22 April 1951
4. JOHN BAUDER, born 1 December 1955; married PAMELA

MATILDA CATHERINE SMITH<sup>5</sup> - Daughter of Alzira Jane  
(Faubion) Eisenhower & William Caswell Smith

*- Martha Hickman Evans, Blue Springs, MO*

MATILDA CATHERINE, called Catherine, was born in Barton County, Missouri on 31 August 1871; died in Eaton, Weld County, Colorado, and buried there. She married in Barton County, 15 June 1893, JOHN SMITH, son of Andrew Jackson and Nancy Jane (Taylor) Smith, an unrelated Smith family. He was born in Winchester, Scott County, Illinois, 22 July 1856; died in Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri, 13 September 1936, and was buried in Cedarville Cemetery, Dade County, Missouri.

Catherine had lost both parents by the time she was six or seven years of age. She then made her home as a ward of the Ebenezer Divine family, who were neighbors. After she and John married, they moved to Elk County, Kansas where they lived for a short time before moving to Weld County, Colorado. Catherine died there of pneumonia in 1905. Her death certificate lists her mother as JANE FAUBION.

The children of John and Matilda Catherine (Smith) Smith, 6th generation were:

1. DELLA MAE SMITH, born in Barton County, Missouri, 2 September 1894; married WALTER EVERRETT EVANS. Family information follows.
2. EVA GOLDINA SMITH, born in Barton County, Missouri, 2 January 1897; married CLAUDE RAYMOND HOLMAN. Family information follows.
3. FLOSSIE JANE SMITH, born in Barton County, Missouri, 24 September 1899; married LEO CALVIN STAMPS. Family information follows.
4. Infant son, born & died in Weld County, Colorado in March 1903.

DELLA MAE<sup>6</sup> SMITH was born in Barton County, Missouri 2 September 1894; married in Dade County, Missouri, 11 October 1911, WALTER EVERRETT EVANS, Sr., son of Samuel Wolford and Mary Adeline (Quarles) Evans. He was born in Dade County, Missouri, 2 August 1890; died in Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri, 26 February 1964, and was buried in Cedarville Cemetery in Dade County. He was a farmer & a Car Inspector for the MoPac Railroad. Their children, 7th generation:

1. CLEOLA LUCILLE EVANS, born Dade County, Missouri, 16 September 1912. She first married in Olathe, Johnson County, Kansas 12 March 1932 GLENN BOUNDY who died in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma, 17 January 1972, and was buried in El Dorado Springs, Cedar County, Missouri. She married second in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma, 12 May 1973, HAROLD CRUZ, a Watchmaker, who died there on 6 August 1976. Daughter of first marriage, 8th generation:
  - 1) GLENDA LEE BOUNDY, born El Dorado Springs, Cedar County, Missouri, on 24 December 1937; she married in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma 16 July 1960, ROBERT CLEARWATER, an architect, he born 16 November 1936. Children, 9th generation:
    - (1) TODD CLEARWATER, born Denver, Colorado, 21 July 1964
    - (2) DENA CLEARWATER, born Denver, Colorado, 21 May 1967
2. MELVIN LOWELL EVANS, born in Dade County, Missouri, 15 June 1915; he died there 30 March 1918.
3. MARY ELIZABETH EVANS, born Dade County, Missouri, 14 December 1919; married in Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri, 11 April 1941, VINCEL LEE EMERY, son of Harvey & Harriett (Schaffer) Emery. He was born in Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri, 4 January 1921. He owns a Grain Elevator. Members of the First Baptist Church in Nevada. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) EVAN LEE EMERY born in Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri, 15 March 1942; died in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma 28 March 1977. Married in 1973, LINDA RUSSELL.
  - 2) JUDITH KAY EMERY, born in Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri 25 May 1949; married (in 1977?), ROBERT RICHARD.
4. EILEEN (Ilene) GAYLE EVANS, born Dade County, Missouri, 10 October 1922. First married EDGAR DAVIDSON; married second in Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri, 1 June 1951, D. J. HOGE, son of Martin F. & Clara J. (Roach) Hoge. He was born in Beaver Crossing, Seward County, Nebraska, 13 August 1920. This family is of the Catholic faith; D. J. is a store manager. Daughter, 8th generation:
  - 1) DEBRA LYNN HOGE, born in Billings, Yellowstone County, Montana 30 July 1953; married in Stockton, San Joaquin County, California 26 August 1972



BILL GRITZ, son of Leoren & Ruth (Hawkins) Gritz, he born in Stockton on 4 April 1941. Their children, 9th generation:

- (1) JENNIFER ELIZABETH GRITZ, born Stockton, San Joaquin County, California, 5 September 1976
- (2) DAVID GRITZ

5. WALTER EVERRETT EVANS, Jr., born Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri, 11 August 1925; married in First Christian Church in Nevada, 16 November 1945, MARTHA LOUISE HICKMAN, daughter of Clyde William and Lydia Louise (Tyree) Hickman. Martha was born in Sheldon, Vernon County, Missouri, 17 August 1926, and christened in the Savannah Avenue Baptist Church in St. Joseph, Buchanan County, Missouri. Their children, 8th generation:

- 1) WALTER EVERRETT EVANS III, born St. Joseph, Buchanan County, Missouri, 23 September 1946; married in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri on 18 August 1968 to LINDA KAY GREEN, daughter of Jack & Marian (Clement) Green. She was born in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri, 12 November 1946. Walter Everett is a college English Professor. Their children, 9th generation:

- (1) JACK WALTER EVANS, born Chicago, Cook County, Illinois, 26 August 1971
- (2) JAMES WILLIAM EVANS, born Augusta, Richmond County, Georgia 25 February 1977

- 2) WILLIAM RODNEY EVANS, born in St. Joseph, Buchanan County, Missouri on 29 July 1948; he married in First Baptist Church, Blue Springs, Jackson County, Missouri, 22 October 1966, JUDITH ANN SHARP, daughter of Leo & Patricia Sharp. She was born in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri 20 September 1947. William Rodney is a carpenter; both are members of the Baptist Church in Blue Springs. Their children, 9th generation:

- (1) DAWN DERE E EVANS, born U.S. Naval Hospital, San Diego, California, 17 October 1968
- (2) RODNEY SHANE EVANS, born in Independence, Jackson County, Missouri 20 February 1970

- 3) SHARON LOUISE EVANS, born St. Joseph, Buchanan County, Missouri 25 August 1950; married in Independence, Jackson County, Missouri, 22 June 1969, RAYMOND EUGENE LINNENBRINGER, son of Walter E. and Ruby (Shores) Linnenbringer. He was born in Independence on 22 July 1945. He is a Parts Manager, Allis-Chalmers Combine Division; both members of United Church of Christ, Independence. Their children, 9th generation:

- (1) RAYMOND EUGENE LINNENBRINGER, Jr., born in Topeka, Shawnee County, Kansas, 26 December 1969
- (2) AMY LOUISE LINNENBRINGER, born in Topeka, Shawnee County, Kansas, 3 June 1972

- 4) POLLY JANE EVANS, born Independence, Jackson County, Missouri, 29 November 1955; married in Christ the King Church, Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri 12 June 1976, RICHARD MICHAEL BENNETT, son of Richard and Mickey (Steuwe) Bennett. He was born in Kansas City, Missouri, on 21 August 1948, and christened there in St. Peter's Catholic Church. He is a Computer Programmer with the Kansas City, Missouri, Police Department. Son, 9th generation:

- (1) MICHAEL EVAN BENNETT, born Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri, 19 July 1979

5. 5) JOHN ROBERT EVANS, born Independence, Jackson County, Missouri, 14 May 1958
- 6) JOSEPH DENNIS EVANS, born Independence, Jackson County, Missouri, 1 June 1959
  
6. PATRICIA JOAN EVANS, born Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri 12 December 1928; married 16 August 1946, CHARLES ELMER HARGROVE, son of Charles Terrell & Bertha olive (Hankins) Hargrove. He was born in Vernon County, Missouri, 13 March 1929. He is with the Kansas City Power & Light Company. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) CHARLES TERRE HARGROVE, born in Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri, 16 May 1947; married CHEYENNE . Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) JON MICHAEL HARGROVE, born Clinton, Henry County, Missouri in May 1977
    - (2) JAMES ROBERT HARGROVE, born Clinton, Henry County, Missouri in August 1980
  - 2) SUSAN GAYLE HARGROVE, born in Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri, 14 September 1948; died in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri on 10 March 1964, and was buried in Clinton, Henry County, Missouri.

EVA GOLDINA "Evelyn"<sup>6</sup> SMITH was born in Barton County, Missouri 2 January 1897; married in Lamar, Barton County, Missouri, 18 December 1916, to CLAUDE RAYMOND HOLMAN, son of William Robert & Emily Florence (Suggs) Holman. He was born in Cedar County, Missouri, 16 January 1896; died in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri, 11 November 1959, and was buried there in Floral Hills Cemetery, on 13 November 1959. Their children, 7th generation:

1. CLAUDIA KATHRYN HOLMAN, born Cedar County, Missouri, 16 April 1918; married in Independence, Jackson County, Missouri, on 13 October 1940, FLOYD LEONARD FANN, a son of Floyd Lenard & Willie Belle (Hughes) Fann. He was born in Garden Grove, Iowa, 11 January 1919; died in Overland Park, Johnson County, Kansas, 14 December 1971, and was buried in Floral Hills Cemetery in Kansas City, Missouri on 16 December 1971. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) ROBERT PAUL FANN, born Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri 26 August 1942; married in Kansas City, Missouri 15 March 1963 BARBARA ANN GARNER who was born 7 April 1944. Their children, 9th generation, all born in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri:
    - (1) ROBERT PAUL FANN, Jr., born 16 April 1964
    - (2) DEBORAH RENEE FANN born 18 March 1967
    - (3) CHRISTINA LYNN FANN born 24 June 1968
  - 2) STEPHEN FLOYD FANN, born and died Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri 4 January 1944
  - 3) CYNTHIA KAY FANN, born Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri 24 November 1949; married in Roeland Park, Kansas 6 November 1971 HUGH WINFIELD SEESE. Their children, 9th generation all born Kansas City, Missouri:
    - (1) JASON FLOYD SEESE born 7 June 1972
    - (2) SHANNON MARIE SEESE, born 22 May 1975
    - (3) ADAM WINFIELD SEESE, born 4 November 1979; died in November 1979
    - (4) MEGAN RAE SEESE, born 28 October 1980; and died in October 1980.

1. 4) GREGORY JON FANN, born Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri, 14 July 1951; married in Roeland Park, Kansas, 21 July 1973, PAULA RAE McNEEL. Their son, 9th generation:
  - (1) NICHLAS TYLER FANN, born Overland Park, Johnson County, Kansas, on 25 May 1980
2. DONALD DeARMAND HOLMAN, born Cedar County, Missouri 8 February 1920; married in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri, on 12 December 1941, IDA VIRGINIA BOYER, daughter of Albert E. & Eva Ine (Moline) Boyer. She was born Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri, 20 September 1921. They are members of the Lutheran Church. Their son, 8th generation:
  - 1) MARCK CLAUD HOLMAN, born Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri, 14 December 1950

FLOSSIE JANE<sup>6</sup> SMITH was born in Barton County, Missouri 24 September 1899; she married on 18 October 1919, LEO CALVIN STAMPS. He was born 19 June 1888; died in Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri, 27 March 1948. Children 7th generation:

1. LAMONI CAROL STAMPS, born in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri 3 July 1929; married in Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri 6 August 1950, ARCH FLOYD FORKNER, a son of Archie Floyd & Ada Lunettia (Reynolds) Forkner. He was born Horton, Vernon County, Missouri, 28 December 1928, and was a farmer. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) SHERRIE LYNN FORKNER, born Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri, 16 August 1954; married in Ballwin, St. Louis County, Missouri, 3 November 1974, CRAIG ALAN DAVIDSON, son of Leonard James and Bina Francis (Fettingner) Davidson. He was born in Detroit, Michigan, 12 January 1954. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) DANIEL JAMES DAVIDSON, born in Tulsa, Tulsa County, Oklahoma 12 May 1978
    - (2) REBEKAH CAROL DAVIDSON, born Tulsa, Tulsa County, Oklahoma, 26 December 1979
  - 2) ARCH TIMOTHY FORKNER, born Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri 21 July 1957; married in Norton, Vernon County, Missouri, 1 June 1979, to TAMMY SUE WESTERHOLD, daughter of Wayne Burl & Peggy Ann (Tourtillott) Westerhold. She was born in Nevada, Missouri, 2 May 1961. Son, 9th generation:
    - (1) NATHAN DOUGLAS FORKNER, born Fort Scott, Kansas, 18 June 1980
2. BONNIE LOUISE STAMPS, born in Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri, 28 February 1933; first married DONLEY GEORGE DAHMER; married second in Tulsa, Tulsa County, Oklahoma, DONALD EDGAR BRADY, son of Edgar Evan & Thelma Frances (Butrum) Brady. He was born in Tulsa, 3 October 1932, and had first married Marjorie Katheryn Lawson. Son of first marriage, 8th generation:
  - 1) JEFFREY CALVIN DAHMER, born in Springfield, Greene County, Missouri on 23 February 1956.

*Additional family data from Mrs Arch (Carol) Forkner, Horton, No 64751*

<sup>a</sup> Fannie B. Richardson, *EISENHOWER FAMILY HISTORY*, (Greenwood, Indiana - 1956), Copy on file in LDS Branch Library, Mesa, Arizona.

<sup>b</sup> Olive Franks, Rt. 2, Box 203F, Moses Lake, WA 98837  
 Martha Evans, Rt. A, Box 376, Pink Hill Road, Blue Springs, MO 64015

DEIDAMIA<sup>3</sup> FAUBION DAUGHTER OF JOHN  
AND LEAH (McKAY) FAUBION

DEIDAMIA, called "Didamy" in O'Dell's *Over The Misty Blue Hills*,<sup>a</sup> "Dedema" in Paxton's *ANNALS OF PLATTE COUNTY, MISSOURI*,<sup>b</sup> was born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 18 December 1807. She married about the year 1825 NOAH ST. JOHN, the son of Joseph and Jemima St. John of Tennessee. Noah was born in Tennessee, 4 May 1797; died in Platte County Missouri in December 1881.

The St. John families, including Noah and Dedema, moved into the State of Missouri by 1837, settling in Platte County.<sup>b</sup> one of his sisters, Sarah who married Thomas Mooneyham, remained in Tennessee.

Little is known of this family by our group of researchers. Dedema was living at the time of Noah's death; and our information comes from Paxton, the Probate Court records of Platte County, Missouri,<sup>c</sup> Platte County Cemetery lists,<sup>d</sup> and the 1850 Census for Green Township, Platte County, Missouri.

The children of Noah and Deidamia (Faubion) St. John, 4th generation, were:<sup>b</sup>

1. JAMES ALEXANDER ST. JOHN, born in Tennessee 1 April 1826; died 4 February 1880 (tombstone reads died 11 August 1880), and was buried in Camden Point Cemetery, Platte County, Missouri. He married in 1855, MARY ELLEN KERR, daughter of James Kerr. She is buried beside her husband in Camden Point Cemetery. Their children, 5th generation, were:
  - 1) MELCINA ST. JOHN who married FELIX HENDRICKS, son of John Hendricks
  - 2) TILMAN D. ST. JOHN who married SALLIE J. MOODY, daughter of J.Y. Moody
  - 3) PHINEHAS (Phinias) L. ST. JOHN, born in 1860; died 18 March 1934, and was buried Camden Point Cemetery, Platte County, Missouri. He married 22 October 1885, MARY C. WALTERS. She was born 18 January 1861; died 29 September 1890. Phinehas married second, MARY BROWN. Children of first marriage, 6th generation, were:
    - (1) WALTERS ST. JOHN
    - (2) NELLIE ST. JOHN
  - 4) ALICE "Lizzie" ST. JOHN who married, 18 December 1884, GEORGE P. HEATH a son of Jack Heath.
  - 5) ALBERT N. ST. JOHN
  - 6) DORA A. ST. JOHN
  - 7) ROBERT P. ST. JOHN
2. LEAH JANE ST. JOHN married in Platte County, Missouri (Book A, p. 142) on 21 September 1847, VOLNEY O. PATCHEN. Their children, 5th generation:
  - 1) WYMAN PATCHEN married DELIA WOODWARD
  - 2) AMERICA PATCHEN
  - 3) RICHARD PATCHEN
  - 4) AMANDA PATCHEN
3. BARTHENA ST. JOHN (Catherine on 1850 Census, age 19, born in Tennessee ca 1831); married in Platte County, Missouri (Book A, p. 256) on 29 December 1852, JOSEPH RALSTON. Children, 5th generation, were:
  - 1) EDNA RALSTON
  - 2) ALBERT D. RALSTON
  - 3) EMMA RALSTON
4. TILMAN D. ST. JOHN, born in Tennessee about 1832 (1850 census); killed in the 'Southern Army.'
5. JOHN ST. JOHN, born in Tennessee about 1834; died young.
6. ELIZA ST. JOHN, born in Missouri about 1836 (age 14 in 1850); she married JEPHTHA WOODWARD, son of Lance Woodward, who died in May of 1872. He lived

at The Junction and at one time kept the poor-house. Their children, 5th generation, were:

- 1) DELIA A. WOODWARD who married her first cousin, WYMAN PATCHEN, son of Leah Jane St. John and Volney O. Patchen
- 2) FRANCES D. WOODWARD

7. SARAH ANN ST. JOHN, born in Missouri about 1838 (age 12 in 1850); married on 21 December 1859, RICHARD F. DUNCAN, son of Ed P. Duncan. Their children, 5th generation, were:

- |  |                    |
|--|--------------------|
| 1) FRANK DUNCAN  | 5) REMUS E. DUNCAN |
| 2) ALBERT DUNCAN   | 6) BOSS DUNCAN     |
| 3) WILLIAM DUNCAN  | 7) COLEMAN DUNCAN  |
| 4) ETTA DUNCAN, married 27 October 1890, CHARLES A. CARSON | 8) RANDALL DUNCAN  |
|  | 9) DOVIE DUNCAN    |

8. WILLIAM ROBERT ST. JOHN, married HARRIET STOCKTON. Their children, 5th generation, were:

- 1) LULA ST. JOHN married, 5 July 1890, SAMUEL W. BOYDSTON
- 2) DELIA ST. JOHN
- 3) HUGH ST. JOHN

9. ALBERT G. ST. JOHN, born in Missouri about 1842 (age 8 in 1850); killed in Confederate Service.

10. FRANCES ST. JOHN, born in Missouri about 1844 (age 6 in 1850); died young

11. GEORGE W. ST. JOHN, born in Missouri about 1846 (age 4 in 1850); married 21 January 1874, SUE JACKSON, daughter of John Jackson. Their children, 5th generation, were:

- |                     |                    |
|---------------------|--------------------|
| 1) CLAUDE ST. JOHN  | 4) EIMER ST. JOHN  |
| 2) ESTHER ST. JOHN  | 5) ORTIS ST. JOHN  |
| 3) CHARLES ST. JOHN | 6) MAGGIE ST. JOHN |

12. ROBERT M. ST. JOHN, born in Missouri 27 June 1849; died 27 June 1929, and was buried Camden Point Cemetery, Platte County, Missouri. He married on 14 February 1871, MARY ELLEN DRAIS, daughter of James & China (Richardson) Drais. She was born 30 July 1850; died 18 July 1927, and was buried in Camden Point Cemetery in Platte County.

<sup>a</sup> Ruth Webb O'Dell, *OVER THE MISTY BLUE HILLS, A History of Cocke County, Tennessee*, (Tennessee: 1950), p. 92

<sup>b</sup> W. M. Paxton, *ANNALS OF PLATTE COUNTY, MISSOURI*, (Hudson-Kimberly Publishing Company, Kansas City, 1897), pp. 195-196

<sup>c</sup> Platte County, Missouri, Probate Court Records: Probate Box 184

<sup>d</sup> Platte County Historical Society, *Cemeteries of Platte County, Missouri*, 1980, Vol. 2, p. 27

PERTHENIA<sup>3</sup> FAUBION - DAUGHTER OF JOHN  
AND LEAH (McKAY) FAUBION

PERTHENIA, called Barthemia in O'Dell's *OVER THE MISTY BLUE HILLS*,<sup>a</sup> was born in Cocke County, Tennessee 24 May 1811; died there 16 January 1860,<sup>b</sup> and is buried in the Faubion Cemetery.<sup>c</sup> She married around 1833-1834, GEORGE McNABB. He was born in Tennessee around the year 1810; date and place of death unknown.

This family lived near Bridgeport, Cocke County, Tennessee. The whereabouts of their descendants is not known by our group of researchers. Information comes from O'Dell, a the 1850 Cocke County census,<sup>d</sup> and the Cocke County deed executed by George McNabb under date of 11 December 1865.<sup>e</sup>

On 11 December 1865 George McNabb sells his tract of land in Civil District 11 on the southwest bank of the French Broad River, estimated to be 305 acres, to EMELINE ALLEN (nee McNabb); PARTHENIA McNABB and MARY ALICE McNABB, two minor children of "my son JACOB McNABB, dec'd," and WILLIAM McNABB, MORANDA McNABB, LEAH McNABB, and RACHAEL McNABB - "all of which are my children and grandchildren . . . for the love and affection I have . . . the means to purchase said lands given my wife PARTHENIA McNABB, formerly PARTHENIA FAUBION by her father JOHN FAUBION by way of advancement in the distribution of the estate among his children; and for this reason I convey the estate descended to them through their mother from JOHN FAUBION . . . 11 The names are again listed, as above, except that the name HANNAH is listed in the stead of RACHAEL, which gives evidence that her name was RACHAEL HANNAH, called Hannah.

In this document George McNabb reserves the proceeds from the land to support himself and family, and the right to occupy and cultivate same for support and maintenance during "our natural life." This deed was witnessed by W.M. McNabb and William McSween and filed on the same day it was executed, and recorded in Deed Book 17, page 217. From this document it would appear that George McNabb may have remarried and wanted to assure Perthenia's children their proper share of their mother's estate. (*We would be interested to know if this is the same George McNabb who married Elizabeth Allen, widow of George Easterly who "took in" the children of Jacob<sup>3</sup> (Moses<sup>2</sup>) and Ruth Faubion after their death. -ed*)

The children of George and Perthenia (Faubion) McNabb, 4th generation, were:

1. EMALINE McNABB, born in Cocke County, Tennessee about 1835; married ANDREW ALLEN. Their children, 5th generation:<sup>a</sup>
  - 1) GEORGE ALLEN
  - 2) ELINOR ALLEN
2. JACOB McNABB, born in Cocke County, Tennessee about 1837; died before the 11 December 1865 deed was written. He married and had two children, 5th generation:<sup>e</sup>
  - 1) PARTHENIA McNABB
  - 2) MARY ALICE McNABB
3. WILLIAM B. McNABB, born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 7 March 1839; died on 22 November 1906. He married SARAH J. JONES, she born 25 February 1846; died 29 September 1913. Both are buried in the McNabb Cemetery, in Cocke County. This couple had at least one child; he is buried here beside his parents, 5th generation:<sup>c</sup>
  - 1) SAMUEL M. McNABB, born 30 December 1869; died 6 August 1870
4. JACKSON McNABB, born about 1841 (9 in 1850); died before the 11 December 1865 deed was written.

5. MARGARET McNABB, born about 1843 (7 in 1850); died before the 11 December 1865 deed was written.
6. MARANDA McNABB, born about 1845 (5 in 1850). She is named in the deed.
7. RACHAEL HANNAH McNABB, twin to Leah, born in Cocke County, Tennessee, on 29 January 1850; married NOAH HOLLER. Two children, 5th generation:
  - 1) ALTON HOLLER
  - 2) SUE HOLLER
8. LEAH McNABB, twin to Rachael Hannah, born in Cocke County, Tennessee, on 29 January 1850; died there 8 October 1919, and was buried in the McNabb Cemetery.<sup>c</sup> She never married.

JOHN JACKSON<sup>3</sup> FAUBION SON OF JOHN  
AND LEAH (McKAY) FAUBION

JOHN JACKSON was born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 18 September 1814. His name is recorded in the family Bible as JACKSON,<sup>a</sup> and recorded in O'Dell's *OVER THE MISTY BLUE HILLS*<sup>b</sup> as JOHN. He first married CYNTHIA MOONEYHAM, a daughter of Thomas & Sarah (St. John) Mooneyham. Cynthia died before June 1850 as JACKSON FORBY, a widower with two daughters, is enumerated on the census in Green Twp., Platte County, Missouri (D#259). He married second in Clinton County, Missouri (Book 1, p. 147) on 22 February 1851, NANCY JANE (Mercer) COWAN. She was born in Ohio about 1830.

Little is known of this family. Time has not permitted us to research them in depth; and we have not found any known descendants. We believe he and Cynthia were married in East Tennessee and moved into Missouri in 1837 with Jackson's sister Deidamia who married Cynthia's uncle, Noah St. John. He and his family have not been found on any 1840 census. Paxton, in his *ANNALS OF PLATTE COUNTY MISSOURI*, c records "Cynthia Mooneyham . . . m'd Faubion; she died leaving five children." 'JACKSON FORBY' had only the two daughters with him in 1850: Cynthia age nine and 'Pernialia' age seven, both born in Missouri.

Probate Records of Platte County, Missouri, reveal that, on 2 September 1844, John J. Faubion was listed along with the St. John uncles of Sarah (St. John) Mooneyham as an heir to receive an equal share of the estate of Jephaniah (who was believed to be an uncle also). Jephaniah St. John had no wife or children and died without a will. These Probate Records also reveal that Job St. John, Sarah's unmarried brother, died without a will and that Cynthia Ann and Emily P. Faubion of Platte County, Missouri, were listed among the heirs. Their receipt was signed by John J. Faubion. These records give ample proof that John Jackson was the widowed husband of Cynthia Mooneyham; and from the listing of heirs it appears evident that only two of Cynthia's five children survived.

John Jackson was a farmer; and from the 1880 census of Worth County, Missouri, Smith Township, D#120, Family #122, we have a partial listing of his children 4th generation:

1. CYNTHIA ANN FAUBION, born in Missouri about 1842 (38 in 1880)
2. PERMELIA EMILY FAUBION, born in Missouri about 1844 (36 in 1880). Children of second marriage:
3. PHEBY FAUBION, born in Missouri about 1852; married Mr. HEDGECOCK.
  - 1) MARISER (?) HEDGECOCK, born in Iowa about 1878 (2 in 1880)
  - 2) LUCILE HEDGECOCK, born in Missouri around 1879 (1 in 1880)

4. WILLIAM FAUBION, born in Missouri around 1857 (23 in 1880; a farm laborer)
5. THOMAS FAUBION, born in Missouri around 1862 (18 in 1880; a farm laborer)
6. JAMES W. FAUBION, born in Missouri around 1864 (16 in 1880; a farm laborer)
7. ROSETTA A. FAUBION, born in Missouri around 1865 (15 in 1880)

*The receipt of additional information for this family & their descendants would be welcomed by any one of our group of family researchers. -ed.*

NOTES for Perthenia (Barthema) Faubion and George McNabb:

- <sup>a</sup> Ruth Webb O'Dell, *OVER THE MISTY BLUE HILLS, A History of Cocke County, Tennessee*, (Tennessee: 1950), p. 92
- <sup>b</sup> U.S. Census, 1860 Mortality Schedule, Cocke County, Tennessee
- <sup>c</sup> Duay O'Neil and Nan O'Neil, *SACRED TO THE MEMORY, Cocke County, Tennessee Cemetery Records, 3 Vols.*, (Stylecraft Printing Company, Newport, Tenn. 1972)V.2, Cemetery #148 (Faubion); Cemetery #298 (McNabb)
- <sup>d</sup> U. S. Census, Cocke County, Tennessee (printed), Family #1069
- <sup>e</sup> Cocke County, Tennessee, Deed Book 017, pp. 209-211, Deed No. 135

NOTES for John Jackson Faubion

- <sup>a</sup> Record pages from JOHN FAUBION family Bible, on file Stokeley memorial Library Newport, Tennessee
- <sup>b</sup> Ruth Webb O'Dell, *OVER THE MISTY BLUE HILLS* (as above), p. 116
- <sup>c</sup> W. M. Paxton, *Annals of Platte County, Missouri* (Kansas City: Hudson-Kimberly Publishing Co., 1897), p. 196
- <sup>d</sup> Platte County, Missouri, Probate Court Records, box 184

M. L. Faubion - 1981



DIANN FAUBION DAUGHTER OF JOHN  
AND LEAH (McKAY) FAUBION

DIANN, whose name is written DIAN in the family Bible, a DIANA in *OVER THE MISTY BLUE HILLS*,<sup>b</sup> DIANN in Pangle,<sup>c</sup> and DIANA on her gravestone,<sup>d</sup> was the youngest child of John and Leah, born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 14 November 1827 "in her Mother's fiftieth year."<sup>b</sup> She died in Greene County, Tennessee 3 February 1904, and was buried beside her husband in the Bible Family Cemetery near Warrensburg, Greene County, Tennessee.<sup>d</sup> She married, 2 January 1851, DAVID BIBLE, son of John Bible II and grandson of Christian Bible. David was born in Greene County, Tennessee, 12 September 1823; died there 16 January 1889, and was buried in the Bible Family Cemetery.<sup>d-e</sup>

David was a farmer in Greene County on the Little Chucky River near Warrensburg. When their daughter Ellen married, she and her husband and their children lived with David and Diann; after Ellen's untimely death, the children continued to make their home there. About the same year, or perhaps a year earlier, David and Diann took into their home the daughter of Diann's deceased sister Alzira Jane, Elizabeth Margaret Smith. Affectionately known as "Aunt Lizzie" by the younger generations, Elizabeth made her home here until Diann's death.

The children of David and Diann (Faubion) Bible, 4th generation, were:

1. ELLEN SMITH BIBLE, born in Greene County, Tennessee, 9 April 1856; died there in August 1879. She married ROBERT McFARLAND JONES. Family information follows.
2. LYDIA BIBLE, born in Greene County, Tennessee, 29 February 1860; she died in a fall from a swing on the school grounds near Warrensburg on 14 July 1874, at the age of fourteen,<sup>b</sup> and buried in the Bible family cemetery there.

ELLEN SMITH<sup>d</sup> BIBLE - Daughter of David  
and Diann (Faubion) Bible

ELLEN was born in Greene County, Tennessee 9 April 1856; died there 17 August 1879<sup>f</sup> when her young son was nine days old.<sup>b</sup> She was buried in the Bible Family Cemetery near Warrensburg in Greene County. She married at Warrensburg in Greene County, 23 June 1874, ROBERT McFARLAND JONES. The Rev. H. Smith performed the marriage rites. Robert was born in Spring Vale, Jefferson (now Hamblen) County, Tennessee, 28 October 1847; died in Newport, Cocke County, Tennessee 25 December 1922, and was buried at Morristown in Hamblen County. He married second on 28 December 1882, JENNIE CROSBY, daughter of Lemuel Crosby.

ROBERT was the grandson of Daniel Jones of Virginia who emigrated to Tennessee at a very early date, and the son of Thomas M. Jones born in Cocke County in 1816. His mother, Lavenia Ellen McFarland, born in Spring Vale, then Jefferson County, Tennessee, was the daughter of Robert McFarland, Sr. Robert was reared on his father's farm, received a practical education in the public schools near home and in Greeneville, and began his railroading career at the age of seventeen as a brakeman, working his way to fireman, then engineer and conductor. He was the first conductor on the Morristown road (western North Carolina branch of the East Tennessee, Virginia and Georgia Railway--Buncombe), and he brought the first train into Newport over the old Buncombe railroad. In 1874 he became a merchant at Warrensburg; in 2 1/2 years he became engaged in farming.<sup>f</sup>

The children of Robert M. and Ellen (Bible) Jones, 5th generation, were:

1. LEVINIA "Lillie" ELLEN JONES, born in Greene County, Tennessee, 28 November 1875; died 25 December 1952. She married, 4 March 1897, GEORGE CAMPBELL DUNCAN, senior partner of Duncan & Greer, a hardware firm in Newport Cocke County, Tennessee.

Lillie was born in the home of her grandparents, David and Diann (Faubion) Bible, on the Little Chucky River near Warrensburg in Greene County. She was not yet four when her mother died; and she and her brother David were brought up by their grandparents although their father "provided for them abundantly and devoted much of his time to their upbringing. " She attended the country school of Gum Springs in that area; the Morristown High School, and the Rogerville Synodical College owned and maintained by the Synod of the Southern Branch of the Presbyterian Church. She graduated from this college in 1894 and became a teacher in the Greene County schools.

Mr. Duncan brought Lillie to Newport as a bride. After a serious illness in 1919 forced her outdoors, she began developing a small hillside garden expanding it each year and adding another barren spot until it became "ten acres of fragrant loveliness" known as High Oaks Tulip Gardens. Located in the heart of Newport (1950), the gardens attracted visitors from every part of the country.<sup>b</sup>

Lillie, an astute business woman, originated the small apartment business in Newport and, after her father's death, she managed the affairs of the R. M. Jones estate, looking after and renting out several farms.<sup>b</sup> Lillie and Mr. Duncan had no children.

2. DAVID THOMAS JONES, born in Greene County, Tennessee, 8 August 1879; died there on 4 October 1970. He is buried in Jarmagin Cemetery, Morristown, Hamblen County, Tennessee. David married in Greene County, 17 December 1902, VERNA JESSIE SCRUGGS, a daughter of Thomas Floyd and Emma (Robeson) Scruggs. She was born in Greene County, 8 December 1883; died there on 13 July 1964, and is buried in Jarmagin Cemetery.

David, too, was born in the home of his grandparents. His mother died nine days after his birth. A descendant of early East Tennessee pioneers, his great-great-grandfather, Reps Jones, a surveyor in the area, laid out the county seat of Cocke County. From the stories told to him by his grandparents, he is certain that JACOB and DIANAH (Rector) FAUBION were the original Faubion family to settle in that area. He had heard no 'legends' of other "brothers" and had no knowledge of any. David was of the opinion that the FAUBIONS were French Huguenots.

He was a well-known and successful farmer; he lived in Greene County just off the Warrensburg-Greenville road on the Little Chucky River - sixteen miles west of Greeneville, seventeen miles northeast of Newport, and nineteen miles southeast of Morristown. We are deeply indebted to David for his contribution of the record pages from the JOHN FAUBION family Bible, now on file in the Stokeley Memorial Library in Newport, Tennessee.

The children of David Thomas and Verna Jessie (Scruggs) Jones, 6th generation:

- 1) MILDRED DIANAH JONES, born in Greene County, Tennessee, 20 June 1904; died there 1 October 1980, and was buried in Hamblen County, Tennessee on 3 October 1980. She married in Greene County, 25 June 1935, GEORGE

EVERETT McCAMY, a son of Hugh and Delia (Etter) McCamy. He was born in Greene County, Tennessee, 10 November 1899; he died in Hamblen County, Tennessee, 11 October 1969, and was buried there on 13 October 1969. George Everett McCamy was a Materials Engineer. They had no children.

- 2) MARY ELLEN JONES, born in Greene County, Tennessee, 20 August 1907; she married there 30 August 1926, ROY MAX EASTERLY, son of Gerard and Nan (Hurley) Easterly. He was born in Greene County, on 16 February 1905; died there on 22 November 1968. He was a car dealer. Their son, 7th generation:
  - (1) DAVID GERARD EASTERLY, born Greeneville, Greene County, Tennessee, 4 June 1934; married in Greeneville, 16 July 1960, DORTHY CHARLYNE JUSTICE. Their son, 8th generation:
    - i. DAVID THOMAS EASTERLY, born Greeneville, Greene County, Tennessee, 28 July 1963
- 3) EMMA LILLIAN JONES, born Warrensburg, Greene County, Tennessee, 11 December 1909; married there 9 February 1935 WILLIAM SUNNY NEILL, son of William Russell & Somerville (Riley) Neill. He was born Greeley, Weld County, Colorado, 3 February 1908; died in Greene County, Tennessee on 1 January 1964, and was buried Morristown, Hamblen County, Tennessee. Their children, 7th generation:
  - (1) JOSEPH ROBERT NEILL, born in Hamblen County, Tennessee, 5 December 1939; married in Greene County, Tennessee 24 June 1961 GLENNA ASHLEY. Their children, 8th generation, all born Greene County, Tennessee:
    - i. SUNNY LEE NEILL, born 23 June 1966; died 6 August 1966
    - ii. ASHLEY LYNNE NEILL, born 20 February 1968
    - iii. JOSEPH SAMUEL NEILL, born 3 January 1969
  - (2) WILLIAM JONES NEILL, born in Hamblen County, Tennessee, 21 September 1942; first married in North Carolina, 10 August 1962, PEGGY MASON; married second in Hamblen County, Tennessee, 5 April 1980, RITA COLLINS. Children of first marriage, 8th generation, all born in Hamblen County, Tennessee:
    - i. WILLIAM CHARLES NEILL, born 23 April 1964
    - ii. RUSSELL ALLEN NEILL, born 25 February 1967
    - iii. ROBERT BLEVINS NEILL, born 25 July 1968
- 4) ROBERTA ELIZABETH JONES, born Midway, Greene County, Tennessee 24 July 1918; married there, 17 May 1941, ROBERT ROY SHULTS, a son of Leeland Clifford & Mary Alice (Powell) Shults. He was born Chattanooga, Hamilton County, Tennessee 8 October 1917; died in Hollywood, Jackson County, Alabama, 10 May 1958, and was buried in Oak Wood Cemetery, Tuscumbia, Colbert County, Alabama. He was a Railroad official; Roberta was a teacher. Their children, 7th generation:
  - (1) MARY SUSANNE SHULTS, born Knoxville, Knox County, Tennessee 1 September 1942; married in Tuscumbia, Colbert County, Alabama, 4 July 1964, PHILLIP JULIAN WADSWORTH. Divorced in 1978.
  - (2) ROBERT McFARLAND SHULTS, born Greeneville, Greene County, Tennessee 18 July 1944; married in Salem, Roanoke County, Virginia 20 December 1966, MARGARET JEAN GOUGH. Their children, 8th generation all born in Salem, Roanoke County, Virginia:
    - i. ROBERT ALLAN SHULTS born 27 September 1969
    - ii. SALLY ELIZABETH SHULTS born 11 April 1973
    - iii. MARGARET McFARLAND SHULTS born 14 July 1977

2. 4) (3) ELLEN POWELL SHULTS, born in Greeneville, Greene County, Tennessee 28 July 1946; married 11 December 1966, ERNEST SLOSS BEATTIE.  
 (4) THOMAS CLIFFORD SHULTS, born Cedartown, Polk County, Georgia, 25 November 1949
- 5) DAVY ANNE JONES, born in Greene County, Tennessee, 2 September 1926; married there, 17 November 1946, RALPH SPEARS CHARLES, a son of Joseph Spears & Lola Alice (Payne) Charles. Ralph is a farmer; Davy Ann is a teacher. Their children, all born in Hamblen County, Tennessee, 7th generation:  
 (1) DIANNE McFARLAND CHARLES, born 10 August 1947; married in Hamblen County, 14 January 1967, WAYNE ASHLEY DIXON. Their children, 8th generation:  
 i. WHITNEY ANNE DIXON, born in Hamblen County, Tennessee 17 September 1969  
 ii. ALLISON ASHLEY DIXON, born in Hamblen County, Tennessee 3 July 1976  
 (2) ALICE JONES CHARLES, born 23 November 1951; married 1 February 1978 BARRY KEITH WESTMORELAND. They have no children (1981).

*Family data contributed by Davy Anne Jones Charles, Rt. 5, Box 231, Morristown, Tennessee 37814.*

<sup>a</sup> John Faubion family Bible, record pages on file Stokeley Memorial Library, in Newport, Cocke County, Tennessee - contributed by DAVID THOMAS JONES.

<sup>b</sup> Ruth Webb O'Dell, *OVER THE MISTY BLUE HILLS, A History of Cocke County, Tennessee*, (Tennessee: 1950) pp. 92-93; p. 260

<sup>c</sup> Sarah Faubion Pangle, *THE FAUBIONS*, (Corpus Christi, Texas: 1922), p. 40

<sup>d</sup> Greene County (Tennessee) Cemetery Lists, p. 497

<sup>e</sup> David Thomas Jones of Midway, Greene County, Tennessee (now dec'd)

<sup>f</sup> *HISTORY OF THIRTY EAST TENNESSEE COUNTIES*, (GOODSPEED Publishing Co. 1887; reprint ed., Southern Historical Press, Easley, S.C., 1980), p. 1249; p. 1248

M. L. Faubion - 1981

III. MOSES FAUBION, SON OF JACOB<sup>1</sup>  
& DIANAHA (RECTOR) FAUBION

MOSES<sup>2</sup> FAUBION was born in Fauquier County, Virginia 3 February 1780<sup>a</sup> (1778?<sup>b</sup>). He died in Lawrence County, Indiana in November 1847, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery, Pleasant Run Township. His gravestone bears the year of birth: 1780. Moses married in East Tennessee in 1798, MARY McPIKE, daughter of William and obedience (Holloway) McPike who were natives of Ireland.<sup>b</sup> Mary was born in Virginia in 1780; she died in Lawrence County, Indiana 18 January 1830,<sup>a</sup> and was buried alongside Moses in the Faubion Cemetery there.

Moses was around sixteen, or younger, when he came with his parents across the 'Great Mountains' into the Cherokee Country that was to become East Tennessee. He no doubt learned the blacksmith trade at his father's forge, and farmed the land required to help sustain this pioneer family. When a Methodist campground was established in 1820 near old Newport and later moved to Parrottsville, he and his brother Jacob were among the principal tenters.<sup>c</sup>

Sometime before the 1830 census was taken in the East Tennessee area, Moses and Mary, with thirteen of their fifteen children, migrated to Indiana. They made the trip in one four-horse wagon and one six-horse wagon, settling on a farm north of present Heltonville, Pleasant Run Township, Lawrence County, Indiana. They had left a small son buried in East Tennessee; and their eldest son Jacob and his family had chosen to remain in Tennessee.<sup>b</sup> We are not certain of the exact date of this move. Son Henry, who was married, and son William ' who was single, are each shown as head of a household on the Lawrence County, Indiana 1830 Census, as is Samuel Fowler, husband of Moses' daughter Charlotte. It is possible that Moses and Mary, with some of the children, had to "stop over" for a period of time somewhere along the way. He purchased his farm north of Heltonville on 10 October 1831 (Deed Book C. p. 1301).

Moses' Will, dated 13 August 1845, was admitted for probate and proven, 6 December 1847. On 16 December 1847, his sons William and Noah were named Administrators with their brother Enoch as Security. These documents were signed by Noah and Enoch with only William using "His 'X' Mark." The Will named all the living children, as well as the heirs of Moses' deceased sons Jacob and Henry. The Estate was settled sometime after his daughter obedience died on 15 January 1848, and her heirs are listed in the settlement documents.

The children of Moses and Mary (McPike) Faubion, 3rd generation, were:

1. CHARLOTTE FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee 14 February 1800; died in Lawrence County, Indiana. Married CHARLES HOLLAND. Family information follows.
2. JACOB FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee 9 July 1801; died there on 22 June 1844. Married RUTH. Family information follows.
3. WILLIAM FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee 20 January 1803; died in Lawrence County, Indiana 3 October 1856. Married ELIZABETH McPIKE. Family information follows.
4. HENRY FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 29 August 1804; he died in Lawrence County, Indiana in 1834. Married ELIZABETH LENOX. Family information follows.

5. OBEDIENCE FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee 21 February 1806; died in Lawrence County, Indiana 15 January 1848. Married SAMUEL FOWLER. Family information follows.
6. JOHN FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee 19 February 1808; died Plum Grove, Jefferson County, Kansas in 1863. First married SALLY ANN second married MARGARET (FAUBION) BROADHURST. Family information follows.
7. DIANA FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee 28 March 1810; she died in Lawrence County, Indiana 29 September 1880. Married GEORGE PAYNE. Information follows.
8. JESSE FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 21 November 1811; died in Shelby County, Missouri in 1882. First married SARAH ANN MITCHELL; second married MARY THOMAS; third married ELIZABETH \_\_\_\_\_. Family information follows.
9. MARY FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee 11 April 1812; she died in Lawrence County, Indiana, 9 November 1851, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery, Pleasant Run Twp. Never married.
10. MARGARET FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee in 1814; Married JOHN HOLLAND. Family information follows.
11. ENOCH FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee 1 January 1819; he died in Lawrence County, Indiana 5 September 1865. Married ELZIRA JOHNSON. Family information follows.
12. EDMOND FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee and died there before 1830.
13. NOAH FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 14 November 1820; died in Jasper County, Illinois 7 August 1876. He married MARY ANN "Polly" STIPP. Family information follows.
14. MALINDA FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee 1 November 1823; died in Indiana 10 June 1864 (?). Married JOSEPH CUMMINGS. Family information follows.
15. ELIZABETH FAUBION, born 4 August 1826; married DAVID CUMMINGS. Family information follows.

<sup>a</sup> Faubion Cemetery Listing, Pleasant Run Twp., Lawrence County, Indiana

<sup>b</sup> 11 July 1896 news item of Faubion family reunion (Bedford ?, Indiana paper)

<sup>c</sup> Ruth Webb O'Dell, *OVER THE MISTY BLUE HILLS, A History of Cocke County, Tennessee*, (1950), p. 167

<sup>d</sup> *History of Lawrence County Indiana*, (1884; reproduction, Paoli, Indiana: Stout Print Shop, 1965), pp 325-326

<sup>e</sup> Lawrence County, Indiana Probate Court Records: Box 13, File 4; Order Book C, p. 485

*Birth and marriage dates from record pages from Moses Faubion family Bible.  
Copied by Mrs. P. H. (Judy) Mitchell, Bedford, Indiana*

Courthouse records researched by Mrs. Kathleen Lewis, Bedford, IN., genealogist

M. L. Faubion - 1981

CHARLOTTE<sup>3</sup> FAUBION DAUGHTER OF MOSES  
AND MARY (MCPIKE) FAUBION

CHARLOTTE was born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 14 February 1800; a she died in Lawrence County, Indiana, between 18 June 1864 (when she and Charles executed a Deed of Trust) and 25 February 1874 (when said deed was filed for record<sup>b</sup>), and was buried in the Holland family cemetery.<sup>c</sup> She married in Lawrence County, Indiana (Book A, p. 557), 19 August 1835, CHARLES HOLLAND, a widower. Charles was born in Hawkins County, Tennessee about 1792; died before 25 February 1874 and was buried in the Holland family cemetery.<sup>c</sup>

Little is known of this family; and the Holland family cemetery has never been found. on 18 June 1864 a Deed of Trust was executed by Charles and Charlotte to William Holland, Diannah S. McCammeron, and Charles W. Holland, or heirs, in which they convey and warrant their real estate for "a descent and comfortable maintenance and support . . . during their natural lives." If Charles W. died "unwed" his portion was to be divided between the children of William and the children of Diannah. This Indenture was placed in the hands of Enoch Faubion to be delivered to the Grantees upon the decease of said Grantors. It was recorded on 25 February 1874.

The known children of Charles Holland and his first wife (1850 Census):

BIDDY HOLLAND, born in Tennessee about 1825; died before 18 June 1864.<sup>b</sup>

WILLIAM HOLLAND, born in Indiana about 1833; married in Lawrence County, Indiana, 1 March 1852, MARY JANE JETER.<sup>d</sup>

The children of Charles and Charlotte (Faubion) Holland, 4th generation:

1. DIANNAH S. HOLLAND, born in Indiana about 1837 (13 in 1850); married in Lawrence County, Indiana (Book C, p. 657), WILLIAM McCAMMON.<sup>e</sup> They had at least one son, 5th generation:
  - 1) JESSE MANSON McCAMMON<sup>d</sup>
2. CHARLES W. HOLLAND, born 13 September 1839; died 26 March 1917. Married 23 October 1870, MIRANDA F. McKNIGHT.<sup>d</sup>

<sup>a</sup> Copied from Moses Faubion Bible record pages, P.H. & Judy Mitchell, Bedford, Indiana

<sup>b</sup> Lawrence County Deed Book covering 1874; Book & page number not on copy of the document received by ed.

<sup>c</sup> 11 July 1896 news item reprinted in 27 June 1966 issue *Bedford (Indiana) Daily Times-mail*.

<sup>d</sup> Judy & Philip H. Mitchell, R.R. 18, Box 318, Bedford, Indiana 47421

<sup>e</sup> Mrs. Katheryn Lewis, professional researcher, Bedford, Indiana

*A Family Group Sheet from Ann Faubion Armstrong for JOHN & POLLY HOLLAND shows a son CHARLES born about 1790 married to Jane "Jennie" McPike, the sister of MOSES FAUBION's wife Mary. This couple married in Tennessee, and Jennie McPike Holland died in Lawrence County, Indiana. Because of the birth date, it seems possible that this is the CHARLES HOLLAND-who married CHARLOTTE FAUBION in 1835. -ed*

JACOB<sup>3</sup> FAUBION SON OF MOSES  
AND MARY (MCPIKE) FAUBION

JACOB, the second child and eldest son of Moses and Mary, was born in East Tennessee 9 July 1801; he died 22 June 1844, and is buried in Oven Creek Cemetery in Cocke County. He married in East Tennessee 2 November 1823,<sup>b</sup> RUTH \_\_\_\_\_, who also died in the 1840s, and is buried beside Jacob in Oven Creek Cemetery. The dates engraved-on her tombstone are illegible.

Little is known of Jacob and Ruth other than that they did not move to Indiana with other members of the family. We believe they lived in Cocke County as he and his cousin Jacob (William<sup>2</sup>) were the only Faubions of that name still living in the area when the 1839 Cocke County Personal Property Taxc was paid on 300 acres of land plus 300 acres of school land in District 6, and on town lots in District 3.

Ruth may have been a sister to George Easterly or his wife, Elizabeth Allen, as this family "took in" the four orphan children of Jacob and Ruth.<sup>d</sup> We tend to believe Ruth was George Easterly's sister as her daughter Mary was heir to a parcel of land from his Estate, which land she sold to his son Isaac Easterly on 7 May 1874 (Cocke Co. Deed Book 4, p. 599).

The children of Jacob and Ruth Faubion, as named in Moses' Will, 4th generation:

1. JANE FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee about 1825; married Mr. PARMER, but is living in the George Easterly household in 1850.<sup>d</sup>
2. MARY FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee about 1827. Never married. She sold land to Isaac Easterly on 7 May 1874; indenture recorded in March 1883. Living in the Easterly household in 1850, and in 1860 she was living with her brother Christian and family.
3. CHRISTIAN FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee about 1829; died before June 1880.<sup>d</sup> Married SARAH A. BUGG. Family information follows.
4. ROBERT P. FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee 14 April 1834; died in Clay County, Texas 2 February 1913. First married MARGARET OTTINGER; married second THEANY PRUITT; third married MARY SMELCER. Family information follows.

<sup>a</sup> Duay O'Neil and Nan O'Neil, *SACRED TO THE MEMORY, Cocke County, Tennessee Cemetery Records*, 3 Vols. (Stylecraft Printing Company, Newport, Tennessee, 1972) Vol. 1, #25.

<sup>b</sup> Record pages from Moses Faubion Bible, copied by P.H. & Judy Mitchell

<sup>c</sup> 1839 Cocke County, Tennessee Tax List (East Tennessee Historical Society Publication #37 - 1965)

<sup>d</sup> U.S. Census: 1850 Cocke Co., Tenn. Dist. #11, D# 797-796, George Easterly  
1860 Cocke Co., Tenn. Parrottsville, D# 453, Christian Faubion  
1880 Greene Co., Tenn., p. 76/13, D# 4, Robert P. Faubion

*Early Cocke County records destroyed in courthouse fires. George Easterly died 28 May 1862 and is buried in Oven Creek Cemetery.<sup>a</sup> Tombstone engraved "First husband of Elizabeth McNabb. " Elizabeth Allen, who married second George McNabb, is buried beside George Easterly in Oven Creek Cemetery.<sup>a</sup>*

M. L. Faubion - 1981



CHRISTIAN<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of Jacob  
and Ruth \_\_\_\_ Faubion

CHRISTIAN was born in Cocke County, Tennessee about 1829 (21 in 1850 and 30 in 1860). He married SARAH A. BUGG, she born in Tennessee about 1842 (18 in 1860). The date and place of their death is unknown.

According to the 1860 Cocke County Census,<sup>a</sup> Christian was a farmer and the family lived in the Parrottsville area. It shows daughter Nancy, age two, born in Kentucky although later census shows her born in Tennessee. According to family legend Christian and Sarah were "outside the county" when they died;<sup>b</sup> the address of a relative was found in their trunk and the two children were sent back' - implying that these Faubions were among strangers, and that the children were very young. In 1880<sup>a</sup>, the children were living in the home of their father's brother Robert in Greene County, Tennessee.

The children of Christian and Sarah (Bugg) Faubion, 5th generation, were:

1. NANCY J. FAUBION, called Nannie, born \*in either Kentucky or East Tennessee March 1858. She died in Texas sometime after 1900. Nannie never married and continued to live with her Uncle Robert's family. When Robert moved his family to Texas in 1900, Nannie came with them. The date and place of her death is unknown. \*1860 Census reads "born Kentucky".
2. ROBERT ANDREW FAUBION, born in East Tennessee, 19 September 1863; he died there 26 May 1906. Married MARGARET JUNETTA COBBLE. Family information follows.

ROBERT ANDREW<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of Christian  
and Sarah A. (Bugg) Faubion

ROBERT ANDREW was born in East Tennessee, 19 September 1863; died 26 May 1906. He married in Cocke County, Tennessee (Book 2, p. 503) 27 January 1884 MARGARET JUNETTA COBBLE. Margaret was born in Greene County, Tennessee, 13 April 1867; died 22 April 1935. After Robert's death, she married a Mr. Smelcer. The children of Robert Andrew and Margaret (Cobble) Faubion, 6th generation:

1. SYLVANUS HORACE FAUBION, born in Tennessee 16 November 1884; died in Louisiana 23 February 1940. Married LOUISE RINGE. Information follows.
2. JAMES DUDLEY FAUBION, born in Tennessee 9 March 1887; he died 11 December 1951. married MINNIE ALMER FOX. Family information follows.
3. CONROY ALVIN FAUBION, "Uncle Dock", born near Parrottsville, Cocke County Tennessee in March 1889; died in Philadelphia, Loudon County, Tennessee in December 1977, and was buried Liberty Hill Baptist Church Cemetery, Cocke County, Tennessee. He married in Cocke County (Book 11, p. 349) 1 January 1911, CORDELIA "Delia" BUCKNER. Delia was born in Bridgeport, Cocke Co., Tennessee 9 October 1890; died 9 November 1966, and is buried Liberty Hill Baptist Church Cemetery. They had no children.
4. JULIA BERNICE FAUBION, born in Tennessee 10 May 1891; died in December of 1977 or early in 1978. She married GEORGE TAYLOR. There are children.
5. NANA LEONA ELIZABETH FAUBION, born in Tennessee, 2 October 1893; died on 12 February 1947. Married JOHN FINCHER. Family information follows.

6. RUFUS TRUSDALE FAUBION, born in Tennessee, 2 July 1896; died in Mt. Alto Veterans Hospital, Washington, D. C., 7 November 1962. Married VIRGINIA "Jennie" TEED. He was a retired Master Sergeant, U. S. Marines. They had no children.
7. ROBERT CHRISTIAN FAUBION II, born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 8 February 1900; died 12 November 1965. Married EUGENIA HEFNER. Family information follows.

SYLVANUS HORACE<sup>6</sup> FAUBION, born in Tennessee, 16 November 1884; died in Louisiana, 23 February 1940. He married, probably in New Orleans, LOUISE RINGE, she born in New Orleans, Louisiana; died in 1948. They were divorced. Children, 7th generation:

1. SYLVANUS HORACE FAUBION, Jr., born in New Orleans, Orleans Parish, Louisiana; died in Mobile, Mobile County, Alabama about 1950. He married MINNIE HOWARD of Spartanburg, South Carolina. They had no children.
2. MARY FAUBION, born in New Orleans, Orleans Parish, Louisiana; died there in 1948. Married LEE ROY GREMILLION who died in 1973-74. No children.
3. ROBERT EUGENE FAUBION, born in New Orleans, Orleans Parish, Louisiana on 6 October 1919; died there 5 June 1956. He married in New Orleans 12 July 1942, LUCILLE GONSOU LIN. They had no children.
4. MARIE FAUBION, born in New Orleans, Orleans Parish, Louisiana; died there in 1966. Never married.

*Family information furnished by Mrs. Lucille (Gonsoulin) Faubion in 1977. if still living, we do not have a current address.*

JAMES DUDLEY<sup>6</sup> FAUBION, born in Tennessee, 9 March 1887; died 11 December 1951. He married in Cocke County, Tennessee (Book 10, p. 48) 12 December 1906, MINNIE ALMER FOX, a daughter of Julia Fox. Minnie was born in Cocke County, 12 September 1887; died 12 December 1978, and is buried New Grace Cemetery, Knoxville. Their children, 7th generation:

1. Infant, born and died 20 November 1907
2. MARY EPPIE FAUBION, born 12 January 1909; married 30 August 1929, CHARLES D. KERR, son of Crockett & Mary (Archer) Kerr. Charles was born in Virginia, 11 September 1899; died 6 October 1968.
3. HENRY ALBERT FAUBION, born 13 December 1914. Never married.
4. JAMES DUDLEY FAUBION, Jr., born 20 December 1925; died 8 September 1975. Married LOUISE WEBB. Family information follows.
5. ROBERT RALPH FAUBION, born 12 April 1912; died 4 July 1912.
6. EDITH KATHERINE FAUBION, born 11 March 1920; died 20 June 1921.

JAMES DUDLEY<sup>7</sup> FAUBION, Jr., born 20 December 1925; died 8 September 1975. He married LOUISE WEBB, she born 8 February 1928. Children, 8th generation:

1. BONNIE CAROLYN FAUBION, born 31 March 1946; she married 8 May 1962 JOE A. WILLIAMS. Their children, 9th generation:
  - 1) CONNIE SHARON WILLIAMS, born 25 April 1963; she married 29 July 1978, RICHARD SMITH. Daughter, 10 generation:
    - (1) BRANDY MICHELLE SMITH, born 30 January 1979

1. 2) BILLY JOE WILLIAMS, born 30 March 1964  
3) STEVEN GREGORY WILLIAMS, born 2 November 1966
2. JAMES RICHARD FAUBION, born 8 July 1948. He first married, 8 April 1966, GOLDIE WHITSELL, she born 30 June 1949. Their children, 9th generation:
  - 1) DONALD RAY FAUBION, born 4 April 1968
  - 2) JAMES RICHARD FAUBION, Jr., born 15 April 1970 3) TONYA FAUBION, born 13 July 1972

JAMES RICHARD married second, JANICE BROWN. Their children, 9th gen:

  - 4) DAVID FAUBION born 12 January 1973
  - 5) RANDELL EUGENE FAUBION born 27 June 1974
3. CHARLES RAYMOND FAUBION, born 21 September 1956; married 9 May 1973, LOU ANN SWAGGERTY. Their daughter, 9th generation:
  - 1) MICHELLE FAUBION, born 1 September 1974

NANA LEONA ELIZABETH<sup>6</sup> FAUBION, born 2 October 1893; died 12 February 1947. She married 25 June 1910 (Greene Co., TN lic. #1371) JOHN FRANCIS FINCHER, he born 7 December 1888; died 13 March 1969. Their children, 7th generation:

1. ETHEL ADA FINCHER, born 1 July 1911; died 14 February 1913
2. ESTLE LEE FINCHER, born 26 November 1913; died 6 August 1966. He married 24 December 1934, RUTH COBBLE, daughter of Rube and Mary Frances (Sexton) Cobble & sister to Martha who married James Rufus. Ruth was born 16 February 1919. They had no children.
3. LOU RETTA "Luretta" FINCHER, born 19 January 1916; she married, 21 December 1933, PORTER ELBERT DIXON, he born 4 December 1914. 8th generation:
  - 1) REVA AGNES DIXON, born 5 October 1934; married 28 January 1955, WILLIAM MONROE ROARK, son of Roy & Rosa (Vannoy) Roark, he born 4 November 1930. Children, 9th generation:
    - (1) JOHNNY ELBERT ROARK, born 29 March 1956
    - (2) JOSEPH McKENNELLY ROARK, born 30 April 1957; died 30 April 1957
    - (3) ROSE RETTA ROARK, born 13 February 1961
4. JAMES RUFUS FINCHER, born 15 November 1918; died 23 May 1972. Married on 24 July 1943, MARTHA COBBLE, daughter of Rube and Mary Frances Cobble and sister to Ruth who married Estle Lee. Martha was born 8 October 1920. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) FRANCES FINCHER, born 19 March 1945
  - 2) JAMES FINCHER, born 19 June 1947. Children of first marriage, 9th gen:
    - (1) DAVID FINCHER
    - (2) JIMMY FINCHER
    - (3) VIRGINIA FINCHER

James had two children by a second marriage.
  - 3) PHYLLIS DARLENE FINCHER, born 31 August 1959
5. EDITH LEVIER FINCHER, born 1 July 1921. She first married WALTER ROBERT LEE SMITH; married second FRED McCAMEY, he born 31 December 1904; died on 1 September 1976; married third, WALTER "Bud" LOWE. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) ELIZABETH ELLEN SMITH, born 12 December 1938; died 2 February 1939
  - 2) DONALD LEE SMITH, born 27 July 1940; married DIANE LOWE, daughter of Zeal and Ruby Lowe. Son, 9th generation:
    - (1) DAVID EDISON SMITH, born 19 September 1973

5. 3) ROBERT LEROY SMITH, born 8 October 1942; married .11 May 1965, MERREDITH BIBLE, daughter of Arthur and Lois Bible. Children, 9th generation:
  - (1) BILLY FRANCIS SMITH, born 6 May 1965
  - (2) LEONARD LEROY SMITH, born 4 February 1967
6. SYLVIA KATHERINE FINCHER, born 24 April 1925; died 26 March 1978. Married 13 November 1943, MONROE SEAY, son of Tom and Mary Seay. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) ELBERT RUFUS SEAY, born 12 June 1944; died 27 August 1946
  - 2) ROY STEVE SEAY, born 19 March 1948; married MARY ALICE KIRK, daughter of Vernie and Charlie Kirk. Children, 9th generation:
    - (1) THOMAS MONROE SEAY, born 21 June 1969
    - (2) BOBBY CHARLES SEAY, born and died 15 September 1971
  - 3) DIANA FAYE SEAY, born 22 March 1951; married 12 April 1974 TOM PORTER, son of Hugh and Martha Porter
7. JERRY FRANCIS FINCHER, born 21 July 1931; married 5 January 1952, BOBBIE JEAN HAYES, daughter of Boyd and Ruth Hayes, she born 6 October 1931. No children.

ROBERT CHRISTIAN<sup>6</sup> FAUBION II, born in Cocke County, Tennessee 7 February 1900; died 12 November 1965. Married EUGENIA HEFNER, she born in Cobb County, Georgia 23 August 1905. Their children, 7th generation:

1. MARIE BERNICE FAUBION, born 16 December 1926; married EARL ROSENBALM. Two children.
2. RUFUS ARNOLD FAUBION, born 22 January 1929; he married 12 September 1948, BETTY MOORE, daughter of Frank Nelson and Ruby (Wohlford) Moore. Betty was born in Knoxville, Knox County, Tennessee, 23 June 1931. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) BRENDA DIANA FAUBION, born 31 October 1949; died 29 April 1977
  - 2) LINDA GAIL FAUBION, born 23 October 1950; married W. W. ROUSE
  - 3) RANDY EUGENE FAUBION, twin to Ricky Joe, born 8 March 1954; he married TERESA SMITH
  - 4) RICKY JOE FAUBION, twin to Randy Eugene, born 8 March 1954; he married ELIZA BRADLEY
  - 5) ROBERT FRANK FAUBION, born 26 October 1961
3. LAURA EUGENIA FAUBION, born 14 January 1931; she married JAMES COBBLE of Greene County, Tennessee. They have three children.
4. MARGARET RUTH "Polly" FAUBION, born 4 January 1933; she first married LEO HEADRICK; married second, CARL COWAN. She has three children.
5. ETHEL GLENNA FAUBION, born 27 June 1935; married PAUL SMIDDY. 2 children
6. LELIA EVELYN FAUBION, born 6 June 1937; married HERBERT TOLLIVER. Three children.
7. ROBERT CONROY FAUBION, born 25 October 1939; married CATHERINE JOHNSON. No children.
8. VELMA JOYCE FAUBION, born 7 February 1942; married WILLIAM B. TEMPLETON five children.
9. JURETTA JOAN FAUBION, born 24 February 1944 (December married FLOYD REYNOLDS. They had three children and are now divorced.

ROBERT P.<sup>4</sup> FAUBION Son of Jacob  
and Ruth \_\_\_\_ Faubion

ROBERT was born in East Tennessee, probably Cocke County, 13 April 1834; died in Bellevue, Clay County, Texas 2 February 1913 aged 78 years 9 months 19 days, (d. rec. #3024). He married first in Greene County, Tennessee 5 February 1857 (m. rec. #221), MARGARET OTTINGER, daughter of Peter and Anna (Meloy) Ottinger and granddaughter of John Ottinger, the Revolutionary War veteran. She was born 9 January 1837; died in Greene County, Tennessee 11 November 1858, and is buried in St. James Lutheran Cemetery, Greene County, Tennessee.<sup>a</sup> Robert married second THEANY PRUITT, daughter of Elijah and Ann Pruitt of Greene County,<sup>b</sup> she born in Tennessee; died after 7 June 1880, as "Feny E." is listed on census for Greene County, Tennessee taken on that date (p. 76/13, D#4). He married third in Greene County, 18 October 1882 (m. rec. #306), MARY SMELCER who may have been a widow as Greene County descendants believe she was a sister to Theany. Mary died before 1 September 1894 when Robert sold land as "a single man."<sup>c</sup>

Robert and his family lived near Mosheim in Greene County, Tennessee. He had left his small daughter, Margaret, in the care of her Ottinger grandparents after her mother's death<sup>d</sup> and, on 4 February 1862, he enlisted in the Union Army as a private in K Company, 8th Tennessee Infantry.<sup>e</sup>

On 9 September 1899 when the heirs of Theany Pruitt Faubion sold all of the land "conveyed to Theany Faubion" by her parents, Clark and Della had already moved to Grayson County, Texas (Affidavit signed 14 September 1899) and Alice and Jim Pruett signed their affidavit in Pope County, Arkansas on 9 April 1900. Robert executed the final documents in Greene County, Tennessee (Book 69, pp.18-20) on 18 April 1900, just before he moved to Texas with his four youngest children and Nannie, the daughter of his brother Christian, who had grown up in his home.

The daughter of Robert and Margaret (Ottinger) Faubion, 5th generation:

1. MARGARET FAUBION, born in East Tennessee, 14 December 1857; died in Cocke County, Tennessee 22 October 1934. Married GEORGE ADOLPHUS SMELCER. Family information follows.

The children of Robert and Theany (Pruitt) Faubion, 5th generation:

2. CLARK T. FAUBION, born East Tennessee in July 1868; died in Wichita Falls, Wichita County, Texas, 16 January 1946. First married DELLA M. PITTMAN. Information follows.
3. ALICE FAUBION, born in East Tennessee around 1876. Married JAMES PRUETT. Lived in Pope County, Arkansas in April 1900; died there.
4. ANN FAUBION, born in East Tennessee about 1877; died before September 1894 when heired land was sold. Ann was not named a party in this indenture.<sup>c</sup>

The children of Robert and Mary Smelcer Faubion, 5th generation:

5. HUBERT ROSCOE FAUBION, born in Greene County, Tennessee in January 1883; died in Electra, Wichita County, Texas 15 May 1936 (d.rec. #28486). Married MARY L. MORELAND, daughter of Joseph Moreland. Mary was born in Decatur, Limestone County, Alabama 28 September 1882; died in Electra, Wichita County, Texas 8 September 1935, and buried at Gainesville, Cooke Co., Texas. They had no children.
6. WALTER ETHAN FAUBION, born in Greene County, Tennessee in August 1884; died Gainesville, Cooke County, Texas 14 November 1948. Married VERA A. IDELL. Family information follows.

7. JACOB CLARENCE FAUBION, born in Greene County, Tennessee in March 18 87; died in Childress, Childress County, Texas, 1 April 1951. First married JULIA M. COOKE. Family information follows.
8. ALLENA FAUBION, born at Mosheim, Greene County, Tennessee 20 October 1889; died in Denton, Denton County, Texas 24 January 1960. Married JIM RANDALL SEELY. Family information follows.

MARGARET<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of Robert P.  
and Margaret (Ottinger) Faubion

MARGARET was born in East Tennessee 14 December 1857; she died in Cocke County, Tennessee 22 October 1934, and is buried in St. James Cemetery -in Greene County. She married GEORGE ADOLPHUS SMELCER who was born 24 February 1853; died 29 September 1935, and also buried in St. James Cemetery. Their children, 6th generation:

1. ERNEST GRANT SMELCER, born 18 April 1887; died 1 March 1961, and buried in St. James Cemetery, Greene County, Tennessee. Married ORPHA NEASE. She was born 21 September 1890; died 25 April 1973, and buried St. James Cemetery. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) LOUISE SMELCER, born 27 March 1918. First married CHARLES ARMITAGE, he deceased; second married JOHN A. BROWN. No children.
  - 2) ELIZABETH SMELCER, born 22 October 1920. She first married OGLE BLAZER: married second, D. P. BRADFORD. Son, 8th generation:
    - (1) BILLY GENE BLAZER, born 1 September 1938; married GLENDA TUNNELL
  - 3) RUTH SMELCER, born 29 August 1922; married BUFORD RADER. Son, 8th generation:
    - (1) DAVID RADER, born in April 1944; married JUDY PRICE
2. ETHEL (Effal) SMELCER, born 8 December 1878
3. ADA SMELCER, born 17 October 1892; never married. Lives Parrottsville
4. HOMER EUGENE SMELCER, born 25 February 1894; died 12 October 1978, buried Salem Cemetery, Cocke County, Tennessee. Married RHODA OTTINGER. Children, 7th generation:
  - 1) CHARLES SMELCER, born August 1917; married ELDISE FRAZIER
  - 2) MARIE SMELCER, born March 1918; married MIKE OTTINGER
  - 3) J. D. SMELCER, born 6 January 1919; killed in France 12 July 1944
  - 4) ALICE SMELCER, born 3 October 1920; married GRADY RADER
  - 5) CLAUDE SMELCER, born July 1929; married ANN JO WINTERS
  - 6) WILLIAM E. SMELCER, born 27 June 1931; died 20 February 1978. Married BETTY NEAS

CLARK T.<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of Robert P.  
and Theany (Pruitt) Faubion

CLARK was born in East Tennessee in July 1868; died in Wichita Falls, Wichita County, Texas 16 January 1946, and is buried in Electra, Wichita County. First married in Greene County, Tennessee (m.rec. #920) 9 March 1892 DELLA M. PITTMAN, daughter of James M. Pittman. After Della died, he married a second time. He and two children appear on 1900 Soundex with Della's father living with them.<sup>9</sup>

The known children of Clark T. and Della (Pittman) Faubion, 6th generation:<sup>9</sup>

1. WILLIAM CARL FAUBION, born in Tennessee in February 1893; he died in Texas in 1974 or 1975. Lived for a time in Plainview, Hale County, Texas.
2. DESSIE A. FAUBION, born in Texas in July 1894.

There are said to be two daughters

The children of Clark T. and his second wife, 6th generation:

3. ROY FAUBION
4. A. C. FAUBION

WALTER ETHAN<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of Robert P.  
and May Smelcer Faubion

WALTER was born in East Tennessee in August 1884; he died in Gainesville, Coode County, Texas 14 Novemer 1948. He married in Cooke County 6 March 1906, VERA A. IDELL, daughter of Alfred E. and \_\_\_\_ (Farner) Idell.\*

Walter came to Texas with his father in 1900, migrated west to Cooke County near Walley View, Texas where he met and married Vera. Their first son was born in Valley View in January 1907, and later that same year they decided to move back to Tennessee where they settled near Mosheim in Greene County. Early in the Spring of 1910 they moved back to Valley View, Cooke County, Texas, where they lived for may years.

The Children of Walter E. and Vera A. (Idell) Faubion, 6th generation:

1. ELMO FAUBION, born near Valley View, Cooke County, Texas, 9 January 1907; married ALINE FLOWERS, she born 14 October 1907. Daughter, 7th generation:
  - 1) MONTE GAYLE FAUBION, born 18 July 1939
2. MARK HAROLD FAUBION, born near Mosheim, Greene County, Tennessee, 10 October 1908; baptized 17 March 1932 in Valley View, Cooke County, Texas. He married in Marietta, Love County, Oklahoma 13 September 1935 FRANCES OLETA SIMMONS, daughter of Edward W. & Maude A. (Green) Wade Simmons. Frances was born in Meridian, Bosque County, Texas, 6 March 1916, and baptized in Valley View in July 1931. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) SHARON KAY FAUBION, born in Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas 4 October 1939; married in Fort Worth, 2 August 1957, BILLY JOE SEBRING
  - 2) MARY KATHRYN FAUBION, born in Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas 2 August 1944; married in Fort Worth, 28 May 1965, DOYLE GARY FREEMAN
3. PANSY RUTH FAUBION, born in Valley View, Cooke County, Texas, 6 November 1917; died 14 August 1980. She married WILLIAM LE WIGGS. Their children 7th generation:
  - 1) DARVIN LEE WIGGS who died 2 August 1978
  - 2) VERA LOU WIGGS

Family data furnished by:

Mark H. Faubion, Box 481, Denedale, Texas 76060

Elmo Faubion, 1503 East Garnett Street, Gainesville, Texas 76240

\*Alfred E. Idell died near Valley View, Texas in May 1925; "Grandma Idell" died in Tennessee about 1908, or earlier.

JACOB CLARENCE<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of Robert P.  
and Mary Smelcer Faubion

JACOB wa born in East Tennessee in 1887; died in Childress, Childress County, Texas, 1 April 1951. he first married in 1908 JULIA M. COOKE, who died during the flu epidemic in Clay County, Texas on 13 January 1919. He married a second time in December 1922. (1900 Census indicated Jacob was born in March 1887.)

The children of Jacob and Julia (Cooke) Faubion, 6th generation:

1. MARY E. FAUBION who died during the flu epidemic, 18 January 1919
2. A daughter who died about 1914
3. WILLIAM CLARENCE FAUBION, born in Clay County, Texas 20 April 1911. His children (1977), 7th generation:
  - 1) PATRICIA FAUBION lives in Arlington and teaches school
  - 2) BARBARA FAUBION lives in Odess and teaches school
  - 3) T. D. FAUBION lives in Arlington
4. Daughter born about 1915 and in 1977 lived in Amarillo, Texas
5. JOHN FAUBION, born about 1916 and in 1977 lived in Amarillo, Texas
6. PAUL FAUBION, born about 1917 (9 August in Clay County, Texas ?). Paul lives in Amarillo and has two sons, 7th generation, & four grandsons:
  - 1) PAUL FAUBION
  - 2) JAMES FAUBION

The children of Jacob and his second wife, 6th generation:

7. MARGARET FAUBION, born in 1924; died in Houston, Texas about 1973-75
8. LORETTA FAUBION, born in 1925, and lived in Riverside, California (1977)
9. LOY FAUBION, born in 1933, and lived in Abilene, Texas (1977)

ALLENA<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of Robert P.  
and Mary Smelcer Faubion

1. JIMMIE BLAIR SEELY, born in Seymour, Baylor County, Texas, March 1911; married HAZEL CLYDE NICHOLS. Family information follows.
2. MARVIN EUGENE "Gene" SEELY, born in Seymour, Baylor County, Texas, 3 July 1912; died 29 October 1976 in an automobile accident. Married at Valley View, Cooke County, Texas, 1 September 1940, BEA LOUISE STEADMAN. They had no children.
3. ALLENA IREAN MAE SEELY, born in Cleburne, Johnson County, Texas 31 December 1914; married 8 April 1933, FRED LYFORD MANN. Information follows.
4. ROBERT RANDALL SEELY, born in Electra, Wichita County, Texas 5 October 1918; married MATTIED BEATRICE REED. Family information follows.



JIMMIE BLAIR<sup>6</sup> SEELY - Son of Jim Randall  
and Allena (Faubion) Seely

JIMMIE BLAIR was born in Seymour, Baylor County, Texas 6 March 1911; he married in Marietta, Love County, Oklahoma 11 July 1937, HAZEL CLYDE NICHOLS, daughter of Johnny Clyde and Clara Mae (Eikman) Nichols. She was born in Gainesville, Cooke County, Texas on 13 March 1915.

Jimmie Blair is a Construction Superintendent. He principally grew up in Electra, Wichita County, Texas, although his father's family are long time residents of Chillicothe in Hardeman County. He served in the 46th Battalion Seabees from 23 October 1942 to 6 October 1945. He is a 32nd York Rite Mason. Both he and Hazel are members of the United Methodist Church.

Hazel is a Bank and Insurance Agency officer. She is a member and Past Matron, Order of Eastern Star. Their daughter, 7th generation:

1. PATRICIA ANNE SEELY, born in McKinney, Collin County, Texas, 19 November 1950. She married in the Highlands Methodist Church, Highlands, Harris Co., Texas, 17 December 1971, ROBERT JAMES WOODALL.

*Family data furnished by Hazel Nichols Seely, P.O.Box 272, Frisco, Texas 75034*

ALLENA IRENA MAE<sup>6</sup> SEELY - Daughter of  
Jim Randall & Allena (Faubion) Seely

ALLENA IRENA MAE was born in Cleburne, Johnson County, Texas, 31 December 1914. She married, 8 April 1933, FRED LYFORD MANN. Their children, 7th generation:

1. FRED MAE MANN, born 14 January 1934; died of cancer 23 February 1977. She married, 6 July 1957, GILLIS W. TEMPLE. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) JAMES GILLIS TEMPLE, born 10 April 1958
  - 2) KENNETH DAVID TEMPLE, born 7 September 1960
2. FRED LYFORD MANN, Jr., born 28 July 1935; married, 11 April 1957, MARTHA ANN McCORMIC. Their daughter, 8th generation:
  - 1) APRIL DAWN MANN, born 25 March 1972
3. JAMES GEORGE MANN, born 1 April 1937; married, 7 February 1958, ALBA JEAN ALLEN. Their daughter, 8th generation:
  - 1) VICKI RENE MANN, born 11 March 1959; married 14 February 1981 LAURENCE MEIL BARR

ROBERT RANDALL<sup>6</sup> SEELY - Son of Jim Randall  
and Allena (Faubion) Seely

ROBERT RANDALL was born in Electra, Wichita County, Texas 5 October 1918; married at Fort Monmouth, New Jersey 15 May 1944 MATTIE BEATRICE REED. Their son, 7th generation:

1. ROBERT RANDALL SEELY, Jr., born Orange, Orange County, Texas, 10 December 1945; married in Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas 13 January 1973 ROOJEE SAENGTONG, she born in Korat, Thailand, 1 February 1944. Roojee has three children by a previous marriage. Their son, 8th generation:
  - 1) ROBERT RANDALL SEELY III, born Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri, 24 April 1975

*Family data from Mrs. Fred Bann, Sr., Dallas; Mrs. Robert R. Seely Sr., Ft. Worth*

NOTES: Jacob (Moses<sup>2</sup>) and Ruth Faubion

<sup>a</sup> Harvey Huntley, Jr., *LUTHERANS OF GREENE COUNTY (Tenn.), A Bicentennial History (1976)*

<sup>b</sup> Greene County Deed Book 43, p. 345: Indenture Elijah Pruit and his wife Ann - deed land to Theany E. Faubion and her heirs. Robert Faurbone holds Title Bond. Witnesses: John C. Fincher & Alfred Susong.

<sup>c</sup> Greene County Deed Book 60, p. 375: C. T. Faubion and wife Della M. Faubion & R. P. Faubion, a single man, sell to James Pruett and wife Alice (Faubion) 50 acres of land conveyed to Theaney by her parents.

<sup>d</sup> U. S. Census, 1860 Greene County, Tennessee, Caney Branch, p.71 D#463-463 for Peter and Ann Ottinger; Margt M. Foby, age two, in household. e Tennessee State Archives, card index, Civil War enlistments f See note (a) 91900 Soundex, Fannin County, Texas: E.D. 70, p. 13

M. L. Faubion - 1981

WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> FAUBION SON OF MOSES  
AND MARY (MCPIKE) FAUBION

WILLIAM was born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 20 January 1803; died in Lawrence County, Indiana, 3 October 1856, and is buried there in the Faubion Cemetery, Pleasant Run Township.<sup>a</sup> He married in Lawrence County, Indiana on 22 December 1831 (Book A, p. 398. *Bible record*<sup>b</sup> reads 23 December) ELIZABETH McPIKE, daughter of his mother's brother, Jesse McPike and Mary "Polly" Holland. Elizabeth was born in East Tennessee, 13 March 1817; died in Lawrence County, Indiana on 18 March 1898 at the age of 81 years 5 days.<sup>a</sup>

William grew up to be a farmer. He migrated to Indiana with his parents; however it may be that he, his brother Henry, and some of the other members of the migration traveled ahead of the main group as they are included on the Lawrence County, Indiana census for 1830.

According to Elizabeth's obituary,<sup>c</sup> she moved to Lawrence County, Indiana with her parents when she was nine. As her father, Jesse McPike, was a brother of Moses' wife Mary, it is possible that these families were members of the same migration party. When Jesse McPike came to Indiana in 1826, the state was for the most part still a wilderness. They settled about three miles from the present site of Heltonville. When Elizabeth was eleven, she joined the Methodist Episcopal Church which was organized at her father's house, and where they had regular preaching for a number of years.<sup>d</sup>

William died in 1856; his brother Enoch relinquished his claim as administrator of the estate, and William's eldest son James was named in his stead. Enoch was appointed guardian of the minor children. All heirs were named and proven in the Estate Settlement documents (Probate Court Order Book E, p. 503 & Box 3 4 File 32). Elizabeth lived a widow for forty-two years. In 1860 she, Noah, John and Jane lived with son Jesse and family (D# 395); In 1880 she, John and Jane were in their own home (D# 160).

The children of William and Elizabeth (McPike) Faubion, 4th generation:

1. JAMES FAUBION, born in Lawrence County, Indiana, 13 October 1832; died in Lawrence County, 19 November 1916. Married LOUISA E. McKNIGHT. Family information follows.
2. HENRY FAUBION, born 24 September 1834; does not appear on 1850 census and is not named in estate settlement.
3. JESSE FAUBION, born in Lawrence County, Indiana, 18 January 1837; died in Lawrence County, 17 March 1911. First married SAMANTHA ELIZABETH EDWARDS; second married GENEVA BENNETT; third married RACHEL (Mitchell) MEADOWS.

Family information follows.

4. RUTH FAUBION, born 30 January 1839; does not appear on 1850 census and is not named in estate settlement.
5. MALINDA FAUBION, born in Lawrence County, Indiana 1 April 1840; died there 4 June 1929, and is buried in Gilgal Cemetery. Married in Lawrence County 7 November 1858 (Book C, p, 645) EDWARD CAIN, he born in 1836; died in 1911 and is buried in Gilgal Cemetery. Their children, 5th generation:
  - 1) WILLIAM A. CAIN, born in February 1859
  - 2) JOHN CAIN, born 23 August 1862; died 26 April 1937

6. NOAH FAUBION, born in Lawrence County, Indiana, 12 April 1842. No information. Is listed in brother Jesse's household, 1860 census (D# 395).
7. MARY FAUBION, born in Lawrence County, Indiana, 19 October 1844. She was living in 1884.<sup>f</sup> Married in Lawrence County (Book F, p. 213), 8 January 1876, MARCUS D. REID.
8. WILLIAM FAUBION, born in Lawrence County, Indiana, 12 June 1847; died before April 1859. Is not named in estate settlement.
9. JOHN FAUBION, born in Lawrence County, Indiana, 27 November 1849; died on 15 July 1898, and buried Gilgal Cemetery in Lawrence County. He married in Lawrence County 11 February 1888, SARAH SPEER, daughter of William and Mary (Carr?) Speer. Sarah was born 28 March 1855; died 17 December 1935, and is buried Gilgal Cemetery. Their children, 5th generation:<sup>e</sup>
  - 1) LENA FAUBION, born 4 January 1889; died 4 November 1965, and is buried Gilgal Cemetery.
  - 2) LEBERT C. FAUBION, born 10 October 1890; married in 1937, VIOLA FOUNTAIN
  - 3) LESTER O. FAUBION, born 28 January 1893; died 30 October 1896, and is buried Gilgal Cemetery.
  - 4) LOTTIE FAUBION, born 17 May 1895; died 15 March 1898, and is buried in Gilgal Cemetery.
10. JANE "Jennie" FAUBION, born in Lawrence County, Indiana 29 February 1852; died 27 May 1930. She married 1 May 1887 JOHN H. LANE, son of Joseph and Eliza (Browning) Lane. John was born in 1848; died in 1924.<sup>e</sup>
11. CHARLES FAUBION, born 14 February 1855; died before April 1859. He is not named in estate settlement.

JAMES<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of William and  
Elizabeth (McPike) Faubion

JAMES was born in Lawrence County, Indiana 13 October 1832; died there 19 November 1916, and is buried in Gilgal Cemetery.<sup>9</sup> He married in Lawrence County 23 March 1870 (Book E, p. 304) LOUISA E. McKNIGHT. Louisa was born 10 April 1842; died in Lawrence County, 8 July 1925, and is buried in Gilgal Cemetery.

James was a Captain with the Indiana volunteers in the Union Army, during the war between the states. He served in Company F, 43rd Indiana Infantry. After some medical training in Miami medical School, Oxford, Ohio, he became a practicing doctor. He had a general practice in Heltonville where he lived out his life.

The children of James and Louisa (McKnight) Faubion, 5th generation:

1. BRANT MORRIS FAUBION, born in Lawrence County, Indiana, 31 January 1871; died in Janssen, Arkansas 19 June 1899, and was buried on 22 June 1899 in Gilgal Cemetery, Lawrence County, Indiana. Never married.

From his obituary he "went south in December 1897, going first to Texas, then to Arkansas where he was employed at the lumber mill in Janssen. He succumbed to Malaria which resulted in other complications. His father came to be with him and, after an illness of about ten days, he died. He was brought home and funeral services were held in Heltonville by the Reverend J. M. D. Huddelson. Brant was held in esteem by his fellow workers ... was a member of the Methodist Church."

2. CHARLIE W. FAUBION, born in Lawrence County, Indiana 5 September 1872; died in Bedford, Lawrence County, Indiana, and is buried in Gilgal Cemetery-no stone. Charlie never married.
3. JOHN FLETCHER FAUBION, born in Lawrence County, Indiana, 5 November 1874; died in Bedford, Lawrence County, Indiana in June 1956. He married EDNA HELEN (Gilson) RICHARDSON. Family information follows.
4. JOSEPH MAC FAUBION, born in Lawrence County, Indiana 7 October 1878; died 10 September 1945, and is buried in Gilgal Cemetery. Married CLARA ELMA RAMSEY. Family information follows.

JOHN FLETCHER<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of James  
and Louisa (McKnight) Faubion

JOHN FLETCHER was born in Lawrence County, Indiana, 5 November 1874; died there in June 1956. He married at Bedford, Lawrence County, 2 July 1921, EDNA HELEN (Gilson) RICHARDSON, daughter of Lumman & Helen Cordelia (Gilson) Gilson. She was born in Kansas, 3 September 1884, and first married a Mr. Richardson in 1904. Her mother died in Bedford, Indiana in 1895 and her father died there in 1910. It is believed they were both born in Canada. They moved to Kansas prior to 1884, then to Indiana in 1890.

The daughter of John Fletcher and Edna Helen (Gilson) Faubion, 6th generation:

1. ELIZABETH HELEN FAUBION, born in Bedford, Lawrence County, Indiana 23 August 1923; married in Bedford, 14 June 1944, BARRY OLIVER EMERY.\* Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) JOHN WAYNE EMERY, born in Bedford, Lawrence County, Indiana, 15 April 1945; he married in Las Vegas, Clark County, Nevada, in February 1970 CHARLOTTE SLAVEN. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) JOHN WAYNE EMERY II, born Oxnard, California, 22 November 1972 (2) WILLIAM BARRY EMERY, born Fontana, California, 1 December 1977 (3) JAMES DAVID EMERY, born Fontana, California, 16 November 1979
  - 2) CHARLES ONIS EMERY, born and died in Bedford, Lawrence County, Indiana in November 1946. He is buried in Bedford.
  - 3) WILLIAM ALFRED EMERY, born in Bedford, Lawrence County, Indiana 28 April 1948; died in a wreck in California in June 1967, and is buried Corona, Riverside County, California.
  - 4) LOIS HELEN EMERY, born in Bedford, Lawrence County, Indiana 23 June 1951. She married in Norco, Riverside County, California in July 1969, STEPHEN RICHARD FEHRENBACH. Their daughter, 8th generation:
    - (1) HELEN JO FERRENBACH, born San Bernadino, California 23 (?) February 1970.

*\*BARRY OLIVER EMERY, a son of Onis & Maude B. (Murray) Emery. was born Bedford, Lawrence County, Indiana, 29 November 1916. He served in the Army, WW-II. The family has lived in Indiana, California and New Mexico.*

*Family information from Mrs. Elizabeth Emery, 811 Gold, Truth or Consequences, New Mexico 87901*

M. L. Faubion - 1981

JOSEPH MAC<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - son of James  
and Louisa (McKnight) Faubion

JOSEPH MAC was born in Lawrence County, Indiana, 7 October 1878; died there on 10 September 1945, and was buried in Gilgal Cemetery. He married about 1911, CLARA ELMA RAMSEY, a daughter of Green Ramsey. She was born 26 July 1893; died in Lawrence County,, 22 April 1938, and buried in Gilgal Cemetery.

Joe was a teamster, farmer, and laborer. His farm was north of Heltonville on Salt Creek, and was in part land once owned by his grandfather William Faubion.

The son of Joe and Clara (Ramsey) Faubion, 6th generation:

1. WAYNE A. FAUBION (Reverend), was born on a farm southeast of Heltonville, Lawrence County, Indiana, 2 October 1913. He married in Lawrence County, 10 May 1933, IRENE HINKLE. Both he and Irene are 1931 graduates of Heltonville High School; and Wayne has attended Greenville College, Chaffey Junior College (Calif.) , Los Angeles Pacific College, Long Beach City College, El Camino College, and Long Beach State College. He entered the ministry in the Free Methodist Church in 1933. Children, 7th generation:
  - 1) CAROL JOAN FAUBION, born in Heltonville, Lawrence County, Indiana, on 18 February 1934; married in Chino, San Bernadino County, California, 9 September 1950, ROBERT D. BURNETT. Now divorced. 8th generation: (1) DERALD LEE BURNETT, born Glendale, California 15 June 1952
  - (2) DONALD WAYNE BURNETT, born Glendale, California, 8 March 1954; he married in Los Angeles, California, 12 June 1977, NARDA BROWN. Their daughter, 9th generation:
    - i. ERIN DAWN BURNETT, born Pasadena, California, 25 May 1979
- 2) MARILYN JEAN FAUBION, born St. Francisville, Lawrence County, Illinois 11 September 1935; married in Los Angeles, California, 17 June 1955, RICHARD M. WOODY. Their children, 8th generation:
  - (1) KATHREEN DANICE WOODY, born in Glendale, California 23 March 1957; married in Los Angeles, California 19 March 1978, JOE ROSE. Their daughter, 9th generation:
    - i. JENNIFER MAGEN ROSE, born Geo. AFB, California, 2 June 1979
  - (2) LETITIA SHAWN WOODY, born Glendale, California, 18 April 1958.

*Family information from Rev. Wayne A. Faubion, 335 1/2 Monterey Rd., So. Pasadena California 91030*

JESSE<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of William  
and Elizabeth (McPike) Faubion

JESSE was born in Lawrence County, Indiana 18 January 1837; died there 17 March 1911, and is buried there in Gilgal Cemetery. First married in Lawrence County 30 January 1859 (Book C, p. 658) SAMANTHA ELIZABETH EDWARDS, she born in Indiana 28 February 1838; died in Lawrence County, 2 September 1876, and buried in Faubion Cemetery, Pleasant Run Township. He married second in Lawrence County 14 February 1884 (Book G, p. 362) GENEVA BENNETT; he married third in Lawrence County 24 January 1892 (Book H, p. 563) RACHEL (Mitchell) MEADOWS, daughter of

Alexander and Susan (Norman) Mitchell. Rachel was thirty-six when she married Jesse Faubion as his third wife. The children of Jesse and Samantha Elizabeth (Edwards) Faubion, 5th generation:

1. ELSIE B. FAUBION, born in Indiana in May 1860. Married in Lawrence County, Indiana (Book G, p. 295) 25 April 1883, GEORGE W. DOUGLAS
2. SARAH ELIZABETH FAUBION, born in Indiana 24 April 1862; died 9 January 1935. Married 15 January 1890, LUTHER EDWARDS. Luther, the son of J.L. Edwards and Sarah Phipps, was born in 1861; died in 1943. She was called "Lizzie".
3. WILLIAM M. FAUBION, born in Indiana about 1865 (15 in 1880); died 24 January 1892. (*William would not be listed on 1880 census if he were son of Jesse and Geneva (Bennett) Faubion as some descendants believed.*)
4. CLARA ETTA FAUBION, born in Indiana, 19 November 1866; died in Lawrence County, Indiana, 7 October 1900. Married on 9 November 1887 JAMES JULIAN, son of Rene and Sarah (Cain) Julian. Their children, 6th generation:  
1) RUBY JULIAN 2) ROY JULIAN
5. CHARLES B. FAUBION, born in Heltonville, Lawrence County, Indiana, 6 June 1870; died there 13 April 1937. Married DORA SURRETHE MARK. Family information follows.
6. HOMER FAUBION, born in Lawrence County, Indiana 16 October 1874; died there 25 January 1957. Married EURETTA HELTON. Family information follows.

The son of Jesse and Rachel (Mitchell) Meadows Faubion, 5th generation:

7. URIAS FAUBION, born in Lawrence County, Indiana 6 November 1892; he died 17 December 1949. Married LULA E. TODD. Family information follows.

CHARLES B.<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of Jesse  
and Samantha E. (Edwards) Faubion

CHARLES was born in Heltonville, Lawrence County, Indiana 6 June 1870; died on 13 April 1937, and is buried in Mundell Cemetery, Lawrence County. He married in Lawrence County 29 March 1893 DORA SURRETHE MARK, daughter of Milton H. and America Surrethe (Worley) Mark. Dora was born in Harrisburg (Harrodsburg?) Indiana, 24 July 1865; died at the home of her daughter, Elfie America, in Terre Haute, Vigo County, Indiana, 2 July 1943, and is buried in Mundell Cemetery in Lawrence County. Before her marriage Dora attended Teachers College, Mitchell, Indiana, and taught six terms of school. Their children, 6th generation:

1. ETHEL MAY FAUBION, born Heltonville, Lawrence County, Indiana 20 February 1894; died 28 September 1963. Married 7 May 1919 ALBERT RAMGE. Their son, 7th generation:  
1) FREDERICK RAMGE, deceased and buried Wapakoneta, Auglaize County, Ohio
2. ELFIE AMERICA FAUBION, born in Peerless, Lawrence County, Indiana, 7 July 1895; died (in Houston, Harris County, Texas ?) 6 March 1971. She married in Terre Haute, Vigo County, Indiana 25 December 1919 ROLLIEM. BLACKWELL, a Railroad man. They lived in Indiana, Illinois, Wisconsin and in Texas. Their children, 7th generation:  
1) JAMES R. BLACKWELL  
2) CLAIRE MARIE BLACKWELL  
3) MARK A. BLACKWELL

*Information from "History" written by Elfie and Rollie M. Blackwell*

3. MARCUS D. FAUBION, born in Oolitic, Lawrence County, Indiana 28 July 1896; died in Terre Haute, Vigo County, Indiana 26 November 1957, and is buried in Roselawn Cemetery, Terre Haute. He married in Terre Haute 6 May 1916, LAURA EDITH DAVIS. Family information follows.
4. MABEL FAUBION, born Oolitic, Lawrence County, Indiana, 23 September 1898, first married 9 February 1918, BRUCE GLIMPSE; second married JOHN MARTIN, now deceased, also. Children, 7th generation:
  - 1) ROBERT GLIMPSE
  - 2) CHARLES GLIMPSE
5. INEZ FAUBION, born in Oolitic, Lawrence County, Indiana, 3 November 1901; died 28 February 1961, and buried in Indianapolis, Indiana. She married 8 August 1925, JOHN BARRON.

MARCUS D.<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born in Oolitic, Lawrence County, Indiana 28 July 1896; died in Terre Haute, Vigo County, Indiana, 26 November 1957, and is buried in Roselawn Cemetery there. He married in Terre Haute 6 May 1916 LAURA EDITH DAVIS a daughter of Elmer and Melissa (Bledsoe) Davis. She was born Shoals, Martin County, Indiana, 23 June 1895.

According to Edith Davis Faubion, Marcus did not have a middle name; when asked for a second name while registering for WW-I, he added "De Lafayette"!

Their children, 7th generation:

1. CLAUDE EDWIN FAUBION, born in Terre Haute, Vigo County, Indiana on 2 July 1916; married in 1939, BETTY CARNEY
2. MARCUS EUGENE FAUBION, born in Terre Haute, Vigo County, Indiana 23 October 1918; died 27 February 1972. married VIRGIE SEIZAS
3. BETTY MAYFAIR FAUBION, born in Terre Haute, Vigo County, Indiana 27 August 1920; married JAMES ROBERT DELAY
4. BILLY DAVIS FAUBION, born in Terre Haute, Vigo County, Indiana, 9 October 1922; died 27 July 1971. Married PATRICIA BEDWELL
5. DONALD DEAN FAUBION, born in Terre Haute, Vigo County, Indiana 27 February 1928; married MAYSIE VIRGINIA CHEEK
6. PATRICIA ANN FAUBION, born in Terre Haute, Vigo County, Indiana 22 May 1930; married 19 June 1954, JACOB EARL MASON, son of Linzy Leasure & Bessie May (Persinger) Mason. He was born in Marshall, Clarke County, Illinois, on 16 September 1929. Their son, 8th generation:
  - 1) KEVIN EARL MASON, born in Houston, Harris County, Texas on 11 November 1956. Kevin was a student at the University of Texas in Austin.. He graduated in December 1980.
7. ETHLYNNE LOUISE FAUBION, born in Terre Haute, Vigo County, Indiana, 5 February 1935; married 12 September 1953, RONALD GENE MCKEE

*Family data from Patricia Faubion Mason, 9014 Pontiac, Houston, TX 77096*

HOMER<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of Jesse and Samantha E. (Edwards) Faubion

HOMER was born in Lawrence County, Indiana 16 October 1874; died there 25 January 1957, and is buried there in Gilgal Cemetery. He married 14 December 1912,



EURETTA HELTON, she born 28 November 1884; died 2 August 1975, and is buried in Gilgal Cemetery, Lawrence County, Indiana. Their children, 6th generation:

1. CLARENCE FAUBION, born 9 October 1913; married DOROTHY LU ALLEN. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) GARRY FAUBION, born in 1945
  - 2) ROGER FAUBION, born in 1947
  - 3) LOWELL FAUBION, born in 1952
  
2. CLAREL IVAN FAUBION, born in Pleasant Run Twp., Lawrence County, Indiana, 3 June 1915; married on 9 April, ZORETTA MARIE KINSER, daughter of Perry and Cornelia (Sowers) Kinser. She was born Pleasant Run Twp. , of Lawrence County, Indiana, 1 August 1919. Members of the Baptist Church. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) JERRY LEE FAUBION, born 22 March 1941. First married in Heltonville, Lawrence County, Indiana 31 December 1958, JUDITH "Judy" BUNDY, daughter of Charles and Mary (Stipp) Bundy. Judy was born in Heltonville on 8 January 1941. They are divorced. Jerry married second NAN STOCKTON. Children of Jerry and Judy (Bundy) Faubion, 8th generation:
    - (1) BRIAN JAY FAUBION, born Heltonville, 28 June 1964
    - (2) LISA DAWN FAUBION, born Heltonville, 30 January 1966
    - (3) STACY SHAWN FAUBION, born Heltonville 5 March 1969
  - 2) JUDITH KAY "Judy" FAUBION, born 19 September 1943; married PHILIP H. MITCHELL. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) KIMBERLY RENEE MITCHELL, born Bedford, Indiana, 10 January 1964
    - (2) PHILIP SCOTT MITCHELL, born Bedford, Indiana, 12 February 1965
  - 3) LARRY DALE FAUBION, born 28 May 1946. First married ELIZABETH LILLY; second married DIANE FISH DELANEY. Son, 8th generation:
    - (1) BARRY JOE FAUBION, born Bloomington, Monroe County, Indiana 23 December 1965
  
3. CLEO FAUBION, born 31 January 1920; married THEODORE MEADOWS, now deceased  
Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) LEO MEADOWS 3) WILLIAM "Bill" MEADOWS
  - 2) THEODORE MEADOWS, Jr.

*Family data from Judy Faubion Mitchell and Judy Bundy Faubion, both of Indiana*

URIAS<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of Jesse Faubion  
and Rachel (Mitchell) Meadows

URIAS (your'us) was born in Lawrence County, Indiana, 6 November 1892; died on 17 December 1949, and is buried in Gilgal Cemetery in Lawrence County. He married in Lawrence County, 1 September 1912, LULA EMMA TODD. Lula was born in Heltonville, Lawrence County, Indiana, 30 August 1894; died at the home of her daughter, Mrs. Virginia Coleman, Dayton, Montgomery County, Ohio, 27 February 1960, and is buried in Gilgal Cemetery in Lawrence County, Indiana.

This family lived in Indianapolis where Urias worked in the Pennsylvania railroad car shops (date unknown). Their children, 6th generation:

1. WALTER MERLE FAUBION, born 15 January 1914; married OLIVE E. SMOCK. Family information follows.
  
2. MARY E. FAUBION, born 13 January 1917; died 13 April 1923, buried Gilgal.

3. MARIE K. FAUBION, born 8 July 1919; married a Mr. Walther. They lived in Sussex, New Jersey in February 1960.
4. MILDRED VIRGINIA FAUBION, born 10 February 1924; married a Mr. Coleman and lived in Dayton, Ohio when her mother died in February 1960.
5. WILLIAM HOMER FAUBION, born 23 March 1926. He lived in Indianapolis when his mother died in February 1960. He first married SHIRLEY who was born 2 September 1927. Shirley married second Russell Jacobi. The children of William Homer and Shirley Faubion, 7th generation:
  - 1) CHARLES HANK FAUBION, born in Indianapolis, Marion County, Indiana, on 10 April 1949; married in Everett, Snohomish County, Washington 8 June 1980, GAYLE OSSENKOP, daughter of Charles and Cleo Ossenkop. Charles is a carpenter and Gayle is a Nutritionist.
  - 2) MARY JO FAUBION, born Indianapolis, Marion County, Indiana 7 May 1950; first married MIKE PYLE; married second, DONALD JOHNSON. Children, 8th generation:
    - (1) TRISH JOHNSON (daughter of Mike Pyle), born 4 June 1967
    - (2) BECKY JO JOHNSON, born in 1977
6. DONALD U. FAUBION, born 20 April (1930?). Lived in Indianapolis when his mother died in February 1960.

*Data for children of William Homer from Charles H. & Gayle Faubion, Brier Washington.*

WALTER MERLE<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born 15 January 1914; married 13 April 1935, OLIVE E. SMOCK. She was born 1 September 1911. Their children, 7th generation:

1. SHEILA LEE FAUBION, born 26 June 1937; married 29 June 1956, RUSSELL WATERMAN. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) CHRISTINA LEE WATERMAN, born 21 October 1973
  - 2) JOSEPH RUSSELL WATERMAN, born 6 November 1974
2. DOUGLAS MERLE FAUBION, born 21 June 1942; married in November 1962, KAREN STEINMETZ. Their daughter, 8th generation:
  - 1) KIMBERLEY LEE FAUBION, born 14 March 1966
3. KAREN SUE FAUBION, born 1 July 1943; married 3 February 1961 RONALD KOCK. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) SHELLEY KOCK, born 10 September 1963
  - 2) THOMAS KOCK, twin to Tobias, born 22 January 1966
  - 3) TOBIAS KOCK, twin to Thomas, born 22 January 1966
4. DAVID MICHAEL FAUBION, born 28 January 1946; married 19 October 1965 KAREN SCHWIER. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) TODD FAUBION born 12 March 1966
  - 2) JOSHUA FAUBION born 15 May 1970

*Data for URIAS and this family from Walter Merle Faubion in 1978.*

<sup>a</sup> FAUBION CEMETERY listing, Pleasant Run Twp., Lawrence County, Indiana

<sup>b</sup> Family record from MOSES FAUBION family Bible.

<sup>c</sup> Copy of Obit for ELIZABETH FAUBION, sent by W.M. Faubion, New Palestine, Ind.

<sup>e</sup> Philip H. & Judy Mitchell, R.R. 18, Box 318, Bedford, Indiana 47421

<sup>f</sup> *History of Lawrence County, Indiana* (Paoli: d Stout Print Shop, reprint 1965)

<sup>g</sup> Rev. Wayne A. Faubion, So. Pasadena, CA.; Ann Faubion Armstrong

HENRY<sup>3</sup> FAUBION - SON OF MOSES  
AND MARY (MCPIKE) FAUBION

HENRY was born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 29 August 1804; he died in Lawrence County, Indiana between 16 April and 23 September 1834,<sup>a</sup> and was buried in the Faubion Cemetery, Pleasant Run Township.<sup>b</sup> He married in Lawrence County 21, February 1827<sup>c</sup> ELIZABETH LENOX who was born in South Carolina about 1804.<sup>d</sup>

A *History of Lawrence County, Indiana*<sup>d</sup> states that Henry immigrated from East Tennessee to Lawrence County in 1827 and the Lenox family came from South Carolina the same year. Changes made to the information copied from record pages of the Moses<sup>2</sup> Faubion family Bible show Henry and Elizabeth married in February 1827 rather than in November as originally copied.<sup>e</sup> Authority for the change is not given.

Sometime during the summer of 1834, Henry died. He had executed a note to his brother William on 16 April 1834; and on 23 September 1834, a request for probate of his estate was presented to the Court. Henry's uncle Jesse McPike was named Administrator with his father Moses and his brother William as security. On 12 February 1836 Henry's brother John was appointed guardian of the "infant heirs", William, Mary Jane and John H. On the first day of their February 1841 term, the Probate Court appointed John Holland, husband of Henry's sister Margaret, as guardian of Henry's minor heirs, William and John H., as John Faubion and his family "had left the state." The fact that daughter Mary Jane was not listed as a minor heir at this time gives evidence that she is no longer living. When distribution of the estate was made between 5 December 1847 and 15 January 1848, William and John H. were named as heirs.<sup>a</sup>

The children of Henry and Elizabeth (Lenox) Faubion, 4th generation:

1. WILLIAM FAUBION, born in Lawrence County, Indiana in 1828; married 14 January 1849, MARY ANN FOUTS. Their daughter, 5th generation:<sup>e</sup>
  - 1) MARY ELIZABETH FAUBION, born in 1850; died 17 May 1929. Married 5 October 1871, GEORGE EAST (Lawrence County Book E, p. 340).
2. MARY JANE FAUBION, born in Lawrence County, Indiana about 1830; died there between 12 February 1836 and February 1841.
3. JOHN H. FAUBION born in Lawrence County, 19 December 1832;<sup>d</sup> He married in Lawrence County (Book C, p. 543) 16 October 1856 FRANCES A. THOMPSON, she born 14 January 1838; died 8 November 1922. Frances was a daughter of Eli and C. A. (Palmer) Thompson.<sup>d</sup> She and John were divorced in October 1889, (Lawrence County Civil Court Record Box 85, File 32). John married second in Lawrence County (Book I, p. 541) 19 November 1896, MARTHA E. (Ross) BEAVERS, a daughter of Jos. A. and Mary A. (East) Ross.

JOHN H., who was only two when his father died, became a farmer. He was a member of the Methodist Episcopal Church; and a member of the Greenback Party that was formed in 1876 and convened on May 17 of that year in Indianapolis.<sup>d</sup> The children of John H. and Frances (Thompson) Faubion, 5th generation:

- 1) WILLIAM WESLEY FAUBION, born in Lawrence County, Indiana, 9 July 1858; died there 15 November 1894. He married in Lawrence County, 19 October 1892 (Book I, p. 80) SUSAN E. BUTLER, a daughter of James W. Butler and Mary Ferguson.

3. 2) JAMES M. FAUBION, born in Lawrence County, Indiana, 24 May 1861; died 21 November 1943. First married in Lawrence County (Book G, p. 461) on 15 March 1885, KATIE EAST. Katie was born 23 April 1863; died 28 November 1925. James married second 20 September 1931, ALICE HARRELL, a daughter of Joseph and Matilda Dayton.
- 3) MARY J. FAUBION, born in Lawrence County, Indiana; married in Lawrence County (Book G, p. 150) 13 October 1881, RHESA McKNIGHT.
- 4) LOUIS (Lewis) C. FAUBION, born in Lawrence County, Indiana 19 June 1868; died 22 September 1948, and is buried Gilgal Cemetery in Lawrence Co., Indiana. Gravestone reads *LEWIS*. He married in Lawrence County (Book H p. 369), 22 June 1890, REBECCA J. HENDERSON, a daughter of Hickman and Jane (Woolery) Henderson. Rebecca was born in March 1869, and died in 1940. She, too, is buried in Gilgal Cemetery. Their daughters, 6th generation (1900 *Soundex Hot Springs County, Arkansas, Ouachita Twp., E.D. 65, p. 71*):
  - (1) ELMA FAUBION, born in Indiana in June 1891
  - (2) NOLA FAUBION, born in Indiana in February 1893
  - (3) ARTA FAUBION, born in Indiana in August 1896; died in 1916, and is buried in Gilgal Cemetery, Lawrence County, Indiana
- 5) ELNORA FAUBION, born in Lawrence County, Indiana, 4 October 1872; died 23 April 1893. Married 10 November 1891, GEORGE W. McCammon.
- 6) FLORENCE E. FAUBION, born in Lawrence County, Indiana.

<sup>a</sup> Lawrence County, Indiana Probate Court Order Book B, p. 245; Box 5, File 11

<sup>b</sup> Faubion Cemetery, Pleasant Run Twp., Lawrence County, Indiana

<sup>c</sup> Record pages from MOSES<sup>2</sup> FAUBION family Bible (from P.H. and Judy Mitchell)

<sup>d</sup> *History of Lawrence County Indiana*, (1884; reprint, Paoli, Indiana: Stout Print Shop, 1965) p. 326

<sup>e</sup> Family research of Philip H. & Judy (Faubion) Mitchell, Bedford, Indiana *Courthouse records researched by genealogist Mrs. Kathleen Lewis, Bedford, IND.*

M. L. Faubion - 1981

OBEDIENCE<sup>3</sup> FAUBION DAUGHTER OF MOSES  
AND MARY (MCPIKE) FAUBION

OBEDIENCE was born in Cocke County, Tennessee 21 February 1806; died in Lawrence County, Indiana, 15 January 1848, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery, Pleasant Run Twp.<sup>a</sup> She married in Tennessee, probably in Cocke County, on Christmas Day 25 December 1823, SAMUEL FOWLER,<sup>b</sup> a son of Dr. Thomas Fowler<sup>c</sup> and his wife Mary. Samuel was born in Monroe County, Tennessee,<sup>c</sup> 17 April 1804; died in Lawrence County, Indiana 7 September 1890, and is buried beside obedience in the Faubion Cemetery.

Samuel married second in Brown County, Indiana, 26 June 1851, Mary Murphy, she born 24 August 1809;<sup>d</sup> died 10 March 1871, and is buried in Gilgal Cemetery, in Lawrence County, Indiana. Samuel and Mary had no children.

Little research has been done by present researchers on this family. Samuel and obedience were among those Tennessee immigrants who settled in Lawrence County before the 1830 Indiana census was taken (p.71/140). The 1840 Lawrence County Census<sup>e</sup> shows they had seven children; the Settlement of Estate documents for Moses Faubion lists the seven children of his deceased daughter as heirs.<sup>f</sup>

The 1850 Census for Indiana shows that Samuel had moved to Johnson Twp., Brown County, with his two daughters: Elizabeth age 17, and Sarah age 5. Washington, his eldest son, had married and, with his wife Elizabeth and daughter Rachael, lived in Polk Twp., Monroe County, Indiana. Son Jacob, age 15, was living in Owen Twp., Jackson County, Indiana, with the Noah Faubion family. Although we do not have census readings, the other children, without doubt, are living with other relatives. By 1860 Washington T. Fowler and his family have returned to Pleasant Run Twp. in Lawrence County; and it would appear that Samuel and Mary also returned to Pleasant Run Township as Mary is buried there in Gilgal Cemetery, and Samuel is buried in the Faubion Cemetery.

The children of Samuel and obedience (Faubion) Fowler, 4th generation, were:

1. WASHINGTON T. FOWLER, born in Tennessee about 1824. He married in Brown County, Indiana 15 March 1846, ELIZABETH I. ROSS. Children from 1860 Census, 5th generation:
  - 1) RACHAEL J. FOWLER, born in Indiana about 1848 (2 in 1850),
  - 2) MALINDA FOWLER born in Indiana about 1851 (9 in 1860)
  - 3) SARAH FOWLER born in Indiana about 1855 (5 in 1860)
  - 4) AMANDA FOWLER born in Indiana about 1857 (3 in 1860)
2. ELIZABETH J. FOWLER, born in Indiana about 1833; married 18 July 1870 HENRY CLARK<sup>g</sup>
3. MOSES F. FOWLER, married in Lawrence County, Indiana (Book C, p. 497) 11 November 1855, EMMAROY DOUGLAS
4. JACOB FOWLER, born in Indiana about 1835; married in Lawrence County, Indiana (Book C, p. 536) 28 August 1856, SARAH JAYNE PAYNE. She was a daughter of George Payne and his first wife.
5. THOMAS FOWLER<sup>h</sup>
6. SILAS FOWLER, born in Indiana about 1840; married in Lawrence County (Book D, p. 367) 19 February 1865, MARY C. ANDERSON
7. SARAH FOWLER, born in Indiana about 1845

*Notes on following page. Data based in part on research by Mrs. Kathleen Lewis, a genealogist, Bedford, Indiana*

NOTES: Samuel and Obedience (Faubion) Fowler

<sup>a</sup> Faubion Cemetery, Pleasant Run Twp., Lawrence County, Indiana

<sup>b</sup> Record pages from Moses 2 Faubion family Bible (P.H. & Judy Mitchell)

<sup>c</sup> Worth S. Ray, *TENNESSEE COUSINS, A History of Tennessee People*, (1950, repro. Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc.).

<sup>d</sup> Brown County, Indiana Marriage Records, compiled & published by Hoosier Genealogical Society (Mrs. Kathleen Lewis)

<sup>e</sup> Collected data of Ann Faubion Armstrong

<sup>f</sup> Lawrence County, Indiana Probate Court Records: Box 13, File 4; Order Book C, p. 485 - Moses Faubion

<sup>g</sup> Philip H. & Judy Mitchell, R.R. 18, Box 318, Bedford, Indiana 47421

JOHN<sup>3</sup> FAUBION SON OF MOSES  
AND MARY (MCPIKE) FAUBION

JOHN was born in Cocke County, Tennessee 19 February 1808; died in Plum Grove, Jefferson County, Kansas in 1863, and is buried there.<sup>a</sup> First married 28 February 1830<sup>b</sup> SARAH ANN \_\_\_\_\_<sup>c</sup>, who died between 17 October and June 1840.<sup>d</sup> He married second in Clay County, Missouri (Book B, p. 13) 3 April 1842, his cousin MARGARET (Faubion) BROADHURST, daughter of Spencer & Frankie (Holland) Faubion and widow of Henry Broadhurst. Margaret was born in East Tennessee around 1816-1818 (32 in 1850; 48 in 1865); died in Jefferson County, Kansas in November 1859 at the age of 53.<sup>e</sup> She, too, is buried in Plum Grove Cemetery.

John was a farmer, as was his father and brothers. We do not know if he first married in Indiana, but we believe he accompanied his parents in the migration to Indiana. The 1860 Census<sup>f</sup> shows his eldest son,, Noah, born in Indiana in 1834, and on 12 February 1836 he was appointed guardian of the three "infant heirs" of his brother Henry.<sup>g</sup> In February 1841 another guardian was named "in place of John Faubion who has left the State of Indiana." John had, in fact, left the state either in the Fall of 1839 or Spring of 1840. He and his wife Sarah Ann sold land, jointly owned with his brother Jesse and wife, 17 October 1839 (Deed Book H, p. 58). Sometime between this date and June 1840, Sarah Ann died and John with his three small children is living in Clay County, Missouri. Here he married his cousin Margaret in 1842.

When the Kansas Territory opened for settlement in 1854, he was among the first to cross the river seeking new land.<sup>h</sup> His grandson Louis<sup>i</sup> wrote that his grandfather "went to California as a Forty-niner" but we have no evidence. From the Meredith articles<sup>h</sup> we learn that "John was a man of quiet piety, noted for his tireless industry and tremendous physical strength. He had survived the bite of a rattlesnake using only a poltice of Blue Ash sprouts... He was the first of the (Plum Grove) pioneer men to go. He died in 1863."

We know nothing of Sarah Ann other than that she was the mother of three children who grew to adulthood.

Margaret Ann had come from Tennessee to Clay County, Missouri with her parents in 1836. There on 16 March 1837 (Book A, p. 180), she had first married HENRY BROADHURST, a son of John and Mary Unecy (Turner) Broadhurst, also believed to be a cousin (*see BROADHURST section*). We find no record of Broadhurst children. After John died Margaret remained on the farm for a time. In 1865 John Wesley (age 17) and Nathaniel Green (age 16), two orphan sons of her cousin James W.<sup>3</sup> (Jacob<sup>2</sup>) Faubion, are living in her household at Crook's Ford postoffice. The Meredith articles<sup>k</sup> say that Margaret died here and that John Wesley "bought out" the heirs and later rented out the "old John Faubion homeplace." The 1870 Kansas Mortality Schedule<sup>e</sup> lists the death of "Margaret Faubion of Grasshopper Falls" living with her brother Jacob Faubion and family.

The children of John and Sarah Ann Faubion, 4th generation, were:

1. ELIZA FAUBION, born in Indiana<sup>f</sup> about 1832; died in Oskaloosa Twp., Jefferson County, Kansas in 1910. Married JAMES RICKMAN. Information follows.
2. NOAH FAUBION, born in Indiana<sup>f</sup> about 1834; died in Kansas about 1871; he married MARY ANN (Sarah) BRIDGES. Family information follows.

3. MARY FAUBION, born in Indiana, 2 August 1836; died in Plum Grove, Jefferson County, Kansas in June 1870. Married JAMES HENRY MEREDITH. See Section for JAMES HENRY MEREDITH<sup>4</sup> (Nancy E.<sup>3</sup> Spencer<sup>2</sup>).

Daughter of John and Margaret (Faubion) Broadhurst Faubion, 4th generation:

4. M. J. FAUBION, born in Missouri about 1848 (2 in 1850); does not appear on 1865 Kansas State Census<sup>j</sup> with mother.

ELIZA<sup>4</sup> FAUBION Daughter of John  
and Sarah Ann (\_\_\_\_) Faubion

ELIZA was born, probably in Indiana, in 1832; died in Oskaloosa Twp., Jefferson County, Kansas in 1910.<sup>h</sup> She married in Clay County, Missouri, 28 March 1850, (Book B, p. 168) JAMES HENRY RICKMAN of Scotch-Irish ancestry, whose father came from Ireland.<sup>k</sup> James was born in 1828; died in Plum Grove, Jefferson County, Kansas in 1880.<sup>h</sup>

James Rickman came to Missouri in his childhood, probably from Indiana where he had relatives. He had been "a plainsman" as a very young man, whether connected with the freighting business on the Santa Fe Trail or in government service in the frontier army posts is not known. He settled down to farming in Clay County, Missouri. When the lands in Kansas Territory were opened to settlers in 1854, he, Eliza and their children were members of the original colony to settle the Plum Grove area.<sup>h</sup>

Meredith<sup>h</sup> says James was a kindly and humorous man yet stern minded against irreverant frivolity. An early near-tragedy modified his naturally violent temper but he found it difficult to forgive an affront or an injury. "He loved the woods, kept bees, and knew the stolen home of every wild swarm in the country round abouts. The cutting of a bee tree was an adventure that appealed to his nature and was a delight he shared with the boys of the neighborhood.. It was he who gave the name 'Honey Creek' to the chief branch of our creek..."<sup>h</sup>

The years before 1860 were moderately prosperous. James had donated land for the schoolhouse. The neat hewn-log and native lumber building placed here was dedicated as the Plum Grove school-and-meeting house, and served the community for a score of years. The people of this settlement had the "church-going" habit. While the Great Drought of 1860 and the grave years of the war between the states did not affect the Plum Grove area as severely as many others, the grasshopper invasion of 1874 and its consequences proved devastating and... "James Rickman was thought extremely lucky when he was able to sell a part of his homestead on the SE¼ Section 15 to clear the rest of a debt a few months before he died in 1880."<sup>h</sup>

Eliza lived a widow for thirty years. A year or so before her death in Oskaloosa in 1910, she won a prize at the Old Settlers' meeting for the longest residence on her original homestead of anyone in that part of the country.<sup>h</sup> She and James are said to have had at least nine children. Their known children, 5th generation, were:

1. MARY JANE RICKMAN, born in Clay County, Missouri; died young in Jefferson County, Kansas
2. JOHN WILLIAM RICKMAN, born in Clay County, Missouri



3. MESIA ANN RICKMAN, born in Clay County, Missouri; married SAMUEL S. STOUT "who had been a lieutenant and acting Captain under Stonewall Jackson."<sup>h</sup> Ann's wedding to Samuel Stout was the first to be held in the new church built on land given by William Meredith.<sup>h</sup>
4. JESSE FAUBION RICKMAN married KATHERINE "Kate" MEREDITH

NOAH<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of John  
and Sarah Ann (?) Faubion

NOAH was born in Indiana about 1834; died near Neosho, Kansas at the age of 40<sup>i</sup> (about 1874). He married in Clay County, Missouri (Book B, p. 300) 11 February 1857, MARY ANN "Sarah" BRIDGES, a daughter of Washington Bridges.

According to his son Louis,<sup>i</sup> Noah farmed in Clay County, Missouri; served in the Confederate Army under General Price; and later moved to Winchester, Jefferson County, Kansas. He was a land-owner and head of a milling and lumber business at Neosho, Kansas, where he also farmed.

We believe Sarah later married DAVID LEMLEY, as Sarah Lemley and the youngest Faubion children are in this household, Johnson County, Kansas (1880).<sup>j</sup> The children of Noah and Sarah (Bridges) Faubion, 5th generation, were:

1. MAGGIE FAUBION, deceased before 1901.<sup>i</sup>
2. LIZZIE FAUBION, ditto
3. FRANK FAUBION, ditto
4. MARY ELIZA FAUBION, born in Missouri about 1857; lived Topeka, KS 1901
5. AGNES FAUBION, born in Kansas in December 1859; lived Topeka, KS 1901
6. ELLA FAUBION, born in Missouri about 1865; lived in California, 1901
- 7.\*LOUIS FAUBION, born in Clay County, Missouri, 12 October 1866; he lived in Enid, Garfield County, Oklahoma in 1901.<sup>i</sup> He married in Topeka, Shawnee County, Kansas, 16 March 1893, SARAH WASHINGTON, she born in Jackson Co., Kansas in January 1869. \*(LOUIS A. FAUBION)

As a young man, Louis worked for the street railway service in Topeka. He moved to Garfield County, Oklahoma in 1893, and in 1896 opened a meat market and feed store in Enid. Their children, 6th generation:

- 1) BERYL FAUBION, born in Kansas in March 1894
- 2) MURIEL FAUBION, born in Oklahoma in April 1899

<sup>a</sup> Plum Grove Cemetery, Jefferson County, Kansas - tombstone readings

<sup>b</sup> Record pages from MOSES<sup>2</sup> FAUBION family Bible

<sup>c</sup> Lawrence Co., Indiana Deed Book H, p. 58, dated 17 October 1839

<sup>d</sup> U.S. Census, 1840 Clay Co., MO, p. 12;

<sup>e</sup> 1870 Kansas Mortality Schedule

<sup>f</sup> Ibid 1850 Clay Co., MO, p.621, D# 157; 1860 Jefferson Co., KS p. 919

<sup>g</sup> Lawrence Co., Indiana Probate Court, Box 5, File 11

<sup>h</sup> William Henry Meredith, *"The Old Plum Grove Colony in Jefferson County"*

<sup>i</sup> *Portrait & Biographical Record of Oklahoma*, (Chicago: Chapman Pub. Co., 1901), pp. 480-481

<sup>j</sup> 1865 Kansas State Census, Jefferson Co.; 1880 Johnson Co., KS p.107A D#177

<sup>k</sup> William John Meredith letters of early 1900s to Glen E. Meredith

DIANAH<sup>3</sup> FAUBION DAUGHTER OF MOSES  
AND MARY (MCPIKE) FAUBION

DIANAH or DINAH, was born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 28 March 1810; a died in Lawrence County, Indiana 29 September 1880, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery, Pleasant Run Township.<sup>b</sup> She married in Lawrence County, Indiana, 29 September 1852 (Book C, p. 352), as his second wife, GEORGE PAYNE. He was born in North Carolina<sup>c</sup> 14 March 1802; died in Lawrence County, 25 June 1866,<sup>d</sup> and is buried in Sherrill Cemetery, Shawswick Twp., beside his first wife, Sarah, who died on 17 March 1850.<sup>e</sup>

Dianah was thirty-nine years of age when she married George Payne, a farmer and a widower with ten children. In 1856, his daughter Sarah Jane married Dianah's nephew, Jacob Fowler. After George died, and his children all married and established in their own homes, Dianah went to live in the home of her youngest sister Elizabeth who was married to David Cummings.

JESSE<sup>3</sup> FAUBION - SON OF MOSES  
AND MARY (MCPIKE) FAUBION

JESSE was born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 21 November 1811;<sup>a</sup> he died in Shelby County, Missouri in the spring or summer of 1882, and is buried in the Shelbina Cemetery in Shelby County. His obituary was published in the 2 August 1882 issue of the *St. Louis Christian Advocate*, a publication of the Methodist Church for the Missouri District. Jesse first married in Lawrence County, Indiana on 13 April 1836 (Book B, p. 1) SARAH A. MITCHELL; married second in Clay County, Missouri (Book B, p. 29) 27 July 1845, MARY THOMAS; married third, probably in 1858, ELIZABETH, a milliner, who was born in Kentucky about 1822 (1880 Census).

Jesse migrated from Tennessee to Indiana in the wagon train with his parents around 1830. He probably was a farmer and perhaps a Lay preacher. He and Sally Ann sold the Lawrence County land jointly owned with brother John on 17 October 1839 (Book H, p. 58), and are living in Clay County, Missouri by 1840. After Sally's death, Jesse married Mary Thomas, who must have died before June 1850, as Jesse FARBIAN is found in Davis County, Iowa (p. 295, D# 67), with only his children, Rebecca age 12 and Alexander age 6. Jesse was licensed to preach in the Missouri Conference M.E. Church in September 1855, and is listed as an officiating minister in Schuyler County in *Missouri Pioneers*, Vol. 22, p. 75 (no date). In the 1880 Census, Shelbina Twp., Shelby County, Missouri, D# 92-96, he is listed as a superannuated minister. Children, constructed from census, 4th generation:

1. REBECCA FAUBION, born in Iowa around 1837-38
2. Daughter, born around 1835-1840; does not appear on 1850 Census
3. ALEXANDER FAUBION, born in Missouri around 1843-44
4. GEORGE P. FAUBION, born around 1858; clerk in a lumber yard (1880)
5. WILLIAM C. FAUBION, born in Missouri around 1860; clerk in millinery store

<sup>a</sup> Record pages from MOSES FAUBION family Bible (P.H. & Judy Mitchell)

<sup>b</sup> Faubion Cemetery, Pleasant Run Twp. Sherrill Cemetery, Shawswick Twp.

<sup>c</sup> 1850 Census Lawrence Co., Indiana, D# 1152

<sup>d</sup> Lawrence County Will Book, 1866

MARGARET<sup>3</sup> FAUBION DAUGHTER OF MOSES  
AND MARY (MCPIKE) FAUBION

*This section researched and contributed by Mrs. Lucille (Ferguson) Geigle, who is presently collecting information for future publication of a detailed history to include the Everett, Faubion, Ferguson, Holland, Holloway, McGowan, McPike, Pankey, and Walker families among others. Corrections and additional information is desired by Mrs. Harold Geigle, 18903 Addie S.E., Gladstone, OR 97027.*

MARGARET was born in Tennessee in 1814; she was living in 1896 when the family held a reunion in Indiana. She married JOHN HOLLAND, he born in Tennessee, on 28 November 1816; died in Roscoe, St. Clair County, Missouri in 1880. Their children, 4th generation, were:

1. ENOCH HOLLAND, born in Indiana, 20 November 1836; died on 3 (13?) October 1926. First married 20. November 1858, MASSA MALINDA RAMSEY; married second, 3 May 1865, MARY PHILENDA FOLSOM. Family information follows.
2. MARGARET R. HOLLAND, born in Indiana in 1839; died 39 September 1910
3. JAMES HOLLAND, born 8 December 1841; died in 1863. He married 6 September 1857 LOUISA C. RAMSEY, she born 8 January 1843. 5th generation children:  
1) MARY ADELIN HOLLAND, born 1859      2) JAMES E. F. HOLLAND
4. MARY JANE HOLLAND, born in Indiana 20 February 1842; she married EPHRIAM FERGUSON. Family information follows.
5. LOUISA RAMSEY HOLLAND married 16 February 1866, PIERCE WALTON
6. ELI FRANK HOLLAND, born 10 March (February?) 1844; died 7 July 1925. Married first, 1 July 1866, ANNA SARGENT who died 6 July 1867. He married second on 21 May 1874, MARY C. MCINTYRE. She was born 22 September 1851; died 13 August 1936. Their son, 5th generation:  
1) CLARENCE FRANKLIN HOLLAND, born 29 January 1876; died 22 or 23 October 1901. He married in 1899, GRACE BLACK.
7. WILLIAM FAUBION HOLLAND, born 4 June 1845
8. CHARLOTTE A. HOLLAND, born 18 September 1852
9. AMANDA HOLLAND, born 4 June 1853
10. JOHN C. (?) HOLLAND, born Molalla, Clackamas County, Oregon, 4 September 1856. Never married.

ENOCH<sup>4</sup> HOLLAND - Son of John  
& Margaret (Faubion) Holland

ENOCH was born in Indiana 20 November 1836; died 3 (13?) October 1926. He married first on 20 November 1858, MASSEY MALINDA RAMSEY (Massey?). She was born 25 February 1843; died 24 February 1863. He married second, 3 May 1865, MARY PHILENDA FOLSOM. Son of first marriage, 5th generation:

1. IRA J. HOLLAND, born 17 January 1863; died 9 June 1939. He married SARAH ANN BILLINGER. Family information follows.

Children of second marriage, 5th generation:

2. CURTIS VIRGIL HOLLAND, born 8 January 1866; died 13 December 1928
3. HARLEY ASHTON HOLLAND, born 5 November 1867; died 30 August 1930
4. HATTIE MAE HOLLAND, born 6 October 1877; died 29 December 1954. Married CHARLES M. BULL. Family information follows.

IRA J.<sup>5</sup> HOLLAND - Son of Enoch and  
Massa Malinda (Ramsey?) Holland

IRA was born in Indiana 17 January 1863; died 9 June 1939. He married on 7 November 1891, SARAH ANN BILLINGER, she born 14 February 1853; died 1 June 1944. Their son, 6th generation:

1. HAROLD RAY HOLLAND, born 3 November 1893; died 22 or 23 November 1960. He married on 28 October 1933, FLORENCE REBECCA CARSON, she born 2 July 1909. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) HAROLD CARSON HOLLAND, born 20 September 1934; married 25 August 19,63, MARY ALICE HEIMER, she born 8 December 1938. 8th generation children: (1) BRUCE EDWARD HOLLAND, born 4 June 19-64  
(2) BRIAN HAROLD HOLLAND, born 20. August 1970  
(3) BRENT DANIEL HOLLAND, born 30. December 1971
  - 2) CECIL BILLINGER HOLLAND, born 1-- (9? 1 January 1936; married 13 September 1964, DEANNA MAE NICKELS. Children, 8th generation:
    - (1) STEVEN RAY HOLLAND born 15 July 1965
    - (2) DAVID WILLIAM HOLLAND born 15 December 1967

HATTIE MAE<sup>5</sup> HOLLAND - Daughter of Enoch  
& Mary Philenda (Folsom) Holland

HATTIE MAE was born 6 October 1877; died 29 December 1954. She married 2 November 1892, CHARLES M. BULL. He was born 21 July 1873; died 31 March 1936. Their children, 6th generation:

1. ETHEL LEAH BULL, born 28 March 1894; married on 15 June 1919 to FRANK C. McCLAIN. He was born 5 October 1891; died 2 July 1968.
2. RUTH ELANOR BULL, born 27 December 1895; died 19 June 1954. She married 13 September 1920, ALBERT McDERMOTT, he born 30 October 1899.
3. BURTON ENOCH BULL, born 28 April 1897; died 12 April 1904.
4. GERTRUDE ESTHER BULL, born 1 December 1898; died 19 June 1954. She married 22 July 1917, HARRY A. JACKSON. Their son, 7th generation:
  - 1) RICHARD CLARK JACKSON, born 16 July 1923
5. CHALMER THEODORE BULL, born 28 September 1900; died 28 May 1958. Be married 2 April 1925, MAE ALBERTA WILLETT, she born 2 July 1902. She married second on 21 February 1959, George Washington Pickelheimer. Children of first marriage, 7th generation:
  - 1) GERALDINE LOUISE BULL, born 1 September 1927; married 18 August 1946, NORMAN HOWARD DURSTON, he born 18 October 1927. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) WILLIAM CHESTER DURSTON born 26 November 1951
    - (2) LINDA SUE DURSTON born 29 November 1953
  - 2) BARBARA LEE BULL, born 15 December 1929; married 4 September 1946 IVAN HAROLD KAPPEMEYER, he born 25 December 1922. Children, 8th generation:
    - (1) SHARRYN LEE KAPPEMEYER, born 7 June 1949; she married 4 April 1967, WILFRED E. PHILBROOK, he born 6 April 1945. 9th generation:
      - i. DAYLE IVAN PHILBROOK, born 9 September 1969
      - ii. MARC WAYNE PHILBROOK, born 16 October 1972
    - (2) STEVEN LEON KAPPEMEYER, born 3 October 1972

6. FRANCES IRENE BULL
7. Baby, died 18 September 1904
8. HARRIET CHARLOTTE BULL, born 22 October 1905; she married 30 January 1922, CHARLES F. BOTTORFF, he born 1 August 1902; died 22 November 1967. Their daughter, 7th generation:
  - 1) FRANCES LOUISE BOTTORFF, born 4 September 1922; married 8 January 1940 LARRY MCKEE. Their son, 8th generation:
    - (1) LARRY CHARLES MCKEE, born 8 July 1943; married 30 May 1964 BLANCHE HAMBY, she born 28 January 1944. Son, 9th generation:
      - i. WILLIAM MCKEE, born 24 June 1969

MARY JANE<sup>4</sup> HOLLAND - Daughter of John  
and Margaret (Faubion) Holland

MARY JANE was born in Indiana 20 February 1842; married 6 December 1860 EPHRIAM FERGUSON, he born 9 December 1838. Their children, 5th generation:

1. AMANDA FERGUSON, born 26 August 1861; died in Clackamas, Clackamas County, Oregon in 1879. Married and had a baby girl born 1878; died 1879.
2. MARY ESTHER FERGUSON, born in Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon, on 27 June 1865. First married AARON JAY WALKER; second married, MARTIN VAN BUREN EVERETT. Family information follows.
3. SARAH FERGUSON, born in Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon on 27 March 1867. Married JAMES W. RIVERS. Information follows.
4. FRANK FERGUSON, born in Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon on 9 August 1870. Married in 1894, MARGARET CASTELLO. Family information follows.
5. FRED FERGUSON, born in Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon, 30 September 1875
6. ANNIE ELIZABETH FERGUSON, born in Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon, 27 October 1881. Married THOMAS THEODORE PANKEY. Information follows.

MARY ESTHER<sup>5</sup> FERGUSON - Daughter of Ephriam  
and Mary Jane (Holland) Ferguson

MARY ESTHER was born in Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon on 27 June 1865; married first in Oregon City, Oregon 6 November 1883 AARON JAY WALKER. He was born in Ohio on 18 March 1847. She married second, MARTIN VAN BUREN EVERETT. The children of first marriage, 6th generation:

1. GEORGIE ISABELL WALKER, born Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon 20 September 1884; married JOHN WILLIAM HUGGINS. Family information follows.
2. ALBERT WALKER, born 11 March 1886
3. LEO EARL WALKER, born 4 March 1887
4. JESSIE JAMES WALKER, born Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon 15 January 1888; married CORA ELINA FORRESTER. Family information follows.
5. MOLLIE ESTHER WALKER, born in The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon, 19 December 1889. Married LEONARD FERGUSON. Family information follows.

GEORGIE ISABELL<sup>6</sup> WALKER was born in Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon, on 20 September 1884; married 24 April 1904, JOHN WILLIAM HUGGINS, he born Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon on 7 February 1879. Children, 7th generation:

1. VIOLET HUGGINS, married MARION HINKLE. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) ARLETA HINKLE married FLOYD MORTON, he born in Longpine, Brown County, Nebraska 22 January 1916. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) SHARON MORTON (3) MAYL (?) MORTON
    - (2) LINDA MORTON married Mr. KISHPAUGH
  - 2) WAYNE HINKLE married DONNA COMPTON. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) GENE HINKLE married JANET HUGGINS (divorced). 10th generation:
      - i. TRACY HINKLE
      - (2) JOHN W. HINKLE married in Estacada, Clackamas County, Oregon DONNA KAY RAINES
      - (3) and (4) names unknown
      - (5) BEVERLY HINKLE
  - 3) LARRY LEO HINKLE, born Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon, 9 December 1929; he married in Stevenson, Skamania County, Washington, 20 June 1949, MARY ELLEN MARX, she born 6 August 1933. 9th generation:
    - (1) DAVID MICHAEL HINKLE, born Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon, 24 April 1950
    - (2) CYNTHIA DIANE HINKLE., born Oregon City, 18 June 1951; married and divorced KENNETH DALE NICOLES.
    - (3) DEBRA JAN HINKLE., born in Oregon City, 29 July 1953
    - (4) DANIEL STEVEN HINKLE, born in Oregon City, 2 January 1955
    - (5) JOSEPH MARION HINKLE, born in Oregon City, 11 April 1956
    - (6) DONALD ALLEN HINKLE,, born in Oregon City, 17 April 1957
    - (7) JOYCE MARIE HINKLE, born Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon 14 November (4 Nov.?) 1958
    - (8) CAMILA JANE HINKLE, born Portland, 8 February 196G
    - (9) BRENDA MARY HINKLE, born Portland, 14 December 1961
  - 4) DARRIEL (Daniel ?) HINKLE married LORRAINE OLIVER
  - 5) LYLE MARION HINKLE, born Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon 11 October 1940; married 26 August 1959, MARIE MERITT, she born 11 December 1941. Their son, 9th generation:
    - (1) KENNETH JAY HINKLE, born Fort Ord, California, 6 August 1961
2. MARY JESSIE HUGGINS, born Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon, 6 February 1909; married in Tillamook, Tillamook County, Oregon on 1 July 1929, WALTER MARTIN ZELLER, he born 3 November 1907. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) WILLIAM ASHLEY ZELLER, born in 1930
  - 2) BARBARA MARIE ZELLER, born Tillamook, Oregon, .19 March 1932; married on 27 May 1950, ROBERT WESLEY ROBINSON. He was born Portland, Oregon on 13 August 1927. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) LAURENE MARIE ROBINSON, born Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon on 16 April 1951; married Mr. WEBBER. Daughter, 10th generation:
      - i. AMANDA WEBBER
      - (2) STEVEN DAVID ROBINSON, born in Portland, Oregon 23 June 1952
      - (3) LYNN CARLA ROBINSON born in Portland, Oregon 8 July 1953
  - 3) SHIRLEY JEAN ZELLER, born in Oregon, 30 June 1934; she first married Mr. COOK; second married JAKE MENDENHALL.

2. 4) ARLENE L. ZELLER, born in Oregon 6 July 1935; she married in Stevenson, Skamania County, Washington, 14. January 1956, WALTER R. LaCHAPELLE, he born 31 December 1931. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) JERRY LEE LaCHAPELLE, born 4 April 1957
    - (2) CYNTHIA L. LaCHAPELLE, born 11 August 1958; married Mr. VAN CALEN. Their son, 10th generation:
      - i. JOHN VAN CALEN
    - (3) GARY R. LaCHAPELLE, born in 1959
  - 5) GARY ZELLER, born 21 September 1938; married JOANNE \_\_\_\_\_. Children, 9th generation:
    - (1) CLIFFORD ZELLER, b. 16 December twins:
    - (2) RICHARD ZELLER b. 27 January (4) DEAN ZELLER b. 11 January
    - (3) JIM ZELLER b. 20 September (5) DIANA ZELLER b. 11 January
  - 6) JOHN L. ZELLER, born in Oregon, 20 June 1937; married SHIRLEY \_\_\_\_\_. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) JULIE ZELLER b. 27 July
    - (2) LESA ZELLER b. 24 September
    - (3) DAVID WALTER ZELLER b. 23 November
3. MILDRED MAY HUGGINS, born Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon, 15 January 1911; first married WADE THOMAS JENKINS, he born Tillamook, Tillamook County, Oregon 19 July 1906; divorced. Second married and divorced, ALFRED COKE. Her children, 8th generation:
    - 1) CORA MAE. JENKINS, married in Klamath Falls, Klamath County, Oregon NORMAN CONNER. Their children., 9th generation:
      - (1) PAUL CONNER
      - (2) KATHLEEN CONNER
      - (3) TIMOTHY CONNER
    - 2) WADENE ROSE JENKINS, born Tillamook, Tillamook County, Oregon 15 April 1930; married in Reno, Washoe County, Nevada, CARLTON EUGENE SHAW, he born in Quitman, Cleburne County, Arkansas. Children, 9th generation:
      - (1) BOBBY GENE SHAW, born Fordyce, Dallas County, Arkansas 8 April. 1948
      - (2) ELBERT WADE SHAW, born in Klamath Falls, Klamath County, Oregon, on 28 June 1949
      - (3) BILLY COKE
  4. ROSE ELLEN HUGGINS first married LOUIS FISHER; divorced. Second married CAROL WALLIS. Daughter of second marriage, 8th generation:
    - 1) AUDREY KATHLEEN WALLIS married RONALD C. McFARLAND
  5. WINNIEFRED GEORGIE HUGGINS, twin to Wilfred J., born Oregon City or Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, 8 July 1915; she married in Oregon City, 24 October 1933, FREDRICH FISHER, he born in Milwaukie, Clackamas County, Oregon, 15 November 1902. Their children, 8th generation:
    - 1) DOLORES WINNIEFRED FISHER, born in Eagle Creek 19 February 1934; married in Vancouver, Clark County, Washington 25 January 1957, DALE RAYMOND GIBSON, he born in Burley, Cassia County, Idaho 18 December 1934. Their children, 9th generation:
      - (1) RONALD DALE GIBSON, born in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, on 10 October 1957
      - (2) KENNETH DEAN GIBSON, born in Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon 23 September 1960
    - 2) GLADYS JANE FISHER, born in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 25 May 1945. Unmarried (1980).
  6. WILFRED J. HUGGINS, twin to Winniefred Georgie, born 8 July 1915; died on 24 November 1915.

7. GRACE HUGGINS, born and died in Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, in 1917: born 2 June; died 17 August 1917.
8. ALFRED HUGGINS married BARBARA KITTING. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) RICHARD HUGGINS
  - 2) NANCY HUGGINS
  - 3) TRACY HUGGINS
9. RICHARD VERNON HUGGINS, died Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon 12 September 1938
10. ARNOLD HUGGINS, born at Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, 10 December 1923; he first married in Camas, Clark County, Washington, EVELYN MARGARET HOFFMAN, she born in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon 17 February 1932; divorced 15 October 1956. Second married 24 July 1957 MARTHA JANE BLOCK, she born in Chicago, Cook County, Illinois, 13 May 1934. Children of first marriage, 8th generation:
  - 1) CAROLYN ANN HUGGINS, born Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 21 September 1948; married in Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon to JONA CHARLES McGRAHAM. Divorced. Son, 9th generation:
    - (1) DAREN LANE McGRAHAM, born in Oregon City on 25 June 1966
  - 2) JANET LYNN HUGGINS, born in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 7 June 1952; married GENE HINKLE. Divorced. 9th generation:
    - (1) TRACEY HINKLE
  - 3) MELODY LYNN HUGGINS, born Van Nuys, Los Angeles County, California, on 22 June 1953
  - 4) WAYNE LEE HUGGINS, born Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon, 5 October 1955. Deceased. Children of second marriage, 8th generation:
  - 5) MOLLY KAY HUGGINS, born Silverton, Marion County, Oregon 18 March 1960. She married on 18 March 1977.
  - 6) CHLOE ELIZABETH HUGGINS, born Silverton, Marion County, Oregon 1 April 1963
11. ETHEL VIOLA HUGGINS, born Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, 24 October 1926; married 10 June 1946 JACK WOOD, he born in Missouri 9 May 1919. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) THOMAS WOOD, born in Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon 24 November 1947; married in Carson City, Lyon County, Nevada, KATHY \_\_\_\_\_. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) TIM WOOD, born 5 October
    - (2) DAVID WOOD, born 18 October
  - 2) WILLIAM HERBERT WOOD, born Lakeview, Lake County, Oregon, 27 September 1951; married DENA \_\_\_\_\_. Their son, 9th generation:
    - (1) JEREMY JACOB WOOD, born 8 September
  - 3) DEBRA KAY WOOD, born Medford, Jackson County, Oregon, 4 May 1956.

JESSIE JAMES<sup>6</sup> WALKER was born in Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon 15 January 1888; he married CORA ELINA FORRESTER, she born 30 September 1892. Their children, 7th generation:

1. AARON JESSIE WALKER, born Oregon City, Oregon 9 September 1913; he first married, 12 April 1936, FREDIA JESSIE CORNET. Divorced. Married second, 25 May 1947, NORMA ALICE HENENHRAT, she born Tillamook, Tillamook County, Oregon, 13 December 1920. Children of first marriage, 8th generation:
  - 1) EDWARD JESSIE WALKER, born Newberg County, Oregon 3 November 1936. He first married JUDY \_\_\_\_\_. Divorced. Second married JOAN \_\_\_\_\_.



1. 1) Children of first marriage, 9th generation:
  - (1) BRITT WILLIAM WALKER born 19 May 1962
  - (2) MICHAEL EDWARD WALKER born 21 June 1963
 Children of second marriage, 9th generation:
 

(3) MICHELLE WALKER born 21 March	(4) MONICA WALKER born 29 May	(5) DARIN WALKER born 23 June
--------------------------------------	----------------------------------	----------------------------------
- 2) RICHARD AARON WALKER, born Tillamook, Tillamook County, Oregon, 5 July 1940; married MARIAN MILLER, she born 3 July 1941. 9th generation:
  - (1) KELLI WALKER, born 11 September
- 3) GLENN IVAN WALKER, born Tillamook, Tillamook County, Oregon, on 16 May 1943; married SHERALYN \_\_\_\_\_. Divorced. Children, 9th generation:
 

(1) VANESSA WALKER born 20 December	(2) VERONICA WALKER born 21 May	(3) VICKIE WALKER born 1 February
--	------------------------------------	--------------------------------------

Children of Aaron Jessie & Norma Alice (Henenhrat) Walker, 8th generation:

- 4) SHARLENE JEAN WALKER, born Tillamook, Tillamook County, Oregon, 2 October 1948; married in Tillamook 24 February 1968, DONALD ROBERT WIENK. He was born in Auburn, King County, Washington, 7 June 1940. Their daughter, 9th generation.:
    - (1) LYSA LYNN WIENK, born Longview, Cowlitz County, Washington
  - 5) DORENE ALICE WALKER, born Tillamook, Tillamook County, Oregon 10 April 1954.
2. VERA ESTHER WALKER, born Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon on 21 June 1915; married WILLIAM COFFMAN. Their children, 8th generation:
    - 1) CARL COFFMAN
    - 2) PATRICIA COFFMAN married WILLIAM B. HESS. Children, 9th generation:
      - (1) TAMMIE L. HESS, born Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon 11 February 1965
      - (2) TIMMIE HESS, born Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 25 July 1966
  3. IVAN WILLARD WALKER, born Oregon City,, Clackamas County, Oregon on 26 May 1917; first married MARGARET BLISS; married second FITA \_\_\_\_\_. Children of first marriage, 8th generation:
    - 1) SHARON WALKER, died in August 1965 of self-inflicted gunshot wound.
    - 2) PATRICIA WALKER is married and has at least one child. (1980)

MOLLIE ESTHER<sup>6</sup> WALKER was born at The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon 19 December 1889; married in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, on 2 April 1912, LEONARD FERGUSON, he born 21 June 1889. Their children, 7th generation:

1. EARL LEONARD FERGUSON, born in Park Place, Oregon 23 August 1912; married in Kelso, Cowlitz County, Washington 16 April 1938, ELEANOR LOREE. MILLER, she born in Stratford, Garvin County, Oklahoma, 24 August 1914. Children 8th generation:
  - 1) LAWRENCE EARL FERGUSON, born Kelso, Cowlitz County, Washington 16 January 1939. Deceased.
  - 2) ELAINE ELEANOR FERGUSON, born Lebanon, Linn County, Oregon 31 May 1940; married in Chico, Butte County, California, 20 September 1958, NORMAN DAY. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) CATHERINE ELAINE DAY, born in Ukiah, Mendocino County, California, 17 April 1960
    - (2) STEVEN JOHN DAY, born in Ukiah, California, 1 June 1963
    - (3) BILLY DAY

1. 3) JAMES LEONARD FERGUSON, born Eugene, Lane County, Oregon 17 March 1942; married in Ukiah, Mendocino County, California 7 December 1963 SANDRA KAY NEWHOUSE, she born in Ukiah, 15 June 1943.
  - 4) CAROL FERGUSON, born Prineville, Crook County, Oregon, 27 January 1947; deceased.
  - 5) JOHN ALLEN FERGUSON, born Prineville, Crook County, Oregon, 22 September 1949; first married in Napa, Napa County, California, 17 September 1972, RITA REPACE: divorced. Married second, DALE \_\_\_\_\_. He had at least one child, 9th generation:
    - (1) ELEANOR IRIS AURELIA FERGUSON, born Bend, Deschutes County, Oregon 19 May 1977.
  - 6) PAMALA FAY FERGUSON, born Chico, Butte County, California, 6 September 1958; married BRUCE PETERSON. Their son, 9th generation:
    - (1) ERIC PETERSON
2. RAYMOND DONALD FERGUSON, born Clackamas, Clackamas County, Oregon, 21 May 1917; married in Stevenson, Skamania County, Washington, 29 November 1944 PAULINE RUTH VOLK. She was born in Tulsa, Tulsa County, Oklahoma 18 June. Their children, 8th generation:
    - 1) FREIDA KATHERINE FERGUSON, born, Heppner, Marrow County, Oregon 19 March 1945. First married 9 August 1961 EUGENE. FAITH who was. killed in, a car accident. Married second 15 May 1976 DEWEY LEON WINTERS-as his second wife. He was born 15 May 1942. Children of first marriage, 9th gen.:
      - (1) MICHELLE LYNN FAITH, born Seattle, King County, Washington 4 March. 1968
      - (2) MICHAEL SHANNON FAITH, born 1 August 1971
      - (3) MELISSA RAE FAITH, born December 1974
 Step-children:
      - LORI LYNN WINTERS, born 27 May 1964
      - NELLI CHRISTEN WINTER, born 3 December 1970
    - 2) FRANCES ANN FERGUSON, born willows, Glenn County, California, 14 (13?) August 1947; married in Eureka, Humboldt County, California, on 7 June 1970, TYM HARLYN DEMELLO, he born in Eureka 3 October 1946.
    - 3) PAULINE LOUISE FERGUSON, born Florence, Forest County, Oregon 22 August 1948; married & divorced GREGG BURBAGE. Children, 9th generation:
      - (1) RODNEY KIRK BURBAGE, born Arcata, Humboldt County, California, on 14 August 1965
      - (2) RHONDA LYNN BURBAGE, born Eureka, Humboldt County, California, on 9 (7?) April 1968.
    - 4) PATRICIA RAE FERGUSON, born Battle Ground, Clark County, Washington on 25 February 1951; married JOE MOLLINARY. Children, 9th generation:
      - (1) JOEY MOLLINARY born 15 August 1969
      - (2) DANA LOUIS MOLLINARY born December 1975
    - 5) DONALD RAY FERGUSON, born Willows, Glenn County, California 3 March. 1959
    - 6) BOBBY GENE (Gail?) FERGUSON, born Eureka, Humboldt County, California, 3 November 1962.
  3. CHARLOTTE RUBY FERGUSON, born Gladstone, Clackamas County,, Oregon 26 March 1919; married 6 April 1942 EARL ULDO MANNEN, he born in Baring, Clackamas County, Oregon, 24 August 1911. Son, 8th generation:
    - 1) EARL ULDO MANNEN II, born Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 27 June 1945.

4. LUCILLE LORETTA FERGUSON, born Tillamook, Tillamook County, Oregon 30 October 1923. She first married in Stevenson, Skamania County, Washington, 12 April 1945 ROSCOE HENRY CHRISTNER, he born in Barton, Oregon. Divorced. She married second, in Vancouver, Clark County, Washington 29 July 1951, HAROLD GEIGLE, he born in Baldwin, North Dakota, 14 June 1925. Son of first marriage, 8th generation:
  - 1) RONALD CURTIS CHRISTNER, born Newberg, Yamhill County, Oregon, 16 May 1946; he first married in Reno, Washoe County, Nevada, 2 October 1971, SHELLY KAY BRUCE, she born Colfax, Whitman County, Washington 21 March 1953. Divorced. Second married MARY \_\_\_\_\_, and have three children. Children of first marriage, 9th generation:
    - (1) JOHN WOODROW CHRISTNER, born Fort Benton, Chouteau County, Montana 28 March 1973
    - (2) JAMES KELLY CHRISTNER, born Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon, 27 August 1974. Children of second marriage, 8th generation:
  - 2) BEVERLY EILEEN GEIGLE., born The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon 19 February 1952. Unmarried in 1980.
  - 3) HARLAN DEAN GEIGLE, born Roseburg, Douglas County, Oregon 21 May 1953; married in West Lynn, Clackamas County, Oregon 8 July 1978, DONNA JEAN NODRUFT, she born Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon 25 April 1957.
  - 4) CALVIN VERN GEIGLE, born in Medford, Jackson County, Oregon, 2 October 1955. Unmarried in 1980.
  - 5) VIRGIL LOREN GEIGLE, born in Medford, Jackson County, Oregon, 24 June 1957. He was a student in Oregon State University in 1980.
  - 6) LOWELL BRUCE GEIGLE, born in Medford, Jackson County, Oregon, 26 September 1959.

SARAH<sup>5</sup> FERGUSON Daughter of Ephriam  
& Mary Jane (Holland) Ferguson

SARAH was born in Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon 27 March 1867; married JAMES W. RIVERS, he born in Kansas, 27 October 1862. Children, 6th generation:

1. EVALINA RIVERS, born February 19(?) 1887; first married GEORGE W. TOWNSEND; married second JACK DODGE. Family information follows.
2. LEWIS SYLVESTER RIVERS, born 14 (9?) September 1890; he married AMY VERA DARROW. Family information follows.
3. LESTER SYLVESTER RIVERS, born 27 April 1893; died 13 or 14 November 1918, and buried at Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, 17 November 1918.

EVALINE<sup>6</sup> RIVERS was born 19(?) February 1887; first married GEORGE W TOWNSEND, he born on 22 November \_\_\_\_\_. She married second JACK DODGE. Children of first marriage, 7th generation:

1. RALPH ALBERT TOWNSEND, born 21 April 1906; married several times, first to a Miss WISEMANDLE. Their son, 8th generation:
  - 1) RAY TOWNSEND
 Children of second marriage, 8th generation:
  - 2) MIKE TOWNSEND
  - 3) LOIS TOWNSEND

2. LESTER CHARLES TOWNSEND, born 11 January 1908. First married VIOLA SMITH and had five children.. Second married FLORENCE KERN. Known daughter, 8th
  - 1) BERNICE TOWNSEND.
3. GEORGE FREDRICK TOWNSEND, born Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, on 2 April 1910; married in Astoria, Clatsop County, Oregon, 26 April 1932, LONA BAGBY, she born in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 18 June 1915. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) BARBARA TOWNSEND, born in Barview, Tillamook County, Oregon, on 29 or 30 October 1933; married in Astoria, Clatsop County, Oregon, 15 November 1951, Mr. BRANDON. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) BILLIE CHARLENE BRANDON born 11 July 1952
    - (2) GERALDINE MARIE BRANDON born 18 October 1953
    - (3) KATHLEEN ANNETTA BRANDON born 3 April 1956
  - 2) EDWARD TOWNSEND, born in Mercer, Virginia, 28 December 1941; married 18 July 1963, JOAN KELLY.
4. BESSIE LORRAINE TOWNSEND, born 24 March 1915; first married LLOYD MAYHORN; second married KENNETH FLAKES; third married MIKE GENGLER.
5. VICTOR RICHARD TOWNSEND, born Liberal, Oregon 10 January 1918; first married DORA BAGBY. Married second in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon on 5 June 1953, NINA M. PETERSON. Children of first marriage, 8th generation:
  - 1) EVA TOWNSEND            2) CHUCK TOWNSEND    3) IMA JEAN TOWNSEND

LEWIS SYLVESTER<sup>6</sup> RIVERS was born on 9 or 14 September 1890; married 23 December 1911, AMY VERA DARROW, she born 19 August 1894. Children, 7th generation:

1. RUTH CATHERINE RIVERS, born 29 August 1912; married 14 December 1935, LLOYD WILLIAM POTTER, he born 2 July 1907. Daughter, 8th generation:
  - 1) KAREN MARIE POTTER, born 29 August 1941; first married Mr. MONIE. Divorced. Married second PHILLIP RICHARDSON. Children, 9th generation:
    - (1) RUTH MONIE, born in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon 25 February 1960
    - (2) MARIE ANNA RICHARDSON, born in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 26 October 1961
    - (3) DEVI ELAINE RICHARDSON, born Fontana, San Bernadino County, California, 23 September 1967.
2. LOIS IRENE RIVERS, born Eagle Creek, Oregon on 19 April 1915; married in Vancouver, Clark County, Washington, 10 August 1943, ELLIS THOMAS WESSON.
3. MILDRED MAE RIVERS, born 14 January 1917; she married in 1940 WILLIAM JOHN FRANZER (FRANZEN?). Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) TERESA ANN FRANZER/Franzen, born Bremerton, Kitsap County, Washington, 5 February 1944; married in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 25 November 1967, MIKE DeBUSH.
  - 2) JANIE KATHLEEN FRANZER/Franzen, born. 31 July 1946; married 13 February 1971, BERNARD A. LONE, he born. 31 July 1947.
  - 3) DAVID WILLIAM FRANZER/Franzen, born. 1 March 1950; married 2 May 1969, PENNY MARIE MANN, she born. 4 April 1950. Daughter, 9th generation:
    - (1) JULIA MARIE FRANZER/Franzen, born 28 April 1970
4. LESTER RAND RIVERS, born 24 June 1919; married 22 November 1949, RUBY A. WHITE, she born 24 December 1917. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) DONALD LEWIS RIVERS b. 26 October 1949
  - 2) RODNEY LESTER RIVERS b. 22 August 1954
  - 3) RORY A. RIVERS
  - 4) TINA RIVERS
  - 5) KELLY RIVERS

5. JAMES WILLIAM RIVERS, born in Boring, Clackamas County, Oregon, 16 March 1921; he married JOAN PURDY, she born Moscow, Idaho, 29 May 1934; and married GERALDINE CRANDELL, born Pullman, Whitman County, Washington. His children, 8th generation:
  - 1) JAMES MICHAEL RIVERS, born 2 May 1943; married DIANE \_\_\_\_\_. Daughter, 9th generation:
    - (1) CATHY RIVERS
  - 2) DIANE RIVERS, born Coos Bay, Coos County, Oregon, 16 January 1945; she married in Vancouver, Clark County, Washington 24 December 1962, ARLEN GRENAWALT, he born Madill, Marshall County, Oklahoma 28 September 1941. Children, 9th generation:
    - (1) KARL GRENAWALT, born in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon 11 June 1963
    - QUADS, born in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 18 November 1964
    - (2) BELINDA GRENAWALT (4) MELINDA GRENAWALT
    - (3) LUCINDA GRENAWALT (5) DORINDA GRENAWALT
    - (6) LINA MARIE GRENAWALT, born in Portland, Oregon, 28 July 1969
  - 3) BILLIE JEAN RIVERS, born 9 April 1946; married GARY WEBSTER. Children, 9th generation:
    - (1) BRENDA LEE WEBSTER b. July 1964
    - (2) BRIAN LYLE WEBSTER
    - (3) BRIDGETT JEAN WEBSTER, born in Portland, Oregon, 4 July 1968
    - (4) BRENT JAMES WEBSTER
  - 4) MARK ELLIS RIVERS, born 26 November 1951
  - 5) KIM RIVERS, born 18 November 1955
  - 6) KATHERINA (Katrina?) RIVERS, born 21 March 1963
  - 7) KELLY RIVERS, born 6 December 1965
  
6. MAXINE FAYE RIVERS, born 10 April 1923; married 30 June 1942 RONALD SMITH who was born 17 December 1923. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) JUDY RAE SMITH, born Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 3 April 1944; married in Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, 25 July 1964, DAVID HILL, he born New Lisbon, Juneau County, Wisconsin, 12 May 1943. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) TODD VERNON HILL, born Portland, Oregon, 11 March 1967
    - (2) AMICE LEANNE HILL, born Portland, Oregon, 13 February 1971
  - 2) LINDA JEAN SMITH, born in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 26 August 1945/46; married in Barton, Oregon 30 June 1966, MIKE GLENDON PARK, he born in Hood River, Hood River County, Oregon, 15 January 1945. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) MICHAEL SCOTT PARK, born Portland, Oregon, 11 October 1967
    - (2) RONALD GLENDON PARK, born Portland, Oregon, 1 September 1970.
  - 3) RICHARD GENE SMITH, born Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 15 March, 1948; married in Estacada, Clackamas County, Oregon TERRI JEAN SALYERS who died in Bakersfield, Oregon, 19 August 1974 (?). Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) LISA JEANNE SMITH, born Portland, Oregon, 7 April 1969
    - (2) LORE JEANNE SMITH, born Portland, Oregon, 28 June 1971
  - 4) RHONDA FAY SMITH, born 11 February 1951; married in Barton, Oregon, on 29 August 1971, DAVID JAMES SHOWERMAN, he born 9 April 1949.
  - 5) SCOTT ARTHUR SMITH, born Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 16 March 1952; married in Estacada, Clackamas County, Oregon, 27 February 1971,

6. 5) PATRICIA KAY THROPSON, she born in San Diego County, California on 31 December 1952. Their daughter, 9th generation:
  - (1) MELISSA KAY SMITH, born in Portland, Oregon, 23 July 1971
  - 6) STEVEN RONALD SMITH, born 6 December 1954
7. JANELL OLIVE RIVERS, born Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon 12 November 1925; married 12 January 1946, ALLEN COLLINS. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) BONNIE KAY COLLINS, born Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 4 January 1949; married in Stevenson, Skamania County, Washington, 16 June 1969, GRAHAM JOMES (Jones?), he born Oakland, Alameda County, California on 21 June 1951. Their son, 9th generation:
    - (1) JASON LEIGH JOMES (Jones?), born Portland, Oregon 2 September 1969
  - 2) PAMELA JEAN COLLINS, born Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 6 December 1952/53; married in Barton, Oregon, on 21 August 1971, DAVID LOUIS GIFFIN, he born Vancouver, Clark County, Washington.
8. AMY LAVONNE RIVERS, born Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon on 21 June 1934; married 18 February 1956 DOUGLAS CARL HOLBROOK, he born in Gresham, Multnomah County, Oregon 12 May 1933. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) JEFFERY EARL HOLBROOK, born Yakima, Yakima County, Washington, 12 September 1961
  - 2) MICHAEL HUGH HOLBROOK, born The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon, 8 March 1968
9. DONNA LEE RIVERS, born Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon on 31 August 1935, married in Stevenson, Skamania County, Washington 31 December 1955, RICHARD LAUDERBACK, he born in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon 27 September 1930. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) RICHARD LEE LAUDERBACK born in Portland, Oregon 14 June 1957
  - 2) DEE ANN LAUDERBACK born in Portland, Oregon 20 March 1959
  - 3) DOUGLAS ALAN LAUDERBACK born in Portland, Oregon 24 April 1960

FRANK<sup>5</sup> FERGUSON - Son of Ephriam  
and Mary Jane (Holland) Ferguson

FRANK was born in Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon 9 August 1870; married MARGARET CASTELLO, she born Pittsburg, Allegheny County, Pennsylvania in 1873. Their children, 6th generation:

1. MARY FERGUSON, born Spokane, Spokane County, Washington in 1893; married JOHN GENGLER. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) JOHN GENGLER, Jr., married ELINOR \_\_\_\_\_. Children, 8th generation:
    - (1) NANCY GENGLER
    - (2) CHRISTINA GENGLER married in Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon 19 January 1971, ANTON JAMES PETRICH
  - 2) MARGARET (Mary?) ADELIN GENGLER married ARNOLD HATLILID. Children, 8th generation:
    - (1) GENE HATLILID married SALLY \_\_\_\_\_. Divorced.
    - (2) MARY LINDA HATLILID
    - (3) DARLENE MARYANNA HATLILID
2. FRANK FERGUSON, Jr., born Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon 14 August 1895; married in Oregon City, 23 September 1916, NONA IRENE MAY, she born in Oregon City, 6 October 1897. They adopted twins, born 11 April 1924:
  - 1) LYLE LESTER FERGUSON
  - 2) LYNN FRANCIS FERGUSON

3. WILLIE FERGUSON, born in Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon in 1897
4. JAMES CHANCY FERGUSON, born Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon, 23 December 1900; married SARAH LEONA MAJORS, she born Kelso, Cowlitz County, Washington. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) JAMES CHANCY FERGUSON, Jr., born Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon 2 September 1926; married in Oregon City 28 May 1950 WANDA LEE WILCHER, she born in Stroud (?), Oklahoma, 9 April 1932. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) RONALD GENE FERGUSON, born Stroud, Lincoln County, Oklahoma 5 July 1951; married CANDY McKIN. Their children, 9th generation:
      - i. AARON FERGUSON
      - ii. JUSTUS FERGUSON
    - (2) DENNIS LEE FERGUSON, born Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon on 18 April 1954 ; married MELODY McKIN. Son, 9th generation:
      - i. TERVER LEE FERGUSON, born Silverton, Marion County, Oregon on 4 March 1980
    - (3) NANCY KATHLEEN FERGUSON, born Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon 30 March 1957; married MIKE BRUCE. 9th generation:
      - i. JAMIE RAE BRUCE, born Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, on 8 July 1977
  - 3) FRANCES MARIE FERGUSON, born Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon, on 14 June 1928; married in Oregon City in 1948, HARRY McVICKER, he born. 26 June 1922. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) GERALD OTHA McVICKER, born Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon, 1 July 1949; married DEBRA JOYCE DAVIS
    - (2) JOYCE ELAINE McVICKER, born Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon, 4 June 1951; married DAN FOUTS.
  - 2) FRANK RICHARD FERGUSON, born Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon, on 13 August 1924; first married in Gladstone, Clackamas County, Oregon, PHYLLIS HAGEDORN. Married second, DONNA \_\_\_\_\_. Children of first marriage, 8th generation:
    - (1) DEBRA ANN FERGUSON, born 10 April 1956; married in West Linn, Clackamas County, Oregon, 7 July 1973, RICHARD K. BOECKMAN
    - (2) PATRICIA DENISE FERGUSON, born 18 January 1960
    - (3) SCOTT ALLEN FERGUSON, born Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon in December 1968
- 4) GENE ERWIN FERGUSON, born Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon 6 February 1936. First married in Camas, Clark County, Washington, 5 July 1959, PEGGY MANNING GROVER; divorced. married second in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 14 August 1970, FRANCES ELAINE (Stongohr) Taylor CRAIG, she born in Torrington, Goshen County, Wyoming 8 November 1933. Children of first marriage, 8th generation:
  - (1) KATHLEEN MARIE FERGUSON, born Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon 4 February 1960; married JOHN CARTER WIGGINS, he born in Rickville Center, Long Island, New York, 7 January 1958. 9th generation:
    - i. WENDY RENE WIGGINS, born Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 20 December 1978
    - ii. AMY DIANE WIGGINS, born Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. On 16 December 1979
  - (2) SHARON LOUISE FERGUSON, born Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon 24 April 1961; married LARRY ALLEN BUCHANAN, he born in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 28 August 1959. Son, 9th generation:
    - i. JEFFERY ASHLEY BUCHANAN, born in Portland, 21 June 1979
  - (3) CAROL LYNN FERGUSON

ANNIE ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> FERGUSON - Daughter of Ephriam  
and Mary Jane (Holland) Ferguson

ANNIE ELIZABETH was born in Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon, 27 October 1881; married 24 November 1896, THOMAS THEODORE PANKEY, he born at Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, 24 May 1873. Their children, 6th generation:

1. VESTA IRENE PANKEY, born Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon 23 September 1897; married there 4 May 1916, RAYMOND RUSSELL BROWN, he born Oregon City, 7 February 1896. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) HOWARD ELDON BROWN, born in Oregon City 19 January 1917
  - 2) HAROLD RUSSELL BROWN, born in Oregon City 24 January 1918
2. ELMER PANKEY, born Park Place, Oregon, 4 February 1900; first married in Corvallis, Benton County, Oregon 20 August 1921, DORA BOWEN; married second in Corvallis, 11 June 1927, AMY LEONA BOWEN, she born in Alsea, Benton County, Oregon, 30 December 1895.
3. LOLA EDNA PANKEY, born Grants Pass, Josephine County, Oregon, 3 November 1905; married in Toledo, Lincoln County, Oregon, 17 September 1924 CLIFFORD ELMER WALLACE, he born Couquille, Coos County, Oregon 26 August 1897. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) DORIS MAY WALLACE, born Waldport, Lincoln County, Oregon, 17 May 1925; married in Reno, Washoe County, Nevada 1 January 1947 LLOYD A. HENDRIX he born Alsea, Benton County, Oregon, 2 October 1918; died 6 November 1970. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) MICHAEL LLOYD HENDRIX, born Corvallis, Benton County, Oregon, 8 October 1947
    - (2) THOMAS LEW HENDRIX, born Corvallis, Benton County, Oregon, 16 October 1949
    - (3) PAULINE HENDRIX, born Corvallis, Benton County, Oregon 13 June 1953
  - 2) DONALD ELMER WALLACE, born Waldport, Lincoln County, Oregon 15 May 1927; married 16 August 1946 NADIENE CAROL, she born in Tacoma, Pierce County, Washington, 3 April 1926. Their children, all born in Chehalis, Lewis County, Washington, 8th generation:
    - (1) PAMELA JO WALLACE, b. 21 June 1947
    - (2) RICHARD ALLEN WALLACE, b. 6 May 1948
    - (3) LYNN CAROL WALLACE, b. 7 July 1949
  - 3) GAIL ILEEN WALLACE, born Waldport, Lincoln County, Oregon 3 March 1939; married in Waldport, 5 September 1959, CARL CHRISTIAN OSTLING, he born in Albany, Linn County, Oregon, 5 August 1940. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) JONATHAN CHRISTOPHER OSTLING, born Corvallis, Benton County, Oregon 28 October 1960
    - (2) TIMOTHY JAMES OSTLING, born in Corvallis, 6 June 1962
    - (3) DEE LYNNETTE OSTLING, born Richland, Franklin County, Washington, 8 July 1964
    - (4) CYNTHIA LYNN OSTLING, born Corvallis, Benton County, Oregon 6 April 1965
4. FLORENCE PANKEY, born Tidewater, Lincoln County, Oregon; married in Waldport, Lincoln County, Oregon, HENRY ALLEN McMILLAN, he also born in Tidewater, Lincoln County, Oregon. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) PATRICIA ANN McMILLIAN, born Waldport, Lincoln County, Oregon 30 or 31 October 1935; she married in Stevenson, Skamania County, Washington on



- 16 August \_\_\_\_, MARK THOMAS ROWLEY, he born Denver, Colorado 11 March 1935. Their children, 8th generation:
- (1) MIKE ROWLEY, born Kennewick, Benton County, Washington 11 May 1954
  - (2) TERRI ROWLEY born 14 June 1956
  - (3) JEANNIE ROWLEY born 22 May 1957
  - (4) KYLEEN ROWLEY born 31 August 1958
  - (5) SALLY ROWLEY born 23 September 1959
- 2) RODNEY EARL McMILLIAN, born Newport, Lincoln County, Oregon, 31 December 1946
5. LEROY RAYMOND PANKEY, born Waldport, Lincoln County, Oregon in 1909; married in Corvallis, Benton County, Oregon 7 June 1926 CORA MARY WEIST, she born 28 June 1908. Their children, 7th generation:
- 1) MARIAN ETHEL PANKEY, born Waldport, Lincoln County, Oregon, 5 January 1928; first married in Waldport, 30 September 1944, GALEN L. STANTURF, he born Bellfountain, Benton County, Oregon, 9 May 1922. She married second in The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon, 19 November 1954, RUSSELL HENRY, Jr., he born in Toledo, Lincoln County, Oregon, 8 October 1928. Daughter of first marriage, 8th generation:
    - (1) SANDRA PAULINE STANTURF, born Toledo, Lincoln County, Oregon 9 August 1945
 Children of second marriage, 8th generation:
    - (2) KAREN JANETTE HENRY, born The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon. 30 March 1956
    - (3) RUSSELL ROGER HENRY, born The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon., 8 January 1960
  - 2) RAMON LEROY PANKEY, born in Waldport, Lincoln County, Oregon, 11 April 1932; married DARLENE \_\_\_\_\_. They had two children.
  - 3) GARY LEE PANKEY, born in Waldport, Lincoln County, Oregon, 3 June 1936; married HAZEL \_\_\_\_\_. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) LINDA LEE PANKEY, born Newport, Lincoln County, Oregon 26 March 1959
    - (2) THOMAS GARY PANKEY, born Newport, Lincoln Co., Oregon 8 April 1961
  - 4) JANET CORA PANKEY, born Waldport, Lincoln County, Oregon, 1 June 1938; married CHESTER FRENCH. They had three children.
6. LAWRENCE PANKEY, born Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon 18 March 1915 married 9 March 1936, SONNA SUE MARSHALL. Children, 7th generation:
- 1) HAZEL PANKEY first married DON SCANDLE; married second Mr. DOWELL.
  - 2) ALVIN PANKEY
  - 3) SONNA JEAN PANKEY, born Waldport, Lincoln Co., Oregon 6 September 1940
7. ETHEL LEONRE PANKEY, born Fisher, Oregon, 23 September 1919; she married 3 July 1936, ADAM JOSEPH KRUPA, he born Chicago, Cook County, Illinois on 11 June 1914. Their children, 7th generation:
- 1) ANNA MARIE KRUPA, born Waldport, Lincoln County, Oregon 9 February 1938, (1937?); married in Waldport, 26 September 1953, LAWRENCE. DALE, BRUNK, he born Salem, Marion County, Oregon, 7 August 1933. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) DENNIS DALE BRUNK, born Salem, Marion County, Oregon, 24 April 1954 Drowned at Vernonia, Columbia County, Oregon., 20 April 1977.
    - (2) DANIEL LAWRENCE BRUNK, born Salem, Oregon, 30 March 1955
    - (3) LINDA ANN BRUNK, born Salem, Oregon, 9 September 1956; she married 8 November 1975, DAVID SEITTLEMAN (sic).
    - (4) CONNIE MARIE BRUNK, born Salem, Oregon, 22 June 1959
    - (5) PENNY LYNN BRUNK, born Portland, Clackamas County, Oregon 1 November 1964

7. 2) NANCY LEE KRUPA, born Waldport, Lincoln County, Oregon 15 January \_\_\_\_; married in Altus, Jackson County, Oklahoma, 26 December 1957, DENNIS EUGENE BRILEY, he born Klamath Falls, Klamath County, Oregon 20 December 1938. Their children, 8th generation:  
(1) TERRY GENE BRILEY, born Altus, Jackson County, Oklahoma 5 May 1958  
(2) JACQUELINE LYNN BRILEY, born in Corvallis, Benton County, Oregon, 28 November 1962  
(3) ROB ALLEN BRILEY, born Corvallis, Benton, Oregon 2 May 1964  
(4) & (5) Twins  
3) Son

*Family data charts contributed by Mrs. Harold Geigle, 18903 Addle S.E., Gladstone, Oregon 97027. Time did not permit further efforts to reconcile many differences in names and dates, or to obtain additional family names. Lucille (Mrs. Harold Geigle) will welcome additions and corrections.*

*M. L. Faubion - 1981*

ENOCH<sup>3</sup> FAUBION SON OF MOSES  
AND MARY (MCPIKE) FAUBION

ENOCH was born in Cocke county, Tennessee 1 January 1819;\* he died in Lawrence County, Indiana 5 September 1865, age 46 years 8 months 4 days, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery, Pleasant Run Township.<sup>a</sup> \*Date of birth estimated from age at death. He married in Lawrence County, Indiana (Book B, p. 110) on 23 May 1838 ELZIRA JOHNSON, a daughter of Jesse Johnson (born in Kentucky 6 April 1798) and his wife Sarah Pleasant (born in Virginia); and granddaughter of David Johnson who was born in England in 1772. Elzira was born in Indiana, 15 October 1820; died in Lawrence County, Indiana 4 April 1892, age 71 years 5 months 20 days, and is buried beside Enoch in Faubion Cemetery, Pleasant Run Township.<sup>a</sup>

Enoch was still a child when he came with his parents to Indiana. He grew up on the farm, and when he grew to manhood, he engaged in farming himself. He enrolled on 9 August 1851 as a charter member in the newly organized County Agricultural Society in Bedford, Indiana. He was a member of the Awarding Committee for poultry at the 1852 County Fair. At the Fair, that same year, he and his father-in-law were awarded premiums on their sheep; Enoch received an award in the Manufactured Articles Division for best plow, and in Agricultural Products Division for best white corn, best wheat, and best sweet potatoes.<sup>b</sup>

Enoch died before reaching his 47th birthday. He had not made a Will. Thomas N. Johnson (probably a brother-in-law) administered his Estate. Tyre Henderson was named guardian of the minor children. All heirs were named in the Settlement of Estate documents dated 9 and 14 October 1867 (Probate Box 11 File 30).

Elzira lived a widow for twenty-seven years. She had written her Will leaving to her son, Jesse Faubion, 80 acres of land for which he was to pay \$700 to be divided equally among all of her heirs, including himself. She also willed to him all of her personal property and the remaining portion of her father's estate by him willed and set apart to her, provided Jesse J. Faubion "takes care of and provides for me during the remainder of my natural life." This Will was executed 30 July 1892, and the Settlement of Estate documents lists all heirs. (Lawrence County, Indiana Probate Box 94 File 10).

The children of Enoch and Elzira (Johnson) Faubion, 4th generation, were:

1. SARILDA A. FAUBION, born in Indiana about 1839. Married in Lawrence Co. Indiana (Book E, p. 75) 3 October 1867, PATRICK ROACH
2. ISAAC W. FAUBION, born in Indiana about 1840; died in Lawrence county, Indiana 5 February 1874. Married MARY i. HAWKINS. Information follows.
3. JACOB LEMUEL FAUBION, born in Indiana, 15 July 1843; died on 5 March 1914 and is buried in Gilgal Cemetery, Lawrence County. Married MARY ALICE HELTON. Family information follows.
4. SARAH E. FAUBION, born in Indiana about 1845; married in Lawrence County, Indiana (Book D, p. 214), 27 February 1863, WILLIAM CANE (CAIN)
5. MARGARET E. FAUBION, Maggie, born in Indiana about 1846; married in Lawrence County, Indiana (Book D, p. 400) 10 August 1865, GARRETT B. VIRT or VEST. (marriage record reads Vest; Wills read VIRT/VERT).
6. MARY E. FAUBION, born in Indiana about 1849; married in Lawrence County, Indiana (Book E, p. 312) 11 May 1870, CHARLES B. PALMER.

7. URSULA DIANNAH "Suley Dianna" FAUBION, born in Indiana about 1851; married in Lawrence County, Indiana (Book E, p. 308) on 12 April 1870, WILLIAM E. HENDRICKS.
8. CATHERINE "Catura" FAUBION, born in Indiana about 1854; died in 1885, and is buried Hawkins Cemetery. Married ELI F. SOWDERS. Family information follows.
9. RACHAEL ANN FAUBION, born in Indiana about 1856; married in Lawrence Co., Indiana (Book F, p. 92) on 23 may 1874, JOHN P. TROGDON.
10. JESSE JOHNSON FAUBION, born in Indiana 20 April 1859; died 6 May 1926, and is buried Gilgal Cemetery. Married in Lawrence County, Indiana (Book G, p. 65) 6 October 1880, CORNELIA E. PEARSALL (m.rec. misreads PLEASANT) ... Cornelia was born 13 June 1861; died 11 June 1926, and is buried in Gilgal Cemetery. Their children, 5th generation:<sup>c</sup>
  - 1) BERTHA A. FAUBION, born 3 December 1888; died 21 May 1913, and is buried in Gilgal Cemetery, Lawrence County, Indiana.
  - 2) OLIVE M. FAUBION, born 16 April 1893; died 19 September 1913, and buried in Gilgal Cemetery, Lawrence County, Indiana.
  - 3) ENOCH E. FAUBION married 10 October 1903, EMMA WOOTEN, a daughter of Richard and Sarah A. (Todd) Wooten.
11. SUSAN ISABELLE FAUBION, born in Indiana about 1862. Married in Lawrence County, Indiana (Book F, p. 487) 16 February 1879, DAVID M. LIVELY.

ISAAC W.<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of Enoch  
and Elzira (Johnson) Faubion

ISAAC was born in Indiana about 1840. He died in Lawrence County, Indiana on 5 February 1874 (Probate Box 42, File 22). He married in Lawrence County (Book D, p. 427) MARY JANE HAWKINS, who married second 30 March 1879, Enoch Marshall, and died at birth of their first child. Child also died.

The children of Enoch and Mary (Hawkins) Faubion, 5th generation, were:

1. ADA AMERICANA FAUBION married 6 January 1889 ELI F. SOWDERS, widowed husband of Ada Americana's deceased aunt, Catherine Faubion. (also spelled: Souders - SOWDER.) Their children, 6th generation:
  - 1) ESTA SOWDERS married MLLBURN BAGWELL
  - 2) OMA SOWDERS married OTTO RITTER
  - 3) EVERETT SOWDERS married TRUELY FENDER
  - 4) CECIL SOWDERS married BESSIE DEPHUE
  - 5) ORVILLE SOWDERS married PEARL AUTHOR
2. ENOCH G. FAUBION, born 3 December 1869; died 14 April 1947, and is buried in Gilgal Cemetery, Lawrence County, Indiana. He married 12 September 1897 MATTIE BROWNING, daughter of James Francis and Margaret (Knot) Browning. Mattie was born 22 June 1882. She died 14 April 1947. Their children, 6th generation:
  - 1) RAY FAUBION, born 16 June 1889; died 3 March 1901
  - 2) RALPH R. FAUBION, born 22 November 1900; died 22 October 1977, and buried Gilgal Cemetery. Married MARY K. ROBERTS.

- 2) The children of Ralph and Mary (Roberts) Faubion, 7th generation:
  - (1) ROYAL FAUBION
  - (2) CHARLOTTE FAUBION
- 3) MARGARET FRANCES FAUBION, born 11 July 1902; married MYRON RILEY. Their son, 7th generation:
  - (1) JACK RILEY (now deceased)
- 4) JAMES ERVIN FAUBION, born 30 July 1904; died 15 January 1906.
- 5) HOVEY FAUBION, born 28 June 1906; died 6 September 1959. Married RALPH HEGWOOD
- 6) EDITH FAUBION, born 3 June 1908; died 27 February 1909.
- 7) BLANCHE E. FAUBION, born 21 May 1910; died 6 June 1958. Married HUBERT GILLIATT. Their son, 7th generation:
  - (1) THOMAS GILLIATT
- 8) MARY RUTH FAUBION, born 4 September 1912; married EUIL REYNOLDS. Daughter, 7th generation:
  - (1) PAMALA KAYE REYNOLDS
- 9) GLADYS MAE FAUBION, born 6 May 1915; married BERT HENDRICKS. Their children, 7th generation:
  - (1) MARY ANN HENDRICKS
  - (2) CYNTHIA HENDRICKS
- 10) RICHARD ROBERT FAUBION, born in Heltonville, Lawrence County, Indiana, on 24 April 1917. He married in Heltonville, 1 February 1936, EASTER TODD, daughter of John S. and Della (Smith) Todd. She was born in Heltonville on 23 April 1916. Dick is a farmer and has also carried the mail in this area for many years. Their children, all born in Bedford, Lawrence County, Indiana, 7th generation:
  - (1) RICHARD LEE FAUBION, born 28 October 1938; married in Bedford, 4 October 1961, LUANN NICHOLSON. Their children, 8th generation:
    - i. LEANNA FAUBION, born 20 April 1962
    - ii. MARTY KAY FAUBION, born 24 June 1964
    - iii. DAVID RICHARD FAUBION, born 23 August 1965
  - (2) ROBERT GENE FAUBION, born 1 March 1942; married in Bedford, 8 October 1963, CONNIE L. SALLEE. Their children, 8th generation:
    - i. KELLY JEAN FAUBION, born 5 May 1964
    - ii. TRACY LYNN FAUBION, born 19 February 1968
    - iii. JAY VON FAUBION, born 31 December 1971
  - (3) MARGARET ELLEN FAUBION, born 17 September 1943; married in Bedford on 16 August 1972, CHARLES HALL. Their daughter, 8th generation:
    - i. LEAH RENEE HALL, born 13 October 1973
  - (4) SUSAN JANE FAUBION, born 12 January 1952; married in Bedford, 27 February 1971, GERALD NORMAN. Their children, 8th generation:
    - i. TOD EUGENE NORMAN, born 28 September 1971
    - ii. ALMEE LEIGH NORMAN, born 23 July 1975
  - (5) JACK L. FAUBION, born 2 March 1955; married 5 February 1975, TERESAL. JOHNSON. Their daughter, 8th generation:
    - i. JACKIE DIONNE FAUBION, born 8 July 1975

*Data for this family from Dick & Easter Faubion, Heltonville, Indiana*

JACOB LEMUEL<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of Enoch  
and Elzira (Johnson) Faubion

JACOB LEMUEL was born 15 July 1843; died 5 March 1914, and is buried in Gilgal Cemetery, Lawrence County, Indiana. He married in Lawrence County (Bk F. p. 22) 25 September 1873, MARY A.\* HELTON, daughter of Pleasant M. Helton and his wife the former Mrs. Rebecca Hannah Cain. Mary was born 25 April 1854; died 15 May 1933, and is buried in Gilgal Cemetery. Their children, 5th generation:<sup>c</sup>

1. PLEASANT ISAAC FAUBION, born 27 March 1875; died 23 February 1937, and is buried in Gilgal Cemetery, Lawrence County, Indiana. He first married in Lawrence County 20 September 1896, IVA LANNING. Iva was born 1 September 1877; died 13 March 1917, and is buried Gilgal Cemetery. He married second, HATTIE HOLT WILLIAMS. His children of first marriage, 6th gen:
  - 1) ROLAND FAUBION, born 14 June 1897; died 18 November 1897, and is buried Gilgal Cemetery.
  - 2) FRANCES FAUBION
2. ELLA FAUBION, born in 1878; died in 1958. First married 4 December 1920, JOHN BURNS; second married GEORGE THOMAS, he born 22 June 1889; died on 20 December 1971.
3. PATRICK CHARLEY FAUBION, born 19 December 1879; died 10 March 1881, and is buried in Gilgal Cemetery.
4. WILLIAM R. FAUBION, born 30 December 1885; died 7 April 1963, and is buried in Gilgal Cemetery. Married 29 October 1904, ANNIE MORROW, daughter of Joseph and Catherine (Johnson) Morrow. Annie was born 1 August 1885; died 21 March 1957, and is buried in Gilgal Cemetery.

*CRYSTAL FAUBION who married Mr. Cade and did much of the early family research is their daughter, 6th generation. She is now deceased. There may have been other children.*
5. HOVEY FAUBION, born 31 December 1888; died 14 September 1962. She married THOMAS THURMAN, he born 5 April 1882; died 22 December 1954.

CATHERINE<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of Enoch  
and Elzira (Johnson) Faubion

CATHERINE, called Catura or Kittura, was born in Indiana about 1854; she died in 1885, and is buried in Hawkins Cemetery. She married ELI F. SOWDERS. ELI married second Catherine's niece, ADA AMERICANA, the daughter of Isaac W. and Mary Jane (Hawkins) Faubion. Children of Eli and Catherine, 5th generation:<sup>c</sup>

1. JOHN E. SOWDERS first married ANN SOWDERS; second married Miss MURPHY
2. WILLIAM M. SOWDERS married ETTA MYERS
3. LEMUEL J. SOWDERS first married POLLY MARTIN; second married LILLY MYERS
4. CORNELIA SOWDERS married PERRY KINSER  
*Daughter ZORETTA KINSER, 6th generation, married CLAREL IVAN<sup>6</sup> FAUBION, son of Homer & Eurette (Helton) Faubion (Jesse<sup>4</sup> William<sup>3</sup> Moses<sup>2</sup>), and is mother of Mrs. P. H. (Judy) Mitchell, family researcher.*

<sup>a</sup> Faubion Cemetery, Pleasant Run Twp., Lawrence County, Indiana

<sup>b</sup> *History of Lawrence County Indiana*, (1884; repro. Paoli, Indiana: Stout Print Shop, 1965), pp 88-89

<sup>c</sup> Philip H. & Judy (Faubion) Mitchell, Bedford, Indiana

\*MARY ALICE HELTON

NOAH<sup>3</sup> FAUBION SON OF MOSES  
AND MARY (MCPIKE) FAUBION

NOAH was born in East Tennessee, 14 November 1820;<sup>a</sup> died in Jasper County, Illinois 7 August 1876. He married in Lawrence County, Indiana (Book B, p. 406) 26 July 1843, MARY ANN "Polly" STIPP, eldest child of Michael & Jemima (Grimes) Stipp. Polly was born in Indiana 22 May 1825; died in Jasper County, Illinois 12 October 1875.

Noah moved with his parents to Indiana around 1830, settling in Lawrence County. After marriage, Noah and Polly moved to Owen Township, Jackson County, Indiana where Noah farmed for a number of years. He opened a general store which he ran for five or six years before his health failed. The summer of 1860, just before the Civil War, Noah sold the store, bought a team and wagon, and traveled for his health. Taking two nephews with him, he traveled across Illinois, Iowa, Nebraska, Missouri and Kansas while Mary Ann and the children visited with her father in Missouri. The family returned to Indiana in a covered wagon. There Noah bought a sawmill which he ran for six years. He sold the mill, moved the family by train to Olney, Illinois, then traded his property there for a farm in Jasper County, Illinois. There he lived until his death in 1876.<sup>b</sup>

The children of Noah and Mary Ann (Stipp) Faubion, 4th generation, were:<sup>c</sup>

1. FRANCIS EMORY FAUBION, born in Lawrence County, Indiana 15 June 1845; died 4 October 1870. He married in Brownstown, Jackson County Indiana, 15 June 1865 (Book E, p. 135), MARY ELIZABETH CLARK, she born in Jefferson Twp., Knox County, Ohio; died in Brownstown, Jackson County, Indiana, 18 March 1891. Mary Elizabeth married second in Jackson County, Indiana (Book G, p. 17), 30 January 1873, WILLIAM LEWIS BOYATT<sup>d</sup> Son, 5th generation:
  - 1) WILLIAM "C" FAUBION, born 9 July 1869; died 1 January 1881, and buried in Fairview Cemetery, Brownstown, Indiana.
2. GEORGE FREDRICK FAUBION, born 5 May 1848 (*Not on 1860 Census*)
3. MARY JEMIMA FAUBION, born in Jackson County, Indiana on 25 February 1850; died 17 April 1853, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery, Pleasant Run Twp., Lawrence County, Indiana.
4. JACOB SAMUEL FAUBION, born 23 August 1851 (*Not on 1860 Census*)
5. ESTHER ANN FAUBION, born 3 June 1852 (*Not on 1860 Census*)
6. MARIA TERESA FAUBION, born in Jackson County, Indiana, 3 July 1853; died in Solomon, Kansas at the age of 84 (1937?). She married on 4 July 1869, CHARLES NEWTON BOTTORFF, a Methodist Circuit Rider in Oklahoma Territory. Their children, 5th generation: Also written BOTTORF.
  - 1) OSCAR BOTTORF (dec'd). He once was a policeman in Oakland, California
  - 2) ROLLA BOTTORF (dec'd), married ETHEL \_\_\_\_\_. Children, 6th generation:
    - (1) CHARLES BOTTORF
    - (2) RAY BOTTORF
    - (3) NEVA BOTTORF
  - 3) MYRTLE BOTTORF married Mr. LAWLESS of Medford, Oklahoma. Children, 6th generation:
    - (1) GRACE LAWLESS
    - (2) RITA LAWLESS
    - (3) LEO LAWLESS\*

*\*Leo, an artist in residence at Sterling College, Sterling, Kansas, was head of Piano Department there for over 30 years. Never married.*
  - 4) BESSIE BOTTORF married EARL WEBSTER. He was a mail carrier at Salina, Kansas. Retired to Colorado, now lives Mesa, Arizona. 6th generation:
    - (1) DWIGHT WEBSTER
    - (2) KEITH WEBSTER

7. ARMILDA JANE "Millie" FAUBION, Born in Jackson County, Indiana, 9 September 1855; married 23 August 1874, CLINTON PRATHER.
8. WILLIAM MAXWELL FAUBION, born in Sullivan, Sullivan County, Indiana 26 August 1857; died in Butler, Bates County, Missouri, 20 December 1921. He married FLORENCE MILHAM. Family information follows.
9. THOMAS A. MORRIS FAUBION, born 12 November 1859
10. CHARLES LESLIE FAUBION, born 23 August; died 24 August in 1862
11. JOHN WESLEY FAUBION, born and died 25 May 1863
12. ROBERT SIMPSON FAUBION, born in Jackson County, Indiana 11 March 1865; died in Hartline, Washington, 17 October 1902. Married HENRIETTA METCALF. Family information follows.
13. CLARA LUELLA FAUBION, born in Illinois 26 October 1868

WILLIAM MAXWELL<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of Noah  
and Mary Ann (Stipp) Faubion

WILLIAM MAXWELL was born in Sullivan, Sullivan County, Indiana, 26 August 1857; died in Butler, Bates County, Missouri, 20 (21?) December 1921. He married in Newton County, Illinois, 1 March 1883, FLORENCE MILHAM, a daughter of John and Margaritha (Balmer) Milham.<sup>e</sup> Florence was born in Pontiac, Livingston County, Illinois, 20 January 1864; died in Waterville, Marshall County, Kansas, 29 October 1942. Their children, 5th generation:

1. GLENNE DORA FAUBION, born in Flora, Illinois 13 January 1884; she died on 16 November 1913. She was a rural school teacher, and never married.
2. NOAH ARTHUR FAUBION, born in Flora, Clay County, Illinois 14 October 1885; died in Springfield, Greene County, Missouri, 31 October 1963. He first married CLARA ELLEN NASH; married second DELLA \_\_\_\_\_. He married third BESSIE ARNOLD. Family information follows.
3. JOHN MARTIN FAUBION, twin to Fletcher Parks, and
4. FLETCHER PARKS FAUBION, twin to John Martin, born in Willow Hill, Illinois 13 December 1888; died of pneumonia six hours apart, 30 January 1889.
5. JENNIE HARRIET FAUBION, born 27 January 1891; died in Butler, Bates Co., Missouri 17 (7?) February 1915. She married 1 September 1907, at the age of 16, RUBEN BALDRIDGE ALBERTSON. Daughter, 6th generation:
  - 1) OCAL MARIE ALBERTSON, born in Pryor, Mayes County, Oklahoma 29 December 1910; married in Solomon, Kansas 20 May 1928, COSMOS DAMIEN MEAGHER. He was in the oil business (1958-59). Children, 7th generation:
    - (1) DOROTHY JEAN MEAGHER
    - (2) ROBERT LEO MEAGHER
6. JAMES HOSEA FAUBION, born 18 October 1894; died in Butler, Bates County, Missouri, 14 June 1916. Never married.
7. AGNES FAUBION, twin to Angie Bell, born in Flora, Clay County, Illinois, 30 May 1897; died there 19 July 1897.
8. ANGIE BELL FAUBION, twin to Agnes, born in Flora, Clay County, Illinois, 30 May 1897. She married GEORGE MARTIN LEDERER. Family information follows.



9. IVA ELLEN FAUBION, twin to Ira McKinley, born 13 July 1900; died 29 March 1926. She was a Rural and Primary school teacher. Never married.
10. IRA MCKINLEY FAUBION, twin to Iva Ellen, born in Illinois, 13 July 1900; died in Sunnymead, Riverside County California 17 (18?) May 1976. He married 24 April 1921, GLADYS STAGNER. Family information follows.
11. CLARA LUELLE FAUBION, born 30 July 1903; died in Enid, Garfield County, Oklahoma, 4 July 1978. She married in Marshall, Saline County, Missouri, 28 March 1931 KENNETH PAUL "Bill" LAWRENCE. He became a career soldier in the U.S. Air Force; Clara was a Registered Nurse. She graduated from Research Hospital in Kansas City, Missouri. Daughter, 6th generation:
  - 1) MARY LUE LAWRENCE married DAVID SMITH of Duncan, Oklahoma. Their children, 7th generation:
    - (1) CLAUDETTE SMITH
    - (2) MARGRETTA SMITH
    - (3) CERISE SMITH
12. INA MAE FAUBION, born in Illinois, 15 October 1905. She first married in Iola, Allen County, Kansas, RICHARD J. WILSON, of Hepler, Kansas. Richard was a teacher and also coached athletics. He served two years in the U.S. Army. He died 12 March 1955 of a heart attack. Ina married second in Buena Vista, Colorado 11 July 1970, DELBERT LEE GRAVES of Ness City, Kansas who died 11 February 1973.

Ina received her A.B. degree from Southwestern College in Winfield, Kansas and her M.S. degree from Black Hills Teachers College, Spearfish, S. Dakota, and taught school for many years. She now teaches oil painting at Leisure Years Club in Ness City. Daughter, 6th generation:

- 1) NADINE L. WILSON, born in Goodland, Sherman County, Kansas 23 December 1947. She married 28 April 1973, GEORGE KENNAN CHARLSEN, as his second wife. Nadine has her B.S. & M.S. from KSTC and teaches Theater Arts at Campus High, Wichita, KS; George is a graphic artist & photographer. His children, JASON, JUDYAN, JANE and JILL, make their home here.

NOAH ARTHUR<sup>5</sup>, FAUBION - Son of William Maxwell  
and Florence (Milham) Faubion

NOAH ARTHUR was born in Flora, Clay County, Illinois, 14 October 1885; died in Springfield, Greene County, Missouri 31 October 1963. He first married 22 January 1906, CLARA ELLEN NASH, she born in 1905; died in 1950. He married second DELLA \_\_\_\_\_, who died in 1962. He married third, BESSIE ARNOLD who lives in Springfield, Missouri (1981).

The son of Noah Arthur and Clara Ellen (Nash) Faubion, 6th generation:

1. RAY McNASH FAUBION, born in Cisne, Wayne County, Illinois, 25 July 1908. He married FRANCES HASELTINE. Ray was Manager & Secretary of the Hutchinson (Kansas) Chamber of Commerce in the late 1950s. children, 7th generation:
  - 1) ELINOR ANN FAUBION, born Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri 3 March 1933. She married in Hutchinson, Reno County, Kansas 6 December 1955, CARL M. NESTLER, son of Carl Nestler. Carl was born in Atchison, Atchison County, Kansas in 1933. He retired from the U.S. Armed Services as a Lieutenant Colonel. Children, 8th generation:
    - (1) GREGORY ALLAN NESTLER, born Lawton, Comanche Co., Okla. 6 May 1961
    - (2) DAVID NESTLER, born Lawton, Comanche Co., Oklahoma 12 October 1962

2. JANE FAUBION, born in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri 26 April 1936, identical twin to Carol Jean. She married 5 August 1956, JOHN G. ERIKSEN, son of Carl and \_\_\_\_\_(Graber) Eriksen. John was born in Hutchinson, Reno County, Kansas 13 December 1935. He is owner of wholesale Crafts Company in Willowbrook, rural Hutchinson, Kansas. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) JEFF BRABER ERIKSEN, born Albuquerque, Bernalillo Co., New Mexico 18 November 1957
  - 2) JANA LYNN ERIKSEN, born Albuquerque, Bernalillo Co., New Mexico 18 February 1959
  
3. CAROL JEAN FAUBION, identical twin to Jane, born in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri 26 April 1936. Married 8 May 1956, CHARLES R. SPRINKLE, son of Ray and Ruth Sprinkle. Charles was born in Hutchinson, Reno Co., Kansas 11 November 1935. He is vice-president of a wholesale grocery company. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) RAY RICHARD SPRINKLE, born in El Paso, El Paso County, Texas 29 October 1957
  - 2) MICHAEL "Mike" CURT SPRINKLE, born in Hutchinson, Reno County, Kansas, 2 January 1960
  - 3) STEVEN CARLTON SPRINKLE, born Hutchinson, Reno County, Kansas 21 September 1965

*Family data from Ray M. Faubion, 110 Country Side Dr., Hutchinson, KS 67501*

ANGIE BELLE<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of William  
Maxwell & Florence (Milham) Faubion

ANGIE BELLE, whose twin sister Agnes died shortly after birth, was born in Flora Clay County, Illinois, 30 May 1897; died in Abilene, Dickinson County, Kansas, 31 May 1951. She married in Butler, Bates County, Missouri 20 May 1922 GEORGE MARTIN LEDERER. Their children, 6th generation:

1. HAROLD MAX LEDERER, born in Solomon, Saline County, Kansas, 24 June 1923. He married in Marysville, Marshall County, Kansas 20 April 1947 HELEN MAE TEMPS. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) LU ANN LEDERER, born in Tulsa, Tulsa County, Oklahoma 28 May 1953. She married 26 July 1975, MICHAEL PETTENUZZO, he born in Arlington Heights, Cook County, Illinois, 24 March 1953. Daughter, 8th generation:
    - (1)NICOLE CHRISTINE PETTENUZZO, born Albuquerque, Bernalillo County, New Mexico, 13 June 1980
  - 2) LEESA KAY LEDERER, born in Tulsa, Tulsa County, Oklahoma 28 April 1957. She married 4 August 1979, JOEL ERIC ANSPACH, he born in Kyoto, Japan on 14 March 1957.
  
2. BETTY JANE LEDERER, born in Saline County, Kansas, 28 July 1924; married in Lawrence, Douglas County, Kansas 11 September 1943 CARROLL E. HAMMOND, he born Glendale, Los Angeles County, California 25 December 1924. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) DANA GEORGE HAMMOND, born in Burbank, Los Angeles County, California on 19 September 1948; married in Taft, Kern County, California 30 May 1970 BRENDA SUSAN BLAYLOCK, she born in Taft, 29 December 1950. Their son, 8th generation:
    - (1)AARON SCOTT HAMMOND, born in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon on 25 August 1974.

2. 2) BARRY JAY HAMMOND, born in Burbank, Los Angeles County, California on 3 May 1952.
3. HELEN LOUISE LEDERER, born in Saline County, Kansas, 7 August 1925. She married in the Chapel of Roses, Pasadena, Los Angeles County, California, 31 March 1947, JAMES WALTER MOORE, he born Glendale, Los Angeles County, California, 15 April 1926. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) ROBERT JAMES MOORE, born in San Pedro, Los Angeles County, California, 23 July 1959
  - 2) JANET LOUISE MOORE, born in Hollywood, Los Angeles County, California, 25 September 1961
4. MILDRED PAULINE LEDERER, born in Saline County, Kansas 27 September 1928. She married in Waterville, Marshall County, Kansas 8 December 1946 ROBERT NEIL MCGREGOR. He was born in Washington County, Kansas 27 September 1924. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) KAREN RUTH MCGREGOR, born in Clay County-, Kansas, 20 January 1952
  - 2) MARY JANE MCGREGOR, born in Clay County, Kansas 10 April 1954; married in Topeka, Shawnee County, Kansas, 17 February 1979, BRECK CHURCHILL. He was born Chanute, Neosho County, Kansas, 16 April 1954.
  - 3) ROBERTA LYNN MCGREGOR, born in Clay County, Kansas, 21 February 1958; married in Linn, Washington County, Kansas 12 August 1978 WAYNE HELMS. Wayne was born in Washington County, Kansas, 21 August 1956.
5. JOHN MARTIN LEDERER, born in Solomon, Saline County, Kansas, 12 May 1930; married in Creede, Mineral County, Colorado 15 June 1963 JOAN E. PATRICK. Joan was born in Newark, Essex County, New Jersey, 5 February 1933. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) JEFFREY MARK LEDERER, born in Weymouth, Norfolk County, Massachusetts, 30 June 1954; married in Denver, Denver County, Colorado, 23 May 1981, LESLIE SUE MARTIN, she born 20 August 1950.
  - 2) CAROL ELIZABETH LEDERER, born in Middletown, New Haven County, Connecticut, 28 May 1957; married in Albuquerque, Bernalillo County, New Mexico, 22 December 1979, SCOTT ROBERT RUCH. He was born in the Azores, 30 June 1955.
6. JOAN RUTH LEDERER, born in Saline County, Kansas 1 April 1932; married in Salina, Saline County, Kansas, 13 April 1952, BILL CHEEK. Bill was born in White City, Morris County, Kansas, 6 March 1927. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) TERESA ANN CHEEK, born in Tulsa, Tulsa County, Oklahoma, 11 July 1958
  - 2) DENNIS EUGENE CHEEK, born Tulsa, Tulsa Co., Oklahoma, 4 November 1959

*Data collected from family members by Mrs. Helen Lederer Moore, 1096 W. Inverness Drive, LaCanada Flintridge, California 91011*

IRA MCKINLEY<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of William Maxwell & Florence (Milham) Faubion

IRA MCKINLEY was born in Flora, Clay County, Illinois 13 July 1900; he died in Sunnymead, Riverside County, California, 17 May 1976. He married in Solomon, Saline County, Kansas, 24 April 1921, GLADYS MAY STAGNER, a daughter of William and Maude (Martin) Stagner. She was born 12 February 1904.

*Family data from Ira's sister Ina records his death on 18 may 1976.*

The children of Ira McKinley and Gladys May (Stagner) Faubion, 6th generation:

1. MAURICE HARLEY FAUBION, born Butler, Bates County, Missouri 14 July 1922; married in Americus, Lyon County, Kansas 4 January 1947, MAXINE MATILE, a daughter of Jake and Bernice (Alexander) Matile. She was born 4 January 1929. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) MARGARET IRENE FAUBION, born in Emporia, Lyon County, Kansas 2 November 1948; married at Boise, Ada County, Idaho, 17 August 1968, PAUL JOSEPH KOHLER. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) WENDY SUE KOHLER, born 15 October 1970
    - (2) DAVID PAUL KOHLER, born 16 August 1973
  - 2) MICHAEL J. FAUBION, born in Emporia, Lyon Co., Kansas, 2 November 1952
2. NORMA JUNE FAUBION, born Emporia, Lyon County, Kansas 22 June 1924; died 4 November 1965. She married at Santa Ana, California, on 9 April 1944 WILLIAM RUDDIMAN. Their son, 7th generation:
  - 1) THOMAS WILLIAM RUDDIMAN, born 23 July 1949; he married 22 August 1970 PATRICIA MULLINS. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) NANCY ELLEN RUDDIMAN, born 29 September 1973
    - (2) DONNA EILEEN RUDDIMAN, born 28 May 1975
3. VIRGINIA FAY FAUBION, born in Emporia, Lyon County, Kansas, 29 December 1926; married on 3 February 1945, GERHARD ROSTVOLD. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) ROGER MARK ROSTVOLD, born 25 January 1949; married on 6 May 1972 KAREN MARIE JACOBSEN. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) ANNA-KARIN ROSTVOLD, born 23 June 1975
    - (2) ERIK SJEL ROSTVOLD, born 1 February 1977
  - 2) LAURA ANN ROSTVOLD born 20 May 1950
  - 3) CHRISTINE MARIE ROSTVOLD born 3 June 1951
  - 4) ANDREW NORMAN ROSTVOLD born 22 March 1955; died 25 March 1955
  - 5) ELLEN ALICIA ROSTVOLD born 15 May 1957
4. NANCY FERN FAUBION, born in Emporia, Lyon County, Kansas 5 February 1929. She first married in April 1946, JOE SUDDOCK; second married R.D. MacCABE. Son of first marriage, 7th generation:
  - 1) BENJAMIN RALPH SUDDOCK, born in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri, 18 August 1948; married 4 October 1968, COLLEEN LOUISE SKIRPIN. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) ANGELIQUE COLLEEN SUDDOCK, born 18 August 1973
    - (2) VERONICA LOUISE SUDDOCK, born 7 March 1977
5. RICHARD RAY FAUBION, born in Emporia, Lyon County, Kansas on 26 September 1934; married 8 April 1956, CLAIRE CAIRNS. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) CYNDIE NORINE FAUBION, born 18 February 1957; married 17 April 1976, SAMUEL McQUEEN III
  - 2) KIM LORRAINE FAUBION, born 19 February 1958; married 1 October 1977, DAN LARSON. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) JASON NATHANIEL LARSON
    - (2) JEREMY ELI LARSON
  - 3) LESA MARIE FAUBION, born 9 June 1959
  - 4) DENNIS ALAN FAUBION, born 29 May 1961; died in an accident 4 March 1980

*Family data from Mrs. Maurice H. Faubion, 203 Crestview Dr., Twin Falls, Idaho and Mrs. Gladys Stagner Faubion, 675 Sioux Drive, Perris, California 92370*

NOTES; NOAH and MARY ANN "Polly" (STIPP FAUBION)

<sup>a</sup> Record pages from MOSES 2 FAUBION family Bible (P.H. & Judy Mitchell)

<sup>b</sup> Copies of family history & letters sent by:

Mrs. Maurice H. Faubion, 203 Crestview Dr., Twin Falls, Idaho 83301

Mrs. Ina Mae (Faubion) Graves, 711 West Main, Ness City, KS 67560

<sup>c</sup> Family record of children of NOAH FAUBION kept by his sister Margaret Faubion Holland, in possession of Mrs. Harold Geigle, Gladstone, Oregon

<sup>d</sup> L.D.S. record, Salt Lake City, Utah

<sup>e</sup> JOHN MILHAM, father of Florence, was born in Ohio where he lived until after his marriage to Margaritha Balmer. They moved to Illinois in October 1851 & settled near the town now known as Pontiac. In 1854 they moved to Newton in Jasper County, Illinois. A farmer most of his life, he later became a local minister of the Gospel and died in his 73rd year. His father was born in England, 18 December 1794. In early life he was a sailor and a soldier: he was in the War of 1812 and the Battle of New Orleans; was shipwrecked once when the ship went down in sight of New York; he is said to be the man who named Council Bluffs, Iowa. He lived to be over 80 years of age and is buried in Pontiac.

MARGARITHA BALMER MILHAM, daughter of Christian Balmer and Margaritha Wyss of Wilderswyl, Switzerland, was born in Wilderswyl 25 October 1825. Her family emigrated to America in the spring of 1840, taking 23 days going through France with 33 persons on one wagon, and 45 days on the ocean, landing at New York City. The family settled in Ohio. Margaritha, who was Florence's mother, died in Newton, Illinois in 1907, aged 82 years.

- From Noah's "Last Will and Testament" written while in the home of his daughter Teresa and her husband, C. N Bottorff:

*"My Fathers house was a home of the itinerant during his life. In my Fathers house I was baptized. While attending a camp meeting near Bedford, Indiana, I was converted, and shortly afterwards received into full connection in the M. E. Church, of which I always remained a member, and always expect to during life. In the Church I held the office of Assistant Class Leader, Class Leader, Steward, Superintendent of Sunday School, of which it was my chief delight to meet. . . "*

M. L. Faubion 1981

ROBERT SIMPSON<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of Noah  
and Mary Ann (Stipp) Faubion

ROBERT SIMPSON was born in Olney, Richland County, Illinois, 11 March 1865; he died in Hartline, Douglas County, Washington, 17 October 1902, and is buried in Pleasant Ridge Cemetery, Bogota, Jasper County, Illinois. Robert married in Jasper County, Illinois on 5 November 1886, HENRIETTA METCALF, daughter of John & Mary Ann (Bloom) Metcalf. Henrietta was born in Crawford County, Illinois, 5 June 1865; died in Spokane, Spokane County, Washington, 6 March 1938.

According to his death certificate, Robert Simpson, a hotel keeper, had lived in Hartline only seven-months when he died of Typhoid Fever, at the very young age of 38 years 7 months and 6 days.

The children of Robert Simpson and Henrietta (Metcalf) Faubion, 5th generation:

1. TERRY ROSCOE FAUBION, born in Newton, Jasper County, Illinois, 11 August 1887; died in Spokane, Spokane County, Washington, 9 July 1969. Married NELL ANN NORTHROP. Family information follows.
2. MARY ETHEL FAUBION, born 16 July 1889; died 16 March 1950. Married JOHN FRANCIS VAN HORNE. Family information follows.
3. HERMAN CLIFFORD FAUBION, born 5 (3?) September 1891; died in March 1972. Married SUSIE ELLIOTT. Family information follows.
4. VERA GLADYS FAUBION, born in Bogota, Jasper County, Illinois, 31 May 1893; married on 17 November 1914, BENJAMIN ELMER DeSPAIN. He was born Edwall, Lincoln County, Washington 28 April 1893. Their children, 6th generation:
  - 1) BERYL DeSPAIN, born in Washington State 29 October 1915
  - 2) RICHARD ELMER DeSPAIN, born in Washington State, 4 September 1923; married on 24 January 1946, LAVERNE SCHEUREMAN, she born 24 June 1927.

TERRY ROSCOE<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of Robert Simpson  
and Henrietta (Metcalf) Faubion

TERRY ROSCOE was born in Newton, Jasper County, Illinois 11 August 1887; died in Spokane, Spokane County, Washington, 9 July 1969, and is buried there. He first married in Spokane, 26 March 1910 (Lic. No. A9548), NELLIE ANN NORTHROP. Nellie Ann, a daughter of George Alfred & Joella (Davidson) Northrup, was born in Moscow, Latah County, Idaho, 7 March 1889; died in Spokane, Spokane County, Washington, 24 June 1953, and is buried there. Terry Roscoe married second, BESSIE IAMS.

Children of Terry Roscoe and Nellie Ann (Northrup) Faubion, 6th generation:

1. TERRY ROBERT FAUBION, born Hartline, Grant County, Washington 15 June 1913; married in Colville, Stevens County, Washington 13 January 1934 MARY RUBY RUTH ICKES, a daughter of Calvin C. & Sarah Margaret (Crist) Ickes. RUTH was born in Pavia, Bedford County, Pennsylvania 17 September 1914. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) ROBERT ROSS FAUBION, born Colville, Stevens County, Washington 29 September 1934; married in Coeur d'Alene, Kootenai County, Idaho, 25 February 1956 JO ANN BACON, daughter of Edmund E. & Vera (Swetland) Bacon. Jo Ann was born in Nampa, Canyon County, Idaho, 18 February 1937.

1. 1) The children of Robert Ross and Jo Ann (Bacon) Faubion, 8th generation:
  - (1) HAROLD ROBERT FAUBION, horn Coeur d'Alene, Kootenai County, Idaho, 15 July 1961
  - (2) MARGARET ANN FAUBION, born Coeur d'Alene, Kootenai County, Idaho, 1 July 1963
- 2) JOY ANETTE FAUBION, born Colville, Stevens County, Washington, 1 March 1940; married on 13 June 1958, PERRY ARCHIE PHELPS. Their children, 8th generation:
  - (1) CHARLES TERRY PHELPS, born 3 August 1965
  - (2) GARY JOE PHELPS, born I December 1967

MARY ETHEL<sup>5</sup>, FAUBION - Daughter of Robert Simpson and Henrietta (Metcalf) Faubion

MARY ETHEL was born 16 July 1889; died 16 March 1950. She married on 4 April 1908, JOHN FRANCIS VAN HORNE. Their children, 6th generation:

1. DAVID HANSEL VAN HORNE, born in Spokane, Spokane County, Washington 19 May 1910; married in Spokane on 30 August 1935, MARGARET IDA BACON, daughter of William Henry & Lou Ella (Danker) Bacon. She was born in Minnesota on 8 May 1910. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) WILLIAM LARRY VAN HORNE, born in Spokane, Spokane County, Washington on 7 February 1937; he first married in Spokane in 1956, LINDA FULLWINDER; second married on 16 July 1976, JANET EAGLE.
  - 2) RONALD DAVID VAN HORNE, born in Spokane, Spokane County, Washington on 30 March 1941; married in Spokane, 31 July 1976, CONSTANCE TREAT.
2. BELLA ETTA VAN HORNE, born in Spokane, Spokane County, Washington, 9 September 1913. She first married WILLIAM McLAUGHLIN; second married in Spokane in June 1935, ROY GLEN VERVAIR, son of Snow (Smith) Vervair. He was born in Hutchinson, Reno County, Kansas, 28 November 1913, and was first married to Lillian Farmer. Children of Bella Etta and Roy Glen Vervair, 7th generation:
  - 1) DARLENE JEAN VERVAIR, born in Spokane, Spokane County, Washington 1 September 1936; married in Spokane, 28 December 1956, WILLIAM DAVENNY.
  - 2) RICHARD DAVID VERVAIR, born in Spokane, Spokane County, Washington, on 31 May 1939; married in Spokane in 1958, JULIA LUTZ.
  - 3) ROY FRANK VERVAIR, born in Spokane, Spokane County, Washington 28 July 1947; married in Spokane in 1967, TAMARA NORDHAGEN.
3. HAROLD FRANCIS VAN HORNE, born in Spokane, Spokane County, Washington, on 20 January 1915; married in Spokane, 2 May 1936, GRACE ELVINA KELLOGG, a daughter of Russell Crowell & Lynn Lovela (Smith) Kellogg. She was born in Kennewick, Benton County, Washington, 9 July 1919. Harold Francis is a retired postal worker. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) JANET ELAINE VAN HORNE, born in Spokane, Spokane County, Washington on 6 March 1937; died there 18 December 1953.
  - 2) DAVID RUSSELL VAN HORNE, born in Spokane, Spokane County, Washington on 30 January 1942; married there 9 December 1960 CHRISTINE ELAINE JOHNSON
  - 3) MERRIE LYNN VAN HORNE, born in Spokane, Spokane County, Washington on 18 February 1953; married in Spokane, 18 November 1971, SAMUEL JEWELL HIGGINS
  - 4) STEVEN JOHN VAN HORNE, born in Spokane, Spokane County, Washington on 24 October 1960.

HERMAN CLIFFORD<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son Of Robert Simpson  
and Henrietta (Metcalf) Faubion

HERMAN CLIFFORD was born in Newton, Jasper County, Illinois, 5 September 1891; died in March 1972. He married in Spokane, Spokane County, Washington 24 January 1917, SUSIE ELLIOTT. Their children, 6th generation:

1. VERA AUDREY FAUBION, born in Lewiston, Fergus County, Montana on 28 March 1918; died 17 November 1956 (1955 ?). She married in Spokane, Washington on 24 December 1940, LEONARD C. KING. Children, 7th generation:
  - 1) ROBERT SIMPSON KING, born 2 August 1944; married in Spokane 14 October 1967, JUDY THORPE. Their daughter, 8th generation:
    - (1) KRISTI KING
    - 2) JANET ROSE KING, born 13 November 1946. Single.
2. DWAIN CLIFFORD FAUBION, born Spokane, Spokane County, Washington 14 April 1921. Never married.
3. STANLEY E. FAUBION, born Spokane, Spokane County, Washington 24 July 1924. Never married.
4. PATRICIA ANN FAUBION, born Spokane, Spokane County, Washington, 10 March 1933; married in Rearden, Lincoln County, Washington 6 April 1963, DANIEL PLASTER. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) SUSAN PIASTER, born in Spokane, Washington, 1 April 1964
  - 2) DANIEL PLASTER, born in Spokane, Washington, 27 October 1965

*Family data for ROBERT SIMPSON<sup>4</sup> FAUBION and his descendants researched and contributed by:*

*Margaret Ann Faubion, Box 125, Rathdrum, Idaho 83858*

*Stanley E. Faubion, Rt. 4, Box 12, Spokane, Washington 99204 Stanley has also researched the name FAUBION*

*Harold Van Horne, 4706 E. Sprague Avenue, Spokane, Washington 99206*

*Margaret Ann has visited with and collected much early research from Mrs. Gladys DeSpain. Question (?) in data on this family come from differences in Gladys' records and other family records.*

*M. L. Faubion - 1981*



MALINDA<sup>3</sup> FAUBION DAUGHTER OF MOSES  
AND MARY (MCPIKE) FAUBION

MALINDA was born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 1 November 1823; a died in Jackson or Lawrence County, Indiana 10 June 1864<sup>b</sup>(?) and may be buried in Faubion Cemetery, Pleasant Run Twp., Lawrence County.<sup>c</sup> She married in Lawrence County on 22 July 1841 (Book B, p. 276), JOSEPH CUMMINGS, son of Malakiah Cummings and Susan McBride.<sup>b</sup> Joseph was born in Indiana 23 December 1817; died in Lawrence County, Indiana, 1 December 1895, and is buried there in the Leatherwood Cemetery.

A marriage license was issued, in Lawrence County, on 23 September 1863 to one Joseph Cummings to marry Sally Kindred (Book D, p. 251), but there was no certification for marriage, and no records to prove if for Joseph, widower of our Malinda Faubion. Joseph did marry again<sup>d</sup> in Lawrence County on 24 August 1873 (Book F, p. 9) ELIZABETH K. LOVELL, daughter of James Lovell. She was born in Indiana 7 February 1833; died in Lawrence County 18 January 1918, and is buried alongside Joseph in Leatherwood Cemetery.

Joseph was a successful farmer. He and his family lived in Owen Township, Jackson County, Indiana for at least ten years (1850 & 1860 Census). Sometime before the 1870 Census was taken, Joseph and his unmarried children moved back to Lawrence County. Daughter Dinah, and her husband John Broyles and their three month old daughter Sarah were also members of his household.

Little is known of Malinda and we have no documented data on her death. She was the mother of all of Joseph's children, and she was living when the 1860 census was taken. There is a gravestone in Faubion Cemetery, Pleasant Run Township, for "Malinda Cummings, wife of John (or Jos.?) Cummings - died June 10, 1864 Aged 65 yrs, 1 mo., 1 day." It has been suggested that this is the grave, and date of death, of Malinda Faubion Cummings.<sup>b</sup> Malinda Faubion Cummings' age on this date would have been 40 years, 7 months, 9 days. We have no proof and the question has not been resolved.

David J. and Hiram A. Cummings administered their father's Estate in 1897; the widow's receipts are signed by Elizabeth K. Cummings, and the Settlement Sheet names all heirs.<sup>d</sup>

The children of Joseph and Malinda (Faubion) Cummings, 4th generation, were:

1. MALINDA CUMMINGS, born in Indiana; died in early youth, and is buried in the Faubion Cemetery, Pleasant Run Township, Lawrence County, Indiana.
2. DAVID J. CUMMINGS, born in Indiana about 1846; married in Lawrence County, Indiana (Book D. p. 509) 26 July 1866, SARAH E. STARR
3. WILLIAM CUMMINGS, born in Indiana 10 April 1847; died there 3 March 1848, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery, Pleasant Run Twp., Lawrence County.
4. SUSAN MARY CUMMINGS, born in Indiana about 1848; died between 1 December 1895 (date of father's death) and April 1897 (settlement of Estate).<sup>d</sup> She married in Lawrence County, Indiana (Book E, p. 111) 9 February 1868, JAMES H. HUFFINGTON.

Probate Court records state that Susan died after the death of her father and was survived by her husband, James W. Huffington and five children - each named, two adults and three minors. James was appointed guardian of his minor children. At that time (1897) this family lived in Denton, Texas.

The children of James and Susan Mary (Cummings) Huff ington, 5th generation, as listed in Probate Court records:<sup>d</sup>

- 1) ELIZA (Huffington) SMITH an adult
- 2) ELIZABETH (Huffington) JOHNSON do
- 3) DAVID J. HUFFINGTON a minor
- 4) JOSEPH M. HUFFINGTON do
- 5) F. OSCAR HUFFINGTON do

5. SARAH E. CUMMINGS, born in Indiana, 20 May 1849; died 26 November 1912. Married in Lawrence County, Indiana (Book F, p. 488) on 20 February 1879, ANDREW H. YOUNGER, he born 23 March 1834; died 8 August 1925.
6. DINAH C. CUMMINGS, born in Indiana about 1851; married in Lawrence County, Indiana (Book E, p. 89) 10 November 1867, JOHN W. BROYLES. This family was living in Fayetteville, Arkansas in 1897. Daughter, 5th generation:
  - 1) SARAH BROYLES, born in Indiana about 1870

From 1870 Census. There were probably others.

7. ROSA A. CUMMINGS, born in Indiana, 15 February 1852; died 5 January 1920, and is buried in Mundell Cemetery. She married in Lawrence County, Indiana (Book E, p. 96) 28 November 1867, JAMES H. MARTIN, he born 1 December 1849; died 2 November 1922.
8. HIRAM A. CUMMINGS, born in Indiana 9 June 1857; died there 20 April 1905, and is buried Leatherwood Cemetery, Lawrence County, Indiana. He married in Lawrence County (Book G, p. 51) 1 July 1880, MARY E. FOSTER.

"On Saturday, July 11, 1896 ..." Dr. H. A. Cummings was elected Corresponding Secretary to the organization "perfected" to promote annual family gatherings of the descendants of Moses and Mary (McPike) Faubion. This from an 1896 news clipping reprinted in the 27 June 1966 issue of *Bedford (Indiana) Daily Times-Mail*. Dr. James Faubion (William<sup>3</sup> Moses<sup>2</sup>) was the president of this organization.

<sup>a</sup> Record pages from Moses<sup>2</sup> Faubion family Bible

<sup>b</sup> Philip H. & Judy (Faubion) Mitchell family research. R.R. 18, Box 318, Bedford, Indiana 47421

<sup>c</sup> Faubion Cemetery, Pleasant Run Twp., Lawrence County; Indiana

<sup>d</sup> Lawrence County, Indiana Probate Court Box 97, File 18: Joseph Cummings.

ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup> FAUBION DAUGHTER OF MOSES  
AND MARY (MCPIKE) FAUBION

ELIZABETH was born, probably in Cocke County, Tennessee, 4 August 1826; a died in Lawrence County, Indiana 6 July 1900, and is buried in Mundell Cemetery. She married in Lawrence County (Book B, p. 354) 13 October 1842, DAVID CUMMINGS<sup>b</sup> a son of Malakiah and Susan (McBride) Cummings and brother to Joseph who married Elizabeth's sister Malinda. David was born in Lawrence County, Indiana 20 November 1823; died there 18 July 1905, and is also buried in Mundell Cemetery. He married secondc ELIZABETH K. (Lovell) CUMMINGS, widow of his brother Joseph.

David's father was a native of Virginia, his mother a native of Tennessee. In 1815 they migrated to Indiana, settling in Lawrence County. Like his brother, Joseph, David became a successful farmer and, according to family researchers,<sup>c</sup> he was also a minister. A *History of Lawrence County, Indiana*<sup>b</sup> states that he was "a Democrat in politics and both he and his wife were honored members of the Christian Church."

The children of David and Elizabeth (Faubion) Cummings, 4th generation, were:<sup>b</sup>

1. NANCY C. CUMMINGS
2. JAMES W. CUMMINGS, born in Indiana about 1845; *History of Lawrence County*<sup>b</sup> states he died in Confederate Prison Camp at Andersonville.
3. Unnamed infant
4. DINAH MALINDA CUMMINGS, born in Indiana, 22 October 1848; died 1 January 1940, and buried Mundell Cemetery. Marriedc 14 April 1868, FREELING H. HUNTER, he born 18 March 1845; died 11 February 1906.
5. MARY E. CUMMINGS, born in Indiana about 1851
6. SUSAN E. CUMMINGS, born in Indiana about 1853
7. ENOCH J. CUMMINGS, born in Indiana in 1856; died there in 1924. Married SOPHIA WRAY, she born in 1856; died in 1938. Both buried Mundell Cem.
8. LOTTIE CUMMINGS
9. JACKSON WILLIAM CUMMINGS, born in Indiana 7 December 1860; died 21 December 1937. Married in Lawrence County, Indiana, 3 February 1881 (Book G, p. 100) ROSA L. HENDERSON, daughter of James & Delitha (Helton) Henderson. Rosa was born 1 May 1862; died 20 February 1937. Both buried in Mundell Cemetery, Lawrence County, Indiana.
10. KITTIE LUCINDA CUMMINGS, born in Indiana 3 June 1864; died 3 March 1938. She married JACOB A. HENDERSON.
11. GEORGE M. CUMMINGS, born in Lawrence County, Indiana about 1866; married there 22 March 1888, NORA J. HUNTER, daughter of Robert and Nancy (Stipp) Hunter. Nora was born in 1870, and second married JAMES JULIAN.
12. DAVID SIMPSON CUMMINGS, born in Indiana around 1868; married in Lawrence County, Indiana, 25 December 1888, A. E. RAMSEY, daughter of George W. and Susan (Starr) Ramsey.

<sup>a</sup> Record pages from Moses<sup>2</sup> Faubion family Bible

<sup>b</sup> *History of Lawrence County, Indiana*, (1884; repro. Paoli, Indiana: Stout Print Shop, 1965), pp 324-325

<sup>c</sup> Philip H. & Judy (Faubion) Mitchell, R.R. 18, Box 318, Bedford, Indiana 47421

Marriage License

IV. NANCY FAUBION, DAUGHTER OF JACOB<sup>1</sup>  
AND DIANA (RECTOR) FAUBION

- *Mary Elizabeth Faubion Rule*

NANCY<sup>2</sup> FAUBION was born in Fauquier County, Virginia 1780-1781; she died in Platte County, Missouri between 1840-1850. She married in Tennessee about the year 1799 NATHANIEL BOYDSTON, son of William & Elizabeth (Christian) Boydston. He was born in what became Cocke County, Tennessee in 1780,<sup>a</sup> & died in Platte County, Missouri prior to 12 April 1852.

NANCY's date of birth was estimated from the ages given in various census records, and the date of birth of her first child. In 1830, in Cocke County, Tennessee, the wife of Nathaniel Boydston was 40-50, and in 1840, in Platte County, Missouri Nathaniel's wife was 60-70. If William was her first born child - Nathaniel said he was the oldest son - she would have been 19-20 when he was born in 1800.<sup>a</sup> (William is shown as 30-40 in 1840 and 61 in 1860.) In those days the first child was born about one year after a couple was married, and it is in this way that the date for their marriage was determined. The marriage record has not been found, but Salmansc said they were married in Cocke County, Tennessee. Both families lived in Cocke County at that time and it is logical that they were married there. Several fires have destroyed most of the records of Cocke County, Tennessee over the years; if they were married there, the records are gone. Nancy's date of death is based on the readings of the census: she was shown in 1840 with Nathaniel in Platte County but is not there in 1850. No record of where she was buried has been found.

Nathaniel and Nancy were in Cocke County, Tennessee in 1830, and they came to Clay County, Missouri about 1831-1832. They probably came out with the large group of Faubions and allied families in 1832. Priscilla, sister of Nathaniel, and her husband the Reverend Jacob Faubion who was Nancy's brother, are known to have been in the group. (See Section: MIGRATION TO MISSOURI) Nathaniel and Nancy are known to have been in Clay County, Missouri by the Fall of 1833 when Nathaniel's nephew, Nathaniel Christian Boydston, went back to Cocke County, Tennessee to bring William and Elizabeth Boydston out to be with the rest of the family.

Exactly when Nathaniel and Nancy moved to Platte County is unknown. Platte became available for settlement in 1837, and probably the family moved over there in 1838-1839. A Nathaniel Boydston is on the list of persons assessed Personal Property Taxes in 1839, but which Nathaniel is not clear .... Nancy's Nathaniel or Nathaniel Christian, son of Thomas, who was one of the earliest settlers in Platte County. Nathaniel and Nancy and their sons William, Jacob and Thomas are all shown in Platte County in the 1840 Census.

Very little research was done by the current Faubion researchers on this family. The Estate Packet for Nathaniel Boydston is in Platte County, Missouri.<sup>b</sup> One of the "scraps" in that file shows that James Woodley was paid "for applying for and obtaining bounty land grant of 80 acres." Since the first Act by the U. S. Congress making bounty land available to veterans of the War of 1812 was passed on 28 September 1850, it seems reasonable that Nathaniel Boydston via James Woodley - applied for land under this Act, indicating that Nathaniel Boydston served in the War of 1812 and the National Archives should have a military record for him.

The early land records in Platte County, Missouri do not seem to indicate who entered a claim on what piece of land. The land office in Plattsburg handled these claims, and record of them is believed to be in the Regional office of the National Archives in Kansas City. The Deed Books were checked in Platte County, but land transactions for the Boydstons were not noted either they were not there, or they were missed, and either way, the Deed Books need to be searched again. Nathaniel did own some land in Platte County at the time of his death. The Estate Packet contains a Notice of Sale to be held by the Sheriff which shows that Nathaniel owned the southeast fractional quarter of Section 15, Township 53, Range 37 (117 55/100 acres).<sup>b</sup> The records also show that the County and State Taxes for the land for the years 1850 and 1851 were paid after Nathaniel died in 1852, and that the taxes for 1852 were also paid out of the Estate.

There is an indication that Nathaniel rented additional land from time to time as a deposition among the Estate papers indicates that he rented twelve acres at \$2.00 per acre on 1 March 1851, and that the rent had not been paid at the time of Nathaniel's death.

Platte County's rich bottomlands along the rivers made it one of the few areas of Missouri where slavery was economically feasible. It was a strong-hold for the supporters of slavery. Personal feelings of this day and time do not alter the fact that the Boydstons were slave-owners. William Boydston, the father of Nathaniel, distributed his slaves in the Will he made dated 15 March 1834. Nathaniel received " . . . a tract of land supposed to be worth eight hundred dollars. Also one Negro man at five hundred dollars . . . (and) thirteen hundred dollars."<sup>e</sup> Nathaniel's estate shows that he owned at least one man, four women, one boy, and three girls. Apparently John McDaniel and Elizabeth kept the boy until the Estate was settled, and then John signed for the boy and for one woman (which should have been Frederic and Judy). Nathaniel Holland seems to have had the girls in the interim. One of the girls, Mandy, and the man, Townley, were received by William, Nathaniel's oldest son, and the one with whom he was living in 1850. (The value on the two of them is shown as \$1,250!) Ezekiel Fugitt and Diana received Becky and her youngest child, Eliza. Nathaniel Holland and Polly received the woman, Synthee or Sinthy. David Gladden and Nancy received a woman and a girl named Juliet or Juliate. Jacob was supposed to have received a boy, and a girl named Patsy, but a receipt for them was not noted. It is interesting to speculate that Townley might have been the man that Nathaniel received from William's estate. It is also interesting to notice that while the husband signed for the negroes on behalf of the wife, Nathaniel made it very clear that the Negroes were to belong to his daughters, and that they were not to be included in their husband's estates at the death of Diana, Elizabeth, Polly and Nancy - as the case might be - the appropriate negroes were to be the property of the heirs of her body.

It is important to realize when seeking the descendants of Nathaniel and Nancy Boydston that Nathaniel had a brother THOMAS. They both had children of about the same ages, and many of them had names the same. To further complicate matters they lived for many years in the same neighborhoods. For help in straightening out the families, we went to Gladys Domonoske's book about the *Boydstun-Boydston* Family.<sup>a</sup> It tells about William Boydston who was born in Frederick County, Maryland on 24 March 1753, a son of David Boydston, Sr. and his second wife, Sarah Pruitt. William is known to have served in the Revolutionary War, and is believed to have also participated in the Battle of Kings Mountain. It also shows both of William's sons, Nathaniel and Thomas, & lists some of their children.

Levi B. Salmansc has a short statement about Nathaniel and Nancy (Faubion) Boydston. He says that they had eleven children. Names for ten of the eleven children have been determined from the Estate Records<sup>b</sup> and from the Boydston Boydston book<sup>a</sup>.

The children of Nathaniel and Nancy (Faubion) Boydston, 3rd generation, were:

1. WILLIAM BOYDSTON, born in Tennessee in 1800<sup>f</sup>; he died in Platte County, Missouri in 1869<sup>a</sup>. First married DIANA SMITH; second married Mrs. MARY ANN GREEN. Family information will follow.
2. JOHN WESLEY BOYDSTON was born in Tennessee. He is shown as "WESLEY" by Domonoske,<sup>a</sup> but is referred to as John in the Probate Records.<sup>b</sup> John took no action in regard to his father's estate, and was noted as deceased in 1856 when Nathaniel's land was sold - he probably was deceased by 1852. His children, 4th generation:  
1) JOHN<sup>b</sup>            2) MOSES<sup>b</sup>        3) NATHANIEL<sup>b</sup>
3. SAMUEL<sup>a</sup> BOYDSTON was not mentioned in his father's estate, so is believed to be deceased by 1852.
4. THOMAS BOYDSTON was born in Tennessee between 1800-1810 (30-40 in 1840). He took no action in regard to his father's estate, and was shown as deceased in 1856 when Nathaniel's land was sold. William, his brother, is shown as Guardian for his children. Thomas was not on the 1850 Census in Platte County, Missouri. His children, 4th generation, were:  
1) WILLIAM BOYDSTON, born 1835-1840 (under 5 in 1840). He is probably the William Boydston born 2 April 1835; died 2 June 1890 - buried in Nolan Cemetery, Platte County, Missouri.<sup>j</sup>  
2) NANCY BOYDSTON, born 1830-1835 (age 5-10 in 1840).
5. MOSES BOYDSTON was born in Tennessee, and probably died in Texas prior to 1852. He took no action in his father's estate and was deceased when the land was sold in 1856. The Probate Records show that his children - two identified, and three others whose names were not remembered - were living in Texas in 1856. Probably Moses lived near the rest of the family when the first two were young - then moved to Texas where the others were born. His children, 4th generation, were:  
1) WILLIAM<sup>p</sup>        2) JOHN<sup>b</sup>            "Three others, names not remembered."<sup>b</sup>
6. JACOB BOYDSTON, born in Tennessee around 1806; married ELIZABETH Family information follows.
7. NANCY BOYDSTON was born in Tennessee around 1819; died in August 1879.<sup>k</sup> Married DAVID GLADDEN. Family information follows.
8. DIANA/DIANNA/DIANNAH BOYDSTON married EZEKIEL FUGITT.<sup>b</sup>
9. ELIZABETH BOYDSTON married in Platte County, Missouri on 17 October 1841 JOHN McDANIEL.<sup>h</sup> ELIZABETH was still living when JOHN died just prior to 14 \*April 1863. Elizabeth's brother William administered JOHN McDANIEL's estate.  
1) NANCY JANE McDANIEL, born in Platte County, Missouri, 6 November 1842; died 9 January 1880. Married 12 March 1861 to Daniel G. Lutes, son of Joseph and Sarah (Steele) Lutes. They had ten children. - "she was a lovely Christian, and led her family every night in their devotions."<sup>m</sup>
10. POLLY (Mary ?) BOYDSTON married NATHANIEL HOLLAND.<sup>b</sup>

WILLIAM BOYDSTON<sup>3</sup> - SON OF NANCY (FAUBION)  
AND NATHANIEL BOYDSTON

WILLIAM was born in Tennessee (probably Cocke County) in 1800<sup>f</sup>; died in Platte County, Missouri in 1869<sup>a</sup>, and is buried in Camden Point Community Cemetery, Platte County, Missouri.<sup>g</sup> First married in Tennessee in 1830 to DIANA SMITH, daughter of Stephen Smith.<sup>f</sup> She was born in 1810<sup>f</sup>; died in 1843<sup>f</sup> and is buried in Camden Point Community Cemetery.<sup>g</sup> Second married in Platte County<sup>f</sup> in 1850<sup>a</sup> Mrs. MARY ANN GREEN. She was born around 1831 (19 in 1850; 27 in 1860); died 22 February 1883.<sup>f</sup>

Paxton says that William Boydston moved to Platte County in 1841 and that they settled west of the Platte River, four miles north of Platte City.<sup>f</sup> They must have moved to Platte County earlier than that because they are shown in Platte County in the 1840 census.

The children of William and Diana (Smith) Boydston, 4th generation, were:

1. MOSES BOYDSTON, born in Tennessee on 7 July 18319 or 1 July 1831 f ; died 8 August 19289. Married RACHEL BOYDSTON. Family information follows.
2. STEPHEN BOYDSTON was born 4 August 1835<sup>f</sup>. Married 20 May 1866 MARY ELLEN FUGATE, widow of William Green.<sup>f</sup> They were in Platte County in 1850, 1860 and 1870 when the census was taken. Their children, 5th generation:
  - 1) NANCY BOYDSTON, born about 1867 (1870C shows: born in Missouri, age 3)  
"LIZZIE" GREEN (1870C shows: born in Missouri, age 14)  
SARAH J. GREEN (1870C shows: born in Missouri, age 12)
3. NANCY BOYDSTON was born in 1836<sup>a</sup>; married F. MARION FUGATE.<sup>f</sup> (Marriage Records show John F. Fugit and Nancy Boidston were married 9 May 1854.<sup>h</sup>). Their children<sup>f</sup>, 5th generation:
  - 1) EZEKIEL FUGATE
  - 2) JOHN FUGATE
  - 3) NATHANIEL FUGATE married A. Hardman.
  - 4) DIANA FUGATE married F. AMOS;  
was deceased by 1897.
  - 5) MARY FUGATE
  - 6) NANCY FUGATE, called "Nannie";

The children of William and Mary Ann Green Boydston, 4th generation, were:

4. WILLIAM BOYDSTON was born in Platte County, Missouri in: 1851<sup>a</sup>; 18549; or 1852 (8 in 1860); died 9 June 1944,g and is buried in Camden Point Community Cemetery, Platte County, Missouri. Married a girl by name of ROYg.
5. NATHANIEL BOYDSTON was born in 1854<sup>a</sup> or 1855<sup>i</sup>, (He was shown as NOAH, age three, 1860 census); died 8 April 1930, and is buried in Ridgely Community Cemetery, in new part<sup>i</sup>. Married MARGARET A. HOOVER on 8 August 1873 or 1875<sup>f</sup> (Paxton<sup>f</sup> p. 522 & p. 470) A daughter of Isaac & Elender (Brunts) Hoover, aged 63 years, 5 months and 12 days when she died on 17 January 1923<sup>i</sup>, she must have been born in 1859. She is also buried in Ridgely Community Cemetery, Platte County, Missouri. Children, 5th generation:

All buried in Ridgely Community Cemetery, Platte County, Missouri.<sup>i</sup>

- 1) WESLEY J. BOYDSTON, born 26 February 1876; died 2 February 1942.
- 2) ABE H. BOYDSTON, born 1882; died 1948
- 3) NATHANIEL BOYDSTON, born 1885; died in 1954



5. 4) JAMES THOMAS BOYDSTON is not listed by Paxtonf as a son of Nathaniel, but he is buried with the rest of that family in Ridgely Community Cemetery, Platte County, Missouri, and probably was a son also. He was born 6 February 1891, and died 10 November 1955.
6. JACOB BOYDSTON was born 11 October 1857; died 28 August 1918. Married in Ridgeley, Platte County, Missouri on 30 October 1887 to Elizabeth Hensley a daughter of Jonathan and Mary Hensley, who died 10 August 1953. They appear to have lived in Platte County Missouri until they moved to Luther Oklahoma in 1903. Information from Domonoske's *Boydston-Boydston* book as are their children, 5th generation, listed below:
- 1) JONATHAN BOYDSTON, born 10 November 1888
  - 2) WILLIAM BOYDSTON, born 28 September 1890
  - 3) LUCY BOYDSTON, born 13 September 1892 Married CHARLES HRDLICKA
  - 4) RUBY BOYDSTON, born 6 January 1895
  - 5) RUTH BOYDSTON, born 6 January 1895
  - 6) JAMES STEPHEN BOYDSTON, born 8 August 1898 Married EMMA WALKER
  - 7) ALFRED RAY BOYDSTON born 20 March 1901
  - 8) JACOB CLAY BOYDSTON born 14 August 1903
  - 9) ELSIE MAY BOYDSTON born 6 June 1906 Married FRANK DONNELL
  - 10) EUGENE BOYDSTON born 5 August 1909 Married CARMEL YOUNG
7. JAMES BOYDSTON was born about 1859 (1 in 1860). Married MATTIE, daughter of Sidney & Mary James, who is buried in Camden Point Community Cemetery, Platte County, Missouri. She was born 26 September 1863 and died 17 August 1952.
8. SAMUEL WESLEY BOYDSTON was born 18 June 1866.<sup>a</sup> First married ELIZABETH HENSON. Second married on 5 July 1890<sup>f</sup> to LULU EMMA ST. JOHN. A daughter, of William Riley and Harriet (Stockton) St. John and granddaughter of Noah and Dedema<sup>3</sup> (Faubion) St. John, she was born 24 March 1871.<sup>a</sup> (Dedema was a daughter of John<sup>2</sup> and Leah McKay Faubion). Children, 5th generation:<sup>a</sup>
- 1) ARTIE MARY BOYDSTON born 22 April 1891 Married EDWARD TRUMAN MYERS
  - 2) THOMAS B. BOYDSTON born 20 December 1892 Died young
  - 3) PARVIN WESLEY BOYDSTON born 25 July 1895 married MARGARET CLARK
  - 4) EDITH SYRILDA BOYDSTON born 18 April 1897 married JOEL FRANCIS COPPINGER
  - 5) THOMAS PERCIVOE BOYDSTON born 12 may 1899 married GEORGIA COOK
  - 6) PANZIE LULU BOYDSTON born 13 April 1905 married PEDRO CHAPARRO MARES
  - 7) HUGH SAMUEL BOYDSTON born 18 December 1906 Died young
  - 8) OKLAH HELEN BOYDSTON born 11 February 1910 married FORREST DICKSON BIGGS
9. BENJAMIN BOYDSTON was born 3 April 1866; died 28 October 1945, and buried in Camden Point Community Cemetery, Platte County, Missouri.<sup>g</sup> Married on 11 October 1890, EMMA MAY FRENCH, daughter of Willis French and his first wife, Bettie Stone.<sup>f</sup> Emma was born 1 May 1872; died 22 June 1961 and is buried in Camden Point Community Cemetery, Platte County, Missouri.<sup>g</sup> Daughter, 5th generation: BESSIE BOYDSTON.<sup>f</sup>
10. JOHN G. BOYDSTON married a Cooke.<sup>a</sup>
11. DIANNAH was seven months old in 1850.....since William and Mary Ann Green were not married until 1850, it is unknown if Diannah was William's child or a child by Mr. Green. She does not appear in any census with the family after 1850.

MOSES BOYDSTON<sup>d</sup> - Son of William  
and Diana (Smith) Boydston

MOSES BOYDSTON was born in Tennessee on 7 July 1831<sup>g</sup> or 1 July 1831<sup>f</sup>; died on 8 August 1928<sup>9</sup> and is buried in Camden Point Community Cemetery, Platte County Missouri. Married on 8 March 1862<sup>f</sup> to RACHEL BOYDSTON, a daughter of Benjamin and Mary (Cunningham) Boydston & granddaughter of Thomas. She was born 9 November 1842; died 21 April 1939 and is buried Camden Point Community Cemetery.<sup>g</sup> Moses served in the Civil War.<sup>f</sup> Their children, 5th generation, were:

1. MARY T. BOYDSTON, born 2 April 1864; married 25 April 1882 WILLIS FRENCH, son of John and Lottie (Kelly) French. He was born in Rockcastle County, Kentucky on 30 October 1849. Their children, 6th generation, were:
  - 1) LOTTIE C. FRENCH, born in 1885<sup>f</sup>
  - 2) LEONA FRENCH, born 11 October 1890<sup>f</sup>

WILLIS FRENCH was first married in 1868 to Bettie Stone.<sup>f</sup> Their children:

"Monie" French married Charles Nixon.<sup>f</sup>  
Emma May French, born 1 May 1872; died 22 June 1961, and is buried in Camden Point Community Cemetery.<sup>g</sup> Married 11 October 1890 to BENJAMIN BOYDSTON, son of William and Mary Ann Boydston.<sup>f</sup>

2. HENRY BOYDSTON, born 7 September 1865; died 25 January 1953 and is buried in Camden Point Community Cemetery, Platte County Missouri.<sup>g</sup> Paxton says that he married DICKIE FRAZIER, and that they lived near the Junction. The Cemetery Recordsg show that Henry married Josephine Freels, daughter of J. and J. Oliver Freels. She was born in 1861; died 26 August 1934, and is buried in Camden Point Community Cemetery.<sup>g</sup> Children, 6th generation:
  - 1) ALBERT BOYDSTON.<sup>f</sup>
  - 2) "WILLIE"<sup>f</sup> or WILLIAM LEONARD BOYDSTON, Born 6 October 1887; died 5 October 1916 and is buried in Camden Point Cemetery, Platte County, Missouri.<sup>g</sup>
  - 3) PAUL BOYDSTON<sup>f</sup>, shown as Paul, DVS<sup>g</sup> (he must have been a veterinarian), Born 12 November 1890; died 8 February 1932; buried Camden Point Community Cemetery, Platte County, Missouri.<sup>g</sup>
3. JOHN W. BOYDSTON, born 9 October 1868; died 2 July 1951, and is buried in Camden Point Community Cemetery, Platte County Missouri.<sup>g</sup> Married 19 February 1890 to ELIZA TOWNS, daughter of William Towns.<sup>f</sup> 6th generation:
  - 1) ENROE BOYDSTON<sup>f</sup>
  - 2) NAAMAN BOYDSTON<sup>f</sup>
  - 3) MABEL BOYDSTON, Born in 1889; died 30 August 1939, and is buried in Camden Point Community Cemetery, Platte County Missouri.<sup>g</sup>
4. NANCY P. BOYDSTON, born 10 November 1870. Never married.<sup>f</sup>
5. ELIZABETH BOYDSTON, born 26 August 1873.<sup>f</sup> Believed to be "Bettie" who was born 2 August 1872; died 21 April 1910 and is buried in Camden Point Community Cemetery, Platte County Missouri.<sup>g</sup>
6. EMMA L. BOYDSTON, born 12 November 1877.<sup>f</sup>
7. JAMES M. BOYDSTON, born 16 May 1881.<sup>f</sup>

JACOB BOYDSTON<sup>3</sup> - SON OF NANCY (FAUBION)  
AND NATHANIEL BOYDSTON

JACOB BOYDSTON was born in Tennessee about 1806 (20-30 in 1830 in Cocke County Tennessee; 44 in 1850 in Platte County, Missouri); married ELIZABETH \_\_\_\_ (39 in 1850) who was born in Tennessee. As Nathaniel, their first son, was born in Tennessee, and James E., their second child, was born in Missouri, Jacob and Elizabeth must have come to Missouri around 1831-1832 ... along with the rest of the families. Their children, 4th generation, were:

1. NATHANIEL BOYDSTON, born in Tennessee around 1830 (20 in 1850). Married NANCY E. E. who was born in Virginia around 1830-1834 (36 in 1870). Their children, 5th generation:
  - 1) NANCY E. BOYDSTON, born in Missouri about 1865 (5 in 1870)
  - 2) MARY J. BOYDSTON, born in Missouri in November 1869 (1870 Census)
  - 3) EMMA J. BOYDSTON, born in Missouri in November 1869 (1870 Census)
2. JAMES E. BOYDSTON born in Missouri about 1832 (18 in 1850)
3. WILLIAM M. BOYDSTON born in Missouri about 1835 (15 in 1850)
4. JOSEPH M. BOYDSTON born in Missouri about 1837 (13 in 1850; 30 in 1870), married SARAH, born in Missouri about 1843 (27 in 1870 )
5. JARED B. BOYDSTON born in Missouri about 1844 (6 in 1850; 26 in 1870)
6. MARTHA K. BOYDSTON born in Missouri about 1848 (2 in 1850)
7. ADALINE BOYDSTON born in Missouri about 1861 (9 in 1870)
8. ELIZABETH BOYDSTON born in Missouri about 1863 (7 in 1870)

NANCY BOYDSTON<sup>3</sup> - DAUGHTER OF NANCY (FAUBION)  
AND NATHANIEL BOYDSTON

NANCY BOYDSTON was born in Tennessee around 1819 (51 in 1870). Married DAVID GLADDEN, who died in Platte County Missouri prior to 10 February 1859.<sup>k</sup> NANCY died in August 1879.<sup>k</sup> Their children, 4th generation, were:

1. NANCY GLADDEN, born 8 August 1842; married 19 February 1863, GEORGE BEERY son of John A. Beery. He, born in 1843, died 27 January 1879. Nancy was living with her children in 1897.<sup>k</sup> Their children, 5th generation, were:
  - 1) ELIZABETH BEERY, born 4 April 1866. Married in 1884 to ISAAC BAKER of Clinton, Missouri. They had three children.<sup>k</sup>
  - 2) WILLIAM BEERY, born in 1864. He went to the Oklahoma Territory.<sup>k</sup>
  - 3) MARY BEERY married JESSE STONE. They had three children.<sup>k</sup>
  - 4) GEORGIA BEERY.<sup>k</sup>
  - 5) JULIA BEERY married GEORGE COOK. They had two children.<sup>k</sup>
  - 6) JAMES BEERY.<sup>k</sup>
2. NATHANIEL GLADDEN, born in Missouri in 1851.<sup>k</sup> (18 in 1870). He married Miss FRANCIS.<sup>k</sup>
3. MARY GLADDEN, born in Missouri around 1854 (16 in 1870).
4. SARAH GLADDEN married a Mr. McCRACKEN, and they were divorced.<sup>k</sup>

NOTES for this chapter appear on following page.

PART II. IV - NANCY FAUBION, Daughter of Jacob and Dianah (Rector) Faubion

NOTES:

- <sup>a</sup> Gladys Boydston Domonoske, *The Boydston-Boydston Family* (Third Edition; 1980) pp. 102-120.
- <sup>b</sup> Records of the Probate Court, Platte County, Missouri - Box #20.
- <sup>c</sup> Levi B. Sal-mans, *History of the Descendants of John Jacob Rector* (1936) p.250
- <sup>d</sup> *History of Clay and Platte Counties, Missouri* (1885), p.562 (unless otherwise indicated).
- <sup>e</sup> Records of the Probate Court, Platte County, Missouri - Will of William Boydston
- <sup>f</sup> W. M. Paxton, *Annals of Platte County, Missouri* (Kansas City: Hudson-Kimberly Publishing Co., 1897), pp. 469-470.
- <sup>g</sup> *Cemetery Records of Platte County, Missouri*, (1980), Vol. 2, p. 11.
- <sup>h</sup> *Marriage Records, Platte County, Missouri*, Nadine Hodges (1966), p. 296, p.38
- <sup>i</sup> *Cemetery Records of Platte County, Missouri*, (1980), Vol. 2, p. 164.
- <sup>j</sup> *Ibid.*, (1961), Vol. 1, p. 58
- <sup>k</sup> W. M. Paxton, *Annals of Platte County, Missouri* (see note f ), p. 274.
- <sup>l</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 342.
- <sup>m</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 656.

*This chapter compiled and written by Mary Elizabeth "Marybeth" (Faubion) Rule 8951 Hunter Way, Westminster, Colorado 80030.*

V. WILLIAM FAUBION - SON OF JACOB  
AND DIANA (RECTOR) FAUBION

- Mary Laverne Faubion

WILLIAM<sup>2</sup> FAUBION was born in Fauquier County, Virginia, 16 January 1783; died in Cocke County, Tennessee<sup>b</sup> 26 September 1839,<sup>a</sup> and was buried in the small "burying ground" on his farm. He married in Cocke County about the year 1802 (he was said to be nineteen), ROSANNAH PERTHENIA AYRES who we believe was born in South Carolina. She died in Cocke County, Tennessee, 3 June 1851,<sup>a</sup> and is buried alongside William in the family burying ground.<sup>b</sup>

William was a blacksmith, wagon maker and millright as was his father. He was eleven years of age when his parents moved the family across the mountains into the territory now known as East Tennessee. Like his brothers, he grew up in the blacksmith shop learning the ancient ironwork craft from his father. Family legend reveals that he was enterprising, energetic, and ambitious. He was married at the age of nineteen with his father's consent, after being reminded that his services still belonged to his father until he reached the age of majority two years hence.

From Pangle<sup>a</sup> comes the story of his "Unique Wedding" as written by her brother James Henry Faubion, quoted here in part:

*About the year eighteen hundred, as well as can be determined now, the United States Government by a treaty with the Cherokee and Choctaw Indians, bought a land reservation which had been set apart to these tribes in Alabama and Georgia, and opened these lands to white settlers at a nominal price, and there was a general hegira of the people of the older states east, to what was popularly known as the 'purchase.' Every passing day brought people migrating to the 'purchase' to obtain new homes.*

*One quiet afternoon in the fall of the year, just as the sun was beginning to make the shadows long, and was sinking behind the blue Smoky range of mountains, and Old Neddies I mountain which is only a short distance from the old Faubion home, was assuming the color of mountains peculiar to them, they were covered with pine and maple trees which at this season were taking on the great variety of colors seen in the beautiful Indian Summer time.*

*The catbirds were singing their evening songs, the cows were coming home to be milked, the still air was resounding with the music of the hammers and anvil in the roadside blacksmith shop, as all the farmers utensils used in the surrounding country were made in this little shop by the stalwart old blacksmith and son whose particular pride was their skill in fashioning iron and steel into implements for the pioneer husbandmen.*

*After the music of the hammers of these Vulcans of the frontier had ceased for a moment, the younger man (our Grandfather William Faubion) only nineteen years of age, remarked to his father, "a train of movers are in sight coming in on the Warm Springs (North Carolina) road." . . .*

*when young, William had completed his inspection of the caravan, and returned to his work, his mind was continually occupied with it, for he was particularly attracted to the person of a young woman who was in his estimation the most interesting part of the make-up of the whole cavalcade.*

*After the shop was closed for the day, and the evening meal was over young William with his thoughts still on the young lady, garbed in a clean homespun shirt, and his Sunday-go-to-meeting pants, hied himself away to the movers camp to get acquainted, especially with the young woman who had so appealed to his fancy . . . The next morning at the breakfast table, young William announced to his astonished parents that he was going to be married . . . "This morning, and to Miss Perthenia Ayers . . . . one of the young ladies down at the movers camp*

This was indeed a case of love at first sight, and a long happy and very prosperous life was given this young couple . . . under the law his services were the property of his parents . . . As a concession to the young man and to permit him to make a support for himself and young wife, he was permitted by his father to have all he could make in the shop after the days work was over. . . .

*But the strangest and most pathetic part is, the parents, brothers and sisters of the young woman so peculiarly married, hitched up their teams and went on their way . . . She never saw any of them again, neither did she hear of them again during her long life.*

The division of the estate-of William's father, after his death, is unknown, but the legends would indicate that William continued in his father's trade, enlarging the business, and employing a number of men. It has been written that he built the first mill on the French Broad river, known as the Faubion Mill, and also built the first bridge across that river, just above where Bridgeport now stand.<sup>c,d</sup> Whether or not they were the 'first' may be questioned; the fact that he built them is not.

In an article written for the *Newport* (Tennessee) *Plain Talk* by grandson James Henry Faubion, used by Pangle<sup>a</sup> in 1922, Ruth Webb O'Dell in 1950, and by Wilma Dykeman<sup>d</sup> in 1955, it is said William built a flatboat in the early 1800s, rigged it with a paddle wheel on the rear end, took along a blind horse which could serve as a sort of land-locked tug when the boat was in shallow water or other difficulty, loaded the boat with flour, bacon, dried fruit, feathers and other farm goods, and took it down the French Broad to the Tennessee river, up the Tennessee to the Ohio, then to the Mississippi, and down the Mississippi to New Orleans where he and his crew sold the boat as well as the cargo and made their way home by land. Recalling stories heard during his childhood, James Henry also related that William had a country store on the Warm Springs road south of Parrottsville, furnished by goods he purchased in Baltimore, Charleston, and Augusta (Georgia), hauled in from those places in his own wagons.

In 1839 William had been engaged in work for the Government in connection with the removal of the Indians from that section of the country.<sup>a</sup> He was away from home for a period of nine months, and, exposed to the hazards of wilderness life, contracted typhoid fever from which he died after an illness of only a few weeks.

After William's death, Rosannah a Perthenia lived with her son Tilghman and his family until her death in 1851.<sup>a</sup>

William died without a Will, and on petition of the heirs<sup>e</sup> in Chancery Court of Jefferson County, Tennessee, Dower was assigned and allotted to Rosannah, the widow, equal to one-third of the real estate, and partition was made among the children and legal heirs-at-law: Moses, Jacob, John, Spencer, Henry and Mathias Faubion; Philip Icenhour, husband of Elizabeth Faubion; and Hamilton Yett, the husband of Sarah Ann Faubion. Real estate in the amount of 3,157 acres on the

north side of, and on the waters of the French Broad river, encompassing at least a part of Neddies' mountain, valued at over \$18,000, was given into the hands of commissioners appointed by the Court to set aside Dower rights and to make partition of the same among the children and heirs at law. After setting aside the Dower rights, the commissioners apparently divided the property into allotments and those heirs who had not already been "advanced" property by Deed of Conveyance or noncupative Will drew for their portion.

Rosannah's dower of 300 acres with the erections and improvements thereon lay on the waters of the French Broad and on both sides of the public road leading from Newport to the Warm Springs. Phillip Isenhour, husband of Elizabeth, received land with one corner near the top of Neddy's mountain and one corner on the banks of the French Broad river below what is called Neddy's Falls, down the meanders of the river (about one & three-fourth miles) , then back to the beginning. Mathias Faubion also received land lying on the French Broad river below the Faubion Mills, but including a s e t of mills and cotton gins as well. The other heirs received land equal in value to the river lands with the mills, gins, and other erections.<sup>e</sup>

The children of William and Rosannah Perthenia (Ayres) Faubion, 3rd generation:

1. MOSES FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee around 1803-05; died probably in Jackson County, Illinois. Second married MARIAMIAN. Information on FORBY descendants follow.
2. SPENCER FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee about 1805 (75 in 1880); died near Paris, Lamar County, Texas in the Fall of 1881. He married in Cocke County, Tennessee LOUISA (Lavina) LEE. Family information follows.
3. JACOB FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 18 June 1807; murdered in Jackson County, Illinois 1 March 1854. Married NANCY CROW GREGG. Family information follows.
4. JOHN FAUBION, twin to Elizabeth, born in Cocke County, Tennessee 6 February 1812; died in Williamson County, Texas, 11 February 1901. First married MARY ANN "Polly" McKAY; second married ELIZABETH STEPHENS. Family information follows.
5. ELIZABETH FAUBION, twin to John, born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 6 February 1812; married PHILLIP ISENHOUR. Family information follows.
6. HENRY FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 16 April 1815; he died in Hamilton County, Texas, 17 March 1892; first married ELIZA JANE CHAPMAN; second married ELIZABETH FERRIS. Family information follows.
7. MATHIAS WALL FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee 15 April 1818; died there in September 1910. First married MATILDA WELLS; second married Mrs. ELLEN C. (Huff) SUSONG; third married Mrs. EMALINE (Grigsby) JONES. Family information follows.
8. WILLIAM FAUBION II, born in Cocke County, Tennessee in April 1820; died in Milam County, Texas 26 July 1902. He first married CHARLOTTE STEVENS; second married Mrs. ANNA GEE. Family information follows.
9. SARAH ANN FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 6 February 1823; died in Burnet County, Texas, 4 December 1877. married HAMILTON YETT. Family information follows.

10. TILGHMAN ALEXANDER HOWARD FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee 17 June 1824; died in Burnet County, Texas 8 October 1908. First married MARGARET McSWEEN; second married Mrs. MATILDA G. (Page) SMITH. Family information follows.

NOTES: (Notes b and c in reversed order -ed)

<sup>a</sup> Sarah Faubion Pangle, *THE FAUBIONS*, (Texas: 1922). Sarah Pangle and her brother, James Henry Faubion were children of Tilghman A. H. Faubion.

<sup>b</sup> Duay O'Neil and Nan O'Neil, *SACRED TO THE MEMORY, Cocke County, Tennessee Cemetery Records*, 3 Vols. (Stylecraft Printing Company, Newport, Tennessee, 1972) Vol. 2, p. 25: #147, Faubion Cemetery. Incorrectly listed for WILLIAM FAUBION as b. 6-10-1783; d. 9-25-1839. Rosannah's stone completely sunken.

A personal visit to gravesite, chalking the gravestone for clarity, a snapshot taken for record, proved the above reading to be incorrect. Gravestone reads

"Born January the 16th in  
The Year of our Lord 1783  
Died September 26th In  
The Year of our Lord 1839"

<sup>c</sup> Ruth Webb O'Dell, *OVER THE MISTY BLUE HILLS, A History of Cocke County, Tennessee*, (1950), p. 92 & p. 204. (To be reprinted by *Southern Historical Press* Easley, South Carolina, in Fall of 1981.

<sup>d</sup> Wilma Dykeman, *THE FRENCH BROAD*, (Knoxville, The University of Tennessee Press 1955, reprint ed., 1973), VI, pp. 57-58.<sup>e</sup> Chancery Court Minutes, Jefferson County, Tennessee, Vol. 1, pp. 116-117.

Researchers: T. P. Hughes, Jr., Ann Faubion Armstrong, and Laverne Faubion.

M. L. Faubion - 1981



MOSES<sup>3</sup> FAUBION - SON OF WILLIAM  
& ROSANNAH PERTHENIA (AYRES) FAUBION

MOSES, the oldest son of William and Rosannah, was born in Cocke County, Tennessee around 1803-05 (45 in 1850). He died in Jackson County, Illinois, date unknown. Present researchers know little of Moses' life. He probably married about the year 1829-30 as he is shown on the 1830 Cocke County Census, age 20-30, with a female of the same age, and no children. He has not been found on the 1840 Census; however, sometime between 18 December 1839, when the Chancery Court of Jefferson County, Tennessee ordered partition of his father William's estate, and 16 June 1840 when the estate was partitioned, Moses had been in the area with the other heirs to draw for his allotment. On 16 June 1840 he received 340 acres of land and \$1,455 less an advance to him of \$1,155.<sup>a</sup>

By 1850 Moses was living in Jackson County, Illinois, South District,<sup>b</sup> with his wife MARIAMIAN (obviously a second wife, as she was too young to be the mother of Moses' three older sons<sup>c</sup>), with five children in the household - the two oldest born in Tennessee. MARIAMIAN was born in Tennessee about 1819 (31 in 1850). Their daughter Emma was born in Illinois about 1841 (9 in 1850) which indicates their move to Illinois must have been either in the Fall of 1840 or the Spring of '41. The date of Mariamian's death is also unknown.

Pangle<sup>c</sup> writes that Moses ". . . had three sons, John, Jacob and Joseph who were soldiers in the Civil war of 1860 . . ." Of these three sons, only John, age nineteen, was found on the 1850 Census living with the Harrison Etherton family in the South District of Jackson County, Illinois. It is probable that Jane, born in Tennessee about 1834 (16 in 1850), was also a child of Moses and his first wife. Too, there may have been other children who left home before the 1850 Census was taken.

The probable children of Moses and his first wife, 4th generation:

1. JOHN FAUBION/FORBY, shown as JOHN A. FORBY in family records, born in Cocke County, Tennessee about 1831 (19 in 1850; 41 in 1870, but not shown on 1830 Census making 1829 as year of birth doubtful); died in Jackson County Illinois, 16 October 1872. He married in Jackson County, 5 February 1851, CYNTHIA ROGERS. Family information follows.
2. JACOB FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee.
3. JOSEPH FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee.
4. JANE FAUBION (?), born in Cocke County, Tennessee about 1834 (16 in 1850)

The children of Moses and Mariamian Faubion, 4th generation:<sup>b,d</sup>

5. WILLIAM FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee about 1839 (11 in 1850); died in Rome, Floyd County, Georgia, 24 July 1864.<sup>d</sup> He married in Jackson County, Illinois, 24 June 1861, MARY MARTHA STACY.
6. EMMA FAUBION, born in Illinois about 1841 (9 in 1850).
7. SARAH FAUBION, born in Illinois about 1843 (7 in 1850).
8. MOSES FAUBION, born in Illinois about 1849 (1 in 1850); died in Charleston, Mississippi County, Missouri, 27 March 1919. Married in Jackson County, Illinois, MARTHA McKISSICK.<sup>d</sup>

*Family data from Nyle Forby, Carbondale, Illinois*

JOHN A.<sup>4</sup> (FAUBION) FORBY - Son of Moses Faubion

*Researched by great-grandsons Nyle and Homer Forby of  
Jackson County, Illinois*

JOHN FAUBION was born in Cocke County, Tennessee about the year 1830-31 (19 in 1850). As his age is shown as 41 on the 1870 Census,<sup>b</sup> his great-grandson, Nyle FORBY, lists his year of birth 'about 1829.' Since Moses appears on the Cocke County, Tennessee 1830 Census as head of a household without children, 1829 as year of birth is doubtful. John died in Pamona, Jackson County, Illinois, on 16 October 1872. He married in Jackson County 5 February 1851, CYNTHIA ROGERS, she born about 1831 (39 in 1870); died in Pamona, Jackson County, Illinois in 1873.

The mystery surrounding the founding of the JOHN FORBY family apparently begins with his marriage to Cynthia. Throughout the early years - across country the FAUBION name has been recorded under various spellings - especially FORBY. Only here, as far as we know, has the name FORBY been continued forward. The Justice of Peace, U. E. Robinson, who performed the marriage rites, certifies that he joined Mr. JOHN FAUBION and Miss Cynthia Rogers in the Holy Bonds of Wedlock. John A. Logan, Clerk of the County Court, Jackson County, Illinois, records the name "JOHN FORBY" on the marriage license. The family he sired and their descendants bear the name FORBY. An answer to the question, "WHY?" has not yet been found.

In 1850 John was living with the Harrison Etherton family in the South District of Jackson County; in 1870, he and his family are living in the Ridge Precinct of Carbondale, Jackson County, Illinois. Their children as listed in the 1870 Census<sup>b</sup> with additional information furnished by Nyle Forby,<sup>d</sup> 5th generation:

1. JANE FORBY, born in Pamona, Jackson County, Illinois about 1851; married GEORGE PENROD. (She does not appear on 1870 Census and may be the same as Ellen, listed below -ed)
2. ELLEN FORBY, born around 1852 (18 in 1870)<sup>b</sup> in Pamona, Jackson County
3. ELIMINA FORBY, born around 1860 (10 in 1870)<sup>b</sup> in Pamona, Jackson County
4. MARY FORBY, born in Pamona, Jackson County, Illinois about 1864 (6 in 1870); died in Jackson County, Illinois in May 1935. First married JOHN HOLDER; second married GEORGE TRIPP.
5. GEORGE FORBY, born in Pamona, Jackson County, Illinois 10 August 1867; died in Jackson County, Illinois, 11 May 1934. Married in Jackson County in 1907, DORA KING.
6. JOHN W. FORBY, born in Pamona, Jackson County, Illinois 2 March 1870; died in Jackson County 15 October 1934. Married in Jackson County 6 June 1891, LUIZA NANCE. Family information follows.
7. CYNTHIA FORBY, born in Pamona, Jackson County, Illinois, 12 August 1872; married WILL PENROD.

*Notes will follow at end of section.*

*Letters from Nyle Forby, Carbondale, Illinois to B. H. Faubion, Tarzana, Calif.*

JOHN W.<sup>5</sup> FORBY Son of John A. Faubion/Forby  
and Cynthia (Rogers) Faubion/Forby

JOHN W. was born in Pamona, Jackson County, Illinois, 2 March 1870; died in Dutch Ridge, Jackson County, Illinois 15 October 1934. He married 7 June 1891 LUIZA NANCE, daughter of Wyatt Nance (1841-1931) and Lorinda Toney, she born on 14 November 1870; died in Carbondale, Jackson County, Illinois 21 February 1962.

The children of John W. and Luiza (Nance) Forby, 6th generation, all born in Dutch Ridge, Jackson County, Illinois:

1. MAMIE FORBY, born 18 October 1892; died in Jackson County, Illinois 25 October 1977. Married JAMES DAVIS.
2. HOMER FORBY, born 25 October 1895; died in Jackson County, Illinois 21 December 1966. First married in Jackson County in 1923, ETHEL MAZE; second married in Jackson County in 1931, ELIZABETH PENROD.
3. WILLIAM HOBERT FORBY, born 6 May 1898; married in Jackson County, Illinois 25 December 1920, MACETTA PALMER.
4. THEODORE FORBY, born 7 July 1901. He married in Jackson County, Illinois 18 March 1927, LEONA HOLDER, daughter of Dallas Holder (1883-1971) and Ella Brewer (1888-1973), she born in Makanda, Illinois 3 November 1906. Their children, 7th generation, all born Makanda, Jackson County, Illinois:
  - 1) ORVILLE FORBY, born 31 January 1928; married in Jackson County, 28 May 1949, LOIS FELTS
  - 2) GERALD FORBY, born 30 July 1930; married in Jackson County, 7 September 1956, PEGGY McGEE.
  - 3) NYLE FORBY, born 19 November 1941; married in Jackson County, 1 February 1964, GAYLA ROWEN, daughter of William Ivan & Anita (Shasteen) Rowan, she born in Anna, Jackson County, Illinois, 23 June 1945. Their children, both born in Carbondale, Jackson County, Illinois, 8th generation:
    - (1) LISA RENE FORBY, born 28 September 1964
    - (2) TINA MARIE FORBY, born 22 February 1968
5. JOHN HERBERT FORBY, born 28 December 1903; married in Jackson County, on 12 April 1930, MAGGIE HOLDER.
6. GEORGE L. FORBY, born 27 June 1907; married in Jackson County, 3 December 1927, PEARL HOLDER.
7. LAWANDA FORBY, born 25 June 1911; first married in Jackson County, 18 March 1928, CLIFF ROSS; second married in Jackson County on 23 June 1945, ELMER EVERETT.

<sup>a</sup> Chancery Court Minutes, Jefferson County, Tennessee, Vol. 1, pp. 116-117

<sup>b</sup> U. S. Census: 1850 Census Jackson County, Ill., South District (Moses - p.258 D#362-373), (John- D#325-334),; 1870 Jackson County, Ill., Ridge Pct., p. 276 D#82-82 for JOHN FORBY.

<sup>c</sup> Sarah Faubion Pangle, *THE FAUBIONS*, (Texas: 1922) p. 7

<sup>d</sup> Nyle Forby, Route 3, Carbondale, Illinois 62901

SPENCER<sup>3</sup> FAUBION - SON OF WILLIAM  
& ROSANNAH PERTHENIA (AYRES) FAUBION

SPENCER was born in Cocke County, Tennessee about the year 1805 (75 in 1880). He died near Paris, Lamar County, Texas between 3 February 1881 when he bought a tract of land there and 13 January 1882, a probably in the Fall of 1881. His descendants believe b he was buried in the Faubion Cemetery that was on the hill near the homeplace. He married, probably around 1835 -- although it may have been in late 1830, LOUISA LAVINIA LEE, she born in South Carolina around 1814 - 1815; died near Paris, Lamar County, Texas sometime between 18 March 1883<sup>c</sup> and June 1900 (she does not appear on 1900 census), and is believed to be buried in the Faubion Cemetery alongside Spencer.<sup>b</sup>

Spencer, a farmer, was still living in his father's household when the 1830 census was taken in Cocke County, Tennessee. When his father's estate was settled in June of 1840, records show that he had been advanced 250 acres of land, and that he received an additional 265 acres - the total 515 acres valued at \$1,100. He also received \$210 in cash - to make his portion of the estate equal to that of the other heirs. By 1850, however, Spencer and his family had settled in District No. 7, Boone County, Indiana, living in the dwelling next to that of his sister Elizabeth and her husband, Phillip Isenhour.<sup>e</sup> The 1850 census indicates that all of Spencer's children, including seven month old Douzan, were born in Tennessee; however other census and Douzan's death record indicate she was born in Indiana. Whichever is correct, Spencer and family evidently moved from Tennessee to Indiana sometime after their daughter Susan was born in 1847.

In the meantime Spencer's brother John moved to Texas, a fact that may have influenced Spencer's later move into Texas also. The exact year of their move is not known; however, it is believed they traveled across country with at least some members of the Icenhour family and were settled in Red River County, Texas by 1858. In December 1859, Spencer and Lavina, his wife, buy, and then sell, land in the Blossom Prairie area of Lamar County in which they later lived and farmed (Deed Book K, pp. 110 & 157). The last record of land purchase we find for Spencer is dated 4 February 1881 (Deed Book 2/L, p. 122). Record of Probate or partition of land was not found.

Little is known of Louisa Lavina Lee although a relative of the Lee families of Lamar County, Texas believes that a member of the Lee family was buried in the old Faubion Cemetery, and that Peter Alexander Lee, an early Lamar County pioneer, was a cousin of Robert E. Lee. There is no proof. Louisa Lavina's name may have been "Lewezia" in the 1850 census; in all others and in deed records it is some variation of LAVINA. The birthplace is always shown a South Carolina - except 1880 lists Tennessee.<sup>e</sup> Death records of three children list the mother's name as LOUISA LEE.

LOUISA LAVINA was the mother of seven daughters and two sons. Their two-story cabin was always filled with children and grandchildren. Son Henry had returned home from THE WAR in 1863, having lost his right leg at the knee.<sup>g</sup> Tom, the youngest child, did not grow to adulthood. Three daughters did not marry, and daughter Sarah did not marry until about the age of forty. By 1870 their widowed daughter Elizabeth had returned home with four children.<sup>e</sup> After Spencer and Louisa Lavina died, Henry, Martha Jane, Douzan, Elizabeth and her two sons continued to live on the homeplace. When Sarah died her son, Perry M. McEwin, also came to live with them.

Just when the little three-room house was built in the yard of the old homeplace is not known. The big two-story cabin was torn down in the early 1900s and Henry and his sisters lived in the little house. It had floors that were white, and they swept it with flax weed. They also had a homemade bed of white wood. The well in the yard was near-by, and the sisters would put butter in a bucket and lower it into the well to keep it cold. b Not far from where the big house once stood, on top of a little hill with a few large oak trees standing guard, the site of the Faubion Cemetery is still visible from Stillhouse Road -- all but destroyed -- with only five graves identified by tomb and only parts of two or three others. \*(Letter from Mrs. Tony H. Booth, on Lamar County Cemeteries.)

As Henry and the maiden aunts grew older, Frank Dickson and his cousin Perry M. McEwin looked after their well-being. Frank inherited his mother's interest in the 50 acre homeplace; the two maiden aunts left their interest to Perry - all of which, by 1942, had been acquired by W. A. Walters, twin brother of Frank's wife Amelia.<sup>h</sup>

The children of Spencer and Louisa Lavina (Lee) Faubion, 4th generation; were:

1. MARTHA JANE FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 26 September 1836, (14 in 1850; 23 in 1860; 34 in 1870; 43 in 1880; 61 in 1900 -- the '1831' on her death certificate is a certain error).<sup>e</sup> She died near Paris, Lamar County, Texas, and was buried in the Faubion Cemetery. Her death certificate gives her age at death as 95 years 3 months 4 days; she probably was just over 90 years of age. She never married.
2. HENRY CLAY FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 10 May 1837; died in Lamar County near Paris, Texas, 2 November 1920, at the age of 83 years 5 months 23 days, and was buried there in the Faubion Cemetery.<sup>f,g</sup>

Henry was a farmer like his father and, as he never married, it seems evident that he farmed with his father. He enlisted in Company K, 9th Texas Infantry in the Fall of 1861, at the age of 24, and served until January 1863 when he lost his right leg at the knee in the battle of Murfreesboro. In September 1881 he received a veteran donation land certificate for 1280 acres which he sold for Fifty Dollars! On 7 August 1899 Henry applied for a Texas Confederate pension. In the application he states that he has one undivided one-third interest in fifty acres of land worth \$200, one-third interest in two horses, and one-third interest in two cows and yearlings. His application was approved in September 1899 and Henry received the sum of Twenty-four Dollars a month for the rest of his life. His nephew F. P. Dickson reported his death to the Pension Board in November 1920.

3. ELIZABETH FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee about 1839 (11 in 1850; 21 in 1860; 30 in 1870; 41 in 1880; 59 in 1900). Date of death unknown. She married JAMES A. DICKSON. Family information follows.
4. LOUISA FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee about 1841 (9 in 1850; 19 in 1860); her date of death is unknown. Affidavit<sup>h</sup> indicates she died before 1900. She married in Lamar County, Texas 16 July 1863 RUSS M. STAMPER (Lamar County Marriage records, Vol. 4, p. ?, recorded as Fanbean). They had no children.<sup>h</sup>
5. SARAH A. FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee around 1843 (7 in 1850; 16 in 1860; 28 in 1870; 38 in 1880). She died before 1900 and her son is living with the Faubion relatives. She married in Lamar County, Texas on 26 September 1883 (Vol. 19, p. 259), WEAVER M. McEWIN.

The son of Weaver M. and Sarah A. (Faubion) McEwin, 5th generation:  
1) PERRY M. McEWIN, born in 1885 (1900 census); married, had no children.

6. PARTHENIA FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee about 1845 (5 in 1850; 15 in 1860; 26 in 1870); died in Lamar County, Texas before 1880. She married in Lamar County, Texas, 11 July 1871 (Vol. 5, p. 7), HUGH HARREL. The 1880 Census shows Hugh Harrel "married within census year" to 18-year old Lurisa, born in Illinois. Hugh and Parthenia had no living children.
7. SUSAN FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee about 1847 (3 in 1850; 12 in 1860; 24 in 1870; 35 in 1880). Died before 1900; never married.
8. DOUZAN FAUBION (pronounced Doozan), according to most records, was born in Indiana, 3 June 1848;<sup>f</sup> died near Paris, Lamar County, Texas, 1 July 1933, and was buried in Faubion Cemetery. She may have been born in 1849 as the 1850 Census lists her age as seven months; the 1860 Census lists her as "Lucy" age 10. She never married.
9. THOMAS WILLIAM FAUBION, born in Indiana about 1852 (8 in 1860). He does not appear with family on later census. He evidently died young, and is not named in the Affidavit listing Spencer's children.<sup>h</sup>

ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of Spencer  
and Louisa Lavina (Lee) Faubion

ELIZABETH was born in Cocke County, Tennessee about the year 1839; she died at the old Faubion homeplace near Paris, Lamar County, Texas sometime after 1900, and was buried there in the Faubion Cemetery. <sup>b</sup> She married before June 1860, (perhaps as early as 1858), JAMES A. DICKSON, a farmer and a widower with eight or nine children.<sup>e</sup> James was born in Tennessee about the year 1820; He died in Blossom, Lamar County, Texas about 1867 (Elizabeth sells land from estate on 8 December 1867),<sup>i</sup> and was buried in Faubion Cemetery.<sup>b</sup>

James had settled in Texas while it was still a Republic - his first child was born there in 1842. He and his family lived in (now) Lamar County on the edge of Blossom Prairie. After he died, Elizabeth sold to James M. Hayes all of her right, title and interest in the estate of James Dickson, including the 200 acres set aside for her by the Court. Then, with the two youngest girls (at least 1 a step-daughter) and her two sons, she moved into the home of her parents.<sup>e</sup> We cannot be certain, but we believe Caroline was Elizabeth's daughter as she was only six months old when the 1860 census was taken. Her stepdaughter, Susan, was age four. *(later info indicates both girls may have been Elizabeth's.)*

The children of James Dickson and his first wife, Elizabeth, were:

J. Martin	(ca 1842)	Leroy R.	(ca March	1850)	dau M. J.	(ca 1853)
James	(ca 1844)	Clint	(ca	1851)	dau Susan	(ca 1855)
Mathias C	(ca 1847)	C. C.	(ca	1852)	CAROLINE b.	1859-60

The known children of James and Elizabeth (Faubion) Dickson, 5th generation;

1. J. K. POLK DICKSON, born in Lamar County, Texas about 1862 (8 in 1870; 18 in 1880). Polk grew up in his grandparent's home, with his mother Elizabeth, younger brother Frank, his Uncle Henry, and a house full of maiden aunts. He must have determined early in life to become a minister of the Gospel as he was attending Vanderbilt University<sup>k</sup> in Nashville, Tennessee

by the time he was nineteen, and in the Fall of 1882 he returned to Texas to honor his appointments to Methodist circuits in Grayson County, preaching in such places as Pottsville (now Pottsboro) and the surrounding area. During the year 1883 he wrote home often with enthusiastic reports of his work. He and his cousin Lee Gorrell, granddaughter of Henry<sup>2</sup> Faubion, of Savoy, Fannin County, Texas, apparently carried on a lively correspondence concerning theology throughout the year.

Then, sometime before 1900 - the date unknown - the circumstance unknown, J. K. Polk Dickson ". . . left this country . . . and has never been heard of since. His folks made diligent search to locate him- over a period of years, but were unable to ever find him. They have long since considered him dead . . ." (from 1942 affidavit<sup>h</sup>). Present researchers do not know if this means he actually "left the country" or means that he just moved out of Texas. Additional research should be done here.

2. FRANKLIN PIERCE "Frank" DICKSON, was a survivor of triplets, born in Lamar County, Texas on 4 April 1866. one of the triplets, a daughter, died at birth; the other, also a daughter, died at the age of three months.

Frank died in Paris, Lamar County, Texas 18 June 1941, and is buried there in Evergreen Cemetery. He married in 1904, AMELIA JANE WALTERS. Amelia, a twin to W. A. "Bud" Walters of Lamar County, was born in Humbolt, Tennessee, 22 December 1877; she died in Paris, Lamar County, Texas, 27 August 1950, and is buried alongside her husband in Evergreen Cemetery.

The children of Frank& Amelia (Walters) Dickson, all born in Lamar County on the old Faubion homeplace on Stillhouse Road near Paris, Texas -- 6th generation:

- 1) ROSCOE CLIFTON DICKSON, born 7 August 1905; died in Paris, Lamar County Texas, 14 May 1976. Married MARY MARGUERITE MOYE. Their children, 7th generation:<sup>b</sup>
  - (1) DONALD GLEN DICKSON, born 17 September 1938
  - (2) MARTHA NELL DICKSON, born 3 May 1943; married BILLY JOE TREES, he born 11 November 1936. Their daughter, 8th generation:
    - i. KIMBERLY RENAE TREES, born 13 December 1967
- 2) HASKELL EDWARD DICKSON, born 24 January 1909; died 31 October 1974. He married CLEO WOODS. Their children, 7th generation:<sup>b</sup>
  - (1) JOAN DICKSON married Mr. BURTRAM. Children, 8th generation:
    - i. SHELIA BURTRAM
    - ii. SHERI BURTRAM
- 3) LUCILLE CLAYDE DICKSON, born 9 July 1911; married DAVID ROYCE POWERS, he born in Standard, Louisiana, 11 October 1908. They have no children Lucille was named CLAYDE after her great-uncle Henry Clay Faubion.

<sup>a</sup> 13 Jan 1882 letter from Lee Gorrell to Sarah Faubion re Uncle Spencer's death

<sup>b</sup> 1978 letters from Lucille (Dickson) Powers to M. L. Faubion

<sup>c</sup> 18 March 1883 letter from Lee Gorrell to Sarah Faubion asking "Aunt" to write

<sup>d</sup> Chancery Court Minutes, Jefferson County, Tennessee, Vol. 1, pp. 116-117

<sup>e</sup> U. S. Census: 1850 Boone Co., Indiana: p.167, D#1493-570 & D# 1494-57-1 1860, TEXAS: Red River County, p. 13/65, D#80-80; Lamar County, p. 45/87, D304 1870, TEXAS: Lamar County, p.86-87, D#601-653; 1880 Lamar County, p. 12/157 D# 201-211 and 214-214.

<sup>f</sup> Death records, Lamar County, Texas:

Henry Clay Faubion (1920) - No. 35441

Martha Jane Faubion (1926) - No. 42633-26

Douzan Faubion (1933) - No. 33399

<sup>g</sup> Texas Confederate Pension Application No. 2448, dated 7 August 1899

<sup>h</sup> Lamar County, Texas Deed Book 262, pp. 109-110; AFFIDAVIT of W. A. Walters re children of Spencer Faubion, dated 19 March 1942

<sup>i</sup> Original deed in possession of M. L. Faubion

<sup>j</sup> 1850 Census, Lamar County, Texas, pp. 1207-08, Dwelling #65

<sup>k</sup> Vanderbilt University Examination paper in "Porter's Compendium" dated 5 February 1881 for J. K. P. Dickson, with grade of "95". Original paper in possession of M. L. Faubienn.

*The date on this paper could be 1887. If so, Polk's disappearance might have occurred at a later date.*



JACOB<sup>3</sup> FAUBION SON OF WILLIAM  
& ROSANNAH PERTHENIA (AYRES) FAUBION

*This section is based on material researched & compiled by Mrs. George W. (Alta DeShazer) Craft, 242 Liholiho Street, Wailuku, Maui, Hawaii 96793. Alta plans to publish a narrative history of her straight-line ancestors & their children and is at present working on final copy. Additions and corrections requested.*

JACOB was born near Bridgeport, Cocke County, Tennessee, 18 June 1807. He was murdered in Jackson County, Illinois, 1 March 1854, and his body thrown in the Illinois river.<sup>a</sup> He married in Cocke County, Tennessee, 31 March 1836, NANCY Crow GREGG. She was born in Tennessee, 15 April 1815; died in Clackamas County, Oregon, 8 August 1886, and is buried there in the Clackamas Cemetery. Nancy married second in Seneca, Nemaha County, Kansas in 1859-60, JAMES ROOT. James was born in Kent, England 1 March 1819; died in Oregon, 22 October 1902, and is buried in the Clackamas Cemetery. James first married in Chatham, England in 1849. He emigrated to America in 1854.

Jacob grew up near the little town of Bridgeport, went to school there, and worked on his father's farm and in his mills and gins. He married in 1836 and that may have been the year he was advanced by Deed of Conveyance the 200 acres of his father's land. When the estate was settled, the land lying on the bank of the French Broad river was valued at \$1,500 and Jacob was required to pay a small sum of money to John Faubion and Phillip Isenhour to maintain the equality of the partition of land.<sup>b</sup>

The 1850 Cocke County Slave Census shows that none of the Faubion families had many slaves, but PANGLE<sup>c</sup> writes that Jacob strongly disagreed with the system, and "having heard wonderful stories of the 'golden West' he determined to seek his fortune there." At any rate, sometime between January 1841 (when daughter Sarah Jane was born in Tennessee) and January 1843 (when son William was born in Illinois), Jacob and his family set out on their journey northward. His brother Moses had moved out of Cocke County around mid-1840 and had settled in Jackson County, Illinois. This may have influenced Jacob to stop over in that state, and by September 1850 he and his family are living in Morgan County, far to the north of the usual trails west. Here they lived neighbors to William DeShazer whose son Robert later married Jacob's daughter Perthenia. Robert had come to live with Jacob's family in 1847, but at the time the 1850 census was taken he was working the harvest on Platte River in Nebraska.<sup>a</sup>

Evidently the dream of Oregon was not forgotten and it seems logical to believe Jacob and his family were once again on their way to join others heading out on the Oregon Trail when they stopped over in Jackson County, Illinois, and Jacob tragically lost his life. His family believed he was murdered for his money, and some thought he was murdered by the Mormons, but they never learned who was guilty of this crime.<sup>c</sup> His youngest daughter Marinda was born three months after his death.

After Marinda was born on 7 June 1854, the family resumed their journey. When they reached Kansas Nancy took up a homestead in Valley Township, near Seneca, Nemaha County, Kansas. Her daughter Perthenia married Robert DeShazer about the year 1855 and they also lived on a farm near Seneca. Nancy Faubion, on 16 July 1859, took a mortgage on her 157.28 acres of land (Vol. A, p. 171) and paid it off on 5 December 1860 as Mrs. Nancy Roots (Vol. G, pp 545-546). on the \$160 mortgage, Nancy paid \$116 interest at the rate of five percent per month.

Nancy and her Faubion children had lived in Kansas about ten years when James Roots moved the family to Missouri around 1864 - some say Clay County. However years later when James Roots made application for a Civil War pension based on his 9 September 1862 enlistment and service in Company E, 13th Regiment, Kansas Volunteer Infantry (Application 204373; Certificate 244998), he states that he enlisted at Centralia, Nemaha County, Kansas in 1862; that he and his family moved to Nodaway County, Missouri in 1865; and that in 1869 they crossed the Plains (on the way-to Oregon). This family settled in Clackamas County, Oregon where in 1880 (Census p. 224) they lived in the Oregon City Precinct, and James Roots worked in a paper mill.

The children of Jacob and Nancy (Crow) Gregg Faubion, 4th generation, were:

1. PERTHENIA FAUBION, born near Bridgeport, Cocke County, Tennessee in December 1836; died at Dover, Clackamas County, Oregon 30 or 31 December 1910. Married ROBERT DeSHAZER. Family information follows.<sup>d</sup>
2. THOMAS FAUBION, born in Tennessee 12 March 1839. Does not appear on the 1850 Census, Morgan County, Illinois. Apparently died young.
3. SARAH JANE FAUBION, born in Tennessee 13 January 1841; married JACOB BLISS. Family information follows.
4. WILLIAM H. FAUBION, born in Illinois, 13 January 1843; died in Multnomah County, Oregon in 1909. Married LYDIA J. HESS. Family information follows
5. POLLY ANN (Mary) FAUBION, born in Illinois 23 February 1845; she married JOSEPH ETHINGTON. Family information follows.
6. HENRY CLAY FAUBION, born in Illinois 14 February 1847. He does not appear on 1860 Census with family. Apparently died young.
7. ELIZABETH FAUBION, born in Illinois 28 August 1849. She does not appear on 1850 Census with family. Apparently died young.
8. JOHN FAUBION, born in Illinois 23 September 1852. He does not appear on 1860 Census with family. Apparently died young.
9. MARINDA FAUBION, born in Illinois 7 June 1854; died in Wasco County, Oregon about 7 June 1946. Married HENRY JEWELL. Family information follows.

<sup>a</sup> Alta DeShazer Craft research and records

<sup>b</sup> Jefferson County, Tennessee Chancery Court Minutes, Vol. 1, pp. 116-117

<sup>c</sup> Sarah Faubion Pangle, *THE FAUBIONS*, (Texas: 1922)

<sup>d</sup> James Grant DeShazer, son of Robert & Perthenia (Faubion) DeShazer (now dec'd)

M. L. Faubion - 1981

PERTHENIA<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of Jacob  
and Nancy Crow Gregg Faubion

PERTHENIA was born near Bridgeport, Cocke County, Tennessee in December 1836; died at Dover, Clackamas County, Oregon on 30 or 31 December 1910, and is buried in Clackamas Cemetery, Clackamas County, Oregon. She married, probably in Kansas, ROBERT DeSHAZER, he born in Illinois 14 October 1833; died in Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon, 1 December 1906, and is buried in Clackamas Cemetery in Clackamas County, Oregon. He was a son of William DeShazer.<sup>a</sup>

Robert DeShazer lived with the Jacob Faubion family in Morgan County, Illinois and apparently accompanied them on their journey to Kansas. After he and Perthenia married, they lived on a farm near Seneca in Nemaha County, Kansas. He moved to Colorado where he owned a store near Golden during the Pikes Peak Gold Rush days, and for approximately two years hauled supplies to the miners. The family returned to Kansas for a time before migrating to Oregon. They went by train from Kansas to San Francisco and by boat to Portland, Oregon arriving at Clackamas on 7 May 1870 where he settled on a farm which is now part of a Park on the Clackamas River. Their home was near an Indian graveyard where the children used to play hide and seek among the mounds. b In 18 87 Robert and Perthenia moved to Dover (in Clackamas County) where they lived until Robert's death.

The children of Robert and Perthenia (Faubion) DeShazer, 5th generation:

1. MARY JANE DeSHAZER, born in Kansas, 9 November 1856; died at Grants Pass, Jackson County, Oregon; married ALBERT FELIX JONES. Information follows.
2. WILLIAM DeSHAZER, born in the Pikes Peak area, Colorado 20 September 1858 and died in October 1858.
3. JEMIMA ELIZABETH DeSHAZER, born in Kansas, 8 July 1861; died 13 December 1881, and is buried in Clackamas Cemetery, Clackamas County, Oregon. She married in Clackamas County 13 March 1881, BEN F. SMITH. 6th generation:
  - 1) WALTER SMITH, born 10 December 1881
4. NANCY ISABEL DeSHAZER, born in Kansas 8 May 1863; she died at Crescent Hill, Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon on 3 February 1907. She married CHARLES ROBERT LIVESAY. Family information follows.
5. JAMES GRANT DeSHAZER, born near Seneca, Nemaha County, Kansas, 17 January 1867; died in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 23 April 1959. Married MYRTLE MAY DOUGLASS. Family information follows.
6. SARAH PARTHENA DeSHAZER, born in Kansas (probably Seneca, Nemaha County) 17 February 1869; died in California in 1944. She married in Clackamas County, Oregon, 13 April 1890, HARRY WARD who died in California where they moved in 1914. Both are buried there. Children, 6th generation:
  - 1) GUY GOLDEN WARD married twice; had two sons; died in Oxnard, California
  - 2) LEO WARD, born about 1897; died about 1900
  - 3) PEARL WARD died an infant; buried Clackamas Cemetery
7. ROBERT HENRY DeSHAZER, born in Clackamas County, Oregon, 18 August 1871; died in Forest Grove, Washington County, Oregon 21 October 1948. Married LILLY MAE PALMATEER. Family information follows.
8. ISAAC DeSHAZER (Twin to Jacob) born in Clackamas, Clackamas County, Oregon 9 July 1873; died in 1873, and is buried there in Clackamas Cemetery.
9. JACOB DeSHAZER (twin to Isaac) born in Clackamas, Clackamas County, Oregon 9 July 1873; died in West Stayton, Marion County, Oregon 1 April 1915. He

first married FLORA D. CRONE; second married HULDA MARIE ARENSMEIR. Family information follows.

10. JOSEPH DeSHAZER, born in Clackamas, Clackamas County, Oregon 17 May 1875; died at Dover, Clackamas County, Oregon 21 November 1944. First married EDNA MYRTLE BLACK; second married ERMA FRITSCHIE. Family information follows.

MARY JANE<sup>5</sup> DeSHAZER - Daughter of Robert  
and Perthenia (Faubion) DeShazer

MARY JANE was born in Kansas, probably Seneca, Nemaha County, 9 November 1856; died at Grants Pass, Jackson County, Oregon 27 January 1938, and is buried at Bridal Veil, Multnomah County, Oregon. She married in Clackamas County, Oregon 28 May 1874, ALBERT FELIX JONES, son of Earl Douglas Jones & Mary Jane Collard, he born in Marion County, Oregon, 18 October 1851; died prior to 1938, and is buried in the small cemetery in Bridal Veil, Multnomah County, Oregon.<sup>c</sup> Their children, 6th generation:

1. RALPH RAYMOND JONES, born in April 1875; died at Warren, Washington County Oregon, 30 September 1943, and is buried there in the Lutheran Church Cemetery. He married at Pilot Rock, Umatilla County, Oregon 12 January 1901, EFFIE GRACE SMITH who died in 1951. For most of his life he was a fisherman and boat builder. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) EFFIE THELMA JONES, born in Pendleton, Umatilla County, Oregon 5 March 1902; married Mr. McCOY. They had six children.
  - 2) BASIL R. JONES, born in Troutdale, Multnomah County, Oregon 22 October 1903. He married and had two sons and three daughters.
  - 3) LYLE JONES, born in Troutdale, Multnomah County, Oregon, 22 September 1905.
  - 4) WILMA JANE JONES, born 22 February 1908; died in Hermiston, Umatilla County, Oregon, winter of 1973. Married Mr. BLAKELY. Son, 8th gen:
    - (1) BRUCE BLAKELY
    - (2-3) Adopted twins
  - 5) LOWELL L. JONES, born in Troutdale, Multnomah County, Oregon, 13 March 1910. He married and had two sons and three daughters.
    - 6) CLAYTON VERWIN JONES, born at Rooster Rock, Latourell County, Oregon, 9 August 1913; married BLANCHE . Three children & one adopted. Clayton is a triplet to Clifford and Clarice.
  - 7) CLIFFORD VERNON JONES, triplet to Clayton and Clarice. Married Ms HANSON and had three sons.
  - 8) CLARICE VERNA JONES, triplet to Clayton and Clifford. Married Mr. ISICK and had two children.
  - 9) VELMA VIRGINIA JONES, born at Bridal Veil, Multnomah County, Oregon, 12 November 1916; died about 1972. Married 10 September 1934, ERNEST ARTHUR CARSNER. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) DOLORES LORNSINE CARSNER, born 16 September 1930; married 12 April 1948, in Portland, ALAN BOYNTON
    - (2) NANCY LUCERNE CARSNER, born 15 June 1935
    - (3) LYLE HENRY CARSNER, born 5 September 1937
    - (4) GARY ARTHUR CARSNER, born 20 October 1938

1. 9) (5) FRANKLIN RAYMOND CARSNER born 30 January 1940  
 (6) GAIL ERNEST CARSNER born 17 November 1944
2. MAUDE A. JONES, born in February 1876; died after 1950. First husband unknown; married second Mr. WILLIAMS. Both deceased. No children.

NANCY ISABEL<sup>5</sup> DeSHAZER - Daughter of Robert  
 and Perthenia (Faubion) DoShazer

NANCY ISABEL was born in Kansas, probably Seneca, Nemaha County, 8 May 1863-4; died at Crescent Hill, Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon, of pneumonia, on 3 February 1907, and is buried in Clackamas Cemetery. She married in Clackamas County, Oregon 13 March 1881, CHARLES ROBERT LIVESAY, he born in 1860; died in 1940. After Nancy's death Charles married MAYMIE McNULTY; they had four children: CHARLES, MARIE, JUNE, and LOUISE. Nancy's children, 6th generation:

1. ELIZABETH LIVESAY, born 25 January 1882; died 29 February 1882, and buried Clackamas Cemetery, Clackamas County, Oregon.
2. DAISY LIVESAY, born 13 December 1883; died 3 January 1972. Married JOHN HENRY COGAN, he born 22 August 1885; died 7 January 1966. 7th generation:
  - 1) ALICE COGAN married HENRY G. BARLETT                      3) JOHN DALE COGAN
  - 2) COLLEEN COGAN married FRED FERRENTIE
3. JAMES ROBERT "Bud" LIVESAY married FAYE LEEK. Son, 7th generation:
  - 1) EARL ROBERT LIVESAY. His children, 8th generation:
    - (1) LINDA LIVESAY, born 23 May 1952; married CHRIS J. BOSCHLER. Their children, 9th generation:
      - i. AINDE COLLEEN BOSCHLER, born 25 March 1974
      - ii. JONATHAN CHRISTOPHER BOSCHLER b. 12 February 1978
    - (2) DEBRA LIVESAY, born 10 April 1955; married 2 August 1975, ANDRUS MARTIN SCHINDLER. Children, 9th generation:
      - i. JANELLE CHRISTINE SCHINDLER born 12 February 1979
      - ii. JAMES MARTIN SCHINDLER born 21 February 1981
    - (3) JAMES ROBERT LIVESAY, born 25 January 1958

JAMES GRANT<sup>5</sup> DeSHAZER - Son of Robert  
 and Perthenia (Faubion) DeShazer

JAMES GRANT was born at Seneca, Nemaha County, Kansas, 17 January 1867; died in a hospital in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 23 April 1959, and is buried in the Clackamas Cemetery, Clackamas County, Oregon. He married in Clackamas County, Oregon, MYRTLE MAY DOUGLASS, a daughter of James Wesley and viola Alice (Howlett) Douglass. Myrtle May was born at Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, 21 July 1876; died at Firwood in Clackamas County 7 June 1951, and is buried in the Clackamas Cemetery.

James Grant was born in a sod hut, during a blizzard, with the snow drifted 17 feet above the roof. When three years old, he went to Oregon with his parents by railroad to San Francisco, boat to Portland, and then to Marshfield (later called Clackamas Station), Clackamas County, Oregon, arriving 7 May 1870. Here he lived until September 1887 when he moved to Dover in Clackamas County. In 1892 he moved to Firwood (four miles from Sandy, Oregon) where he had acquired 120 acres of farm land which he enlarged four years later by purchase of another 25 acres. He spent the rest of his life there, having become one of the outstanding Jersey dairymen in Clackamas County.

He was among the leaders in all projects in the community. He served thirty-two years as clerk or director of the Firwood Grade School, seven years on the High School Board, being chairman for four years, and served fourteen years on

the Creamery Board of which he was president six years. He was a dairyman for thirty years, specializing in Purebred Jerseys for fourteen of those years. He was instrumental in getting the first local telephone system and electrical service in the district, having had his own gaslight plant before electricity was available. For many years he was Firwood Road Supervisor and as a sideline sold farm insurance.

He often talked of the "early years" when people joined together in road openings and improvements, the exchange of labor during harvest time, the helping of others in time of need, and the monthly dances in the homes of the farmers, which lasted from 8 P.M. to 5 A.M. with a big midnight supper. In 1954 he sold his ranch to his grandson, Aaron Updegrave, who retained his grandfather to "keep an eye" on the beef cattle. He worked a little each day ... and read the daily paper until two weeks before his death when he was hospitalized with the "flu." The big red barn and the two tall pine trees in the yard were landmarks of the area from 1914 until removed along with most of the other bldgs in late 1970s.

James Grant had belonged to the I.O.O.F. Lodge for over 50 years, and was an active member of the Sandy Grange for many years. He was a member of Seventh Day Adventist Church.

The children of James Grant and Myrtle May (Douglass) DeShazer, 6th generation:

1. VIOLA MAE DeSHAZER, born \*Sandy, Firwood District, Clackamas County, Oregon, 17 September 1896. Married CHARLES UPDEGRAVE. Family information follows.
2. LULA PARTHENIA DeSHAZER, born \*Sandy, Firwood District, Clackamas County, Oregon 12 October 1897. Married WILLIAM UPDEGRAVE. Family information follows.
3. GERTRUDE BEATRICE DeSHAZER, born \*Sandy, Firwood District, Clackamas County, Oregon 10 November 1899; died there 2 December 1973, and is buried in Clackamas Cemetery. Unmarried. Member of Seventh Day Adventist Church.
4. GRANT ARTHUR DeSHAZER, born \*Sandy, Firwood District, Clackamas County, Oregon, 4 December 1901. Married VELMA NAOMI MORTON. Family information follows.
5. MILDRED EUNICE DeSHAZER, born \*Sandy, Firwood District, Clackamas County, Oregon 15 September 1903. Married RAYMOND EDWARD HANSON. Family information follows.
6. RUTH NAOMI DeSHAZER, born \*Sandy, Firwood District, Clackamas County, Oregon 30 January 1905; died in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon 29 December 1965, and is buried in Clackamas Cemetery. Unmarried. A member of Seventh Day Adventist Church.
7. ALTA IRENE DeSHAZER, born \*Sandy, Firwood District, Clackamas County, Oregon, 30 April 1907. Married GEORGE WASHINGTON CRAFT. Family information follows.
8. FLORENCE ECHO DeSHAZER, born \*Sandy, Firwood District, Clackamas County, Oregon 10 August 1910; died in Portland Multnomah County, Oregon 15 March 1977: milofibrosis. First married in Corvallis, Benton County, Oregon 11 August 1932 FRANK JOSEPH BROST, he born in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon 12 August 1906; died there 20 March 1941, and is buried Mount Calvary Cemetery, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. Married second in Portland, 14 February 1942 DON HUGH ROBERTS, he born in Pocatello, Bannock Co Idaho,

*\*born near Sandy*

7 September 1905; died in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 28 December 1965, and is buried there in Gethsemani Cemetery. She was owner of Super Office Service in Portland from 1937-71, and Field Secretary and Merchandiser for Gibson Card Company until her retirement in 1976. No children.

VIOLA MAE<sup>6</sup> DeSHAZER was born \*Sandy, Firwood District, Clackamas County, Oregon on 17 September 1896. She married in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon on 31 December 1918, CHARLES UPDEGRAVE, son of Aaron Updegrave, he born Klingerstown, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania 31 August 1893; died at Dover, Clackamas County, Oregon 30 October 1962, and is buried in Forest Lawn Cemetery, Multnomah County, Oregon. Charles was a farmer and a logger. Their children, 7th generation:

\*(near Sandy)

1. CLIFFORD WALDO UPDEGRAVE, born Dover, Clackamas County, Oregon, 17 May 1921. He married at Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon 9 March 1941 ROBERTA ANDERSON, she born 26 July 1920. In 1976 lived Eugene, Lane County, Oregon; owner of Friction Materials Company. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) SANDRA "Sandee" ELAINE UPDEGRAVE, born in Portland, Multnomah County., Oregon, 21 January 1944; married 16 March 1963, JEROME LEE TEXLEY, he born 3 January 1941. In 1976 lived Salem, Marion County, Oregon. The children, 9th generation:
    - (1) KATHERINE ELAINE TEXLEY born 22 July 1965
    - (2) MICHAEL JEROME TEXLEY born 31 October 1968
  - 2) VIRGINIA "Ginger" LYNN UPDEGRAVE, born in Spokane, Spokane County, Washington 23 November 1947; first married 30 September 1967 DENNIS EUGENE HELDT; divorced 25 June 1971. Second married 3 February 1973, CHARLES MCGHEE, he born 13 August 1948. She owns The Ginger Jar ceramic shop; he works in sawmill. (1976)
  - 3) CLIFFORD JOHN "Butch" UPDEGRAVE, born in Spokane, Spokane County, Washington, 9 April 1953. 1977 works as accountant for father at Friction Materials Company, Eugene, Lane County, Oregon.
2. ARLIE MAYNARD UPDEGRAVE, born Dover, Clackamas County, Oregon, 9 February 1925. He married at Sandy, Clackamas County Oregon 2 October 1945, AURORA LOUISE BROOK, she born in Reno, Washoe County, Nevada, 16 July 1924. He is owner of Lad Irrigation Co., Inc., Moses Lake, Grant Co., Washington. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) RONALD ARLIE UPDEGRAVE, born Colfax, Whitman County, Washington 8 April 1947; married 21 November 1975 KAY GOLLY. Has stepdaughter, Kim Golly born about 1967. Works with father at Lad Irrigation Company.
  - 2) SUSAN LOUISE UPDEGRAVE, born Colfax, Whitman County, Washington 20 November 1948; married at Moses Lake, Grant County, Washington, 1 July 1972, BRADFORD JAMES McMILLAN, son of Gene McMillan, he born La Grande Union County, Oregon, 23 June 1950. She is a teacher. Daughter, 9th generation:
    - (1) TRISHA LOUISE McMILLAN, born Walla Walla, Walla Walla County, Washington, 22 June 1975.
    - (2) CAMERON JAMES McMILLAN, born Wenatchee, Douglas County, Washington 10 February 1978.
  - 3) LISA ANN UPDEGRAVE, born Moses Lake, Grant County, Washington 17 August 1957.
  - 4) JAN LEE UPDEGRAVE, born Moses Lake, Grant Co., Washington 4 July 1959.

3. LEONA MAE UPDEGRAVE, born Dover, Clackamas County, Oregon 5 December 1926. Married in Gresham, Multnomah County, Oregon 27 August 1948, DONALD WILLIAM DAYTON, he born Boring Clackamas County Oregon 6 May 1927; divorced 1974. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) DANIEL MICHAEL DAYTON, born in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon 17 October 1951
  - 2) GAYLE ELIZABETH DAYTON, born in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon 22 November 1952; married there 17 March 1973, GARY STEVEN SCOTT, he born in Portland 1 December 1951
  - 3) BARRY MITCHELL DAYTON, born Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon 20 April 1955
  
4. MELVIN EDWARD UPDEGRAVE, born Dover, Clackamas County, Oregon 4 March 1929. First married in Gresham, Multnomah County, Oregon 1 September 1950 PHYLLIS ANN HEWITT, born Compton, California 30 March 1933; divorced 14 March 1970. Married second at Moses Lake, Grant County, Washington 30 July 1970 "Mickie" MARGUERITE ELEANOR BOWERS BAILEY, born 24 December 1924; divorced 9 August 1974. Children of first marriage, 8th generation:
  - 1) CHERYL LYNN UPDEGRAVE, born Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon 15 June 1952. First married at Moses Lake, Grant County, Washington, 7 August 1971 DALE WATSON, he born in Canada 7 December 1946; divorced 17 September 1973. Married second at Moses Lake, Grant County, Washington, 17 August 1974, JOHN STURDEFANT, he born Cashen, Oklahoma 18 July 1951. Children, 9th generation:
    - (1) JENNIFER LYNN STURDEFANT, born Pasco, Benton County, Washington on 16 February 1975
    - (2) JOLENE NICOLE STURDEFANT, born Moses Lake, Grant County, Washington 29 July 1976
  - 2) MALEA ANN UPDEGRAVE, born Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 11 April 1954. First married in Seattle, \*Kitsap County, Washington, 14 December 1973, FRAHAH REZAZADEN, he born in Iran; divorced June 1975. Married second at Moses Lake, Grant County, Washington, 21 June 1975, BERNARD LA ROSEE. Son, 9th generation: \*(King County?)
    - (1) JOSHUA ADAM LA ROSEE, born 9 April 1976
  
5. RITA JEANETTE UPDEGRAVE, born Dover, Clackamas County, Oregon 14 July 1935. Married in Chapel of the Mountain, Cherryville, Clackamas County, Oregon, 27 December 1953, ROBERT ALLEN HEWITT, he born Compton, California, on 30 March 1933. He is manufacturing manager, Shell Oil Company's head office in Houston, Texas. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) TODD RANDAL HEWITT, born Torrance, California, 15 August 1959
  - 2) LE ANN RENEE HEWITT, born Torrance, California, 10 July 1961

LULA PARTHENIA<sup>6</sup> DeSHAZER was born \*Sandy, Firwood District, Clackamas County, Oregon.\* She married at Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon, on 1 July 1918, WILLIAM UPDEGRAVE, son of Aaron and Susan Updegrave, he born 28 December 1894. Lula is a member of Seventh Day Adventist Church; William was a Logging, Trucking Contractor at Glide, Douglas County, Oregon, before retirement. \*Lula born near Sandy, 12 October 1897. Their children, 7th generation:

1. LORENA MAE UPDEGRAVE, born Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon 12 March 1919; married 30 May 1941, WILLIAM DIETRICH, born Calistoga, Napa County, California, 13 July 1912. Members of the Seventh Day Adventist Church. Will



- is owner of Dietrich Logging Company, Inc., Glide, Douglas County, Oregon. children, 8th generation:
- 1) DOUGLASS GRANT DIETRICH, born in Klamath Falls, Klamath County, Oregon, 11 September 1942; married on 22 August 1966, CAROL ANN MITTLIEDER, she born 19 November 1945. A school teacher of industrial education, and mathematics. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) DOUGLASS GRANT DIETRICH, born 17 June 1969
    - (2) BURTON MITCHELL DIETRICH, born 9 September 1971
  - 2) EUGENE BURTON DIETRICH, born Roseburg, Douglas County, Oregon 5 October 1945; died in an auto accident in Douglas County, Oregon, 21 September 1967, and is buried Roseburg Memorial Gardens.
  - 3) RICHARD LOREN DIETRICH, born in Roseburg, Douglas County, Oregon 16 May 1950. He taught one year in Seventh Day Adventist Academy in Ethiopia.
  - 4) BRUCE NEAL DIETRICH, born in Roseburg, Douglas County, Oregon, 6 July 1956. He is a school teacher.
2. AARON JAMES UPDEGRAVE, born 1 January 1921; first married MARYLOU KEHNEL; divorced. married second MAYMIE IRENE OSBORNE, she born 23 June 1929. His children, 8th generation:
    - 1) LAURIE JANELLE UPDEGRAVE, born Roseburg, Douglas County, Oregon 14 July 1954
    - 2) DARLA LOUISE UPDEGRAVE, born Roseburg, Douglas County, Oregon, 1 May 1961. (birth announcement read DENISE instead of LOUISE).
  3. DOROTHY EUNICE UPDEGRAVE, born Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon 4 July 1922. First married in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon in 1940, ROBERT GREGG, he born 5 May 1918; divorced in Roseburg, Douglas County, Oregon, May 1966. Married second 23 May 1972, JOHN L. SASSAMAN who died in Roseburg, Douglas County, Oregon, 31 May 1973. She married third in Roseburg 30 June 1976, O. L. "Mick" HUNNICUTT. He died 23 August 1978. 8th generation:
    - 1) PHYLLIS GREGG, born 22 December 1940. First married 27 May 1963 ROBERT COLEMAN; divorced. Married second in 1967, HARVEY WIEBLE; divorced in 1970. Married third in June 1972 JACK LEE; divorced in 1973. Children, 9th generation:
      - (1) JOHN SCOTT GREGG, born 27 April 1962
      - (2) GINA DE ANN COLEMAN, born 20 February 1964
    - 2) JAMES LEROY GREGG, born 2 July 1943; married 21 June 1970 ELLEN DOREEN HILL. Their children, 9th generation:
      - (1) SHAWN ROBERT b. 9 Sept. 1971
      - (3) MARLA. SUE b. 30 Dec. 1975
      - (2) JASON DOUGLASS b. 21 March 1973
      - (4) ALEXANDER PAUL b. 12 March 1978
    - 3) CAROL ANNE GREGG, born 27 December 1946; married 28 June 1970 THEODORE JACK BELTZ, he born 9 February 1945. Sons: TED, b. 17 January 1974 TIM, b. 15 November 1977
    - 4) SUSAN LUANNA GREGG, born 25 April 1952; married 8 August 1971 JACK KEITH CONDON, he born 12 July 1950. Their children, 9th generation:
      - (1) JOHN TODD CONDON born 28 July 1973
      - (2) ANGEL CONDON, born in Albany, Linn County, Oregon 8 August 1975.
  4. ELEANOR LORETTA UPDEGRAVE, born Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon 31 October 1926; married in Wenatchee, Chelan County, Washington, 2 September 1945, WILLIAM CLEMENTS, he born 26 March 1918. They served three years in the

Far East as Seventh Day Adventist missionaries, living in Singapore. He is Conference minister. In 1977 they were back in Washington State. The children, 8th generation:

- 1) LINDA SUE CLEMENTS, born 18 April 1954
- 2) PATRICIA "Tricia" LOUISE CLEMENTS, born 3 December 1957

5. WILLIAM ROBERT UPDEGRAVE , born Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon 15 September 1931; married in Colfax, Whitman County, Washington 6 September 1953, SHIRLEY ANN RUDY, she born 3 January 1934. Daughter, 8th generation:

- 1) CHERYL LYNN UPDEGRAVE, born Bellflower, California 7 September 1957

GRANT ARTHUR<sup>6</sup> DeSHAZER, born near Sandy, Firwood District, Clackamas County, Oregon 4 December 1901; married at Corvallis, Benton County, Oregon 25 October 1929 VELMA NAOMI MORTON, she born Beaverton, Washington Co., OR 12 October 1906. Grant Arthur retired after thirty years service as civilian employee with Army and Navy Departments, USA. He was Chief of munition Division, Fort Dietrich Biological Laboratory, U.S. Army when retired in June 1963; and is listed in 1950 edition of *WHO'S WHO IN THE SOUTH AND SOUTHWEST*. In 1981, living zigzag, Clackamas County, Oregon, near Mt. Hood. Their children, 7th generation:

1. LARRY GRANT DeSHAZER, born 3 November 1934. First married Lanham, Prince County, Maryland 2 July 1960, EVELYN ESTELLE WADLEIGH, she born 9 October 1937; divorced in California November 1972. Married second in Los Angeles, Los Angeles County, California 10 March 1973 MELISSA GAY CROSS, she born New Braunfels, Comal County, Texas 11 March 1951. Director of Center for Laser Studies, University of Southern California at Los Angeles - appointed 1973, at which time he was Associate Professor of Electrical Engineering, Materials Science and Physics, with doctorate degree. Resigned 1978 to join Hughes Research Laboratories, Malibu, Los Angeles County, California, where he became head of Laser Optical Materials Section in 1980. Children, 8th generation:

- 1) LYNNE CAROL DeSHAZER, born in California, 25 March 1964
- 2) JASON GRANT DeSHAZER, born in California, 11 September 1967
- 3) ALEXANDER GRANT DeSHAZER, born Los Angeles County, CA 29 July 1975
- 4) JEFFREY HARRISON DeSHAZER, b. Los Angeles County, CA 16 August 1977

2. JAMES ARTHUR DeSHAZER, born at Washington, D. C. (res: Temple Hills, MD.) 18 July 1938; married Springfield, Windsor County, Vermont, 5 April 1969, ALICE MARIE BURTON, daughter of Francis Wesley & Gladys May (Perkins) Burton; she born Springfield 31 July 1943. Agricultural Engineer & research at University of Nebraska, Lincoln, with a doctorate degree. His research projects, primarily regarding animal environmental control, has resulted in national professional awards. His latest (1981) project involves 1.8 million dollar grant "to set up and operate" an energy self-sufficient demonstration and research farm in Atlanta, Georgia, and in Arkansas. Children, 8th generation:

- 1) JEAN MARIE DeSHAZER, born Omaha, Douglas Co., Nebraska 27 November 1972
- 2) DAVID JAMES DeSHAZER, born Lincoln, Lancaster Co., Nebraska 31 July 1975

MILDRED EUNICE<sup>6</sup> DeSHAZER, born near Sandy, Firwood District, Clackamas County, Oregon 15 September 1903; married there 27 November 1926 RAYMOND EDWARD HANSON son of William & Lula (Wintersteen) Hanson, he born at Bemidji, Itasca County, Minnesota, 3 February 1903; died at Worland, Washakie County, Wyoming, 12 November 1974, and was buried Riverview Memorial Gardens, Worland, Wyoming. He was a lumberman working in logging, hauling, owning and operating a lumber mill.

Daughter of Mildred Eunice (DeShazer) & Raymond Edward Hanson, 7th generation:

1. ARLENE EUNICE HANSON, born Gresham, Multnomah County, Oregon, 26 February 1930; married Nehalem, Tillamook County, Oregon 23 May 1948 GILBERT LESTER WALKER, son of Lester & Lillian (Ewam) Walker, he born Nehalem 16 May 1925. Former owners of Ten Sleep Motel, Ten Sleep, Wyoming, he now works for U.S. Forest Service, Buffalo, Johnson County, Wyoming. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) LARRY GILBERT WALKER, born Astoria, Clatsop County, Oregon 17 June 1949; married Buffalo, Johnson County, Wyoming 14 August 1976 JANICE E. ODOM.
  - 2) LELAND RAY WALKER, born Worland, Washakie County, Wyoming, 18 December 1959; married Buffalo, Johnson County, Wyoming 15 December 1979 PAMELA FRENCH.
  - 3) LYNN LESTER WALKER, born Worland, Washakie Co., Wyoming 10 December 1960

ALTA IRENE<sup>6</sup> DeSHAZER, born near Sandy, Firwood District, Clackamas County, Oregon 30 April 1907; married in Honolulu, Oahu, Hawaii 1 July 1931 GEORGE WASHINGTON CRAFT, son of Edwin Lee & Nola Viola (Hill) Craft. He was born Center Ridge, (Nansene), Wasco County, Oregon, 23 January 1906. Before retirement, Alta was a Secretary and George a Pharmacist. They bought a Drug Store in 1951 in Kahului, Maui, and added a branch store in Lahaina, Maui in 1965; they operated as Craft's Drug. Retired in 1971. George served with the armed forces, WW-II; They are members of Wailuku Union, United Church of Christ.

George and Alta have traveled world-wide, many of their trips made for the purpose of collecting family history. The results of this research on straight line forefathers will be published in the Fall of 1982 according to Alta's present schedule. Their son, 7th generation:

1. GEORGE ROBERT CRAFT, born in Puunene, Maui, Hawaii, 29 October 1932; married at Wailuku, Maui, Hawaii, 7 January 1961, LINDA BEMENT CLAFLIN; she, a daughter of William Bement and Jane B. (McCarthy) Claflin, was born in Newton, Middlesex County, Massachusetts 9 May 1939. He is a Pharmacist. Since parents' retirement, Robert's family has acquired sole ownership of the family Drug Store Corporation. He opened a new store in Kahului, and in 1981 closed the original Kahului store which he had operated as a Gift Store and Coffee Shop since 1972. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) HEATHER ANN CRAFT, born in Wailuku, Maui, Hawaii, 26 March 1962
  - 2) WILLIAM DAVID CRAFT, born in Wailuku, Maui, Hawaii, 5 September 1963  
(Christened WILLIAM BEMENT, name legally changed to WILLIAM DAVID.)
  - 3) CATHERINE MALIA CRAFT, born in Wailuku, Maui, Hawaii 21 August 1970

ROBERT HENRY<sup>5</sup> DeSHAZER" Son of Robert  
and, Pirthenia (Faubion) DeShazer

ROBERT HENRY was born Clackamas County, Oregon, 18 August 1871; died at Forest Grove, Washington County, Oregon 21 October 1948, and is buried Idaho Falls, Idaho. He married at Garfield, Clackamas County, Oregon 16 June 1895 LILLY MAE PALMATEER, she born at Garfield 20 October 1877; died Idaho Falls, Bonneville County, Idaho in May 1946, and is buried there. Children, 6th generation:

1. OLIVE DeSHAZER, born 28 June & died 29 June 1896, Dover, Clackamas Co., OR.
2. ROBERT WILLIAM DeSHAZER, born in Dilley, Washington County, Oregon 7 June 1897; married JEANNETTE IRVINE. Family information follows.
3. MARIE ISABELL DeSHAZER, born 8 July 1908; married JOHN KAPHAMMER. Family information follows.

ROBERT WILLIAM<sup>6</sup> DeSHAZER was born Dover, Clackamas County, Oregon 7 June 1897; died at Grants Pass, Josephine County, Oregon, 14 October 1969, and was buried Lakeview, Lake County, Oregon. \*Married at Dilley, Washington County, Oregon, JEANNETTE IRVINE, she born Sault Ste. Marie, Chippewa County, Michigan, 27 November 1897; died at Lakeview, Lake County, Oregon, 14 December 1949, and was buried there. \*(Married on 16 June 1920). Children, 7th generation:

1. ROBERT FRANKLIN DeSHAZER, born Dilley, Washington County, Oregon, 26 July 1921; married Yamhill, Yamhill County, Oregon 3 September 1949, JEANNETTE ZIMMERMAN; divorced in 1961. Their son, 8th generation:
  - 1) RANDAL ALAN DeSHAZER, born Pasadena, Los Angeles County, California, 1 November 1957
  
2. BETTY JEAN DeSHAZER, born at Rogue River, Jackson County, Oregon, 7 June 1923; married at Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon 26 May 1946, JAMES R. KUHN, he born at Jewett, Cumberland County, Illinois 23 January 1922. He is an attorney for U.S. Department of Interior, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon; Betty Jean teaches high school and Community College. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) JANET ELAINE KUHN, adopted, born Salem, Marion County, Oregon, 3 September 1949; married at Salem, 28 September 1973, GARY KEITH BAAL, he born at Salem, 20 June 1950. Their children:
    - (1) JEREMY EAN BAAL, born San Diego, San Diego County, Oregon, 23 July 1974
    - (2) JENNIFER ELIZABETH BAAL, born Seattle, King Co., WA 7 July 1977
    - (3) JASON ERIC BAAL, born Seattle, King Co., WA 3 December 1979
  - 2) JAMES DAVID KUHN (adopted Prineville, Crook County, Oregon) born Eugene Lane County, Oregon, 3 June 1948; married at Long Beach, Los Angeles County, California 18 May 1970 FLORENCE N. JOHNSON, she born Long Beach 1 April 1941. He served in U.S. Navy; he is now groundskeeper for the Long Beach Public Schools (1981).
  - 3) LOYAL PHILLIP KUHN (adopted Prineville, Crook County, Oregon) born at Eugene, Lane County, Oregon, 6 August 1949; married at Salem, Marion County, Oregon 6 November 19 71 LINDA LOU BEERBOWER, she born Des Moines Polk County, Iowa, 4 July 1948. Divorced 1979.
  
3. ESTHER LILLIAN DeSHAZER, born Rogue River, Jackson County, Oregon 27 January 1926; died Salem, Marion County, Oregon, 5 July 1979. Married Reno Washoe County, Nevada 16 August 1945, CHARLES ALFRED GETTY, he born Lakeview, Lake County, Oregon, 29 March 1926. Divorced Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon in September 1975. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) SHERYL LOUISE GETTY, born Lakeview, Lake County, Oregon 13 August 1946; married at Salem, Marion County, Oregon 21 May 1966 JOHN PERRY DECKARD, he born in Salem 11 November 1944. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) TINA MARIE DECKARD, born in Salem, 3 September 1970
    - (2) STEVEN MICHAEL DECKARD, born in Salem, 21 March 1972
  - 2) BRUCE EDWARD GETTY, born Lakeview, Lake County, Oregon 3 November 1947; married at Portsmouth, Rockingham County, New Hampshire, 18 September 1968, Mrs. CATHERINE B. WOOD, she born LaTate, New Brunswick, Canada, 26 April 1932. Navy Career. Their son, 9th generation:
    - (1) MICHAEL GLEN GETTY, born Brunswick, Ecumberland County, Maine, on 15 October 1969.

3. 2) Stepchildren of BRUCE EDWARD GETTY (children of Catherine & Mr. Wood):  
 PHYLLIS ELAINE WOOD, born Machied, Maine 29 August 1952; married Lonte Vedre Beach, Jacksonville, Florida, 4 July 1975 JOHN ADRIAN BURTON, he born Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 7 October 1944.  
 JANICE ELAINE WOOD, born Hartford, Connecticut, 8 September 1953; married at Jacksonville, Duvall County, Florida 22 June 1973, JOHN ALBERT PISARICK, he born Biloxi, Mississippi, 1 March 1950.  
 DEBORAH ELAINE WOOD, born Newport, Rhode island, 14 September 1956  
 RAYMOND EDWARD WOOD, born Newport, Rhode Island, 26 November 1957

MARIE ISABELL<sup>6</sup> DeSHAZER was born 8 July 1908; married JOHN KAPHAMMER. Children, 7th generation:

1. JOHN HENRY KAPHAMMER, born 7 September 1926; died 27 March 1967. Married in 1949, LEOLA HENSCHINED; remarried in May 1971. Children, 8th gen:
  - 1) JOHN THEODORE KAPHAMMER, b. 1949
  - 2) ROBERT HENRY KAPHAMMER b. 1950
  - 3) SUSAN LEORA KAPHAMMER, b. 1952
  - 4) LINDA MARIE KAPHAMMER, b. 1956
  - 5) JAMES RICHARD KAPHAMMER b. 1958
  - 6) KARL JOSEPH KAPHAMMER b. 1959
  - 7) PATRICIA ANN KAPHAMMER b. 1963
2. KENNETH KAPHAMMER, born 2 August 1930; married 28 October 1961, JEAN IRIS CESARO, she born 18 August 1929. He a communication engineer, living 1976 in Westwood, New Jersey. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) DAVID JOHN KAPHAMMER, born Ridgeway, New Jersey, 27 August 1962
  - 2) JEAN MARIE KAPHAMMER, born Ridgeway, New Jersey, 5 February 1964
3. YVONNE MARIE KAPHAMMER, born 26 March 1934; married RALPH DUANE MILLER. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) KARYN MARIE MILLER born 7 October 1955
  - 2) LaVONNE RAY MILLER b. 12 April 1961
  - 3) JO ANNE MILLER b. 3 March 1965
4. LARRY MARTIN KAPHAMMER, born 16 August 1936; married MARILYN KAY GAINES. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) STEPHEN LARRY b. 2 Nov. 1958
  - 2) KEVIN b. 30 Sep 1959;
  - 3) BRYAN JOHN b. 18 Sep 1960;
  - 4) LORIE KAY b. 19 Jan 1961
5. EMILY ANN KAPHAMMER, born 19 July 1938; married on 11 January 1958, FRANS EUGENE MAKELA, he born in Tulsa, Tulsa County, Oklahoma. 8th generation:
  - 1) ANN MARIE b. 19 October 1959
  - 2) KATHYRN b. 21 January 1961
  - 3) MATT EUGENE b. 13 December 1964

JACOB DeSHAZER<sup>5</sup> - Son of Robert and Perthenia (Faubion) DeShazer

JACOB was born at Clackamas, Clackamas County, Oregon, 9 July 1873; died West Stayton, Marion County, Oregon, 1 April 1915, and was buried in Pleasant Grove Cemetery, Aulmsville, Marion County, Oregon. He first married at Cherryville, Clackamas County, Oregon, 25 December 1894, FLORA D. CRONE, she born in Washington, 10 November 1878; died in Madras, Jefferson County, Oregon 26 November 1906, and is buried there in Madras Cemetery. Jacob married second at Madras, Jefferson County, Oregon, 6 October 1908, HULDA MARIE ARENSMEIR. She was born Dalton, Chariton County, Missouri 21 March 1883; died Salem, Marion County, Oregon, 24 October 1973, and buried at Madras, Jefferson County, Oregon. The children of Jacob and Flora (Crone) DeShazer, 6th generation:

1. CARRIE MAY DeSHAZER, born in Firwood District, Clackamas County, Oregon on 25 September 1897. Married ELMER PEIK. Family information follows.

2. PAUL JOSEPH DeSHAZER, born in Firwood District, Clackamas County, Oregon, 16 November 1899. Married JANE S. LINDY. Family information follows.
3. DOROTHY JANE DeSHAZER, born Firwood, Clackamas County, Oregon, 29 September 1901. First married ARLIE RHODES; second ROBERT LINCOLN; third ASHLEY FERNALD. Family information follows.
4. JENNIE RACHEL DeSHAZER, born Firwood District, Clackamas County, Oregon, 25 November 1903. First married ROY McCARTER; second, CONRAD GREBE. Family information follows.

The children of Jacob and Hulda Marie (Arensmeir) DeShazer, 6th generation:

5. JULIA MARIE DeSHAZER, born Metolius, Jefferson County, Oregon 13 July 1909. Married GARLAND GRIFFITH. Family information follows.
6. NETTIE RUTH DeSHAZER, born in Madras, Jefferson County, Oregon, 1 December 1910. Married KENNETH BLACKWELL. Family information follows.
7. JACOB DANIEL DeSHAZER, born Salem, Marion County, Oregon 15 November 1912. Married FLORENCE FAYE MATHENY. Family information follows.
8. GLEN GOLDEN DeSHAZER, born \*Marion County, Oregon, 9 May 1914; married VELMA CROWLEY. (1973 - live Madras, Oregon and have a car agency.) \*(born West Slayton). Children, 7th generation:
  - 1) CLINTON DeSHAZER, born Bend, Deschutes County, Oregon 27 July 1939
  - 2) \*GLENDA LOIS DeSHAZER married LANE LE RUE POLLOCK. Children, 8th gen:
    - (1) DEBRA POLLOCK
    - (2) TERRY POLLOCK
    - (3) SAM POLLOCK

*\*(Glenda Lois born Bend, Deschutes County, Oregon 31 October 1940).*

CARRIE MAY<sup>6</sup> DeSHAZER, daughter of Jacob and Flora (Crone) DeShazer, was. born in Sandy, Firwood District, Clackamas County, Oregon, 25 September 1897; married in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 25 August 1920, ELMER PEIK, he born in Chilton, Calumet County, Wisconsin 7 August 1894; died in Portland, 11 September 1972, and is buried there in Riverview Abbey. Children, 7th generation:

1. VIOLET IRENE PEIK, born in Huber, Washington County, Oregon, 1 June 1921; married in Vancouver, Clark County, Washington, 24 November 1943, HOWARD DICKEY, he born in Harmony, Yamhill County, Oregon 14 April 1918; divorced in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon 24 December 1958. 8th generation:
  - 1) DUANE VAN DICKEY, born in Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon, 7 August 1946; married in Fairview, Multnomah County, Oregon, 16 June 1966 MELODEE JEAN LOUGHMILLER, she born in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 6 April 1949. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) JONATHON VAN DICKEY, born Long Beach, California, 31 August 1968
    - (2) CHRISTIAN JEROME DICKEY, born Portland, Oregon, 25 June 1973
  - 2) TONI-ANN ARDENE DICKEY, born in Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon, 5 December 1949; married in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon 26 April 1968, GEORGE MILTON FOWLER, he born in Minnesota, 11 November 1948. Div.; m'd 2nd, 23 November 1939, DAVID WAYNE GASLIN. 9th generation:
    - (1) DAWN MARIE FOWLER, born in Portland, Oregon, 11 December 1968
    - (2) MICHAEL RAY FOWLER, born in Portland, Oregon, 21 November 1970
  - 3) WILLIAM H. DICKEY, born 12 April 1955; married 12 June 1976, KATHLENE KUTZ, she born 8 April 1958.
2. NOMA LOIS PEIK, born in Huber, Washington County, Oregon, 10 March 1923;

married in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon 15 March 1942 JOHN ALEXANDER MERCER, he born in Massachusetts, 15 July 1918. Children, 8th generation:

- 1) PATRICIA ANN MERCER, born in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon 24 May 1946; married in August 1966, HAROLD M. "Chris" BRIGGS, he born 12 October 1947. Divorced. Their son, 9th generation:
  - (1) RICHARD M. BRIGGS, born in Portland, Oregon, 10 June 1967
- 2) KATHERINE JEAN MERCER, born in Seattle, King County, Washington 4 June 1948; married 15 August 1976 DAVID MARK DESMARTEAU, b. 8 December 1944. 9th gen:
  - (1) HEATHER MERCER DESMARTEAU, born 27 July 1977

PAUL JOSEPH<sup>6</sup> DeSHAZER, son of Jacob and Flora (Crone) DeShazer, was born Sandy, Firwood District, Clackamas County, Oregon 16 November 1899; married at Vancouver, Clark County, Washington, 12 December 1923, JANE S. LINDY, she born Deep River, Wahkiakum County, Washington 22 May 1905. He is a retired dairy farmer living (1977) Warren Columbia County, Ore on. Their children, 7th generation: \*Jane died 23 June 1677 while visiting in California.

1. PAUL GENE DeSHAZER, born Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 3 July 1925; married at St. Helens, Columbia County, Oregon 27 February 1949, CHARLOTTE N. LARSON, she born Hibbing, St. Louis County, Minnesota, 9 December 1927. He, County Fair manager and A.I. Tech for all Western breeders. Children, 8th generation, born St. Helens, Columbia County, Oregon:
  - 1) STEVEN GENE DeSHAZER, born 28 February 1955
  - 2) CRAIG ALTON DeSHAZER, born 26 November 1961
2. LOREN LINDY DeSHAZER, born Goble, Columbia County, Oregon 17 February 1934; married at Oroville, Butte County, California, 14 February 1961, PATRICIA SUSANN COOPER, a widow, she born Santa Maria, California, 4 December 1940. He, an amateur magician, missionary, and sheet metal worker. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) SUE ANN DeSHAZER (adopted) born Yuba City, Sutter County, California, 25 May 1956
  - 2) TERI KAY DeSHAZER (adopted) born Yuba City, Sutter County, California, 15 June 1957
  - 3) LINDA MARIE DeSHAZER, born Fortuna, Humbolt Co., California, 18 March 1963
  - 4) LAUREEN ANN DeSHAZER, born Fortuna, Humbolt Co., Calif., 21 May 1970.
3. JOSEPH ALTON DeSHAZER, born Goble, Columbia County, Oregon 18 June 1935; married at St. Helens, Columbia County, Oregon in September 1957 MARLYIN JEAN SALYES, she born in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 18 February 1940. He, a sheet metal worker. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) JOSEPH MARK DeSHAZER, born Portland, Oregon 25 November 1958
  - 2) CAROL LYNNE DeSHAZER, born Portland, Oregon 24 June 1960
  - 3) KAY DIANE DeSHAZER, born St. Helens, Oregon 24 July 1961
  - 4) JANET MARIE DeSHAZER, born Portland, Oregon 18 December 1963
  - 5) DEBRA JEAN DeSHAZER, born Portland, Oregon 8 July 1967

DOROTHY JANE<sup>6</sup> DeSHAZER, daughter of Jacob and Flora (Crone) DeShazer, was born Firwood District, Clackamas County, Oregon 29 September 1901; first married in 1921, ARLIE RHODES who died 26 January 1938, and is buried in Lincoln Memorial Cemetery, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. She married second, in Portland, ROBERT LINCOLN who died and is buried in Willamette National Cemetery. Married third, ASHLEY FERNALD who died 16 January 1976, and was buried in Lincoln Memorial in Portland. *Dorothy Jane died 6 October 1977, Portland, Oregon.*

The son of Dorothy Jane DeShazer and Arlie Rhodes, 7th generation:

1. FRANK WOOD RHODES, born Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 2 March 1927; married in Portland 19 August 1966 JANE WHITCOMB, she born in Louisville, Jefferson County, Kentucky, 30 December 1941. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) KIMBERLY RHODES, born Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon 7 June 1969
  - 2) JENNIFER RHODES, born Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon 19 May 1972

JENNIE RACHEL<sup>6</sup> DeSHAZER, daughter of Jacob & Flora (Crone). DeShazer, was born Firwood District, Clackamas County, Oregon, 25 November 1903; first married in Oregon in 1920 ROY McCARTER, he born in Oregon; he died in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 19 December 1937, and was buried in Lincoln Memorial Cemetery. She married second in September 1942 CONRAD GREBE who died in Portland 25 April 1973, and was buried in Lincoln Memorial Cemetery. Son, 7th generation:

1. ROBERT ROY McCARTER, born Oregon 15 January 1922; died 9 September 1962, and was buried Lincoln Memorial Cemetery, Portland. Married Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) MICHEAL ROY McCARTER, born Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 15 May 1947. Married and had three sons and two daughters.
  - 2) JACKSON RANDALL McCARTER, born in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 14 January 1951. Unmarried.

JULIA MARIE<sup>6</sup> DeSHAZER, daughter of Jacob and Hulda Marie (Arensmeir) DeShazer, was born Metolius, Jefferson County, Oregon 13 July 1909; married at Corvallis, Benton County, Oregon, 13 May 1931, GARLAND GRIFFITH, he born at Klamath Falls, Klamath County, Oregon, 1 March 1906. He, a retired millwright, Creswell, Lane County, Oregon (1976). Their children, 7th generation:

1. LA VAE GRIFFITH, born Eugene, Lane County, Oregon, 11 November 1932; married Creswell, Lane County, Oregon, 21 October 1950 JACK BURTON ROBERTSON he born Vaughn, Oregon, 5 October 1929. owns Robertson Taxidermy Studio, Albany, Oregon. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) JACQUE MARIE ROBERTSON, born in Eugene, Lane County, Oregon, 15 October 1952; married at Corvallis, Benton County, Oregon 12 October 1973 LLOYD L. BURNELL, he born Sawyer County, Wisconsin 27 February 1938. Jacque was a 1974 OSU graduate in music and education.
  - 2) LONN ROBERTSON, born Klamath Falls, Klamath County, Oregon 7 March 1955. A 1977 OSU graduate in dentistry.
2. EVERETT GARLAND GRIFFITH, born Klamath Falls, Klamath County, Oregon 6 September 1936; first married at Junction City, Lane County, Oregon, 25 July 1959, LELA ANN JENSEN, she born Dannwerkie, Howard County, Nebraska 23 October 1938; died 16 September 1967, and buried Springfield, Lane County, Oregon. He married second in Eugene, Lane County, Oregon, 15 June 1968, PHYLLIS LOUISE KNIGHT, she born in Eugene 8 September 1937. Everett is a teacher in Salem, Marion County, Oregon. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) VENA LOUISE GRIFFITH, born in Eugene, Lane County, Oregon, 10 October 1960
  - 2) VONDA ANN GRIFFITH, born in Eugene, Lane County, Oregon 2 February 1963
  - 3) JOHNATHON GARLAND GRIFFITH, born in Eugene, Lane County, Oregon 16 September 1965



NETTIE RUTH<sup>6</sup> DeSHAZER, daughter of Jacob and Hulda Marie (Arensmeir) DeShazer, was born Metolius, Jefferson County, Oregon, 1 December 1910; married 5 May 1935 KENNETH BLACKWELL. Divorced 1974/75. Their Children, 7th generation:

1. RUTH ELAINE BLACKWELL, born 14 February 1936; married on 27 October 1956, WARREN WILLIAM HULST. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) KATHY HULST, b. 8 June 1958
  - 2) LINDA HULST, b. 17 Sep 1959
  - 3) DOUGLAS HULST, born 23 September 1962
  - 4) DEBORAH KAYE HULST, born 15 June 1964
2. CHERYL KAYE BLACKWELL, born 3 October 1943; married DARRELL WINSTON UDD Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) STEVEN MAGNUS UDD, born 3 April 1969
  - 2) JULIE RENE UDD, born 3 July 1971
3. ANGELINE MARIE BLACKWELL, born 16 October 1945

JACOB DANIEL<sup>6</sup> DeSHAZER, son of Jacob and Hulda Marie (Arensmeir) DeShazer, was born Salem, Marion County, Oregon, 15 November 1912; married in Gresham, Multnomah County, Oregon, 28 August 1946, FLORENCE FAYE MATHENY, she born in Iowa, 9 August 1921.

Jacob served as Sergeant-bombardier on B-25 Bomber from USS *HORNET* that bombed Tokyo on 18 April 1942, WW-II. The bomber was downed and he was held prisoner for forty months; released shortly after 20 August 1945. He was converted to Christianity when in prison, studied to be a missionary to Japan, and with his wife who is also a missionary, left San Francisco, California 14 December 1948 to minister there until retirement in 1977. After a year of lecturing in the U.S. they retired and now live in Salem, Oregon. 7th generation:

1. PAUL EDWARD DeSHAZER, born in Seattle, King County, Washington, 31 October 1947. In 1973 was a Navigator, U.S. Air Force, serving in Cambodia
2. JOHN DOUGLAS DeSHAZER, born in Japan 11 December 1949; married LORNA JEAN BALES. (*John Douglas born Osaka, Japan*). Daughter, 8th generation:
  - 1) TERRA LYNN DeSHAZER, born 25 August 1974
3. MARK DANIEL DeSHAZER, born in Japan, 21 September 1952 (*born Kobe, Japan*)
4. CAROL AIKO DeSHAZER, born in Japan, 10 October 1953 (*born Kobe, Japan*)
5. RUTH DARLENE DeSHAZER, born in \*Kentucky, 16 September 1958 (*\*Lexington*)

JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> DeSHAZER - Son of Robert  
and Perthenia (Faubion) DeShazer

JOSEPH was born Clackamas, Clackamas County, Oregon 17 May 1875; died at Dover, Clackamas County, Oregon, 21 November 1944, and was buried in Sandy (now Firhill) Cemetery, Clackamas County, Oregon. First married at Dover, 23 February 1896, EDNA MYRTLE BLACK, she born Esbon, Kansas 1 February 1880; died at Dover 19 September 1929. Second married at Vancouver, Clark County, Washington, 5 March 1939, ERMA (Gill) FRITSCHIE, she born 27 June 1888. Children, 6th generation:

1. RALPH ARTHUR DeSHAZER, born Dover, Clackamas County, Oregon, 5 July 1897; died in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 13 December 1960. First married CELIA AGATHA WAITE; second married ALICE PRESSNELL; Third, married VIVIAN BUNCH. Family information follows.

2. RAYMOND DeSHAZER, born Dover, Clackamas County, Oregon 21 April 1900; died there 30 December 1963. Married in Clackamas County, Oregon in July 1925 ROSE (DOUGLASS) BAKER.
3. ELMA DeSHAZER, born Dover, Clackamas County, Oregon, 15 August 1902; married in Stevenson, Skamania County, Washington 3 October 1917 WALTER KITZMILLER. Family information follows.
4. CLARA VINNIE DeSHAZER, born Dover, Clackamas County, Oregon, 24 May 1906, (gravestone reads 1908); died in Cherryville, Clackamas County, Oregon in September 1945. married in July 1925 to PETER PESCHALL, he born in June 1885, and in 1975 was living in a Masonic Home. Son, 7th generation:
  - 1) KENNETH PESCHALL, born Cherryville, Clackamas County, OR, 5 February 1927
5. VIOLET DeSHAZER, born Dover, Clackamas County, Oregon 22 April 1909; married 1 June 1932, EDWARD McCABE, he born September 1908; divorced ca 1966. No children. She living in Portland, Oregon (1977).

RALPH ARTHUR<sup>6</sup> DeSHAZER, born Dover, Clackamas County, Oregon 5 July 1897; died in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon 13 December 1960. First married in Portland, 25 March 1923 CELIA AGATHA WAITE, daughter of Theron Cyrus & Lettie Viola (Pittman) Waite, she born Round Prairie, Douglas County, Oregon 4 September 1903; died in Vancouver, Clark County, Washington 17 August 1952. Divorced in 1936, she married second, George Benjamin Averill Fisher. She is buried in Parkhill Cemetery, Vancouver. Ralph Arthur married second, ALICE PRESSNELL; divorced; married third, VIVIAN BUNCH. Children of first marriage, 7th generation:

1. RALPH ARTHUR DeSHAZER Jr., born in Oregon 21 February 1924; married PERRY WYNONA WEAVER. Family information follows.
2. ROMAYNE AUDRIAN DeSHAZER, born Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon 16 March 1927; married 20 February 1949, DOROTHY EILEEN HOLDEN, she born 8 August 1926. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) SHERRY LYNN DeSHAZER born 9 March 1950
  - 2) RONALD VERNON DeSHAZER born 4 September 1952
  - 3) BEVERLY JEAN DeSHAZER born 18 October 1954
3. DERWENT "Derry" DeSHAZER, born Dover, Clackamas County, Oregon 11 September 1929; married BARBARA LOU CHILDS. Family information follows.
4. LOREN "Larry" JOSEPH DeSHAZER, born Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon 9 January 1930; married 29 May 1952, PEARALEE ANNE FINLEY. Chn., 8th gen:
  - 1) MICHAEL LAMONT DeSHAZER born 16 June 1954
  - 2) KEVIN LYNN DeSHAZER born 22 September 1956
  - 3) KRSTEN CECILE DeSHAZER born 23 June 1959

Children of Ralph Arthur & Vivian (Bunch) DeShazer, 7th generation:

5. ARTHUR JOSEPH DeSHAZER
6. VONNIE DeSHAZER, born in June 1949

RALPH ARTHUR<sup>7</sup> DeSHAZER was born Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 21 February 1924; married in Vancouver, Clark County, Washington, 8 April 1947, PERRY WYNONA WEAVER, she born Alamosa, Alamosa County, Colorado, 22 December 1924. Their children, 8th generation:

1. EDNA MARIE DeSHAZER, born Eugene, Lane County, Oregon, 27 October 1949; married in Vancouver, Clark County, Washington 8 June 1968 MERLIN FELTON, he born Springfield, Greene County, Missouri, 25 June 1944. Div. 1980.

The children of EDNA MARIE DeSHAZER and MERLIN FELTON, 9th generation:

- 1) ARTHUR ALLEN FELTON born Vancouver, Clark County., Washington, 27 July 1969
  - 2) GIANNA MARIE FELTON, born Lane County, Oregon, 10 September 1971
2. RALPH HUSTON DeSHAZER, born Eugene, Lane County, Oregon, 7 July 1952
  3. MARY ROSE ANN DeSHAZER, born Eugene, Lane County, Oregon, 22 March 1954; married 1 November 1974, JOEL ARTHUR BECKER, he born St. Paul, Dakota Co., Minnesota, 17 October 1949
  4. PERRY SCOTT DeSHAZER, born Vancouver, Clark County, Washington, 4 September 1959

Stepdaughter:

WYNONA MAE BENNETT, born Coquille, Coos County, Oregon 6 May 1943; married 30 November 1962 LEO J. SENN, he born Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 20 August 1943. Their three children:

- EDWINA R. SENN, born Vancouver, Clark Co., Washington 24 September 1964
- JAQUIETA K. SENN, born Indre-Ft. Loire, Chinon, France, 15 may 1966
- DEYONA F. SENN, born Columbia, Richland Co., S.C., 20 September 1969

DERWENT<sup>7</sup> "Derry" DeSHAZER, born Dover, Clackamas County, Oregon, 11 September 1929 (brother Loren said born Gresham, Multnomah County, Oregon); married in Boise, Boise County, Oregon, 9 may 1947, BARBARA LOU CHILDS, she born Idaho Falls, Bonneville County, Idaho 28 January 1928. Children, 8th generation:

1. CATHERINE LAYNE DeSHAZER, born Honolulu, Oahu County, Hawaii on 13 August 1949; married in Tucson, Santa Cruz County, Arizona, ANDREW COLLINSWORTH. Son, 9th generation:
  - 1) JARRETT COLLINSWORTH, born 22 May 1970
2. STEVEN DERWENT DeSHAZER, born Twin Falls, Bonneville County, Idaho 14 October 1950; married in Tacoma, Pierce County, Washington, 1 August 1969, DEBORAH ELLIFRET, she born in Spokane, Spokane County, Washington, 8 April 1953. Their children, 9th generation:
  - 1) KATHERINE DeSHAZER, born Tucson, Arizona, 24 September 1970
  - 2) KRISTINA LYNNE DeSHAZER, born Tucson, Arizona, 23 June 1972
  - 3) STEVEN DANIEL DeSHAZER, born Colorado Springs, El Paso County, Colorado 19 January 1974
  - 4) DANIEL JOSEPH DeSHAZER, born in Arizona in 1977

ELMA<sup>6</sup> DeSHAZER, born Dover, Clackamas County, Oregon, 15 August 1902; married in Stevenson, Skamania County, Washington, 3 October 1917, WALTER KITZMILLER, he born Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 18 May 1894. Died Ilwaco, Pacific County, Washington, 19 January 1981. Their children, 7th generation:

1. HARLAND KITZMILLER, born Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 2 July 1919; first married in Vancouver, Clark County, Washington, 5 May 1940, HARRIET M. HOFFMAN; divorced 1968. Married second at Ocean Park, Pacific County, Washington, 16 February 1969 RUTH SMITH, she born 25 April 1917. Children of first marriage, 8th generation:
  - 1) CAROL KITZMILLER, born 4 March 1943; married on 12 August 1966 CHARLES GOINS, he born 19 January 1937. Daughter, 9th generation:
    - (1) FRANCES GOINS, born 18 January 1968

1. 2) WANDA KITZMILLER, born 28 October 1945; married 26 August 1965, WILLIAM KING; divorced. Daughter, 9th generation:
  - (1) CHERYL KING, born 16 November 1967
  - 3) JOHN KITZMILLER, born 12 April 1948
  - 4) DAVID KITZMILLER, born 13 September 1952
  - 5) NANCY KITZMILLER, born 14 March 1958
2. MELVIN KITZMILLER, born 27 February 1921; married 17 July 1943 RUTH LEINBACH, she born 1 September 1922. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) SHAREN KITZMILLER, born 16 October 1946; married 14 July 1968, RICHARD KILIAN, he born 31 January 1946.
  - 2) RODNEY KITZMILLER, born 13 may 1954
3. LEONA KITZMILLER, born 31 January 1923; married, 14 February 1943, JOHN ANDERSON, he born 3 August 1908; died 25 April 1970.
4. GLENN KITZMILLER, born 9 July 1926; married 4 August 1946, MARY LU DAVIDSON, she born 9 April 1922. Son, 8th generation:
  - 1) ALLAN KITZMILLER, born 11 November 1947; married 1 September 1968 CONNIE HASS, she born 22 April 1951. Daughter, 9th generation:
    - (1) HEATHER KITZMILLER, born 6 April 1971

SARAH JANE<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of Jacob  
and Nancy Crow Gregg Faubion

*(This family evidently did not migrate to Oregon with other family members and data below is from PANGLE, as descendants have not been found. -ed)*

SARAH JANE was born near Bridgeport, Cocke County, Tennessee, 13 January 1841; she married, probably in Nemaha County, Kansas about 1858, JACOB BLISS. Their children, 5th generation, were:

1. ISAAC JACOB BLISS, born 18 November 1859; married DORA AURELLA LIVINGSTON. Family information follows.
2. NANCY E. BLISS, born 9 February 1852.
3. MARY PERTHENIA BLISS, born 3 December 1863; married THOMAS LIVINGSTON. Family information follows.
4. WILLIAM ROBERT BLISS, born 13 May 1866; married REALTHA M. WHEELER. Family information follows.
5. JOHN H. BLISS, born 11 November 1868.
6. EMILY MIRINDA BLISS, born 10 January 1870; first married ALFRED HUBBELL; second married JUDD WHITEAKER; third married CON PENCE, and in 1922 lived in Takamah, Burt County, Nebraska. Children, 6th generation:
  - 1) MAY JANE HUBBELL married LEROY SMITH. Son, 7th generation:
    - (1) LEROY CONWAY SMITH
  - 2) WALTER WHITEAKER married JEAN McMASTER. Daughter, 7th generation:
    - (1) MARY MAXINE WHITEAKER
  - 3) ROBERT L. WHITEAKER married DORA SMITH
  - 4) FITZHUGH LEE WHITEAKER
  - 5) JUNIUS WHITEAKER, twin to Justian
  - 6) JUSTIAN WHITEAKER, twin to Junius

ISAAC JACOB<sup>5</sup> BLISS - Son of Jacob  
and Sarah Jane (Faubion) Bliss

ISAAC JACOB was born 18 November 1859; married d DORA AURELLA LIVINGSTON, and in 1922 lived in Louisburg, Miami County, Kansas. Children, 6th generation:

1. WILLIAM ALBERT BLISS married VIOLA JOHNSON. Children, 7th generation:  
1) BEATRICE IRENE BLISS    2) ROBERT CECIL BLISS    3) CORDA LOWRAINE BLISS
2. MARY EMMA BLISS married HERBERT BIVENS. Children, 7th generation:  
1) JOSEPHINE BIVENS    2) HERBERT BIVENS, Jr.
3. JACOB AUSTIN BLISS first married ETTA SHAD; second married BLANCHE YOUNG.  
Daughter of first marriage, 7th generation:  
1) ESTHER BLISS  
Children of second marriage, 7th generation:  
2) MAXINE BLISS  
3) LOWAL AUSTIN BLISS
4. ROZETTIE BLISS first married ERNEST PERKINS; second married EARL WILLIAMS.  
Children, 7th generation:  
1) EMMA ETHEL PERKINS    4) RUTH WILLIAMS  
2) DOROTHY PERKINS    5) IRENE WILLIAMS  
3) MYRTLE PERKINS    6) FAY WILLIAMS
5. ORAN McKINLEY BLISS married IVA MADDISON. Son, 7th generation:  
1) CLIFFORD ALLEN BLISS

MARY PERTHENIA<sup>5</sup> BLISS - Daughter of Jacob  
and Sarah Jane (Faubion) Bliss

MARY PERTHENIA was born 3 December 1863; married THOMAS LIVINGSTON and in 1922 lived in Randolph, Fremont County, Iowa. Their children, 6th generation:

1. WILLIAM LEWIS LIVINGSTON, born 10 June 1883; he married EDNA CRUTCHFIELD.  
Daughter, 7th generation:  
1) ETHEL MAE LIVINGSTON
2. SARAH JANNETTE LIVINGSTON, born 19 April 1885; she married EIMER L. AMICK.  
Their children, 7th generation:  
1) DOROTHY ORREL AMICK    3) ELMER DONALD AMICK    5) WAYNE FRANCIS AMICK  
2) RUTH ALICE AMICK    4) ROY NEWTON AMICK
3. JACOB HARRISON LIVINGSTON, born 30 August 1887
4. CHARITY ALICE LIVINGSTON, born 24 October 1889; first married FREDERICK EBY.  
Their son, 7th generation:  
1) WILLIAM THOMAS EBY  
She married second, MARVIN EBY. Their children, 7th generation:  
2) GENEVA ALICE EBY    3) LEWIS MARVIN EBY
5. ALBERT GEORGE LIVINGSTON, born 23 September 1892
6. THOMAS ERWIN LIVINGSTON, born 23 April 1895
7. ROY JAMES LIVINGSTON, born 21 July 1896; married JESSEMINE JOHNSTON. Son 7th generation:  
1) DAVID DUANE LIVINGSTON
8. WAYNE CLARK LIVINGSTON, born 29 January 1901

WILLIAM ROBERT<sup>5</sup> BLISS - Son of Jacob  
and Sarah Jane (Faubion) Bliss

WILLIAM ROBERT was born 13 May 1866; married REALTHA M. WHEELER, and lived in Randolph, Fremont County, Iowa in 1922.<sup>d</sup> Their children, 6th generation:

1. ERRA GUY BLISS married ROSA ANN PETERSON. Children, 7th generation:  
1) HARVEY RALPH BLISS            2) LUCILE FRANCIS BLISS
2. MARY ELTA BLISS married RICHARD WELDEN. Children, 7th generation:  
1) THOMAS GLENN WELDEN        2) LEITA ETHEL WELDEN
3. MILLIE BLISS married OCEA RUMERY. Children, 7th generation:  
1) AUDLEY RUMERY                2) WILLARD RUMERY
4. DOROTHY MARGARET BLISS married FLOYD ATKINSON. Children, 7th generation:  
1) HAZEL ATKINSON               2) RUTH ATKINSON
5. EVA MARIE BLISS married FREDERICK ADAMS. Daughter, 7th generation:  
1) DOROTHY FRANCIS ADAMS
6. EVERET ALMA BLISS married LUCILE FICHTER

WILLIAM H.<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of Jacob  
and Nancy Crow Gregg Faubion

WILLIAM was born in Illinois around 1843 (the family lived in Morgan County in 1850<sup>e</sup>); he died in - Multnomah County, Oregon in 1909, and is buried in the Clackamas Cemetery.<sup>f</sup> He married LYDIA J. HESS, she born in Missouri, 18 November 1844; died in Clackamas County, Oregon, 27 December 1895, and is buried in Clackamas Cemetery. She died at the age of "51 years 1 month 9 days." Her parents were natives of Indiana.

From the *OREGON JOURNAL*, May 2, 1933, as told by his son William Jacob:<sup>g</sup>

". . . (William) was a Civil War veteran and for many years received a pension. Right after the close of the Civil War . . . we started by wagon for Oregon. . . . When we made Laurel Hill we had to let our wagon down with ropes. Some of the people in our wagon train locked their wheels, and others tied trees back of the wagon to serve as a brake. (He) . . . bought a place on the Clackamas river not far from Gladstone. After a few years, he sold it and bought a quarter section about a mile and a half from Boring (Oregon). He lived there twenty-five years. (He) was a papermaker by trade, so when we moved to Camas (Washington) he and I both worked in the mill there. He worked in the Camas mill sixteen years."

The children of William H. and Lydia J. (Hess) Faubion, 5th generation:

1. HANNAH (Nancy Ann) FAUBION, born Kansas about 1865; married LOUIS TIDLAND
2. WILLIAM JACOB FAUBION, born in Missouri 21 April 1867; died in Oregon in 1937. Married ANNA CHRISTINA LANG. Family information follows.
3. EMMA FLORENCE FAUBION, born in Oregon around 1869; married THOMAS H. REED.\*
4. ARTHUR GILBERT FAUBION, born in Oregon around 1871; married in Clackamas County, Oregon (Vol. 6, p. 1) 15 November 1894, MAUDE E. VAN FLEET. They had two children.

\*Emma Florence & Thomas H. Reed had five children.

5. WALTER MORRISON FAUBION, born in Oregon around 1873; killed in a hunting accident near Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon.
6. BART WALTON FAUBION, born in Oregon around 1875; died Columbia County, OR 2 September 1915 (d.rec.5078). married SYLVIA BROOKS. Had one child.
7. JESSE WARREN FAUBION, born around 1877; married EULIA RAGAN. They had two children. He is listed as "female" - 1880 census.
8. HARRY HERBERT FAUBION, born Park Place, Oregon, 5 September 1879; died in Cathlamet, Wahkaikum County, Washington, 22 October 1959. Married ALMA MINERVA KENT. Family information follows.
9. SCOLLIE CLAY FAUBION, born in Oregon in January 1885 (1900 Soundex).
10. HARVEY RAYMOND FAUBION, born Washington in February 1888; died Lane County, Oregon 28 October 1952. Married JENNIE ALFREDA HUGGERTH who died in Lane County, Oregon 15 March 1966. They had two children.
11. LYDIA ALMA FAUBION, born 8 July 1889; died 25 April 1894 "4 years 9 months 17 days", and is buried in Clackamas Cemetery, Clackamas County, Oregon.

WILLIAM JACOB<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of William H.  
and Lydia J. (Hess) Faubion

WILLIAM JACOB was born in Missouri 21 April 1867;<sup>g</sup> died in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon 8 July 1938. He married, 24 December 1889, ANNA CHRISTINA LANG, she born in Arkansas in July 1872; died in Clackamas County, OR 25 April 1928.

William was two weeks old when the family started across the plains to Oregon. As a young man he worked for a time as a blacksmith. When the family moved to Camas (Clark County, Washington just across the Columbia river from their home in Oregon), he worked in the paper mill there, learning his trade in H. L. Pittock's mill on the Clackamas River just above Park Place. He worked there for seventeen years. The government opened the land surrounding the southern slope of Mount Hood to settlement in 1907, and that same year William "took up this place." His place was in the national forest. He and Anna established and ran the hotel La Casa Monte at Faubion, Oregon, on the Mount Hood Highway, for 16 years. About the year 1925, a postoffice was established and named Faubion for William Jacob who was appointed postmaster and served for many years.<sup>g</sup>

The children of William Jacob & Anna Christina (Lang) Faubion, 6th generation:

1. WILHELMINA JANE "Jennie" FAUBION, born Gladstone, Clackamas County, Oregon in October 1890; married in Clackamas County, Oregon 12 April 1911 WILLIAM E. WELCH, he born near Portland 25 December 1866; died at Welches, Clackamas County, Oregon 31 October 1942. Billy first married Mamie Kopper who died in 1902.<sup>h</sup> They had no children.

In 1882 Billy Welch and his father homesteaded the area named Welches for his family, each proving up on 160 acres, gradually adding to this holding until they owned 1000 acres, which came to Billy at his father's death in 1898. In 1905 a part of the property was leased for a hotel resort which he and Jennie operated from 1911 until 1917, then closed the hotel, built cottages and rented to tourists and summer visitors.<sup>h</sup> After Billy's death Jennie sold that property which is now a golf course, and Jennie Is home is across the road from the entrance where she has an antique shop she still operated in 1980.

2. DAVID HARRISON FAUBION, born and died in 1892
3. MILDRED LYDIA FAUBION, born Haley, Clackamas County, Oregon in March 1894; died in 1953. Married GROVER C. SIMMONS. Family information follows.
4. NAOMI CATHERINE FAUBION, born in Kilgaver, Oregon in September 1896; died around 1964. She married FRANK E. ANDREWS, an engineer with the Bureau of Public Roads who "helped lay out the present (19331 road around Mt. Hood."<sup>9</sup> Daughter, 7th generation:
  - 1) NAOMI FRANCES ANDREWS married THEODORE GARDNER
5. ANEITA EVLYN FAUBION, born Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon in September 1898; died around 1962. Married THOMAS R. BROWN, he in the U. S. Forest Service. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) JANE BROWN                      3) DAVID J. BROWN
  - 2) THOMAS BROWN                4) DONALD K. BROWN
6. WILLIAM PHILIP known as DAVID FAUBION, born in 1907; died in Multnomah Co., Oregon, 11 May 1970 (d.rec. 7621). First married in 1931, NINA LANE, she born in 1884; died at Eugene, Lane County, Oregon 7 August 1945. Nina, a daughter of U.S. Senator Harry Lane, was a journalist, historian, botanist, painter, archaeologist and political figure. David, a logging contractor, married second, BERIT SEINES, who presently lives in Beaverton, Oregon. The children of David and Berit (Selnes), Faubion, 7th generation:
  - 1) SWANEE AUNA FAUBION                      3) DAVID (Chris?) FAUBION
  - 2) BERIT JENNIFER FAUBION                4) ANN FAUBION
7. AUNALD JACOB FAUBION, born in 1911; died at Eagle Point, Jackson County, Oregon about 1974. Married SHIRLEY CARTER. They owned a hardware store. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) BONNIE FAUBION                      3) WILLIAM FAUBION
  - 2) SALLY FAUBION                      4) JAMES FAUBION

MILDRED LYDIA<sup>6</sup> FAUBION, born Haley, Clackamas County, Oregon in March 1894; died in 1953. She married GROVER C. SIMONS, he born in 1890; died in 1934. He was employed by the U. S. Forest Service. Their children, 7th generation:

1. VIRGINIA ANNE SIMMONS, born 1913; married HARRY E. WOLF. She is a writer; Harry, a physicist with the U.S. Navy Department in Maryland. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) ROBERT PETER WOLF, college professor of Music and a Harpsichordist, New York State University
  - 2) CATHERINE JANE WOLF married M. SWAN. She, a writer and teacher in New York
2. JAMES MILLARD SIMMONS, born 1916; married MARGIE FRENCH, a travel agent. He is a businessman in Portland, Oregon. Son, 8th generation:
  - 1) JAMES MILLARD SIMMONS, Jr. married KATHY NANCY LaRHUE. He is a social worker; She, a counselor.
3. ROBERT DANIEL SIMMONS, born 1918; married RUBY SONSTEGARD. He is an economist with U.S. Navy Department, Washington, D.C.; she, a nurse. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) STEPHANIE SIMMONS, a ballet dancer
  - 2) MICHAEL SIMMONS, an artist and teacher



4. NAOMI "Becky" SIMMONS, born 1923; married CHARLES O. MANSFIELD, M.D. She, a social worker and marriage and family counselor. Their children, 8th generation:
- 1) RICHARD JAMES MANSFIELD, born 1945; married PHYLLIS CREEK
  - 2) MARILEE LYN MANSFIELD, born 1946; married THOMAS BLUME
  - 3) JUDITH ANNE MANSFIELD, born 1948; married CLINTON STULL
  - 4) PEGGY SUE MANSFIELD, born 1954; a medical student (1977)
  - 5) DAVID CHARLES MANSFIELD, born 1957

*Family data furnished Alta DeShazer Craft by Naomi "Becky" Simmons Mansfield*

HARRY HERBERT<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of William H.  
and Lydia J. (Hess) Faubion

HARRY HERBERT was born at Park Place, Oregon 5 September 1879; died at home in Cathlamet, Wahkiakum County, Washington 22 October 1959. Married in Multnomah County, Oregon 22 October 1907 ALMA MINERVA KENT, she born in Cathlamet 13 December 1884; died there 9 January 1977. Their children, 6th generation:

1. HARRY HERBERT FAUBION, Jr., born Astoria, Clatsop County, Oregon, 19 February 1911; married ROSEMARY VAN AMBURGH. Family information follows:
2. EFFIE ALMA FAUBION, born 8 November 1917; married ARTHUR B. WRIGHT. Family information follows.

HARRY HERBERT<sup>6</sup> FAUBION, Jr., born Astoria, Clatsop County, Oregon 19 February 1911; married 2 February 1941, ROSEMARY VAN AMBURGH, she born 12 May 1914. Their children, 7th generation:

1. PAMELA JANE FAUBION, born Longview, Cowlitz County, Washington, 2 August 1942; married 22 March 1964, GEORGE CAMPBELL BIGELOW, he born 20 May 1937 Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) DANIEL HERBERT BIGELOW, born 23 March 1966
  - 2) STEVEN JOHN BIGELOW, born 21 December 1968
2. THOMAS KENT FAUBION, born Longview, Cowlitz County, Washington 5 July 1944; married 28 September 1972 BARBARA JO BROWN, she born 25 July 1946. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) ROBERT ANDREW FAUBION, born 20 February 1978
3. JOSEPH HERBERT FAUBION, born Longview, Cowlitz County, Washington, 31 October 1946; married 22 April 1970, CAROL ANN PAULSON, she born 23 March 1948. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) JEFFREY JOSEPH FAUBION, twin to Kristen Ann, born 14 December 1976
  - 2) KRISTEN ANN FAUBION, twin to Jeffrey Joseph, born 14 December 1976
  - 3) SUSAN DIANE FAUBION, born 12 August 1979
4. WILLIAM JOHN FAUBION, born Longview, Cowlitz County, Washington 24 may 1950

EFFIE ALMA<sup>6</sup> FAUBION, born 8 November 1917; married 9 June 1940 ARTHUR B. WRIGHT, he born 2 February 1913. Their children, 7th generation:

1. ROBERT ARTHUR WRIGHT, born 2 August 1943; married 3 April 1965 JERRILYNNE THOMPSON, she born 19 May 1942. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) JOHN DAVID WRIGHT, born 21 March 1969

1. 2) THOMAS EDWARD WRIGHT, born 18 February 1970  
3) STEPHANIE JEANNE WRIGHT, born 26 April 1973
2. WALTER DAVID MIGHT, born 30 April 1947; married 13 June 1971 LINDA DIANE SUNDBERG. Son, 8th generation:  
1) MICHAEL DAVID WRIGHT, born 30 October 1979

*Family data furnished by Harry Herbert Faubion, Jr., Lacey, Washington*

POLLY ANN<sup>d</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of Jacob  
and Nancy Crow Gregg Faubion

POLLY ANN, called Mary on the 1850 Morgan County, Illinois Census,<sup>e</sup> was born in Illinois, 23 February 1845. When or where she married JOSEPH ETHINGTON is not known but it appears that she and Joseph were married before Polly's mother and others of the family migrated to Oregon. This family were probably members of the migration. Their children, 5th generation, are as listed in *PANGLE*:<sup>d</sup>

1. JAMES LOUIS ETHINGTON married ANNETTIE McLAUGHLIN
2. DAVID W. ETHINGTON first married ALTA MAY NOLAN; second, Mrs. MINDA DREWER
3. JOHN ETHINGTON married ALICE GERTRUDE COMBS
4. MARIAH ETHINGTON married HARVEY A. HOGUE
5. HEZEKIAH A. ETHINGTON married LOU DEAVER
6. CHARLES F. ETHINGTON married GERTRUDE I. WEBB
7. FRANCES ETHINGTON, born 19 June 1867; died 12 September 1913, and is buried Dufur I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Dufur, Wasco County, Oregon. Married 24 June 1896 LAFAYETTE "Lafe" DOUGLASS, he born in Iowa 10 October 1860; died in Carson, Klickitat County, Washington 1 September 1938 (Bible says died on 5 September 1940), and is buried alongside Frances at Dufur, Wasco County, Oregon. Lafe "crossed the plains" to Oregon in 1867. Daughter, 6th generation:  
1) HELEN DOUGLASS, born Dufur, Wasco County, Oregon, 3 July 1907; died at San Jose, California, 14 August 1976. First married 26 November 1923, ARVID ROBERT THOMAS; divorced 28 November 1925. Married second in San Francisco, California, 20 June 1931, AUSTIN GEORGE WILLIS, he born at Hood River, Hood River County, Oregon, 13 December 1902. (Helen was buried Oak Hill Memorial Park.) Children, 7th generation:  
(1) ARVID THOMAS, twin to Arvil Robert Thomas, born at Hood River, Hood River County, Oregon, 18 August 1924; died Grayland, Washington on 30 April 1950 and buried Aberdeen, Grays Harbor County, Washington  
(2) ARVIL ROBERT THOMAS, twin to Arvid, born at Hood River, Hood River County, Oregon 18 August 1924; married at Reno, Washoe County, Nevada, 12 July 1952, ELLI LOUISE NELSON, she born Corvallis, Benton County, Oregon, 9 July 1929. Their children, 8th generation:  
i. VICKI LEE THOMAS, born 18 March 1953  
ii. BRIAN DAVID THOMAS, born 28 October 1954  
iii. APRIL LOUISE THOMAS, born 6 May 1957  
iv. KEVIN ROBERT THOMAS, born 20 August 1961

*Family data furnished Alta DeShazer Craft by Helen-Douglass Willis; additional from her Funeral notice. (1977)*

MARINDA CATHARINA<sup>d</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of Jacob  
and Nancy Crow Gregg Faubion

MARINDA was born in Jackson County, Illinois, 7 June 1854, three months after her father's death; died at Pleasant Ridge, Wasco County, Oregon, 7 June 1946\* (estimated). She married in Clackamas County, Oregon (Vol. II, p. 155) 13 July 1871, HENRY JEWELL, he born in England around 1847, and predeceased Marinda.

From her obituary, Marinda, "one of the dwindling group of Oregon ox-train pioneers, " died at the home of her youngest son, Merle, on Pleasant Ridge near The Dalles, at the age of 92. Estimating from the dateline, her death may have occurred on her 92nd birthday. In 1880 this family lived in the Rock Creek Precinct of Clackamas County, and it is said they lived in Dufur, Wasco County at some period of time while Henry Jewell was still living.

The children of Henry and Marinda Catharina (Faubion) Jewell, 5th generation:<sup>d</sup>

1. GRACE JEWELL, born in Oregon in 1873. First married in Clackamas County, Oregon (Vol. 4, p. 3-14). 8 November 1891, DANIEL FELLOWS; married second, Mr. LOWERY; married third, ASHFORD RIGGS. (*PANGLE<sup>d</sup> says there was a marriage before DANIEL FELLOWS; marriage record for Grace JEWELL to FELLOWS puts such a marriage in question.*) Children, 6th generation:
  - 1) ARTHUR FELLOWS
  - 2) SADIE FELLOWS
2. ELNORA N. JEWELL, born in Oregon in 1874. Married in Clackamas. County, Oregon (Vol. 5, p. 334), 17 June 1894, HARVEY (Harry) W. GARD. They had six children, 6th generation, including a son:

JESSE GARD
3. BERTRAM JEWELL, born in Oregon in 1877. Married in Clackamas County, Oregon (Vol. 9, p. 181) 16 February 1904, MARY REILING. Daughter, 6th gen:
  - 1) PATRICIA JEWELL
4. EDNA JEWELL, born in Oregon in 1879. First married MARION F. BAKER; married second, Mr. McDONALD (before 1946). Children, 6th generation:
  - 1) VARL BAKER                      3) FRANCIS BAKER
  - 2) OPAL BAKER                      4) MIRINDA BAKER
5. BERTHA JOCELYN JEWELL
6. MERLE F. JEWELL, was married. Merle owned a farm in Central Oregon at one time, and later owned a greenhouse in The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon. *JENNIE WELCH<sup>†</sup>* said he had son
  - 1) ROY JEWELL who married a German nurse.

\* *Newspaper clipping, unidentified and without date except for The Dalles dateline of June 10: gives date of birth and age at death.*

<sup>†</sup> *JENNIE WELCH, daughter of William Jacob Faubion, of Welches, Oregon.*

<sup>a</sup> Mrs. George W. (Alta) Craft, 242 Liholiho Street, Wailuku, Maui, Hawaii 96793

<sup>b</sup> C. Hoyt Watson, *DE SHAZER*, (Seattle Pacific College, Seattle, WN)

<sup>c</sup> Victor W. Jones, *Some Antec. & Desc. of Mr & Mrs Earl Douglas Jones (1973) 15-6*

<sup>d</sup> Sarah Faubion Pangle, *THE FAUBIONS*, (Texas: 1922) pp 10-16

<sup>e</sup> 1850 Census, Morgan Co., Illinois p. 260, D#1242/1274

<sup>f</sup> Portland Central Library Surname Card file reads: W.H. Faubion died Camas, WN in November 1909.

<sup>g</sup> *OREGON JOURNAL*, May 2, 1933, p.12, Re. Wm. Jacob Faubion

<sup>h</sup> Oregon Hist. Society Qtrly, V.27, p.412; V.43, p.274; V. 60, p.28

JOHN<sup>3</sup> FAUBION SON OF WILLIAM  
& ROSANNAH PERTHENIA (AYRES) FAUBION

JOHN, a twin to Elizabeth, was born in Cocke County, Tennessee 6 February 1812. He died in Leander, Williamson County, Texas, 11 February 1901, and was buried there in Bagdad Cemetery. He first married in Cocke County, Tennessee, around 1833<sup>e</sup> MARY ANN "Polly" McKAY, believed to be the daughter of Jeremiah and Isabella McKay and certain to be the granddaughter of Abraham and Rachel (O'Dell) McKay of Cocke County.<sup>b</sup> Mary Ann was born in Cocke County, Tennessee, in late 1809 or the first half of 1810. She died there on 20 July 1849 one day before the death of her newly born twin daughters.<sup>c.d</sup> John married second, in Cocke County, 3 October 1851<sup>e</sup> Miss ELIZABETH STEPHENS, a native of Cocke County.

John was a farmer as well as a blacksmith. Many young men of the area learned the trade in his shop.<sup>f</sup> He had joined the Big Pidgeon Baptist Church by experience in 1832.<sup>g</sup> (*This was the first church established in the county, founded by Abraham McKay, among others, in 1787.*<sup>b</sup>) On the 1839 Cocke County Tax List, John is credited with one white poll and 200 acres of land.<sup>h</sup> When his father's estate was settled in June 1840, the records show that John had been advanced 200 acres of land and the Court added 45 acres for a total of 245 acres.

Mary Ann McKay is believed to be the daughter of Jeremiah and Isabella McKay as she gave those names to a son and a daughter of her own - names not previously used in the Faubion families.<sup>b</sup> Mary Ann joined the Big Pidgeon Baptist Church by experience in 1830. Her grandfather, Abraham, had been clerk of the church since its beginning; in 1832 he turned over those duties to his son Jeremiah.<sup>b</sup> John and Mary Ann were married in 1833<sup>e</sup> and had a large family, though several children died in infancy. When Mary Ann and her new-born twins died in July of 1840, they were buried in the same grave in, researchers believe, the Susong Cemetery (#408<sup>j</sup>) in Bridgeport where a very old stone-chipped off-and illegible stands next to the graves of two infant children of "J. and M. Faubion."<sup>b</sup>

Sometime after John married Elizabeth Stephens, he decided to move his family to Texas; and in the Fall of 1853, they loaded their possessions into wagons procured especially for the journey and started out on the long and difficult journey. All of the children and a number of negro slaves were in the party. if there were other relatives or neighbors in this migration, there is no record. Their journey ended in December 18 53 on the black land lying near the foothills of the Colorado river mountains in Williamson County, known as Bagdad prairies at what later became the village of Bagdad.

John's reasons for continuing his journey until he reached the heartlands of Texas have never been told. The whole of the wide prairie was unsettled, and it was necessary to notice closely everything within range of vision in order to avoid wandering aimlessly over the prairie, not knowing north from south.<sup>k</sup> it seems logical to believe that John had heard from earlier settlers in the area before he left Tennessee. He purchased his first 100 acres of farmland in February 1854 (Vol. 5, p. 197) from Harmon and Elizabeth Smelcer, early Williamson County settlers - and Smelcer was a well-known name in East Tennessee.

John immediately set about improving the homestead. In 1861, he built a beautiful, large two-story stone residence, going to the quarry and cutting a great deal of the stone with his own hands. Here he resided until it was destroyed by fire in 1895. This home was an old landmark for travelers on the old stage a line running from Austin to Burnet before any railroads were built in the area.

After the burning of his home, John and Elizabeth moved to Leander, two miles away. Bagdad, a lively, prosperous town, had been by-passed by the railroad in 1882, and all of the merchants had moved a mile away to the newly-created town of Leander. By 1895 Leander was a thriving community. John and Aunt Betsy, as she was called by most everyone, moved into the home of John's grandson Jerome Parker. Jerome's young wife Lee died soon afterward and this aged couple had the care of a family of small children again.<sup>a</sup>

The Methodist Episcopal Church, South sent their circuit riders to Bagdad, and helped establish the first church in the area. John and his children were among those who joined, and John had been a consistent member for the rest of his life. The Church had moved to Leander along with the merchants, and when John died, his pastor, Reverend J. R. Steele, conducted his services.

From his obituary<sup>c</sup> ". . . He was kindhearted, generous to a fault, never refusing aid or assistance when he saw it was needed. His charity was limited only by his means. A good neighbor, an upright and public-spirited citizen, loved and honored by all who knew him . . ."

Elizabeth, or Aunt Betsy as she was known, joined the Methodist Church in April of 1906.<sup>1</sup> She died on a Sunday afternoon at 4 o'clock, 2 June 1906, at the age of 97 years 5 months and 7 days (d. rec. Vol. 1, #680), and was buried in Bagdad Cemetery, Williamson County, Texas, alongside John.

on 14 February 1896 John Faubion, Sr., and Elizabeth his wife, executed a Deed of Trust to the minor children of Jerome J. Parker under the management & control of Jerome, reserving to themselves a life estate in said lands ". . . we considering that all our other children have received their shares of our estate, except perhaps, our son Jerry Faubion . . ." This Deed of Trust was not filed for record until 18 August 1931 (Vol. 259, p. 252). -- John Sr. may have shared his cash with his children; however, deed records in Williamson, Travis and other counties in Texas indicate full market value was paid by his children for any property purchased from him. Perhaps they understood.

The children of John and Mary Ann (McKay) Faubion, 4th generation, were:

1. WILLIAM M. FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee 28 February 1835; died in Williamson County, Texas 28 February 1902, and is buried in Bagdad Cemetery. Married MARINDA BLACK. Family information follows.
2. JEREMIAH M. FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee 15 July 1837; died in Lampasas County, Texas 13 February 1920, and is buried in Hines Chapel Cemetery near Adamsville, Lampasas County. Married MARY ELIZABETH BULLINGTON. Family information follows.
3. JAMES REPPS FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee 15 July 1839; died in Travis County, Texas 20 August 1912, and is buried in Bagdad Cemetery. He married first CELINDA BABCOCK; married second MARY JANE POTTS. Family information follows.
4. JOHN MILTON FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee 1 March 1841; died in Williamson County, Texas 13 May 1922, and is buried in Bagdad Cemetery. He first married JULIA ANN HARMON; second married ANN ELIZABETH (Fisk) CASHION. Family information follows.
5. MARY ANN FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee 22 March 1843; died in Austin, Travis County, Texas 2 December 1933, and is buried in Bagdad Cemetery. First married JOSEPH "R" PARKER; second married WILLIAM WILSON... Family information follows.

6. LUTHER W. FAUBION, twin to Isabella, born in Cocke County, Tennessee 8 May 1845; died in Williamson County, Texas 23 March 1906, and is buried in Bagdad Cemetery. Married HORTENSE JOHNSON. Family information follows.
7. ISABELLA FAUBION, twin to Luther, born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 8 May 1845; died in Williamson County, Texas 3 June 1891, and is buried in Bagdad Cemetery. Married ANDREW P. PICKLE. Family information follows.
- 8 & 9 Infant daughters, twins, born in Cocke County, Tennessee in July 1849 and died there on 21 July 1849, one day after their mother. Believed to be buried in the Susong Cemetery in Bridgeport,<sup>j</sup> Cocke County, Tennessee.

Believed to be children of John and Mary Ann, buried in Susong Cemetery.<sup>b</sup>

Infant daughter, born and died 15 April 1848

TALITHA FAUBION, born 10 February 1834; died 25 March 1834

Infant of John and Elizabeth (Stephens) Faubion, died at birth

<sup>a</sup> Sarah Faubion Pangle, *THE FAUBIONS*, (Texas: 1922), pp. 16-22

<sup>b</sup> Collected data of ANN FAUBION ARMSTRONG and T. P. Hughes, Jr.

<sup>c</sup> John Faubion Obituary, *WILLIAMSON COUNTY SUN*, Georgetown, Texas, February 14, 1901

<sup>d</sup> 1850 Cocke County, Tennessee Mortality Schedule

<sup>e</sup> *History of Texas & Biographical History of Milam, Williamson, Travis, Lee and Burleson Counties*, (Lewis Publishing Company, Chicago, 1893), pp. 788-789.

<sup>f</sup> Ruth Webb O'Dell, *OVER THE MISTY BLUE HILLS, A History of Cocke County, Tennessee*, (1950), p. 92.

<sup>g</sup> Big Pidgeon Baptist Church Records, p. 40; Xerox copy in Chattanooga, Tennessee Library.

<sup>h</sup> Cocke County 1839 Tax List (East Tennessee Historical Society, Pub. 37, 1965) i Chancery Court Minutes, Jefferson County, Tennessee, Vol. 1, pp. 116-117

<sup>j</sup> Duay O'Neil and Nan O'Neil, *SACRED TO THE MEMORY*, Cocke County, Tennessee Cemetery Records, 3 Vols. (Newport: Stylecraft Printing Co., 19721, V3, #408

<sup>k</sup> Clara Stearns Scarbrough, *Land of Good Water, A Williamson County, Texas History*, (Georgetown: Williamson County Sun Publishers, 19731, VI, p.149, p. 320

<sup>l</sup> *Williamson County Sun*, Georgetown, Texas, Local Item, April 26, 1906 & Obit for AUNT BETSY FAUBION, June 7, 1906 issue.

*M. L. Faubion - 1981*

WILLIAM M.<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of John  
and Mary Ann (McKay) Faubion

WILLIAM was born in Cocke County, Tennessee 28 February 1835; died in Williamson County, Texas near Leander, 28 February 1902, and is buried in the Bagdad Cemetery. He married in Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas, on 23 December 1858 (Travis Co. Bk 2, p. 38), MARINDA BLACK, daughter of William M. Black (b. 1817 in Kentucky) and China Ross (born in Missouri 3 Jul 1818; died 16 November 1900) Marinda was born in Arkansas 9 November 1840; died near Leander 2 August 1909, aged 69 years 4 months 23 days, and is buried in Bagdad Cemetery.<sup>a</sup>

William was a farmer, and after marriage he and Marinda accompanied her parents to Burnet County where they settled in the Strickland Community near Black's Fort. The community was subject to Indian raids at that time, and while there they lost most of their horses and cattle. After about two years, they returned to Williamson County where William joined the Confederate Army and Marinda went to Austin to stay with relatives until William returned.<sup>a</sup>

William enlisted as a private in Company D, Sixteenth Texas Infantry and served in the Trans-Mississippi Department until surrender. He took part in the battles of Milliken's Bend, Mansfield, Pleasant Hill, and in Bank's expedition on Red river.<sup>b</sup> It is interesting to note here that when Mrs. Anna Faubion, widow of William<sup>3</sup> (William<sup>2</sup> Jacob), made application for a Texas Confederate widow's pension, it was granted on the services of this William, a nephew.<sup>c</sup>

When William returned to Williamson County, he and Marinda immediately settled in to establish a home. He purchased his first farmland on 3 November 1865, from R. C. Thaxton (Deed Book 10, p. 143) on the Bagdad prairie. 25 July 1878 he purchased additional land to complete his homestead from his father, (Deed Book 20, p. 231). He then owned 515 acres of fine land, 150 acres in cultivation, two miles northwest of (now) Leander. He was a model farmer; he erected a windmill at a spring a quarter mile away from his house and forced the water to a 500 gallon wooden tank, raised ten feet; built a cemented circular reservoir of stone, five feet deep and about twenty in diameter, on a point higher than his stables, and thus had a constant supply of water. He had several fine varieties of fish in the reservoir.<sup>b</sup>

William joined the Presbyterian Church in 1896 and served as an officer in that church until his death. Marinda had been a consistent member of the Methodist Church, but when her husband joined the Presbyterian Church, she went with him. Her parents had been married in Van Buren, Arkansas on 13 October 1836, and she herself had been born near Fort Smith, Crawford County, Arkansas in 1840. She came with her parents to Texas in 1848 where they settled near the (now) town of Leander. At the time of her death, one of her brothers, C.C. Black, was a physician in Georgetown.

William was afflicted with rheumatism but died of pneumonia on his birthday at the age of 67. Marinda survived him by seven years and died of paralysis in August of 1909.<sup>a</sup>

The children of William and Marinda (Black) Faubion, 5th generation, were:

1. JOHN M. FAUBION, born in Burnet County, Texas, 6 December 1859; died in Wichita County, Texas, 3 January 1937. Married LUCY GARVIN. Information follows.

2. MARY E. "Mollie" FAUBION, born in Texas 31 January 1861, died in Williamson County, Texas 25 July 1936, and was buried in Bagdad Cemetery. Married in Williamson County, Texas, 2 November 1910 COLLIN MONRO (Vol. 13, p. 626). Collin, a son of David and Isabella (Munro) Munro, was born in Ross County, Scotland in 1858.<sup>b</sup> He died in Liberty Hill, Williamson Co., Texas in 1938, and was buried in the Liberty Hill Cemetery by his first wife, Ella, who died in 1902. Collin and Mollie had no children.

Collin was a blacksmith as was his father and his brother John. John had emigrated to America in 1867. Collin's mother died in 1872, his father in 1877, both in Scotland. After their death Collin emigrated also.<sup>b</sup> Before her marriage, Mollie and her sister Abbie designed and made hats.

3. W. CHALMERS FAUBION, born in Texas, 7 July 1862; died in Pawhusca, Osage County, Oklahoma, 2 October 1929. Married MATTIE MAYS. Family information follows.
4. JAMES C. FAUBION, born in Williamson County, Texas, 14 April 1866; died in Arkansas. First married ANNIE LONG; second married Mrs. ROSA CORNISH Family information follows.
5. EDWARD HENDERSON FAUBION, born in Williamson County, Texas 4 November 1867. Died in Austin, Travis County, Texas, 7 June 1932. First married LENORA FISK; Married second, Miss ELLIE \_\_\_\_\_. Family information follows.
6. MARGARET J. "Maggie" FAUBION, born in Williamson County, Texas 4 June 1869; died 27 May 1939. Married TRAVIS M. HARRELL. Family information follows.
7. CHARLES FRANKLIN FAUBION, born in Williamson County, Texas, 9 September 1871; died there 22 November 1953. Married JENNIE ELIZA WILEY. Family information follows.
8. GEORGE LEWIS FAUBION, born in Williamson County, Texas 31 March 1873; died in Colorado, 28 August 1944. Married ANNIE E. WILBURN.
9. HENRY GILBERT "Gid" FAUBION, born in Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas on 26 August 1875; died in Corpus Christi, Nueces County, Texas 8 April 1949. He first married in Williamson County, Texas, 17 October 1897, JULIA ARMSTRONG; second married in Vancouver, Clark County, Washington in 1913 ANNA WELLER. Family information follows.
10. LORA ABAGAIL "Abbie" FAUBION, born in Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas on 11 February 1877; died in Austin, Travis County, Texas, 17 October 1955, and is buried in Bagdad Cemetery. She married in Leander on 10 December, 1919 (Travis Co., Vol. 22, p. 552), the Reverend MOSES JEFFERSON ALLEN, a widower with a number of children and a pioneer Methodist Minister. He died in Austin, Travis County, Texas 19 March 1934, and is buried there in Oakwood Cemetery beside his first wife, Barbara Goodall Allen. Abbie had no children.

NOTE: LEANDER was established in 1882, one mile east of Bagdad, which became a "ghost town" within two decades after it was by-passed by the railroad.

<sup>a</sup> Obituaries of William and Marinda Faubion, *Williamson County (Texas) Sun*

<sup>b</sup> *History of Texas*, (Chicago: Lewis Publishing Company, 18931, p. 789

<sup>c</sup> Texas Archives Confederate States Army & Pension records



JOHN M.<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of William  
and Marinda (Black) Faubion

JOHN was born in the Strickland Community of Burnet County, Texas., 6 December 1859; died in Wichita County, Texas 3 January 1937 (d.rec. #57771. He married LUCY GARVIN,<sup>a</sup> she born in Texas in October 1871 (1900 Soundex).

Present researchers have not found a family member to contribute to this family history. Information is from PANGLE<sup>a</sup> and the 1900 Soundex U.S. Census. JOHN and his family lived in Jones County, Texas prior to 1893.<sup>b</sup>

The children of John and Lucy (Garvin) Faubion, 6th generation:<sup>a</sup>

1. ARTHUR FAUBION, born in Texas in January 1889; married LOVIE BAUMGARDNER Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) ADOLPH LEROY FAUBION
  - 2) WILLIAM LEON FAUBION
2. MARY FAUBION, born in Texas in February 1891; married Mr. ST. CLAIR, and had no children.
3. MABLE FAUBION, born in Texas in April 1893; married Mr. DRUMKELLER. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) CARRIE DRUMKELLER
  - 2) VINETTA DRUMKELLER
  - 3) OLETA DRUMKELLER
  - 4) MABEL DRUMKELLER
  - 5) DORA LEONA DRUMKELLER
4. LENORA FAUBION, born in Texas in May 1895; married Mr. FARR. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) LUTHER MILTON FARR
  - (2) RAMOND HOUSTON FARR
5. ORAN FAUBION, born in Texas in October 1899

W. CHALMERS<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of William  
and Marinda (Black) Faubion

CHALMERS, called CHALL, was born in either Burnet or Williamson County, Texas, on 7 July 1862; died in Pawhusca, Osage County, Oklahoma, 2 October 1929. He married in Bosque County, Texas, 2 November 1887, MATTIE A. MAYS. Mattie was born in Missouri in November 1869; died in Corpus Christi, Nueces County, Texas on 9 March 1947 (d.cert. #13440).<sup>c</sup> Their son, 6th generation:

1. EARL WILLIAM FAUBION, born 4 April 1896; died in Corpus Christi, Nueces County, Texas 26 May 1963, and was buried in Seaside Memorial Park Cemetery on 30 May 1963. c He first married BEULAH LEWIS; second married Mrs. LOYCE JERRIE (Miller) JOHNSON, daughter of Martin Jefferson and Rachael Victoria (King) Miller both of Alabama. Loyce was born in Walnut Grove, Alabama on 9 April 1909; died in Corpus Christi, Texas 4 April 1972, and is buried in Seaside Memorial Park Cemetery beside her husband.

Daughter of first marriage, 7th generation:

- 1) MARIE FAUBION

Daughter of Earl and Loyce Jerrie (Miller I Johnson Faubion, 7th generation:

- 2) MARY CHALLEENE FAUBION, born in Waco, McLennan County, Texas, 26 July 1940; married in Columbus, Chatahoochee County, Georgia, 18 June 1957,

CHESTER J. BULLARD. Divorced in Corpus, 17 July 1971. Their children 8th generation:

- (1) MARY RICHELENE BULLARD, born in Corpus Christi, Nueces County, Texas 4 April 1958. Married in St. Peter's Church at Corpus., 16 September 1978, ALLAN PAUL MEKUSH, son of John P. Mekush of Corpus.
- (2) MARY ANGELEENE BULLARD, born in Corpus Christi, Nueces County, Texas 5 March 1961.

JAMES C.<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of William  
and Marinda (Black) Faubion

JAMES was born near Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas, 14 April 1866. He first married in Williamson County, 31 December 1893 (Vol. 8, p. 178) - ANNIE LONG born in Texas in August 1865 (1900 Soundex). It has been said that he died in Hope, Arkansas, but no county or mortuary records were found there.

Present researchers believe he is the J. C. FAUBION, age 46, of Highland, Pike County, Arkansas who married MRS. ROSA CORNISH, age 27 of Murfreesboro, Pike County, Arkansas, on 21 February 1912. (Howard County, Ark. Book 1, p. 590). The 1900 Soundex for Brown County, Texas, Vol. 13, page 19, shows:

JAMES FORBIAN, born April 1864 in Texas, age 36, living in Brownwood, with wife ANNIE and daughter PEARL, born in Texas in July 1894 (age 5).

McCulloch County, Texas marriage records for 1910, p. 59, #844, shows:

MISS PEARL FAUBION and WILLIE WELLS married 23 January 1910 by E. P. Lea, Justice of the Peace, Pct. #1.

Time did not permit more detailed research, and we had no family contact. However, present researchers believe the above records pertain to this family.

MARGARET J.<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of William  
& Marinda (Black) Faubion

MARGARET, called "Maggie", was born near Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas 4 June 1869. She died 27 May 1939, probably in Corpus Christi, Nueces County, Texas, where she was living at the time. She is buried in Bagdad Cemetery beside her husband. She married in Williamson County, Texas, 31 October 1888, TRAVIS M. HARRELL (Vol. 6, p. 368), a medical student who later became a physician. He was born 8 February 1862; died 22 February 1946, and is buried in Bagdad Cemetery in Williamson County.

Travis practiced medicine in Round Rock, Williamson County, Texas for many years before moving to Corpus about 1920. Their son, 6th generation:

1. PRESSLEY H. HARRELL, born in Williamson County, Texas 2 October 1896. He was killed in an accident in the railroad yards in Taylor, Williamson Co., 7 August 1918, and was buried in Bagdad Cemetery. He was married to ORA MASTERSON and they had no children.

EDWARD H.<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of William  
and Marinda (Black) Faubion

EDWARD HENDERSON, called Ed, was born near Bagdad (now Leander) in Williamson County, Texas, 4 November 1867; he died in Austin, Travis County, Texas 7 June 1932, and is buried in Bagdad Cemetery in Williamson County. He first married in Williamson County on 14 August 1892 (Vol. 7, p. 523) LEONORA FISK, daughter of Will (?) Fisk and granddaughter of Greenleaf Fisk who was the first Justice of Williamson County in 1848. Leonora was born in Williamson County 10 April 1869. She died there 4 January 1938, and is buried in Liberty Hill Cemetery. They were divorced, and Ed married second Miss ELLIE \_\_\_\_\_.

The children of Edward and Leonora (Fisk) Faubion, 6th generation, were:

1. AGNES FAUBION, born 11 July 1893; died in Williamson County, Texas 16 August 1963, and is buried in Liberty Hill Cemetery. She married in Williamson County on 14 November 1909 (Vol. 13, p. 414) LELAND P. STANFORD, he born 28 August 1888; died 22 December 1968 and is buried beside Agnes in Liberty Hill Cemetery. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) LENORA STANFORD first married L. SAM SPEIR, dec'd; second married JACK POOLE.
  - 2) CATHELINE STANFORD (Kathleen) married SCOTT WITCHER-live Lampasas, TX
  - 3) LENN STANFORD
  - 4) MILDRED STANFORD married K. V. PATTERSON - live Austin, Texas
2. W. OMER FAUBION, born in October 1894; married in Williamson County, Texas 29 January 1919 (Vol. 16, p. 599), EDDYE POWELL. Information follows.
3. LETHIA FAUBION
4. MARGARET MAURIE FAUBION, born in January 1891; she died in Austin, Travis County, Texas on 30 October 1977, and is buried in Liberty Hill Cemetery. She married in Williamson County, 24 November 1948 D. W. WHITE. They had no children. Mr. White preceded Margaret in death by a number of years.

From her obituary ". . . an educator of note, she had 50 years of service in the public schools of Texas. She was a member of the Methodist Church, Delta Kappa Gamma, 'Who's Who in American Education,' Alpha Scholarship Society, Sigma Tau Delta Writer's Fraternity, and a life member of P.T.A., and American Educational Association. She attended Texas Teachers College in San Marcos; earned an A.B. and Masters Degree in Education from Southwestern University, Georgetown, Texas; and attended the University of Texas for Graduate Study."

5. GREENLEAF FAUBION, born 4 July 1896; he died in Williamson County, Texas 17 February 1950, and is buried in the Liberty Hill Cemetery. He married in Travis County, Texas 17 November 1928 (Vol. 29, p. 210), LENA LUCILLE REYNOLDS, she born 13 April 1903.

Son of second marriage, 6th generation:

6. JIM ED FAUBION - he lived in Corpus Christi, Texas.

W. OMER<sup>6</sup>. FAUBION (now deceased) was born in October 1894. He married in Williamson County, Texas (Book 16, p. 599) 29 January 1919, EDDYE POWELL. Their children, 7th generation:

1. FRANCES FAUBION, born 16 July 1920; married in Travis County, Texas, in 1939, WALTER NETTLE.

Walter has now retired after 30 years with Superior Dairy. Frances has worked in the Texas State Health Department for the past 23 years. She and Walter are also Baptist Missionaries sponsored by World Hope Foundation. They serve as conductors of the annual three-week, tours to Japan and other overseas locations arranging for meeting places, transportation and accommodations, and for interpreters. The children, 8th generation:

- 1) BARBARA NETTLES married JAMES KIRK, a Baptist Minister. Children, 9th generation:
    - (1) KRISTI KIRK, born about 1961
    - (2) JOE DAVID KIRK, died at the age of 8
    - (3) KIMBERLEY KIRK, born about 1975
    - (4) MARK KIRK, born about 1976
    - (5) MATTHEW KIRK, born about 1978
  - 2) BILLY MAXINE NETTLES married JOE RAY SCURLOCK, a graduate of Baylor University, Waco, Texas. He taught school for eight years; is now a CPA. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) JENIFER LYNN SCURLOCK, born about 1973
    - (2) GINA GALE SCURLOCK, born about 1976
  - 3) DAVID NETTLES married KAREN \_\_\_\_\_. David attended Southwest Texas at San Marcos, and Austin Community College. He is an architectural engineer for Travis County, Texas. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) TOMMY JOE NETTLES born about 1969
    - (2) TERRI SUSAN NETTLES born about 1975
2. JEANIE FAUBION, born 7 July 1928; married W. H. "Bill" HARLAN who has been with Conoco Oil Company, Tax Division for twenty-seven years. They live in Ponca City, Oklahoma. Their children, 8th generation:
- 1) BILLY JEAN HARLAN married MICHAEL "Mike" MILLS. Mike is in the Insurance business and Billy Jean is an auditor. They live Tulsa, Okla.
  - 2) KEVIN HARLAN is a student at Tulsa University in Tulsa, Oklahoma

CHARLES FRANKLIN<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of  
William & Marinda (Black) Faubion

FRANK, as he was known, was born near Leander (old Bagdad), Williamson County, Texas on 9 September 1871; died there, 22 November 1953, and was buried in the Bagdad Cemetery. Family records list his marriage on 24 March 1895, to JENNIE ELIZA WILEY. The Williamson County Marriage License issued 22 March 1895 reads "I, C. W. Daniel, hereby certify that on the 23 day of March 1895, I united in Marriage Mr. Chas. F. Faubion and Miss Jennie E. Wiley . . . " Jennie was born in Bridgeport, Cocke County, Tennessee 23 October 1870; died near Leander, Williamson County, Texas 4 October 1944, and was buried in Bagdad Cemetery.

Frank was a prominent farmer and rancher of the area, having lived on the same farm most of his life. An article in the October 10, 1937 issue of the Austin (Texas) American Statesman describes him as ". . . a wiry, alert man . . . He is tanned by the sun and wind. His hair is black with a touch of steel and the lines of his weathered face show a character that has been gained through an understanding and close association with nature. A true son of the soil . . . For 34 years, every day he has recorded information. . . (his) father kept records before him, but they weren't as complete . . . The fields on the Faubion farm are terraced and the farmer has checked on the aid this feature has meant to his crops. . . if he (Frank's grandson, Kenneth) follows in his fore-fathers' tracks, will make the fifth generation of the Faubion farmers in the Leander section . . . 11 Jennie was described as ". . . a kindly grey-haired woman with patient blue eyes . . ." They were members of the Leander Methodist Church.

The children of Frank and Jennie (Wiley) Faubion, 6th generation, were:

1. WILLIAM ELMO "Bill" FAUBION, born near Leander, Williamson County, Texas, 19 September 1904; died in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas 13 May 1963 and was buried on 15 May in Bagdad Cemetery. Married ADA MAE JONES. Family information follows.
2. THELMA LUCILE FAUBION, born near Leander, Williamson County, Texas 20 November 1908. Married JAMES WELDON SHOWS. Family information follows.

WILLIAM ELMO<sup>6</sup> FAUBION - Son of Charles Franklin  
and Jennie Eliza (Wiley) Faubion

WILLIAM, known as Bill, was born at the homeplace near Leander, 19 September 1904. He died as a result of an accident on a farm tractor in the Georgetown Hospital in Williamson County, Texas, 13 May 1963, and was buried on 15 May in Bagdad Cemetery. He married in Belton, Bell County, Texas 7 October 1929 ADA MAE JONES, daughter of Claude and Ida (Boyls) Jones, she born in Belton, Bell County, Texas, 7 September 1905.

Members of the Methodist Church, Bill was a prominent farmer and rancher of the area, following in the tradition of his father and forefathers. Ada Mae was an educator of note, retiring in 1974 after thirty-nine years of service as a teacher of primary children. On Sunday 24 August 1975, the School Board members and administrators of Leander Independent School District held Open House and dedicated the newly completed Ada Mae Faubion Elementary School in her honor. The school is located near Cedar Park in Williamson County.

The son of William Elmo and Ada Mae (Jones) Faubion, 7th generation:

1. KENNETH FRANKLIN FAUBION, born in Belton, Bell County, Texas 18 September 1934. He married in Leander, Williamson County, Texas, 28 January 1956, NANCY MARIE CHAMBERLAIN, daughter of Morris Marvin Chamberlain and Rachel Marie Heinatz whose great-grandfather, John F. Heinatz, was one of the first settlers on the Bagdad prairies. Nancy was born near Leander, Williamson County, Texas on 12 December 1934.

Kenneth is head of the Agriculture Department at the Leander High School, and received his Master's Degree in Agriculture Education at Texas A.&M. University the summer of 1980. Their children, 8th generation:

- 1) KIMON GREGORY FAUBION, born in Austin, Travis County, Texas 24 February 1958.
- 2) KERN BRADLY FAUBION, born in Austin, Travis County, Texas, 4 February 1962. A student of music in high school, and a member of the Texas all state choir, having received first division medals in voice and piano, he received a full-tuition Scholarship to North Texas State University where he is now a student majoring in music (1980).<sup>d</sup>
- 3) KARA MICHELLE FAUBION, born in Austin, Travis County, Texas 4 February 1972.

THELMA LUCILE<sup>6</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of Charles  
Franklin & Jennie Eliza (Wiley) Faubion

LUCILE, as she is known, was born near Leander, Williamson County, Texas, on 20 November 1908. She married in San Marcos, Hayes County, Texas on 11 July 1931, JAMES WELDON SHOWS, son of Jim & Alice (Bradford) Shows. Jim was born in Killeen, Bell County, Texas 2 March 1911; died in Houston, Harris County, Texas on 23 July 1971, and was buried there on 26 July.

Jim was a bookkeeper and Lucile was a school teacher in the Texas schools at Liberty Hill, Austin, and Houston. She had lived for a time in Fairfax, Virginia. Lucile has retired and now lives in Leander. She and Jim had one daughter, 7th generation:

1. LINDA JEAN SHOWS, born in Houston, Harris County, Texas, 7 May 1941. She married in Houston on 5 November 1960, CECIL C. CALVIN, a son of William Clinton and Zula (Adams) Calvin. Cecil was born in Somerville, Burleson County, Texas, 13 November 1939. Cecil served as an officer in the U. S. Army, 1962-1964, and is employed in the Secret Service; Linda is a nurse. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) MICHAEL LANE CALVIN, born in Houston, Harris County, Texas, 20 January 1964.
  - 2) PATRICK WAYNE CALVIN, born in Houston, Harris County, Texas, 3 June 1966.
  - 3) TRACEY LYNN CALVIN, born in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas, 21 April 1970.

*Family data from Mrs. Ada Mae Faubion and Mrs. Lucile Shows, Leander, Texas*

GEORGE LEWIS<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of William  
and Marinda (Black) Faubion

LEWIS, as he was called, was born near Leander (old Bagdad), Williamson County, Texas 31 March 1873 and died in Colorado 28 August 1944. Married in Williamson County, Texas 4 April 1894 (Vol. 8, p. 213), ANNIE E. WILBURN. Annie was born in Texas in October 1871. (1900 Soundex).

Little is known of this family. George Lewis visited his sister Maggie Harrell in Corpus Christi, Texas in 1938, and from a news item in the Corpus Christi Caller-Times, dated November 27, 1938:<sup>e</sup>" (he) left his home in Leander, Texas, in 1899 and became a mine operator. He lived or had traveled in Europe, South America, Africa, Australia, and the Far East, purchasing interests in gold, silver and zinc mines. In Colorado he owned the only cerrecite mine in the United States, which ore he supplied to the government. . ."

Children, as listed in PANGLE,<sup>a</sup> 6th generation:

1. LEWIS S. FAUBION, born in Texas in July 1896 (1900 Soundex); said to have been living in Houston, Texas about 1975.
2. HAZEL FAUBION
3. ANNIE RUTH FAUBION

HENRY GILBERT<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of William  
and Marinda (Black) Faubion

HENRY GILBERT, called "Gid", born near Leander (old Bagdad) Williamson County, Texas 26 August 1875; he died in Corpus Christi, Nueces County, Texas, 8 April 1949. He first married in Williamson County, Texas on 17 October 1897, JULIA ARMSTRONG (Vol. 9, p. 392); married second in Vancouver, Clark County, Washington in 1913, ANNA WELLER, she born in Manitowoc, Manitowoc County, Wisconsin, 28 November 1879. Henry Gilbert had no children.

Henry, at one time, was a ship's steward and made 39 round trips between San Francisco and Australia. According to PANGLE<sup>a</sup>, he later lived in California, near Glendora, for 22 years and had a walnut grove. Henry and Anna then moved to El Campo, Wharton County, Texas, where they lived for a time before moving to Corpus Christi around 1933 where he operated a local dairy.<sup>e</sup>

Anna was brought up in Wisconsin by foster parents, Mathias and Mary Gilsdorf, who in later life moved to Wharton County, Texas f Anna and a girlfriend worked their way across country to the states of Oregon and Washington where Anna met and married Henry.

Anna, very alert and in surprisingly good health though a bit lame, and almost totally deaf, lives in the Lynnhaven Nursing Center, 3030 Fig Street, Corpus Christi, Texas 78404 (December 1980). She was 101 years of age on 28 November 1980.

*M. L. Faubion - 1981*

NOTES: William and Marinda (Black) Faubion, and descendants

<sup>a</sup> Sarah Faubion Pangle, *THE FAUBIONS*, (Texas, 1922), pp. 17-18

<sup>b</sup> *THE HISTORY OF TEXAS*, (Chicago: Lewis Publishing Company, 1893), p. 789

<sup>c</sup> Mrs. Challeene (Faubion) Bullard, 3742 Saxet St., Corpus Christi, Texas 78408

<sup>d</sup> News items, *Williamson County (Texas) Sun*: 21 August 1975; 18 December 1979; 18 September 1980, and others.

<sup>e</sup> *Corpus Christi (Texas) Caller-Times*, 27 November 1938

<sup>f</sup> Affidavit, Wharton County, Texas Deed Record, Vol. 97, p. 451

Data contributed by Mrs. Ada Mae Faubion, Leander, Texas, from family records, Bible records and other sources.

Family data contributed by Mrs. Lucile Shows, Leander, Texas.

Family inf. furnished by Mrs. Challeene (Faubion) Bullard and Mrs. Anna Faubion of Corpus.

M. L. Faubion - 1981



JEREMIAH M.<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of John  
and Mary Ann (McKay) Faubion

JEREMIAH, called Jerry, was born in Cocke County, Tennessee 15 July 1837; died at Adamsville, Lampasas Co., Texas, 13 February 1920, and is buried in Hines Chapel Cemetery. He married in Williamson County, Texas, 2 October 1861 (Book 2, p. 94), MARY ELIZABETH BULLINGTON, believed to be the daughter of Robert W. and Margaret J. (Kirk) Bullington. Mary had been born in Mississippi 31 March 1844; she died at Adamsville, Lampasas CO., Texas on 10 February 1920 just three days before Jeremiah, and was buried in Hines. Chapel Cemetery.

Jeremiah was sixteen when his father brought the family to Texas in December of 1853. By Spring of the following year, the 100-acre family homestead had been purchased and in February 1857 his father had bought an additional 1,136 acres of land on the headwaters of Brushy Creek. There was land to be cleared and cultivated, "wild cattle to be claimed and herded on the open range, and tough wild horses ready to break for the catching." f There was no lack of work to be shared by Jerry and his brothers. In the memory of an aged nephew, his "Uncle Jerry" was an expert "cowboy", and a successful farmer and rancher.

Jeremiah and Mary were married in October of 1861, Record has not been-found for his first purchase of land; however, on 14 January 1870, he and Mary sell 100 acres of land to J. W. Dickey for \$1,000 (Vol. 11, p. 562), and on 26 - 28 February 1870, he buys from N.B. Elliott 160 acres on Jones Creek of the Little Gabriel for \$700 (Vol. 12, pp. 6 & 7). on 4 December 1879, he buys from W. N. Elliott for \$500 an additional 200 acres of land adjoining his own -- also on Jones Creek (Vol. 23, p. 510).

By 1880 cattle fever and wire fences were hampering Williamson County stockmen and in the Spring of 1884, Jerry moved his family north and westward into Lampasas County. On 16 May 1884 he purchased from the heirs of J. R. Hines, deceased, 246 acres of land on the Lampasas river for \$2,550, and in a separate transaction with Mrs. L. J. Morgan, one of the heirs, on 2 June 1884, paid an additional \$1,003 (if for an additional 246 acres of land, it would be difficult to say without reading the abstract - Vol. I, p. 638). Jerry received a Patent from the State of Texas for additional land which he claimed as a homestead on 23 May 1893 (Vol. 2/X, p. 500).

Just when Jeremiah and Mary decided to give up the strenuous life on the ranch and move into the town of Lometa, is not known for certain. The records indicate that he and Mary sold their old home place to their son John Milton on 10 July 1908.<sup>c</sup> When their failing health prevented them from properly caring for their Lometa home, they sold it and returned to the f arm, spending their remaining days with the family of their son, John Milton.<sup>d</sup> Grandpa Jerry is remembered as a quiet, gentle man who took the children into the woods and told them about the animals, the medicinal value of the various roots, and who often took 'their side' in the face of parental wrath. Grandma Mary, on the other hand, is remembered as a stern and aristocratic lady of the 'old school', who thought children should be taught to sit quietly in the presence of their elders, to be 'seen but not heard' . . .<sup>d</sup> After Mary died, some of the children believed their father willed himself to die -- others believe that, in his state of ill health, he just 'gave up' and died three days after 'his Mary'. To those of us who listen, it seems they say the same - he did not want to go on living without 'his Mary'.



JAMES LUTHER<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of Jeremiah  
and Mary (Bullington) Faubion

JAMES LUTHER was born in Williamson County, Texas 12 February 1866; died in Midland, Midland County, Texas, 30 July 1941, and is buried there. He married in Lampasas, Lampasas County, Texas LOUADA BENSON, daughter of George Gentry and Sally R. (Webster) Benson, she born 21 June 1873, and died in Midlandf Midland County, Texas, 11 May 1966 (1965?), and is buried there. Their children, 6th generation:

1. LONNIE AUBREY FAUBION, born 16 September 1892; died 25 June 1981. Lonnie first married WILLIE AUGUSTINE MILLER; he married second Mrs. JETTIE (Fuller) GAMBLE. Family information follows.
2. ELBERT FAUBION, born 14 January 1893; died 29 September 1928. He married on 11 November 1917, MARY CAVANAUGH. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) OPAL OLIVIA FAUBION
  - 2) ELBERT FAUBION, Jr., married CORA "Mac" \_\_\_\_\_. Son, 8th generation:
    - (1) "Butch" FAUBION
3. BERTHA FAUBION, born in Crews, Coleman County, Texas in March 1894 (1900 Soundex); married ABNER BOYD STOVALL. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) NEALON BOYD STOVALL married HELEN McMILLIAN. Daughter, 8th generation:
    - (1) GALA CHIFFON STOVALL married CHARLIE BROWN. 9th generation:
      - i. JAN BROWN
  - 2) NETHA STOVALL married ARTHUR KIRBY. Daughter, 8th generation:
    - (1) LINDA KIRBY married CARL ANDREW GOTTSCHALK. Son, 9th generation:
      - i. JEFF ALLEN GOTTSCHALK
4. GEORGE JERRY FAUBION, born in San Angelo, Tom Green County, Texas, 2 September 1896; married DELLA INEZ BENSON. Family information follows.
5. MAMIE CLARK FAUBION, born in December 1897; died in May 1898.
6. JOHN B. FAUBION, born 11 July 1901; killed by a streetcar in Oklahoma City 23 April 1924, and is buried in Ranger, Eastland County, Texas. Single.
7. JAMES LUTHER FAUBION, born 5 December 1902; died in Arkansas, 5 May 1976. He married first PEARL LURENA BERRY; married second, RUBY PEARL JOHNSON; married third VELMA \_\_\_\_\_. Family information follows.
8. FLOYD WEBSTER FAUBION, born 23 September 1904; died 13 October 1974. He married ERMA LEYTON; they lived in Ruidoso, New Mexico.
9. GRACE (nmi) FAUBION, born 3 May 1906; died 7 May 1965. She married LEO BAKER and lived in Midland, Texas. Son, 7th generation:
  - 1) BOBBIE LEE BAKER, born in Ranger, Eastland County, Texas, 23 September 1926. He married DOROTHY MARIE SEIFERT, daughter of Floyd & Elizabeth (Jensen) SEIFERT, she born in Britt, Iowa 19 November 1949. Her Jensen grandparents immigrated from Denmark. No children.
10. LOUELLA FAUBION, born 3 November 1908; married JIMMIE OLEN BARKER. They live in Sun City, Arizona and have no children.
11. VIVIAN MARIE FAUBION, born 11 May 1911; married 31 October 1935 JAMES N. ATER (now deceased). She lives in Sun City, Arizona.

LONNIE AUBREY<sup>6</sup> FAUBION, born 16 September 1892; died in Ballinger, Runnels Co., Texas 25 June 1981. He married in 1911 WILLIE AUGUSTINE MILLER, she born in Lampasas County, Texas 4 October 1895; died in Runnels County, Texas, 25 June 1972, and is buried in Glenn Cove Cemetery, Coleman County, Texas. He married second 28 October 1972, Mrs. JETTIE (Fuller) GAMBLE, she born in Crews, Texas 27 March 1912. Lonnie was a successful farmer and stockman in this West Texas area and a Farm Implement dealer.

The children of Lonnie and Willie Augustine (Miller) Faubion, 7th generation:

1. HOLLIS FAUBION, born 17 April 1914; died 27 April 1914.
2. NOBLE LYNN FAUBION, born 20 March 1916; married 19 December 1934, HARVEY MAE PAPE. Family information follows:
3. SAMMIE DOYLE FAUBION, born 22 November 1918; married 1 June 1938, ROBBIE NEAL ROBINSON. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) BRENDA JAN FAUBION, born 26 September 1942; she first married KENT BROWN & married second, 25 October 1972, FRED RAY TYREE. Children, 9th generation:
    - (1) JANA DENISE BROWN
    - (2) SAMMIE MARION BROWN
  - 2) PAULA FAUBION, born 1 September 1956 married KENNETH BAKER.
4. CARL EUGENE FAUBION, born 6 February 1921. He first married 27 March 1941 PEARL ANITA LOPEZ who died 13 March 1968; second married SYBIL SMITH of Coleman. Family information follows.
5. WINONA JANE FAUBION, born 30 June 1924; married BUFORD T. GOODE. Family information follows.
6. LAVINIA FAUBION, born 30 June 1927; married on 27 November 1947, JAMES D. WEBB. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) PAMELA GAY WEBB, born 19 January 1949
  - 2) JACK TOWNSEND WEBB, born 22 March 1952; married JOAN ANN SAYETTA
  - 3) LONNIE DEAN WEBB, born 20 September 1957
7. ELNITA MAE FAUBION, born 11 May 1931; married 30 August 1953 ANDREW TERRY TACKETT. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) ANDREA NITA TACKETT born 8 July 1955
  - 4) JENNIFER TACKETT
  - 2) VANESSA MARA TACKETT born 17 May 1957
  - born 7 May 1962
  - 3) ERICA TACKETT
  - 5) SABRINA TACKETT born 3 Nov 1965
8. NELDA LOU FAUBION, born 27 July 1935; married 27 June 1953, WILLIAM PAUL THOMASON. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) DAVID PAUL THOMASON, born 25 August 1954; married 15 March 1980, KAREN KAY ODOM.
  - 2) MICHA LEN THOMASON, born 10 June 1959.
9. LONNIE AUBREY FAUBION, Jr., born 28 August 1937; married 8 July 1956 PATSY RHEE HAMBRIGHT, daughter of Marvin L. and Inez (Taylor) Hambright. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) CLIFFORD ALAN FAUBION born 2 May 1959
  - 2) DONNA RHEE FAUBION born 2 November 1961

NOBLE LYNN<sup>7</sup> FAUBION, born 20 March 1916; married 19 December 1934, HARVEY MAE PAPE, daughter of Mr. & Mrs. Walter H. Pape, Sr., she born 19 December 1916. Their children, 8th generation:

- 1) NOBLE LYNN FAUBION, Jr., born in May 1938; first married in Santo Domingo, Dominican Republic in August 1963, AMANTINA ORDONEZ (Div. 1971); married second in 1971, DONNA ANN CLAY. He is Flight Engineer for Saudi Arabian Government. Children of Lynn & Amantina (Ordonez) Faubion, 9th generation:
  - (1) ROSE MARIE FAUBION, born 2 October 1964
  - (2) CLAUDETTE FAUBION born 11 December 1965
  - (3) MELISSA LYNN FAUBION born 23 April 1970
- 2) CAROLYN LOUISE FAUBION, born in January 1942; married JERRY WAYNE KRAATZ. Their children, 9th generation:
  - (1) JERRY WAYNE KRAATZ, Jr. born 9 January 1962
  - (2) MICHAEL KEITH KRAATZ born 23 September 1964
  - (3) JEFFREY KYLE KRAATZ born 15 April 1969
  - (4) MELINDA JOY KRAATZ born 21 March 1975
  - (5) CHAD ERICK KRAATZ born 12 March 1978
- 3) RODNEY GENE FAUBION, Sr., twin to Donna Eileen, born 13 May 1951; married on 24 July 1971, BERNADETTE "Bernie" COELHO. Children, 9th generation:
  - (1) RODNEY GENE FAUBION, Jr., born 12 February 1973
  - (2) BRIAN LEE FAUBION born 29 April 1975
- 4) DONNA EILEEN FAUBION, twin to Rodney Gene, born 13 May 1951; married on 6 June 1974, MIKE PRATER. Their adopted son:

JEREMY TODD PRATER, born 21 April 1981

CARL EUGENE<sup>7</sup> FAUBION, born 6 February 1921. He first married 27 March 1941, PEARL ANITA LOPEZ who died 13 March 1968; second married SYBIL SMITH of Coleman. Children of Carl Eugene & Pearl Anita (Lopez) Faubion, 8th generation:

- 1) DANNY CARL FAUBION, born in Coleman, Coleman County, Texas, 23 April 1944. He married in Tarzan, Martin County, Texas 6 July 1963, LOU WANDA PIERCE, daughter of Troy Cornelius & Elizabeth (Robinson) Pierce, she born in Big Spring, Howard County, Texas 12 September 1943. Their children, 9th generation:
  - (1) STACI MICHELLE FAUBION born in Brownwood, Brown County, Texas 16 November 1965
  - (2) SHAUNA RACHELLE FAUBION born in Brownwood, Brown County, Texas 25 September 1967
  - (3) STEPHANIE NICOLE FAUBION born in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas 30 November 1971
- 2) CHARLOTTE RENE FAUBION married EDDIE E. MONROE (divorced). Their children 9th generation:
  - (1) SHANE EUGENE MONROE
  - (2) SHELLY RENE MONROE

WINONA JANE<sup>7</sup> FAUBION, born 30 June 1924; married in Runnels County, Texas on 29 June 1940, BUFORD T. GOODE (Coleman Co. Book 11, p. 190). Their children 8th generation:

- 1) BARBARA LOU GOODE, born in Ballinger, Runnels County, Texas 21 October 1943; married 3 August 1962, KENNETH ROY BRYANT, son of Joe & Pearl Bryant, he born in Pettit, Hockley County, Texas 28 January 1940. Children, 9th generation:
  - (1) RICKY LYNN BRYANT, born in Lubbock, Lubbock County, Texas 13 August 1963
  - (2) DARLA MICHELLE BRYANT, born in Lubbock, Lubbock County, Texas 13 September 1964
  - (3) STEPHEN ROY BRYANT, born and died in Lubbock, 16 October 1967
  
- 2) GWENDOLYN GOODE, born in Ballinger, Runnels County, Texas 21 April 1947; first married KENNETH A. JONES, Jr.; second married JERRY L. BLAKEMORE; married third in Levelland, Hockley County, Texas 31 August 1979, WILLIAM "Bill" FIETZ, son of Britt H. & Christine (Shofner) Fietz. He was born in Levelland, Hockley County, Texas 24 November 1947. He is a salesman. The children of Gwendolyn (Goode) & Jerry L. Blakemore, 9th generation:
  - (1) MICHEAL SHANE BLAKEMORE, born in Pampa, Gray County, Texas 12 October 1967.
  - (2) SHANNA JEREE BLAKEMORE, born in Pampa, Gray County, Texas, 13 September 1970

GEORGE JERRY<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born in San Angelo, Tom Green County, Texas 2 September 1896; married in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma, 29 July 1921, DELLA INEZ BENSON, daughter of George Gentry & Princie Elizabeth (Edwards), Benson, she born in Evant Texas, 3 February 1906. George came to Oklahoma from Ranger, Eastland County, Texas, in 1918 when he entered the U.S. Army during WW-I. He was stationed at Fort Sill in Lawton, Oklahoma and, after discharge, made Oklahoma his permanent home. The children of George and Della (Benson) Faubion, 7th generation:

1. ALVA DEAN FAUBION, born in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma on 22 August 1922; she married there in April 1942 BILLY LEE PRATT, son of C. O. Pratt, he born in Oklahoma City, 8 November 1922. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) LINDA DARLENE PRATT, born in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma, 5 June 1944; she married there on 27 January 1967 JIMMIE DAVID BARNARD, son of J.C. Barnard of Oklahoma City, he born in Duncan, Stephens County, Oklahoma. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) MICHAEL DAVID BARNARD, born in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas on 26 September 1970
    - (2) MICHELLE ALLISON BARNARD, born in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma 24 June 1972
    - (3) MATTHEW SCOTT BARNARD, born in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma 14 March 1974
  - 2) DELORES JUNE PRATT, born in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma on 8 November 1946 She married, 19 October 1965, BENNY ROYCE MORROW, son of B. F. Morrow, he born 26 February 1946. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) DONNELL MORROW, born in Tulsa, Tulsa County, Oklahoma, 3 March 1969
    - (2) AMY DARLENE MORROW, born in Tulsa, Tulsa Co-, Oklahoma, 24 March 1971
  
2. GEORGE JERRY FAUBION, Jr., born in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma, 11 May 1924; he married on 28 June 1947, OLVNA MAE FEDDE, daughter of Harry William & Jewell Olvna (Griffin) Fedde (now Mrs. John Albe). Olvna was born in Elgin, Comanche County, Oklahoma, 28 March 1928. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) PAMELA JEAN FAUBION, born in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma 2 September 1948; she married 14 June 1980, EDWARD TURNER TROUP.
  - 2) DEBRAH ANN FAUBION, born in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma, 7 January 1950 Debi was America's *Junior Miss*, 1968.

3. RICHARD EUGENE "Gene" FAUBION, born in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma 6 December 1926; married 26 June 1949, PEGGY RUTH LAWSON, daughter of James Lawson. Peggy was born in Oklahoma, 7 July 1927. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) MELINDA CAROL FAUBION, born in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma, 9 August 1953; married in Oklahoma City, 17 June 1972, STEVEN DUANE DAVIDSON, son of Leslie Davidson of Oklahoma City, he born in Alexandria, Rapides Parish, Louisiana, 20 November 1952.
  - 2) ALLEN EUGENE FAUBION, born in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma, 4 December 1956; married in Austin, Travis County, Texas 26 May 1979, MELINDA K. MARTIN of Austin.
  
4. WILDON GERALD FAUBION, born in Duncan, Stephens County, Oklahoma, 31 January 1931; he married in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma, 26 August 1950, JESSIE ELLEN KERNAGHAN, daughter of Walter J. and Bertha E. (Bradford) Kernaghan, she born in Oklahoma City 16 March 1931. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) JAN ELLEN FAUBION, born in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma 3 December 1952; she married there 8 June 1974, RALF HELMUT NIES, son of Helmut & Elfriede Nies, he born in Germany 16 November 1951. Children, 9th generation:
    - (1) ELIZABETH ELLEN NIES, born in Syracuse, Onondaga County, New York, 9 November 1976
    - (2) SARAH JANE NIES, born in Johnson City, Broome County, New York on 11 August 1978
    - (3) MICHAEL JOHN NIES, born in Johnson City, Broome County, New York on 20 April 1980
  - 2) STEVEN GERALD FAUBION, born in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma 2 February 1955; married in Peoria, Peoria County, Illinois, 8 December 1973, SUSAN KAY DOERING, daughter of Harold & JoAnn (Wrench) Doering, she born 21 March 1953. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) STACY ANN FAUBION, born in Wheaton, Dupage County, Illinois 29 March 1975
    - (2) SALLY ANN FAUBION, born in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas 16 Oct. 1978
  - 3) GRANT THOMAS FAUBION, born in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma, 30 September 1959

*W. Gerald, owner & pharmacist, FAUBION DRUG STORE, Oklahoma City, Okla.*

JAMES LUTHER<sup>6</sup> FAUBION, "Luke", was born on 5 December 1902; he died in Beebe, White County, Arkansas on 5 May 1976. He first married PEARL LURENA BERRY who married second Mr. Thomason. He married second in Eastland County, Texas in September 1940 or 1941, RUBY PEARL JOHNSON, a daughter of Henry Lafayette Johnson and his wife, Zachria Taylor Hart, she born in Texas, 5 February 1920. Luther Married third, VELMA , and they had no children.

The children of James Luther and Pearl Lurena (Berry) Faubion, 7th generation:

1. MANYE MAXINE FAUBION, born 15 January 1926; married O.B. McKINNEY. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) BRYAN LEE McKINNEY, born 2 January 1946; first married SUSAN JANE NORTH CUTT: second married JOAN DIANE MILLER. Children of first marriage, 9th generation:
    - (1) SAMUEL BRYAN McKINNEY, born 18 May 1969
    - (2) JENNIFER RACHAEL McKINNEY, born 9 October 1976 (3) JOEL ARON McKINNEY, born 20 May 1979
  - 2) CYNTHIA JANE McKINNEY, born 5 February 1953; married ROBYN LEE HEWELL.
  
2. JAMES STANLEY FAUBION, born 29 January 1929; died in Farmington, New Mexico in an oil field accident in March 1953.

The children of James Luther and Ruby Pearl (Johnson) Faubion, 7th generation:

3. \*BILLY DON FAUBION, born in Breckenridge, Stephens County, Texas on 24 May 1942; married in Bryan, Brazos County, Texas, 2 July 1963, CLARIS COLLEEN GODWIN, daughter of Norman Floyd and Helen Grace Lucille (Farrow) Godwin, she born in Bryan, Brazos County, Texas 7 September 1943. \*(adopted son)

Billy Don is a research chemist; Claris is an artist. He lived for a time in California; he and his family have lived in Bryan, Texas; Alamosa, Colorado; and have lived in Amarillo, Texas since 1970. They are members of the United Methodist Church. Their daughters, 8th generation:

- 1) JENNIFER LYNN FAUBION, born in Alamosa, Alamosa Co., Colorado, 6 February 1970
  - 2) LAURA JANE FAUBION, born in Amarillo, Randall County, Texas 22 May 1978
  - 3) KERI LEIGH FAUBION, born in Amarillo, Randall County, Texas 6 November 1979
4. CHARLES MICHAEL "Mike" FAUBION, born in Pampa, Gray Co., Texas 20 August 1945.

JOHN MILTON<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of Jeremiah  
and Mary (Bullington) Faubion

JOHN MILTON was born in Williamson County, Texas on Christmas Day, 25 December 1869, and died at Evant, Lampasas County, Texas, 10 August 1958. He married in Lampasas County, 14 February 1892, ELLA JANE WILLIAMS, a daughter of James M. and Sarah Jane (Haywood) Williams. Ella Jane was born in Anderson County, Texas on 11 March 1872, and died at Evant, Texas on 25 July 1950. She and John are buried in Hines Chapel Cemetery, Lampasas County, Texas. Her mother, Sarah Jane, born in 1842 and died in 1921, is also buried there.

John was a farmer and rancher. He bought his father's ranch when his parents moved in to Lometa. All of his children were born on this ranch, and his parents returned to this home to spend their declining years. They were members of the Baptist Church where John served as a Deacon.

The children of John Milton and Ella Jane (Williams) Faubion, 6th generation:

1. ROY ARTHUR FAUBION, born in Lampasas County, Texas 10 March 1893; died in Freeport, Brazoria County, Texas 3 August 1938. First married LILLIE NORA PENDLETON; second married NANTIE LEE DONATHON. Family information follows
2. MILTON OSCAR FAUBION, born in Lampasas County, Texas 30 August 1894; died there 31 January 1978. Married CELIA M. CULP. Family information follows
3. ALVIN FAUBION, born in Lampasas County, Texas, 16 August 1896; died in Lubbock, Lubbock County, Texas, 3 September 1965. He married 29 May 1918 RUTH GREER.
4. OMER FAUBION, born in Lampasas County, Texas, 29 October 1898; died there 15 October 1900 and is buried in Hines Chapel Cemetery.
5. SAMUEL (O. C.) FAUBION, born in Lampasas County, Texas, 3 October 1900; died 31 January 1949. He married ORA GRAHAM, she born in 1901 and died in 1972. Both are buried in Hines Chapel Cemetery, Lampasas County.
6. EARL FAUBION, born in Lampasas County, Texas in 1902. It is said he married three times, the second to PEARL STRALEY.



7. ODIS B. FAUBION, born in Lampasas County, Texas, 20 October 1905; he married on 19 June 1926, EULA M. SCOTT, she born 23 May 1902; died 8 September 1979, and is buried in Hines Chapel Cemetery. Odis has one daughter.
8. JOHN MELVIN FAUBION, born in Lampasas County, Texas, 8 March 1912; he married on 1 October 1932, VERA EVA BURNS. Family information follows.

ROY ARTHUR<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born in Lampasas County, Texas, 10 March 1893; died in Freeport, Brazoria County, Texas, 3 August 1938, and is buried in Hines Chapel Cemetery in Lampasas County. He first married LILLIE NORA PENDLETON, she born 14 November 1894; died 17 October 1918. He married second NANTIE LEE DONATHON, she born 20 May 1890; died 23 June 1974.

The children of Roy Arthur and Lillie Nora (Pendleton) Faubion, 7th generation:

1. ELLA NORENE FAUBION, born 29 June 1915; married L. EUGENE WALLACE, now deceased. Their daughter, 8th generation:
  - 1) NAN WALLACE, born 14 August 1944; first married ROBERT H. LAWRENCE (div) and second married Mr. MASSEY. Children of first marriage, 9th gen:
    - (1) DAVID EDWARD LAWRENCE, born 3 August 1965
    - (2) KATHLEEN ELLEN LAWRENCE born 3 October 1966
    - (3) CHRISTIAN EUGENE LAWRENCE born 13 September 1970
2. JERRY TOLBERT FAUBION, born at Pidcoke, Coryell County, Texas 9 June 1917; married in New Iberia, Iberia Parish, Louisiana 20 July 1940, RENA LOUISE DEROUEN, daughter of Alias and Ivy (Welsh) Derouen who are both deceased.

Jerry graduated from Texas A&M University with a B.S. degree in engineering administration, and served for many years as president and chief executive officer of Dow-Badische with headquarters in Williamsburg, Virginia. He established his own Tintometer Company which opened 1 August 1980.

- 1) ROY MICHAEL FAUBION (adopted), born 30 August 1947. Michael married PATRICE BANAS.

The children of Roy Arthur and Nantie Lee (Donathon) Faubion, 7th generation:

3. MARJORIE CROCKETT FAUBION, born 31 July 1921; married DALE E. BARKER. Son 8th generation:
  - 1) JOHN ARTHUR BARKER, born 27 January 1950
4. JOHN WILLEY FAUBION, born 28 July 1925. Not married.
5. MARY HELEN FAUBION, born 13 April 1927; married BRUCE CHRISTIANSON. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) JIM CHRISTIANSON, twin to Jeff, born 13 June 1963
  - 2) JEFF CHRISTIANSON, twin to Jim, born 13 June 1963
6. NANCY JEAN FAUBION, born 23 June 1928; first married HENRY BYARS (dec'd); second married PAUL JOHNSON. Children of first marriage, 8th generation:
  - 1) CONNIE BYARS, born 11 February 1955. She is married.
  - 2) STEVE BYARS, born 13 March 1953.
7. VERNON FRANCES FAUBION, born 21 November 1930; married LELAND PAUL CHRISTIAN he born 21 November 1930. Their daughter, 8th generation:

- 1) PAULA LEIGH CHRISTIAN, born 4 May 1957

MILTON OSCAR<sup>6</sup> FAUBION, born in Lampasas County, Texas 30 August 1894; died there 31 January 1978, and is buried in Hines Chapel Cemetery. He married on 23 June 1918, CELIA M. CULP, she born 18 June 1899. Celia now lives with her daughter Nora in Crosby, Texas. The children, 7th generation:

1. NORA FAUBION married DAN PETERSON.
2. CHARLES BERNARD FAUBION, born in Hamilton, Hamilton County, Texas, 8 June 1927; married in Hamilton, 30 December 1946, BETTY FLORENCE WILLIAMS, she a daughter of James Bill & Fannie Mae (Bird) Williams, was born in Coleman, Coleman County, Texas, 30 August 1929. Their children, all adopted:
  - 1) DEBORAH CHARLENE FAUBION, born in Lubbock, Lubbock County, Texas 15 May 1955; died in Hamilton, Hamilton County, Texas, 21 October 1972.
  - 2) ELVIS RAY FAUBION, born in Orange, Orange County, California on 4 June 1961.
  - 3) MARIE JO FAUBION, born in Seguin, Guadalupe County, Texas, 28 December 1962.
3. NELDA G. FAUBION, born in Adamsville, Lampasas County, Texas, 2 September 1934; married in Evant, Lampasas County, Texas 9 June 1954, HAROLD W. SAWYER, son of Tom Carl and Lillie (McNeil) Sawyer, he born in Hamilton, Hamilton County, Texas, 12 September 1928.

Harold is owner of a Wholesale Pipe & Fitting Company. He is a Methodist; Nelda was christened a Baptist at Hines Chapel, Evant, Texas. Evant is at the junction of and is included in Coryell-Hamilton-Lampasas counties. Their children, 8th generation:

- 1) CYNTHIA LEA SAWYER, born in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma, 24 August 1956; married in Waconia, Carver County, Minnesota 27 December 1978, TODD L. GATZ.
- 2) LAURIE LYNN SAWYER, born in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma, 24 May 1960; married at White Bear Lake, Ramsey County, Minnesota, 2 November 1979, to RONALD CARLSON.
- 3) LINDA LOUISE SAWYER, born in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma 11 September 1964.

*Harold and Nelda live in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma.*

4. JOHN FRANKLIN FAUBION, born in Lampasas, Lampasas County, Texas 3 May 1937; married in Madrid, Spain, 14 January 1961, MARIA-LUISA HUEDO Y SANCHEZ de LEON. Maria-Luisa was born in Madrid, Spain 8 May 1944 and was christened in the Catholic Church 18 May 1944. She is the daughter of Antonio Huedo Gil and Maria-Josefa Sanchez de Leon Martin-Romo. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) GRACE VALERIE FAUBION, born in Stuttgart, Germany, 10 May 1967
  - 2) JOHN ANTHONY FAUBION, born in Wurzburg, Germany, 12 August 1972

*John Franklin is a retired U.S. Army Officer and this family lives Crosby Texas.*

5. BILLY COLE FAUBION, born in Adamsville, Lampasas County, Texas, 10 April 1939; married in Lordsburg, Hidalgo County, New Mexico, 29 October 1962; JO ANN MOORE, daughter of Anthony and Mary (Moore) Moore, she born in Douglas, Cochise County, Arizona, 16 January 1942.

Bill is owner of Faubion Truck Lines, Inc., in Alexandria, Louisiana. He is a Baptist and Jo Ann is a member of the Catholic Church. Their children, 8th generation:

- 1) COLEEN ANN FAUBION, born in Douglas, Cochise County, Arizona 26 May 1964.
  - 2) DOREEN ANN FAUBION, born in Goldthwaite, Mills County, Texas, 26 January 1966.
  - 3) BILLY CHARLES FAUBION, born in Hamilton, Hamilton County, Texas, 8 May 1968.
6. JACKIE WAYNE FAUBION, born in Lampasas, Lampasas County, Texas, 11 April 1941; married in 1965, MARY ELIZABETH HORN, a daughter of Andrew and Melba Horn, she born in Beaumont, Jefferson County, Texas, 2 January 1945. Their son, 8th generation:
    - 1) HUNTER FAUBION, born in Bryan, Brazos County, Texas, 31 May 1974

*Jackie is a Veterinarian, and this family lives in Nederland, Texas.*

JOHN MELVIN<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born on the old family homestead near Adamsville, Lampasas County, Texas 8 March 1912. He married in Lampasas County 1 October 1932 VERA EVA BURNS, daughter of John Henry and Willie Eva (Pitts) Burns. Vera was born in Lampasas County, Texas, 24 June 1912.

John, now retired from his position as Warehouse Manager for B.F. Goodrich Company, started his 'schoolin' in the small schoolhouse at Hines Chapel near the homeplace. After two years, his parents moved into Lometa in order to provide better educational advantages for their children. This was a difficult period for young John who, as a country boy, often found himself "cornered" by the boys from town. He attended the Lometa school for two years before the family decided to move back to the farm; there he attended the new consolidated Mountain View School. To complete his high school credits, he spent two summers at Camp Marlmont (?) where he graduated, and the winter in between attending Lampasas High School while living there with his Aunt Nora Davis. He then attended John Tarleton Junior College for three years and earned a Teacher's Certificate.

John started teaching school, married Vera, and attended North Texas State University every summer until in 1935 he received his B.S. degree. He had taught at several schools before he went to Beehouse in Coryell County, just across the Lampasas County line. There they rented a house for Five Dollars a month, were furnished a cow, and all the wood they could cut. He earned \$65 a month, for a seven-month term. He taught at Beehive for two years; taught a year at Edith, near Tahoka in West Texas, where the dust storms were so bad the townspeople were not sure they could maintain a school; then taught two years at the Oakalla school in Burnet County. Here he was principal of the school, but lost his school early in the third year because of infractions of the State Athletic Regulations by the Oakalla coach. They moved to Lampasas for the rest of that year, and the next year took the school at San Benito in the Rio Grande Valley on "starvation" pay.

In January the following year, John received an appointment to the Oil and Gas Division of the Texas Railroad Commission through its Commissioner, Lon Smith. Here he worked in East Texas for two years before moving to Austin to work for the American National Bank for a year, then to San Antonio with the Alamo National Bank. Here he joined the Goodyear Rubber & Tire Company and after five years changed to the B. F. Goodrich Company. He worked in their store for one year then went on the road as a field auditor for five and one-half years, and was transferred to Kansas City as a Warehouse manager; moved to Medina, Ohio, where he built and opened a new warehouse, and was then moved into the main office as manager of the corporate warehouses for the U.S. In 1969 he requested to be sent back to the field and was made manager of the warehouse in Charlotte North Carolina from which position he retired after almost thirty years of service with the company. He and Vera built a house in the mountains at Blowing Rock, North Carolina, where they now reside.

John and Vera are affiliated with the Baptist and Congregational churches. She has been a banker, a homemaker, and a steadfast companion throughout the years. Their children, 7th generation:

1. ANN ELLA FAUBION, born in Lampasas, Lampasas County, Texas 21 November 1936; married in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri, 8 June 1958, JACK LYNN ARMSTRONG, son of Cassius Allen and Ethel Pauline (Schmidt) Armstrong, he born in Effingham, Effingham County, Illinois, 6 June 1937.

Jack is President of Bradford College in Bradford, Massachusetts. Ann is a Speech Pathologist, and has recently completed work on her Master's degree in Historic Preservation. She was the original collector and coordinator for this Faubion family history project, giving it up only after her schedule became too crowded with other priorities. They are members of the Congregational Church. Their children, 8th generation:

- 1) DIANE ELIZABETH ARMSTRONG, born in Minneapolis, Minnesota 26 July 1963.
  - 2) KATHERINE ANNE ARMSTRONG, born in Waynesburg, Greene County Pennsylvania, 10 May 1967.
2. JOHN MIKELL FAUBION, born in Kilgore, Gregg County, Texas, 2 May 1939. He married at Virginia Beach, Virginia, 5 December 1964, BEVERLY HAZEL BELL, daughter of John Holt and Hazel (Byrd) Bell, she born in Virginia, 15 August 1933. Beverly Hazel married second on 26 August 1972, Lt. Commander Edward Johnston.

John Mikell was affiliated with the Baptist and Episcopal churches; he was a Lieutenant in the U.S. Navy Reserves and had served on the USS Independence during the Vietnam war as a pilot. In civilian life he was a pilot for Trans-World Airlines. He died at the Oceana Naval Air Station, Virginia Beach, Virginia on 25 October 1967. Beverly Hazel is a member of the Presbyterian Church. Their son, 8th generation:

- 1) SEAN MICHAEL FAUBION, born at Norfolk, Virginia, 8 November 1966.

JERRY POMEROY<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of Jeremiah  
and Mary (Bullington) Faubion

JERRY POMEROY, called Pumm, was born in Williamson County, Texas, 23 December 1871; he died in Lampasas County, Texas, 12 March 1959. Pumm married LOUETTA ANN PRICE who was born 15 February 1876 and died 18 May 1946. They are buried in Hines Chapel Cemetery in Lampasas County, Texas. Their children, 6th generation:

1. WILLIAM ROY FAUBION married RUBY MAY SHOWN. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) JOAN EVELYN FAUBION married JODIE HOWARD. Children, 8th generation:
    - (1) TONI HOWARD
    - (2) TRUDY GAIL HOWARD
  - 2) ROY DAVID FAUBION married LA JUANDA HARTMAN. Children, 8th generation:
    - (1) SHERRY GALE FAUBION married MIKE WILSON
    - (2) CLAYTON WAYNE FAUBION
2. UVA EDNA FAUBION married LEE E. WILSON, and they have a family.
3. CARL DEE FAUBION, born in Lampasas County, Texas, 24 December 1910; married in Carlsbad, Eddy County, New Mexico, 16 December 1938, RUBY O. MCKINNEY, daughter of Otto A. and Lela E. (McGuffey) McKinney, she born in Leonard, Fannin County, Texas, 5 October 1919. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) RITA KATHRYN FAUBION, born in San Saba, San Saba County, Texas 15 January 1949; married in Carlsbad, Eddy County, New Mexico, 30 June 1967, FIDEL V. FIERRO. Divorced, and married second, in Carlsbad, 17 March 1974, JERRY B. WIGHTMAN.

The children of Rita Kathryn and Fidel Fierro, 9th generation:
    - (1) RICHARD ELOY FIERRO, born 3 May 1968
    - (2) ANGELA DENISE FIERRO, born 23 October 1970

The daughter of Rita Kathryn and Jerry Wightman, 9th generation:
    - (3) HEATHER LOVE WIGHTMAN, born 19 January 1975
  - 2) JAMES CARL FAUBION, born in San Saba, San Saba County, Texas, 11 October 1954; married in Lovington, Lea County, New Mexico, 1 August 1975, LINDA MADDRY. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) JAMES MATTHEW FAUBION, born 20 February 1979
    - (2) SARAH LYNN FAUBION, born 31 October 1980
  - 3) HELEN OZELL FAUBION, born in San Saba, San Saba County, Texas, 12 January 1956. Single in 1980.
4. IRENE FAUBION, twin to Eugene, married LEWIS EDWIN KIRBY. Lives Lometa.
5. C. EUGENE FAUBION, called Gene, twin to Irene; married NATALYAH \_\_\_\_\_. They have no children and live in San Saba where Gene deals in real estate.
6. BERNADINE FAUBION, born 28 November 1906; died in infancy, and is buried in Hines Chapel Cemetery, Lampasas County, Texas.
7. ROBERT V. FAUBION, born in 1909; died 23 May 1957, and is buried in Hines Chapel Cemetery. He served as a Staff Sergeant, U.S. Army, World War II. ROBERT VICTOR married & had at least one son, 7th generation:
  - 1) ROBERT DEVON FAUBION, married & had at least one son, 8th generation:
    - (1) ROBERT ELDON FAUBION married PAMELA \_\_\_\_\_. son, 9th generation:
      - i. ROBERT JOSHUA FAUBION

EDWIN<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of Jeremiah  
and Mary (Bullington) Faubion

EDWIN, called Ed, was born in Williamson County, Texas, 15 June 1877; died in Lampasas County, Texas, 2 April 1923, and is buried in Hines Chapel Cemetery. He married in Lampasas County, Texas in September 1904, DORA PEARL HIGGINS, she born 10 June 1887. She married second in 1926, LECK BURK of Clayton, New Mexico, where she still lived in 1960. They had no children.

Ed was a "cowboy" and covered most of western North America before he hung up his spurs for the last time. His story, as told by his wife in *6,000 Miles of Fence, Life on the XIT Ranch of Texas*, a follows in part.

When Ed was 18 he went to Amarillo looking for work as a cowhand on the XIT ranch. Here he worked for four years. The next spring he went to work for the CCC Cattle Company at Goodwell, Oklahoma for four years, then was transferred to Wilcox, Arizona where they had a large ranch. In Wilcox he met a man who told him he had a large mine in Alaska, and with sixteen other boys, who each invested \$1,000 in the venture, set sail from Seattle for Nomer Alaska in the fall of 1900. once there, they almost lost all of their money in a 'phony' robbery; formed their own company and staked out claims. When their money was almost exhausted, they headed for home.

Ed found work in Washington skinning mules, and worked there until he became crippled by a large carbuncle on his heel; went to San Francisco and saw one of the owners of the CCC who gave him a pass to Wilcox (Arizona) and his old job. On a visit to see the home folks in Lampasas County, he met and married Pearl.

He filed a claim in New Mexico near Logan in 1907. Later went back to Texas and worked on ranches until 1922. He was working for Charley Kilgore at his north camp near Dumas. He was hurt roping cattle to brand one day and lived only eight months after this. His wife and two brothers carried him back to his old home at Lampasas where he died. He had bought a place just before he was hurt north of Clayton (New Mexico). His wife still lives there . . .

<sup>a</sup> Cordia Sloan Duke and Joe B. Frantz, *6,000 Miles of Fence: Life on the XIT Ranch of Texas*, (Austin: University of Texas Press, 1961) pp. 211-213.

ALBERT B.<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of Jeremiah  
and Mary (Bullington) Faubion

ALBERT was born in Williamson County, Texas, 16 June 1878; he died in Lampasas County, Texas 7 June 1967. He married BEULAH JANE SIMMLER, she born 7 September 1883; died in Lometa, Lampasas County, Texas 19 October 1974 at the age of 91 years. They are both buried in Hines Chapel Cemetery in Lampasas County.

The children of Albert B. and Beulah Jane (Simmler) Faubion, 6th generation:

1. ELVIS B. FAUBION, born in Lampasas County, Texas, 15 February 1907; died there 8 April 1978, and is buried in Hines Chapel Cemetery. He married EFFIE OLA FOREHAND. Family information follows.
2. GLADYS FAUBION married W. D. CORDER
3. MARGARET CHRISTINE FAUBION married BEN E. DILLON of Brady, Texas.

4. Infant, born 6 May 1917; died 11 June 1917, and is buried in Hines Chapel
5. ALBERT FAUBION, born 9 May 1921; died 28 February 1928, and buried Hines Chapel.
6. KENNETH FAUBION, born 14 July 1924; died 24 February 1928, and buried in Hines Chapel.

ELVIS B.<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born in Lampasas County, Texas 15 February 1907; he died there 8 April 1978, and is buried in Hines Chapel Cemetery. He married 4 September 1926, EFFIE OLA FOREHAND, daughter of Alex Welch & Emma Gertrude (Gardner) Forehand, she born 24 September 1906. Their children, 7th generation:

1. Infant daughter, born & died 27 March 1927, and buried at Hines Chapel.
2. ALFRED EDWIN FAUBION, born in Lampasas County, Texas, 13 August 1930; he married there 22 July 1951, JEANELL KAY CARTER, she born in Terrell, Kaufman County, Texas, 12 May 1932. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) ALFRED EDWIN FAUBION, Jr., born in Lampasas, Lampasas County, Texas on 4 June 1952; married in Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas 17 April 1976, J'NEVELYN MAYFIELD, daughter of Mike A. and Peggy Marie Mayfield, she born in Fort Worth, 18 November 1953. They have no children.

Alfred Edwin Jr. is Assistant Director of Office Services; J'Nevelyn is a sales representative.
- 2) DAVID ELVIS FAUBION, born in Hamilton, Hamilton County, Texas 8 October 1958. David Elvis is a Draftsman and unmarried (1980).

WILLIAM F.<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of Jeremiah and Mary (Bullington) Faubion

WILLIAM was born in Williamson County, Texas, 29 December 1881; died 21 August 1960, and is buried in Hines Chapel Cemetery in Lampasas County, Texas. He first married SARAH JANE GREEN, she born 19 June 1888; died 16 May 1911, and is buried in Hines Chapel Cemetery. He married second EVA E. CARRINGTON, she born 21 October 1878; died 7 December 1966, and is also buried in Hines Chapel Cemetery.

The children of William and Sarah Jane (Green) Faubion, 6th generation:

1. JOSEPH CECIL FAUBION, born 21 June 1903; died 8 June 1904, and is buried in Hines Chapel Cemetery in Lampasas County, Texas.
2. CLYDE FAUBION, born 16 February 1905; died 25 February 1960. He married 17 June 1932, CATHRYN GAUNT, she born 8 May 1905; died in September 1979.
3. JEWELL NANCY FAUBION, born in Adamsville, Lampasas County, Texas 4 December 1906; died 5 August 1978. She married in Little River, Bell County, Texas, 11 January 1929, GEORGE LEROY SMITH, he born in West Virginia on 28 August 1903(?). Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) JOE DALEY SMITH, born 27 May 1930; died 4 October 1954. He married on 28 March 1954, MARY ANN AUSTIN.

3. 2) JEANNINE SMITH, born 12 October 1931; married on 18 October 1952, GLENN WEBSTER MOSELEY. Their children, 8th generation:
  - (1) PETER MICHAEL MOSELEY born 1 October 1956
  - (2) DAVID WEBSTER MOSELEY born 25 July 1958
  - (3) JOHN ARTHUR MOSELEY born 7 November 1959
  
4. FLOYD H. FAUBION, called "Preacher", born 3 December 1909; died 24 April 1978. He married on 6 June 1937, EVALYN LAVERN DORMAN\* Their daughter, 7th generation:
  - 1) SYLVIA GENE FAUBION, born in Palestine, Anderson county, Texas 4 October 1938; married 9 August 1958, R. E. DODSON, son of Robert Elie and Ruth (Wells) Dodson, he born 1 August 1939. Children, 8th generation:
    - (1) DEIDRA DENISE DODSON born 7 June 1959
    - (2) DAWN DENETTE DODSON born 22 August 1961
    - (3) R. E. "Dodd" DODSON born 2 September 1968

William and Eva (Carrington) Faubion had an infant son, born and died in 1913 and is buried in Hines Chapel Cemetery in Lampasas County.

CARL<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of Jeremiah  
and Mary (Bullington) Faubion

CARL was born in Lampasas, Lampasas County, Texas on 20 January 1886; died in Sacramento, Sacramento County, California 28 August 1962. He married in Logan, Quay County, New Mexico, 1 August 1920, LORA BAILEY she born in Palestine, Anderson County, Texas, 26 November 1896. Their children, 6th generation:

1. LA VERNE FAUBION, born in Rosebud, Quay County, New Mexico 30 August 1921; married on 12 April 1941, BERNETT C. "Bill" CORNWELL. He was a Captain in the U.S. Air Force, WW-II, and has owned a jewelry store in Sacramento, California for the past 30 years. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) STEPHEN L. CORNWELL
  - 2) MARSHA L. CORNWELL
  
2. CARL FAUBION, Jr., born in Rosebud, Quay County, New Mexico 20 April 1924. He married in Las Cruces, Dona Ana County, New Mexico, on 16 August 1949, JOAN HOSKINS, a daughter of John F. and Gladys S. Hoskins. Joan was born in El Paso, El Paso County, Texas on 28 May 1929.

Carl is a farmer and rancher, a veteran of WW-II, and the family are members of the Baptist Church. Their children, 7th generation:

- 1) ROBERT CARL FAUBION, born in Las Cruces, Dona Ana County, New Mexico, 2 October 1958.
- 2) CHARLES LORY FAUBION, born in Las Cruces, Dona Ana County, New Mexico, 4 March 1960.

Both sons are students at the New Mexico State University and unmarried.

3. JERRY NEAL FAUBION, born in Logan, Quay County, New Mexico 23 March 1926; he married in December 1945, ANITA M. WILLSON, she a daughter of Elmer & Florence Willson of Ojai, California.

Jerry served with the Navy Seabees in the South Pacific during WW-II. He is owner of the Jerry Faubion Company, an envelope company, in Sacramento.



Jerry and his family are Baptist in faith; and he is District Scout Chairman for Placer County, California.

The children of Jerry Neal and Anita (Willson) Faubion, 7th generation:

- 1) CAROL M. FAUBION, born in Los Angeles, California 15 June 1947; married in December 1967, CHARLES STALLMAN of Loomis, California. Their children, 8th generation:
  - (1) CARRIE LYNN STALLMAN born 1 October 1968
  - (2) SHAUN DAVID STALLMAN born 18 September 1970
- 2) DAVID A. FAUBION, born in Ventura, Ventura County, California, 25 May 1948; married 12 August 1978, JANE E. KOPKE from Michigan. They live in Breckenridge, Colorado where David has his own construction business.
- 3) SUSAN MARIE FAUBION, born in Encino, California 8 May 1952; married on 24 June 1977, DENNIS GRAHAM. Dennis has a welding business in Auburn, California where they now live.
- 4) NANCY ANN FAUBION, born in Alhambra, California 1 May 1954; she married HENDRIK VAN BRENK who was born in Holland and came to California at age six. He served in the U.S. Air Force, and is now an engineer in Sacramento. Their children, 8th generation:
  - (1) MARK JOHN VAN BRENK born 7 October 1977
  - (2) ADAM JACOB VAN BRENK born 10 July 1979
- 5) PATTY J. FAUBION, born in Alhambra, California, 7 August 1954; married MICHAEL PATOCKA. They live in Sacramento, California.
- 6) JERRY NEAL FAUBION II, born in Alhambra, California, 4 June 1964.

*Carl Faubion, Sr., his family and his descendants are of the Baptist faith and both La Verne (Faubion) Cornwell and Carl Faubion, Jr. are active in community youth organizations. - Jerry N. Faubion, Newcastle, California.*

NOTES: Descendants of Jeremiah and Mary (Bullington) Faubion

Sarah Faubion Pangle, *THE FAUBIONS*, (Texas: Corpus Christi, 1922), pp. 18-20

Collected data of Ann Faubion Armstrong (John Melvin<sup>6</sup> John Milton<sup>5</sup> Jeremiah<sup>4</sup> John<sup>3</sup> William<sup>2</sup> Jacob<sup>1</sup>) Hines Chapel Cemetery, gravestone readings

Obituary for Beulah Jane Faubion, *The Austin (Texas) American-Statesman*, issue of Sunday, October 20, 1974.

JAMES LUTHER<sup>5</sup> FAUBION family contributors:

Lonnie Aubrey Faubion (dec'd 1981), Ballinger, Texas - 1973

Mrs. Billy Don Faubion, 4619 Oregon Trail, Amarillo, Texas 79109 Dan C. Faubion, 634 Sandy Oak Drive, Manchester, Missouri 63011

Mrs. George Jerry Faubion, Sr., 1300 Ann Arbor Drive, Norman, Oklahoma 73069 Mrs. George Jerry Faubion, Jr., 1200 Classen, Norman, Oklahoma 73069

Mr. & Mrs. W. Gerald Faubion, 3317 Western, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma 73109

JOHN MILTON<sup>5</sup> FAUBION family contributors:

Mrs. Billy C. Faubion, P.O. Box 5795, Alexandria, Louisiana 71301

Mrs. Charles B. Faubion, Rt. 2 Box 140, Evant, Texas 76525

John Franklin Faubion, 419 Topsail Way, Crosby, Texas 77532  
Jackie W. Faubion, 2921 Avenue H, Nederland, Texas 77627  
Mrs. Jerry T. Faubion, P.O. Box BT, Williamsburg, Virginia 23185  
Mrs. Harold W. Sawyer, 19304 E. 115 So., Broken Arrow, Oklahoma 74012

JERRY POMEROY<sup>5</sup> FAUBION family contributors:  
Carl Dee Faubion, 401 North 2nd, Carlsbad, New Mexico 88220  
C. E. "Gene" Faubion, P.O. Box 787, San Saba, Texas 78677  
Roy D. Faubion, 107 Westhaven Drive, Hereford, Texas 79045  
Mrs. Jodie (Joan) Howard, 3825 - 62nd Drive, Lubbock, Texas 79413

ALBERT B.<sup>5</sup> FAUBION family contributors:  
Alfred Edwin Faubion, Sr., 3458 Whittier Street, Fort Worth, Texas 76133  
Alfred Edwin Faubion, Jr., Rt. 2, #56 Lakeshore Estates, Denton, Texas 76201

WILLIAM F.<sup>5</sup> FAUBION family contributors: Mrs. R. E. Dodson, 2022 Wynn Joyce Road,  
Garland, Texas 75043 Mrs. Jeannine Smith Moseley, letter to T. P. Hughes, Jr.

CARL<sup>5</sup> FAUBION family contributors:  
Carl Faubion, Jr., Rt. 1 Box 1380, Las Cruces, New Mexico 88001  
Jerry N. Faubion, P.O. Box 407, Newcastle, California 95658

EDWIN<sup>5</sup> FAUBION:  
Cordia Sloan Duke and Joe B. Frants, *6,000 Miles of Fence: Life on the XIT Ranch  
of Texas*, (Austin: University of Texas Press, 1961) pp. 211-213.

M. L. Faubion - 1981

JAMES REPPS<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of John  
and Mary Ann (McKay) Faubion

JANES REPPS, called Reps was born near Bridgeport, Coker County, Tennessee, 15 July 1839; died at his home on Cross Creek, Round Mountain Community west of Leander, Travis County, Texas 20 August 1912, and was buried in the Bagdad Cemetery in Williamson County. He first married 27 September 1858 (San Saba County Book A, p. 28), CELINDA ANN BABCOCK, a daughter of Charles and Nancy (Whipple) Babcock. She was born in Illinois 23 August 1837; died near Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas, 19 March 1882, and was buried in Bagdad Cemetery. He married second in Williamson County, Texas, (Book 5, p. 475) 18 June 1884, MARY JANE POTTS, daughter of Thomas and Mary Jane (Clark) Potts. She was born in Arkansas, probably Carroll County, 28 March 1858; died at the home of her daughter Bessie near Andice, Williamson County, Texas 6 January 1933, and was buried in Bagdad Cemetery.

Reps was fourteen when his father brought this family to the Bagdad prairies of Williamson County, Texas in 1853. He purchased his first land in Williamson County (Book 8, p. 18) 14 October 1859. He enlisted in the Confederate States Army in Dallas County 26 March 1862, and re-enlisted for the duration in Ellis County on 9 June 1862. He served in Company A, Morgan's Regiment of Texas Cavalry, Col. Charles L. Morgan, commanding, Capt. E. H. Vontress' Company (Texas CSA records). He took part in the battles of Arkansas Post, Mansfield, Pleasant Hill; and participated in Bank's expedition, & in Marmaduke's raid at Cape Girardeau.

Reps was a farmer, freighter, and a stock raiser; a Democrat, a Master Mason serving several times as Worshipful Master & was a Senior Deacon of his lodge A member of the Methodist Episcopal Church, South, he served as a Steward and as Sunday-school Superintendent for many years. He traded his homestead near old Bagdad in 1896 to a nephew, John W. Parker, for land in Coleman County, Texas (Williamson County Book 35, p. 391), with the intention of moving his family there. Instead, due to the imminent birth of another child, he bought from heirs the homestead and rock house of Charles Babcock, built by him six miles west of Leander in Travis County, Texas (Book 58, p. 621), on the headwaters of Cross Creek. They moved to this home in the Fall of 1896, and here James Repps lived out his life. After his death, Mary Jane and the younger children, Mary, Clark, and "Fifi" moved into the town of Leander, where Mary Jane bought a home, leaving sons Lilburn and Bob to look after the homestead and continue ranching.

The children of James Repps and Celinda Ann (Babcock) Faubion, 5th generation:

1. CHARLES R. FAUBION, born Williamson County, Texas 17 November 1862; died in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas, 26 June 1936. He first married MATTIE S. LeSUEUR; married second EMMA KATE CASE. Family information follows.
2. JOHN THOMAS FAUBION, born Williamson County, Texas 28 June 1869; died in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas 14 June 1937, & was buried there in the mission Cemetery (d.rec. #29521). He married around 1893, MARY NICHOLS, she born in Austin, Travis County, Texas, 17 October 1869; died in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas 25 September 1954, and was buried in mission Cemetery there.

In early life, John was a telegraph operator, and a farmer. At the time of his death, he was a bookkeeper at Fort Sam Houston, San Antonio.

The daughter of John Thomas and Mary (Nichols) Faubion, 6th generation:

- 1) ZULA DOROTHY FAUBION, born Buda, Hayes County, Texas 15 December 1894; married in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas in Madison Square Presbyterian Church, 8 February 1916 (Book 9, p. 54), ALBERT DAUGHERTY, son of Robert & Elizabeth (Girdwood) Daugherty. He was born in Texas 9 December 1892; died in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas on 20 May 1974, and was buried there in mission cemetery (d.rec. #30956-74).

Albert and Zula owned and operated a wholesale fruit & vegetable market in San Antonio for many years. They had no children.

3. JAMES L. FAUBION, born in Williamson County, Texas, 26 May 1871; died in Nacogdoches County, Texas, 27 December 1896, and was buried there in the Greenwood Cemetery. Married ELLA DANIEL. Information follows.

The children of James Repps and Mary Jane (Potts) Faubion, 5th generation:

4. EULA BELLE FAUBION, born Williamson County, Texas 29 April 1885; died in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas 3 November 1974. She first married ALBERT R. LANDRY; married second JULIUS LANDRY. Family information follows.
5. BESSIE LEE FAUBION, born Williamson County, Texas, 14 July 1886; died at her home near Andice, Williamson County, Texas 21 December 1961, and was buried in Bagdad Cemetery. She married on 14 November 1912 (Travis Co. Book 18, p. 142) JOHN ALBERT FULKES, son of William David and Laura Annie (McLendon) Fulkes. He was born in Travis County, Texas, 23 April 1890; died in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas 4 November 1973, and buried in Bagdad Cemetery.

John was a rancher and lived most of his life in the Travis and Williamson counties area. Their daughter, 6th generation:

- 1) BILLY LOU FULKES, born near old Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas, on 29 June 1918; married in Florence, Williamson County, Texas, 5 July 1942, HOWARD PAUL "Buzz" BEVILLE, son of Paul Alexander & Ora Frances (Lane) Beville. He was born in Florence, Williamson County, Texas on 13 March 1906; died in Austin, Travis County, Texas, 13 March 1975, & was buried in the Florence Cemetery.

He served as a Petty Officer in the U.S. Navy, WW-II. No children.

6. WALTER DAVID FAUBION, born Williamson County, Texas 11 August 1887; died in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas, 1 June 1966. Married LUCY OLLIE HART. Family information follows.
7. LILBURN FAUBION, born in Williamson County, Texas, 8 April 1889; died in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas 17 February 1978. He married WILLIE FISK. Family information follows.
8. ARTHUR FAUBION, born in Williamson County, Texas, 23 April 1890; died in Leander, Williamson County, Texas, 25 March 1963. Married ETHEL CRAVEN. Family information follows.
9. ROBERT HUEL FAUBION, born in Williamson County, Texas 11 September 1892; Died in an Austin Hospital, Travis County, Texas, 31 January 1961. Married AMY FULKES. Family information follows.
10. MARY CATHERINE FAUBION, born Williamson County, Texas, 16 May 1894; married in Austin, Travis County, Texas (Book 22, p. 324), on 5 June 1919,

CONNIE LEE FARRIS, son of William Carmel and Julia (Castleberry) Farris He was born near Garfield, Travis County, Texas, 20 August 1894.

The Farris family moved to Austin when Connie was very young; his father died soon afterward and it wasn't long before Connie became 'breadwinner' for the family. He served during WW-I; and before retirement had worked as a plumber for the Southern Union Gas Company for many years. They are faithful members of the Baptist Church. They both now reside in an Austin nursing home. They had no children.

11. CLARK P. FAUBION, born Williamson County, Texas, 20 August 1896; died in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas 23 June 1976, and buried in Capitol Memorial Gardens, Austin, Travis County, Texas. He married in Austin on 8 October 1928 (Travis Co. Book 29, p. 147), THELMA LINA JONES, daughter of Charles P. & Helen (Leeson) Jones. She was born in the Pleasant Hill Community, Travis County, Texas, 12 October 1903.

Clark served as a Clerk & Supply Sergeant at Camp John Wise, Texas, WW-I. He entered the merchandising field early and, in partnership with brother Arthur, purchased the Humble & Chapman General Merchandise Store, Leander, Texas. For a time he was both merchant and rancher, then turned to ranching altogether, raising registered Hereford cattle, sheep, and goats.

Thelma was a teacher in the school systems of Travis & Williamson counties. Both were active members of the Methodist Church, serving as teachers and leaders in the administrative work of the church. After Clark retired, they moved first to Austin, then in November 1966, moved back to Georgetown. Clark became an accomplished artist. At his death, he and Thelma shared their estate with the Methodist Children's Home, in Waco, for the building of a ranch house at the Methodist Home Boys Ranch. The Faubion Ranch House was dedicated 11 April 1980. They had no children.

*Clark and Thelma first moved into Georgetown in February 1962 from their TC Ranch home (built in 1946); moved to Austin in 1965, returned in 1966 to Georgetown.*

12. NONA ELEANOR "Fifi" or "Fefie" FAUBION, born in Travis County, Texas, on 16 May 1899; married in Leander, Williamson County, Texas, on 1 November 1922 (Travis Co. Book 25, p. 29), ILEY M. HALL, son of George W. & Amanda Susan (Harris) Hall. He was born Bertram, Burnet County, Texas, 11 October 1895; died in Austin, Travis County, Texas, 15 July 1979, and was Buried in Bagdad Cemetery in Williamson County.

Iley served from 1 April 1918 to 30 June 1919, during WW-I, as an undergraduate Pharmacist and male nurse. Prior to retirement, he worked as a Technician in the Electrical Department Pharmacy Lab & the Naval Research Lab for the University of Texas. Their son, 6th generation:

- 1) JAMES RICHARD HALL, born Austin, Travis County, Texas on 2 April 1925; died in Austin, 2 December 1952, and was buried in Bagdad Cemetery in Williamson County, Texas.

J. R. served in the 392nd Tank Destroyer Unit, WW-II. Never married.

*Birthdates from family Bible records in possession of Mary (Faubion) Farris.  
Personal histories from individual family members.*

CHARLES R.<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of James Repps  
and Celinda Ann (Babcock) Faubion

CHARLES was born near Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas 17 November 1862; died in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas, 26 June 1936, and was buried in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery there (d.rec. V.3, p. 61 #769). First married in Williamson County (Book 6, p. 164) 7 September 1886, MATTIE S. LeSUEUR, daughter of C. M. & Annie E. (Nowlin) LeSueur. She was born 25 November 1859 (est.); died in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas, 25 October 1888, age 28 yrs 11 mos., and was buried in her parents plot in the Presbyterian Cemetery, Georgetown. Charles married second in Williamson County (Book 7, p. 254) 5 November 1890, EMMA KATE CASE, daughter of J. C. & Martha V. (Dalton) Case. She was born in 1859; died in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas, 5 January 1945, and was buried there in I.O.O.F. Cemetery. (d.rec. V.3, p. 121 #3628).

CHARLES came to Georgetown at the age of eighteen. He served as deputy County Clerk for a number of years and enscribed his father's second marriage into the county records in 1884. He was an officer of the Farmers State Bank, and served as Justice of the Peace for many years. He raised prize chickens.

The daughter of Charles and Mattie (LeSueur) Faubion, 6th generation:

1. MARTHA OLIVIA "Mattie" FAUBION, born in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas 18 October 1888; died in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas, on 6 January 1956 (d.rec. #1085), and was buried there in the Oakland Cemetery. She married in Austin, Travis County, Texas (Book 17, p. 370) on 1 June 1912 to GEORGE CHAPMAN PRESTON, son of John and Mary (Chapman) Preston. He was born in Wakefield, Middlesex County, Massachusetts 1 June 1886; died in Grand Prairie, Dallas County, Texas, 6 November 1964, and was buried in the Dallas Oakland Cemetery (d.rec. #69406). He married second KAY ?

Mattie was brought up by her LeSueur grandparents after the death of her mother; and following the death of her grandfather, moved to Austin with her grandmother. There she met and married George. He was a salesman of school textbooks. Their children, 7th generation:

- 1) GEORGE CHAPMAN PRESTON, Jr., born in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas, on 26 August 1913; died there 10 March 1915, and was buried in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas on 11 March 1915. (d.rec. #4964)
- 2) DOROTHY PRESTON, born Columbus, Franklin County, Ohio, 6 June 1918; died in Austin, Travis County, Texas 16 December 1957, and was buried there in Oakwood Cemetery. She never married. Dorothy lived with an Aunt, Mrs. Charles Joe Moore (a LeSueur) for 18 years prior to death.

The son of Charles and Emma Kate (Case) Faubion, 6th generation:

2. CHARLES ROBERT FAUBION, born in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas, on 8 January 1902; died there 19 November 1902, and was buried there in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery.

JAMES L.<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Sot of James Repps  
and Celinda Ann (Babcock) Faubion

JAMES was born near Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas, 26 May 1871; he died in Nacogdoches County, Texas 27 December 1896, and was buried there in Greenwood

Cemetery. He married in Nacogdoches County, Texas (Book G, p.139) 11 January 1896, ELLA DANIEL, daughter of Sedonius A. & Eliza (Garrison) Daniel. She was born in 1873; died in Los Angeles, California around 1926, and buried there.

JAMES was a telegraph operator, working in Fairland, Burnet County, Texas before moving to Nacogdoches County where he met and married Ella. After his death, Ella remarried, leaving her daughter with the Daniel grandparents.

The DAUGHTER of James L. and Ella (Daniel) Faubion, 6th generation:

1. J. L. FAUBION, born in Nacogdoches County, Texas about 1897. She married in California, AL G. ANDERSON.

J. L. and her husband, Al G. Anderson, lived in Los Angeles, California and had at least one son who, in 1936, was several years old. During the Depression years, they lost everything they owned, and moved to Lebanon, Oregon. From there it was believed they moved into Washington State, or Canada. All trace of her was lost.

The Daniel grandparent lived in Cushing, Nacogdoches County, Texas, in 1936. Grandmother Daniel had died about 1934; a daughter, Sallie Daniel Lallier, was caring for her father. Sallie was Ella's oldest sister. A niece, Pauline, lived in Los Angeles, California and made search for J.L. She learned of their removal to Lebanon, Oregon, but further search was unsuccessful. -from 21 July 1936 letter written by Sallie Daniel Lallier.

EULA BELLE<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of James Repps  
and Mary Jane (Potts) Faubion

EULA was born near Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas 29 April 1885; she died in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas, 3 November 1974, and was buried in Bagdad Cemetery (*Obituary reads died 4 November*). She first married in Leander, Williamson County, Texas, 17 June 1903, ALBERT R. LANDRY, a son of Ault and Adeline (Derwah) Landry. Albert was born in Louisiana 11 April 1881; died in Williamson County, Texas, 3 February 1933, and was buried in Bagdad Cemetery. Eula married second in Georgetown 13 June 1946 Albert's widowed brother JULIUS. He was born in Bell City, Calcasieu County, Louisiana, 20 December 1878; died in Lampasas, Lampasas County, Texas, 1 October 1968, and was buried in Tulia, Swisher County, Texas, beside his first wife, Addie Belle George.

Albert was a farmer. The family lived in the Round Mountain Community until about 1917 when they moved to the Liberty Hill area of Williamson County. The children of Albert and Eula (Faubion) Landry, 6th generation:

1. EMMETT ROBERT LANDRY, born Round Mountain Community, Travis County, Texas 21 August 1904; died in Temple, Bell County, Texas, 21 August 1976, and was buried in Bagdad Cemetery, Williamson County, Texas. He married on 8 November 1936, NETTIE MAY BUTLER. She was born 16 December 1903; died in Lampasas County, Texas, 8 April 1972, and was buried in Bagdad Cemetery in Williamson County.

Emmett was a farmer and rancher, living near Adamsville, Lampasas County, Texas, until his retirement when he moved into the town of Lampasas. The children of Emmett and Nettie May (Butler) Landry, 7th generation:

- 1) ROBERT DOUGLAS LANDRY, born 3 October 1938; He married 12 June 1965, ROSELEE ENTROPE, she born 6 July 1940.

1. 2) DORIS FAYE LANDRY, born 6 October 1940; she married 5 December 1959, STEWART GRAHM, he born 16 June 1939. Their children, 8th generation:
  - (1) KAREN GRAHM, born 5 August 1962
  - (2) DAVID GRAHM, twin to Stacey, born 7 July 1971
  - (3) STACEY GRAHM, twin to David, born 7 July 1971
  
- 3) EARL WAYNE LANDRY, born 7 October 1944. Unmarried (1975)
  
2. ARTHUR LANDRY, born Round Mountain Community, Travis County, Texas 17 December 1905; died in Williamson County, Texas, 22 July 1920, and buried in Bagdad Cemetery near Leander.
  
3. JAMES CLYDE LANDRY, born Round Mountain Community, Travis County, Texas, 4 February 1908; died in Taylor, Williamson County, Texas, 11 July 1970. Married IDA MARIE GILES. Family information follows.
  
4. EFFIE BELLE LANDRY, born Round Mountain Community, Travis County, Texas, 12 February 1912; married in Liberty Hill, Williamson County, Texas, on 17 July 1936, ELBERT M. MEARS, son of Alexander & Florence Ethel (Pace) Mears. Elbert was born 27 February 1910. Until his retirement, Elbert was a merchant; and they have lived for many years in Lampasas, Lampasas County, Texas. Their adopted daughters:
 

NELDA SUE MEARS, born 28 August 1952; married 1 December 1970, JERRY RONNIE SMITH, he born 7 January 1950. Their son:  
 JEFFREY RAY SMITH, born 1 April 1974

SHIRLEY NADINE MEARS, born 25 December 1954; she married 8 June 1973, CRAIG BRENT FEILD, he born 1 September 1953.
  
5. NEAL REPS, "N. R. ", LANDRY, born Round Mountain Community, Travis County, Texas, 11 January 1914; married in Liberty Hill, Williamson County, Texas 16 December 1934, ALLENE INEZ HUNT, a daughter of Wiley Sanford and Lula Margaret (Riffe) Hunt. She was born in Georgetown, Williamson County, TX 17 December 1917.
 

Neal is a well-known Central Texas rancher, and an active member of the Georgetown business community. He and Allene live in Georgetown, leasing pasturage in several area counties. Neal has been honored on numerous occasions for his outstanding work, the most recent being a certificate called *Excellence in Grazing Management* from the Texas Section of the Society for Range Management. Their children, 7th generation:

  - 1) ALBERT WILEY LANDRY, born Williamson County, Texas 22 September 1935; married in Lampasas, Lampasas County, Texas, WILMA INEZ GOODWIN, she born 4 April 1964. Albert is also a rancher. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) NEAL GOODWIN LANDRY born 7 August 1965
    - (2) DUSTIN CLARK LANDRY born 7 July 1968
    - (3) LLOYD HUNT LANDRY born 21 March 1971
  
  - 2) HOWARD NEAL LANDRY, born in Williamson County, Texas, 31 January 1937; married in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas, on 6 September 1958, JOYCE ELAINE HOMEYER. Divorced. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) PATRICK TODD LANDRY born 20 September 1960
    - (2) TIMBERLEY DAWN LANDRY born 16 December 1965
  
6. & 7. TWIN SONS - born and died, Round Mountain Community, Travis County, Texas, on 18 August 1916, and buried Bagdad Cemetery, Williamson County.



JAMES CLYDE<sup>6</sup> LANDRY was born Round Mountain Community, Travis County, Texas on 4 February 1908; died in Taylor, Williamson County, Texas, 11 July 1970, and was buried in the Pleasant Retreat Cemetery, Thorndale, Williamson County, on 13 July 1970. He married in Liberty Hill, Williamson County, Texas, 13 July 1928, IDA MARIE GILES, daughter of Thomas Coffield & Dora Lee (Daniel) Giles. She was born in Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas, 10 May 1908. Their children, 7th generation:

1. THOMAS CLYDE LANDRY, born Liberty Hill, Williamson County, Texas, 28 December 1929; married in Wichita, Sedgwick County, Kansas, BILLY JOYCE BEARDEN.
2. LEWIS STAFFORD LANDRY, born in Liberty Hill, Williamson County, Texas on 14 February 1932; married in Florence, Williamson County, Texas, CYNTHIA ANN STAPP.
3. ARTHUR EUGENE "Gene" LANDRY, born Liberty Hill, Williamson County, Texas 11 August 1933; married in Austin, Travis County, Texas 21 September 1956 GEORGATHEA VERLENE STRICKLAND, daughter of George Vernon & Dorthea Earline (Medcalf) Strickland. She was born in Austin, 14 August 1937.

Gene is an Insurance Agent, and Verlene is a teacher in Georgetown High School. They have lived in Austin, Houston, and Georgetown, Texas, and in Dover, Delaware. They are active members of the Baptist Church. The children, 8th generation:

- 1) ARLENE ELIZABETH "Lisa" LANDRY, born in Austin, Travis County, Texas, 13 September 1957; married in First Baptist Church, Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas, 4 June 1977, ROBERT MILTON SIMMONS, a son of Rev. & Mrs. Porter National Simmons. Robert is a Baptist Minister. Their son, 9th generation:
  - (1) NICHOLAS NATHANIAL SIMMONS, born 18 August 1980
  - 2) LORI MICHELLE LANDRY, born in Dover, Kent County, Delaware 18 January 1967
4. JIMMY RAY LANDRY, born Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas 2 June 1936; married in Flat, Coryell County, Texas, 28 December 1955, FRANCES MAXINE CLAWSON, daughter of John Herschel & Wilma Oleta (Grissom) Clawson. She was born in Flat, Coryell County, Texas, 17 March 1937.

Jimmy is a Salesman, & an oft-times MC for the local radio station, KGTN Georgetown. Frances is secretary to County Judge C. L. Chance. They are active members of the Baptist Church. Their children, 8th generation:

- 1) JIMMY RAY LANDRY Jr., born Gatesville, Coryell County, Texas 6 August 1956; died there 6 May 1957, and buried in Gatesville, 7 May 1957.
- 2) HARRY RAY LANDRY, born Taylor, Williamson County, Texas 3 October 1957; married in the Zion Lutheran Church, Walburg, Williamson County, Texas in 1977, KAREN FAYE HANDRICK, a daughter of Fred and Elsie Handrick.

Harry Ray enlisted in the Marine Corps after High School graduation, & served as Corporal at El Toro Marine Corps Air Station, Santa Ana, CA, from July 1976 until recently returning to civilian status. Their children, 9th generation:

- (1) JAMES CLYDE LANDRY, born Santa Ana, California, 31 March 1978
- (2) RYAN PAUL LANDRY, born Williamson County, Texas 17 July 1981

4. 3) CONNIE DENISE LANDRY, born Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas 3 May 1959; married in the First Baptist Church in Georgetown on 21 October 1978, ANTHONY LINCOLN, son of Mr. and Mrs. Ernest Lincoln. This was a double-wedding with her sister Frances. Their son, 9th generation: (1) BRANDON ANTHONY LINCOLN, born Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas 15 February 1979
  
- 4) FRANCES MARIE LANDRY, born in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas on 12 June 1960; married in a double ceremony with her sister Connie, in the First Baptist Church in Georgetown, 21 October 1978, DON JANSEN son of Mr. and Mrs. Melvin Jansen. Their daughter, 9th generation: (1) JESSICA NICHOLE JANSEN, born Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas 21 December 1979. Jessica is a little 'red-head'.
  
5. CHARLES WENDELL LANDRY, born Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas 21 July 1943; married in Austin, Travis County, Texas, 6 July 1963, SHIRLEY KAY MITCHELL, daughter of John and Katherine Mitchell. Active members of the Southern Baptist Church, both teach in the Church School. Their children 8th generation, all born in Austin, Travis County, Texas:
  - 1) KATHERINE MARIE LANDRY b. 25 September 1966
  - 2) CHARLES EDWIN LANDRY b. 8 September 1969) JOHN CLYDE LANDRY
  - 3) SHIRLEY ANN LANDRY b. 22 October 1974 5) JOANNA ELAINE LANDRY

*Family data contributed by*

*Effie (Landry) Mears (Mrs. Elbert), P.O. Box 81, Lampasas, Texas 76550*  
*Neal & Allene Landry, 405 Ranch Road, Georgetown, Texas 78626*  
*Mrs. Clyde (Ida) Landry, 1406 Burns Blvd., Taylor, Texas 76574*  
*Mrs. Jim (Frances) Landry, P. O. Box 684, Georgetown, Texas 78626*  
*Mrs. Charles (Shirley) Landry, 1510 Blue Ridge Dr., Leander, Texas 78641*  
*Mrs. Arthur E. (Verlene) Landry, 10 Oakridge Cir., Georgetown, TX 78626*

WALTER DAVID<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of James Repps  
and Mary Jane (Potts) Faubion

WALTER was born near Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas 11 August 1887; died in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas, 1 June 1966, and was buried in Capitol memorial Gardens, Austin, Travis County, Texas. He married in the home of T. U. Hart, 27 November 1907 (Williamson County Book 12, p. 599), LUCY OLLIE HART, daughter of Thomas Urban & Mary Jane (Levitt) Hart. She was born in Travis County Texas on 24 April 1889; died in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas, 24 June 1979, and was buried beside Walter in Capitol Memorial Gardens.

Walter and Ollie were married in the Hart home on little Sandy in Travis County on Thanksgiving Eve. It had stormed all day and the creeks were on the rise, but the Minister, the groom and his party made it through the high water in a two-seated buggy. They lived on rented farms for about two years. An early freeze 'wiped them out' and Walter went to West Texas to work in the mines; instead, he took a job on the Moore ranch, in 1910. Later that year Ollie and small daughter joined him. In 1911 he bought acreage in a South Texas "land deal" - sight unseen. He and family took a train to Alice, Jim Wells County, Texas, only to find the land inaccessible and without water. Again he took a job, first on the E.A. Sain farm, next on the Charlotte ranch, last on the Dunn ranch before moving into Alice to work in the Railway Express office. In 1922 he joined the Blankenship brothers who were under contract to build 100 houses

in Austin, Travis County, Texas, and the family moved to Austin in the summer of that year. After the contract was up, Walter was employed by The University of Texas Maintenance Department to maintain rent houses on university property. He worked for the University thirty-five years, and retired at the age of 70.

Ollie had moved into Alice a year before Walter in order to send the girls to school; Mabel had boarded with the school teacher her first year in school. Ollie worked in a grocery store, then in the post office for Postmaster Harry Word. After Walter moved in from the ranch, she sold California Perfume Co., products and Spirilla corsets, and boarded the Oil Press workers. They were active in the work of the Methodist Church, & Ollie sang in the County Choir, traveling around the area singing at meetings. In Austin they were active in Church work and civic projects. Ollie was a Gold Star Mother, and member of the Order of Eastern Star. They moved to Dallas in 1957; and Ollie and her daughters moved to Georgetown on the last day of September 1970.

The children of Walter and Ollie (Hart) Faubion, 6th generation:

1. BESSIE MABEL FAUBION, born near Leander, Williamson County, Texas 12 December 1908. First married GEORGE MUNROE WARD; married second, MITCHELL H. McDONALD; married third, HENRY JOSEPH SHIER. Information follows.
2. MARY LAVERNE FAUBION, born Alice, Jim Wells County, Texas 20 March 1912. Attended the University of Texas 1929-1930. Was secretary for the First Methodist Church in Austin for several years; a clerk in the Texas State Comptroller's office until 1939, then moved to Washington, D.C. as clerk in the U.S. Department of Labor. In 1942, transferred to their National Safety Office in Houston, Texas; in 1945, to the USAF Procurement Office in Fort Worth, Texas; and in 1950 to the Federal Aviation Administration, (its predecessor agencies), and moved to their Flight Standards District Office in Dallas, Texas in 1951. Retired from this office in 1970. We moved to Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas 30 September 1970. Never married.
3. WALTER DAVID FAUBION Jr., born Austin, Travis County, Texas, on 10 April 1923; first married GERALDINE ROSABELLE KILLINGER; married second RACHAEL MAXINE (Kirklin) IRWIN. Family information follows.
4. URBAN HART FAUBION, born Austin, Travis County, Texas 24 September 1925; married MARY GERALDINE FOX. Family information follows.

*Benjamin Levitt, Ollie's maternal grandfather, was born in Yorkshire, England 5 January 1812; settled in the Republic of Texas in 1839 and enlisted in Frontier Service; served in the U.S.-Mexican War, and later in the Texas Mounted Rangers. In 1847, in Williamson County, Texas, he married Frances Harris, she born in Missouri.*

BESSIE MABEL<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born near Leander, Williamson County, Texas, 12 December 1908. She first married in Austin, Travis County, Texas, 3 June 1928, GEORGE MUNROE WARD, son of Frank and Mary Ann (McMurdo) Ward. He was born in Indian Territory (now Pittsburg County), Oklahoma, 13 June 1905. She married second, MITCHELL H. McDONALD, foreman of a ranch in Old Mexico; married third, in Utica, New York, HENRY JOSEPH SHIER, retired.

George was a store manager in the Woolworth system before retirement. He has established several business enterprises since that time. His father was born in Birmingham (?), England around 1880 and came to America when he was 9 years

of age. They first settled in Pittsburg, Pennsylvania as all the older family members were coal miners. He was a blacksmith, and was killed in a steam explosion at Krebs, Oklahoma in March 1917. George's mother was born in Pittsburg, Pennsylvania. The McMurdo's also worked in the mines.

George married second Flossie (Garrison) RIDDLE, now deceased. They had one son, RICHARD MUNRO WARD, born 30 July 1950, who married SANDRA BERNAL in June 1972.

The son of GEORGE MUNROE and MABEL (Faubion) WARD, 7th generation:

1. GEORGE TERRY WARD, born Victoria, Victoria County, Texas 14 October 1932; died in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas, 16 February 1962, and was buried in Capitol memorial Gardens, Austin, Travis County, Texas. He married in Grace Methodist Church, Austin, Travis County, Texas, 25 February 1955, JUDITH "Judy" VICK, daughter of James Earl & Lucille Mildred (Johns) Vick. Judy was born Highland Park, Wayne County, Michigan, 17 May 1935.

Judy married second, in San Juan, Puerto Rico, 14 February 1964, MURRAY SPENCE PATTON, son of David Hammond & Margret Pauline (Spence) Patton, he born in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas, 31 March 1932. Murray adopted the children in Rochester, Monroe County, New York, 27 December 1973. He and Judy divorced in 1980. Murray is a Government & Education Markets Services Coordinator for Eastman Kodak Company.

Terry was a Captain in the U.S. Air Force, and a Jet Instructor Pilot at Randolph Air Force Base in San Antonio at the time of his death. The children of Terry and Judy (Vick) Ward, 8th generation:

- 1) ROBIN KEIGHLEY PATTON, christened ROBIN KAY WARD, born at Big Spring, Howard County, Texas, 23 July 1956; married at home in Honoeye Falls, Monroe County, New York, 29 September 1979, ROBERT MICHAEL RYAN, son of Clayton D. and Betty Jane (Krinke) Ryan, he born 18 February 1956.

Robin legally changed her name to Robin Keighley, and prefers to be called Keighley. She and Bob are in Market Services with IBM, and live near Minneapolis in Eden Prairie, Minnesota.

- 2) RUSSELL WARD PATTON, christened RUSSELL DEAN WARD, born San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas, 3 January 1960. He is presently attending Southwest Texas University in San Marcos, Texas.

The son of Judy (Vick) Ward and Murray S. Patton:

MARSHALL SCOTT PATTON, born in San Juan, Puerto Rico, 2 October 1965.

WALTER DAVID<sup>6</sup> FAUBION Jr. was born in Austin, Travis County, Texas, 10 April 1923. First married in Mission, Hidalgo County, Texas, 19 May 1949 GERALDINE ROSABELLE KILLINGER, daughter of Albert Thomas and Myrtle Olive (Mendenhall) Killinger. She was born in mission, Hidalgo County, Texas, 27 May 1924. Divorced in January 1975. He married second in Richland, Benton County, Washington, 24 March 1975, RACHAEL MAXINE (Kirklin) IRWIN, daughter of Ray G. and Clever Frances (Wilkes) Kirklin. She was born in Tahlequah, Cherokee County, Oklahoma, 16 September 1930.

Walter served in the U.S. Air Force in the South Pacific as Flight Engineer & Navigator, WW-II. He earned a B.S. Degree in Mechanical Engineering from The University of Texas, and worked for General Electric Company until 1957, when he moved the family to Richland, Washington, where he worked in the Hanford

Atomic Plant - first in U. S. established to manufacture atomic weapons. He left this field of work to become an Investment Councillor and is now with the firm of Merrill Lynch Pierce Fenner & Smith, Inc. He and Maxine are also members of the Amway Products sales group.

Geraldine "Gerry" lives in Richland, and is an Executive Secretary, Business Systems group, Boeing Computer Services. She is an accomplished artist; and spends much time as secretary for the company bowling team. She is also the willing and ideal "baby-sitter" for the grandchildren.

The children of Walter and Geraldine (Killinger) Faubion, 7th generation:

1. DAVID URBAN FAUBION, born Roswell, Chaves County, New Mexico 14 June 1950; married in Richland, Benton County, Washington, on 20 March 1976, SHARON ELIZEBETH HODGSON, daughter of William Haren Jr. & Carol Lorraine (Clark) Hodgson. Sharon, a twin, was born 23 May 1954. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) AMBER ROSE FAUBION, twin to Urban, born Richland, 6 July 1979
  - 2) URBAN DALE FAUBION, twin to Amber, born Richland, 6 July 1979
2. STEVEN BENJAMIN FAUBION, born Sulphur, Murray County, Oklahoma, 29 July 1952; \*married "On a Desert Hilltop" off U.S. Hwy 12, Benton County, Washington, REBECCA DAIL HOGLEN, daughter of Russell Dale & Ardie Dora (James) HOGLEN. She was born 16 July 1952. \*(Married 11 May 1974). Chn, 8th gen;
  - 1) BENJAMIN DALE FAUBION, born Seattle, King County, Washington, 21 July 1975
  - 2) RACHAEL DAWN FAUBION, born Richland, Benton County, Washington, 5 May 1978
3. MARY BRONWYN FAUBION, born in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma County, Oklahoma, 23 July 1954; married in Richland, Benton County, Washington 25 May 1974 ROBERT HARVE BERNA, SON OF Robert Dale and Patsy Ruth (Ryder) Berna. He was born in Victoria, Victoria County, Texas, 28 September 1954. Their daughter, 8th generation:
  - 1) MELISSA DAWN BERNA, born in Walla Walla, Walla Walla County, Washington, 24 March 1976
4. BRYAN SCOTT FAUBION, born Oklahoma City, Oklahoma County, Oklahoma 30 October 1956; married in Bellevue, King County, Washington on 5 July 1980, KATHERINE GAY CASSEDAY, at the home of her mother & step-father, Sarah and Charles Burch.
5. GUY RANDALL FAUBION, born Richland, Benton County, Washington, 15 April 1961

*(David is a Master Welder; Ben, a building contractor; Guy, Parts Manager for J.C. Penny's automotive section - all of the Tri-Cities area. Bryan is an Electrical Engineer for Teltone in Seattle. Bob Berna (Ber-nay) is head of the meat department in a Walla Walla market, & Bronwyn is head of the Computer section for her employer.)*

URBAN HART<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born in Austin, Travis County, Texas 24 September 1925; married in Pittsburgh, Allegheny County, Pennsylvania on 6 October 1951, MARY GERALDINE "Gerry" FOX, daughter of Alphonsus Clyde & Yvonne (Murray) Fox. She born in Pittsburgh, 30 September 1929.

With degrees in Electrical Engineering (BSEE. University of Texas 1948), Patent Law (LLB. George Washington University 1951), M.S. management Engineering

(Rensselaer Polytechnic Institute 1958), he has worked with Westinghouse Electric Corp., General Electric Company, and is presently Patent Counsel for the Stanford Research Institute in California. He served with the U.S. Air Force as Radio Technician during WW-II.

Gerry is a Senior Secretary at Varian Associates, Budget & Financial Analysis Department. Members of the Roman Catholic Church, the family actively participates in both church and civic affairs. Both sing in the church choir. All have been active back-packers and mountaineers. Urban is a member of a photography group in the area and is a much-sought after photography judge.

Their children, 7th generation:

1. YVONNE MARGARET "Bonnie" FAUBION, born in Pittsburgh, Allegheny County, Pennsylvania, 6 September 1952. Bonnie works for the Los Altos library, and operates a ranch which she rents. She boards twenty-eight horses.
2. KATHLEEN ANN "Kathy" FAUBION, born Pittsburgh, Allegheny County, Pennsylvania, 17 December 1953. She has worked as a Nurse Assistant at Stanford Hospital, Los Altos, CA., and St. Mary's Hospital in San Francisco while earning her degree in Bio-Chemistry, and has now returned to the Stanford Hospital. Her son, 8th generation:
  - 1) ZACHARY PAUL FAUBION, born in Stanford Hospital, Los Altos, Santa Clara County, California, 28 April 1981
3. DANIEL URBAN "Dan" FAUBION, born Schenectady, Schenectady County, New York 27 July 1955. Dan is working toward his Masters degree in Christian Psychology at San Jose State University. He works for the Mountain View Recreation Department running their mountaineering program for teenagers.
4. REBECCA LOUISE "Becky" FAUBION, born Schenectady, Schenectady County, New York 9 February 1957; married in a garden wedding at home, Mountain View, San Mateo County, California, 2 September 1978, DAVID ALLAN LAMB, son of Mr. & Mrs. Robert Charles Lamb. Their son, 8th generation:
  - 1) DANIEL ALLAN LAMB, born Los Altos, Santa Clara County, California, on 23 January 1980
5. MATTHEW DAVID "Matt" FAUBION, born Mountain View, San Mateo County, California 10 May 1959. Matt is working toward a degree in Horticulture and Design while he runs his own gardening business. He has been attending Foothill College and has applied for admission to California Politechnic Institute at San Louis Obispo.
6. GERALD CLYDE "Ged" FAUBION, born Mountain View, San Mateo County, California 14 January 1961. Ged is taking a pre-Engineering course at Foothill College. He sometimes works with Matt, and has his own operation. He was a star football player in high school.
7. LUKE ANTHONY "Luke" FAUBION, born Auburn, Cayuga County, New York 5 September 1962. Luke graduated from St. Francis High School in June 1981. He played first string Varsity football; started his fourth year in Track, and is a boxer. He works at El Camino Hospital; he plans to earn a degree in business administration.
8. AMY LOUISE "Amy" FAUBION, born Auburn, Cayuga County, New York, 25 April 1964. Amy uses Bonnie's facilities and horses to teach beginning riding lessons to young students after school and on week-ends. She also exercises horses for a fee.

9. EMILY ANN "Emily" FAUBION, born in Mountain View, San Mateo County, California, 2 April 1968. Emily hopes to win the All-Sports trophy at school this year. She is 'into' every sport at school, and loves cross-country skiing. She is an honor student, and a soloist in the school choir.

*(Becky and David Lamb work with the Longs Drug chain; Becky is now working a shorter schedule, and David is working toward a full managership and a store of his own.)*

LILBURN<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of James Repps  
and Mary Jane (Potts) Faubion

LILBURN was born near Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas, 8 April 1889; died in

Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas, 17 February 1978, and was buried in Bagdad Cemetery near Leander. He married in Williamson County (Book 14, p. 539) 16 February 1913, WILLIE FISK, daughter of Will and Mollie K. (Wheeler) Fisk. She was born in Williamson County, 2 February 1892; died in Georgetown 16 November 1971, and was buried in the Bagdad Cemetery.

Lilburn was "brought up" on a horse. While a boy, he spent weeks alone in the pasture lands tending his father's stock and sleeping in a 'range house.' As a young man he worked as a cowboy for Charles Perry on the 3-Bar Ranch between Big Spring and Colorado City (Texas). When his sister Bess wrote that his father was very ill and he was needed at home to look after the stock, he returned to the Round Mountain Community in Travis County on horse-back in December 1911. He stopped overnight at Trickem, then in Lometa with his Uncle Jerry where he stayed an extra day because it was snowing, and spent the last night out in Liberty Hill before reaching home next day. After he and Willie married, he farmed and raised fine stock, first in Williamson County. They moved to Travis County and continued to live there until 1961 when, because of ill health, they moved into Georgetown in Williamson County. They were active members of the Methodist Church. Their children, 6th generation:

1. WINIFRED RUTH FAUBION, born Travis County (P.O. Leander, Williamson Co.) Texas, 29 March 1916; married in Austin, Travis County, Texas 28 September 1937, MARTIN CHARLES WUKASCH, son of Charles George & Emma (Hannusch) Wukasch. He was born in Austin 20 February 1915; died of a heart attack in Austin, 22 November 1978, and was buried in Bagdad Cemetery, Williamson County.

Martin was director of the Radiation Control Agency, Texas State Department of Health, and was secretary of the Texas Radiation Advisory Board. Before marriage, Ruth was a registered nurse (RN). Their children, 7th generation:

- 1) MARTIN CHARLES WUKASCH II, born Austin, Travis County, Texas 3 August 1940. majoring in languages, Charles earned his B.A., M.A. and Ph.D. degrees from The University of Texas. He has taught at Mississippi State U., College of William and Mary, University of Texas at Austin, and Texas A & M. In the mid-1970s he taught several years at the University of Skopje, Yugoslavia, & has presently been teaching in Poland. Never married.
- 2) KENNETH CHARLES WUKASCH, born Havre deGras, Hartford County, Maryland 26 December 1942; married in Woodsboro, Refugio County, Texas 13 July 1968, JANICE KAY MARTIN.

1. 2) The children of Kenneth & Janice Kay (Martin) Wukasch, 8th generation:
  - (1) GREGORY CHARLES "Greg" WUKASCH, born 9 October 1970
  - (2) BRYAN CHARLES WUKASCH, born 1 June 1974
- 3) JAMES CHARLES "Jim" WUKASCH, twin to Jan, born Austin, Travis County, Texas, 8 February 1954. Never married.
- 4) JANENE GAYE "Jan" WUKASCH, twin to Jim, born Austin, Travis County, Texas, 8 February 1954. First married in Austin on 19 November 1970, JOHN DiGIOVANNI. Divorced. Married second 1 July 1978 JERRY SIMONS. Son of first marriage, 8th generation:
  - (1) BRET DiGIOVANNI, born Austin, Travis County, Texas, in 1971
2. BOBBIE FAUBION, christened Ancil Earle, born in Travis County (P.O. Leander, Williamson County) Texas 15 October 1921; first married in Aberdeen, Harford County, Maryland, JOE CHELTON ROARK Jr., son of Joe Chelton and Villa Roark. He was born in Neosho, Newton County, Missouri, 13 January 1918. Divorced. She married second E. P. "Buck" LAMB, son of William and Lillie Lamb. He was born in Fayetteville, Washington County, Arkansas, 7 March 1924.

Buck is a salesman and a member of the Church of Christ; Bobbie, a member of the Methodist Church. She has NEVER been known by the name she was christened. The children of Bobbie and Joe C. Roark, 7th generation:

- 1) JOE CHELTON ROARK III, born Texarkana, Bowie County, Texas on 1 March 1947; married in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma County, Oklahoma 25 July 1969 WILLETTA WRIGHT, daughter of Doyle and Dorothy Wright. She was born in Oklahoma City, 5 March 1948. Their children, 8th generation:
  - (1) AARON KYLE ROARK, born Enid, Garfield County, Oklahoma, 4 January 1976
  - (2) SHELLY LYNN ROARK, born Enid, Garfield County, Oklahoma 16 October 1979
- 2) NANCY LYNN ROARK, born Oklahoma City, Oklahoma County, Oklahoma 23 May 1952; married in Oklahoma City in the Fall of 1974 PATRICK LYNN GORDY, son of John and Dortha Gordy. Their daughter, 8th generation:
  - (1) ERIN NICHOLLE GORDY, born in Norman, Cleveland County, Oklahoma, 2 August 1976

ARTHUR<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of James Repps  
and Mary Jane (Potts) Faubion

ARTHUR was born near Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas, 23 April 1890; died in Leander, Williamson County, Texas 25 March 1963, and was buried in the Bagdad Cemetery. He married in Williamson County (Book 19, p. 288) 16 November 1924 ETHEL CRAVEN, daughter of Wesley & Martha Ann (Nelson) Craven. She was born in Williamson County, Texas 23 July 1891; died in San Angelo, Tom Green County, Texas, 10 February 1981, and was buried beside Arthur in the Bagdad Cemetery in Williamson County.

Arthur served in the U.S. Army, WW-I. He was a merchant and a rancher and in partnership with his brother Clark purchased the Humble & Chapman General Merchandise in Leander. They operated this store for many years; then they sold out and opened a store on the town square in Georgetown. In a few years they returned to Leander and Arthur devoted his time to the ranch.

Ethel was a piano instructor for many years. She also served for a number of



of years as pianist for the Presbyterian church services, of which church they were members. Their children, 6th generation:

1. NORMA NELL FAUBION, born in Leander, Williamson County, Texas 9 November 1925. She is currently Associate Professor, Department of Education, at Angelo State University, San Angelo, Texas.

Norma received her Bachelor of Science and Master of Education degrees from the University of Texas in Austin; a Ph.D. in Curriculum and Instruction from Texas A & M. She held various positions in the field of education: teacher, elementary school principal, Coordinator of Elementary Education for the Victoria, Texas, Public Schools; instructor, College of Education at Texas A&M; Associate director, PROGRAMA, a federally funded project in intercultural education cosponsored by Texas A & M and Bryan, Texas, Public School system.

She has served as a consultant for schools in Texas, Oklahoma, and New Mexico, as well as for a publishing company. Taught for one year (1958-1959) in an overseas school for children of military forces (Dependent Education Group Schools), and was stationed in Kaiserslautern, Germany.

Norma was sent twice as part of educational travel-study teams to South America: once to Panama, Peru, and Bolivia. She has traveled extensively - mostly by car: in Europe on several occasions (most countries of Western, Central and Mediterranean Europe); Northern Africa (Egypt & Morocco); and portions of the Holy Lands. She has also traveled in Mexico.

2. DONALD CRAVEN FAUBION, born Leander, Williamson County, Texas 7 November 1927; married in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas, 26 February 1950, JOYCE EARLENE OWENS, daughter of John Clifton & Evalena (Garrison) Owens. She was born in Temple, Bell County, Texas, 8 December 1932.

Don served in the U.S. Air Force during the Korean Conflict; and has since been with the U.S. Postal Service. He is presently a Postmaster in the Austin, Travis County, Texas postal system. Earlene works for the Internal Revenue Service. Their children, 7th generation:

- 1) DEBRA ANN FAUBION, born Warrensburg, Johnson County, Missouri 3 August 1955. She is a graduate of Southwest Texas University, and a medical technician.
  - 2) CYNTHIA JO FAUBION, born Austin, Travis County, Texas 20 February 1957; married in Faith Presbyterian Church, Austin 24 October 1981, MARCELO ARRIAGA BARBA, son of Marcelo R. Barba. This couple lives in Dallas. He is an associate EDP examiner for Texas Department of Banking; Cindy is revenue representative with Internal Revenue Service. Both are graduates of Southwest Texas State University: he with a bachelor's degree in business administration; Cindy with a bachelor's degree in home economics.
3. ARTHUR WINSTON FAUBION, born Leander, Williamson County, Texas 15 December 1930; married in Leander, 27 July 1956 MARGARET ELIZABETH COOK, daughter of William Rufus & Lois Emogene (Champion) Cook. She was born in Leander 14 May 1938. Separated.

Winn was in military service during the Korean Conflict; and is currently with the U.S. Postal Service, serving a number of years as Postmaster at Leander. The Cook and Champion families were long-time residents of the west Williamson-Travis county area.

The children of Arthur Winston & Margaret (Cook) Faubion, 7th generation:

1. GORDON WINSTON FAUBION, born Austin, Travis County, Texas 29 June 1957
2. GARY WINSTON FAUBION, born in Williamson County, Texas, 2 September 1960; died in a highway traffic accident in Travis County, Texas, 11 November 1978, and was buried in Bagdad Cemetery in Williamson County.
3. ELIZABETH ANN FAUBION, born in Williamson County, Texas, 18 November 1963; married in Williamson County in May 1981, TIMOTHY DWAYNE CRAIG.

*The Craven families were among the first settlers on the Bagdad prairie in west Williamson County, Texas. Ethel's grandparents, George Craven & Jane Hodson, met and married in Hamilton County, Ohio; both were born in England. They settled in Madison, Indiana where Craven Hill bears his name. In 1854, they came to Texas by wagon train and settled in the Bagdad area. When the town of Leander was established in October 1882, Wesley Craven, Ethel's father, owned and operated the gin; he also had the only horse-drawn hearse in the area. He and his wife Martha Ann, and his parents George and Jane Craven are buried in the Bagdad Cemetery in Williamson County, Texas.*

ROBERT HUEL<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of James Repps  
and Mary Jane (Potts) Faubion

ROBERT, called Bob, was born near Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas 11 September 1892; died in an Austin hospital, Travis County, Texas, 31 January 1961, and was buried in Bagdad Cemetery, Williamson County. He married in Williamson County, Texas in 1913, AMY FULKES, daughter of William David & Laura Annie (McClendon) Fulkes, and sister to John who married Bob's sister Bessie. Amy was born in Young County, Texas, 8 October 1895.

Bob was a rancher, raising cattle and sheep. After his father died and his mother moved into Leander with the younger children, Bob and his brother "Lip" remained on the homeplace to look after the stock. Sometime after marriage, he and Amy bought the homeplace on Cross Creek in Travis County and continued to operate the ranch until his death. It was a favorite place for all of the family to visit. When Amy could no longer manage the ranch, she and son Roscoe sold the homeplace and Amy moved into the Wesleyan Retirement Home in Georgetown. Their son, 6th generation:

1. ROSCOE HUEL FAUBION, born in Jim Wells County, Texas, 10 May 1914; married in Burnet County, Texas (Book 10, p. 366), 24 December 1933, MYRTLE B. JENNINGS, daughter of Andy and Rona (Roberts) Jennings. She was born in Williamson County, Texas 1 May 1914.

Before retirement, Roscoe was a merchant and a rancher. He twice served in the Cedar Park area in Travis County as Postmaster (1942-44 - 1945-57). He served with the armed forces during WW-II; and while he was operating a store and the post office at Cedar Park, shortly after the war, he was instrumental in capturing several German prisoners who had escaped from a Texas prison camp.

Their son, 7th generation:

- 1) ROSCOE MORRIS FAUBION, born in Travis County, Texas 13 February 1937; married in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas 6 February 1959 JANICE WHITELEY, daughter of Hardy William and Ruby (Ahlberg) Whiteley. She was born in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas, 26 March 1938.

The children of \*Morris and Janice (Whiteley) Faubion, 8th generation:

- (1) ROBERT MORRIS FAUBION II, born 30 May 1965
- (2) JULIA LEA FAUBION, born 8 November 1968

*Family data contributed by*

*Mrs. Albert (Zula Faubion) Daugherty, 421 West Elmira St., San Antonio, TX 78212*  
*Mrs. Howard P. (Billy Lou) Beville, 5708 Woodrow, Austin, Texas 78756*  
*Mr. & Mrs. Walter D. Faubion, Jr., 539 Carner, Richland, Washington 99352*  
*Mrs. Gerry Faubion, 2140 Hudson Street, Richland, Washington 99352*  
*Mr. & Mrs. Urban H. Faubion, 1190 Eureka, Los Altos, California 94022*  
*Mrs. Mabel Shier, 712 Myrtle Street, Georgetown, Texas 78626*  
*Mrs. Judy V. Patton, 26 Village Trail, Honeoye Falls, New York 14472*  
*Mrs. Robert M. (Keighley) Ryan, 10306 Concord Dr., Eden Prairie, Minn 55344*  
*Mrs. Ruth Wukasch, 201 Oakwood Drive, Georgetown, Texas 78626*  
*Mrs. E. P. Lamb, 3806 Ann Arbor, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma 73122*  
*Mrs. Amy Faubion, The Wesleyan, 1105 Church St., Georgetown, Texas 78626*  
*Mr. & Mrs. Roscoe Faubion, 1606 Bluff Drive, Round Rock, Texas 78664*  
*Dr. Norma Faubion, 1615 Mackenzie, San Angelo, Texas 76901*  
*Mr. & Mrs. Donald Faubion, 4801 Broken Bow, Austin, Texas 78745*  
*Mrs. Winston (Margaret) Faubion, Leander, Texas 78641*  
*Mrs. Clark P. (Thelma) Faubion, The Wesleyan, 1105 Church, Georgetown 78626*  
*Mrs. Arthur (Ethel) Faubion of Leander, now deceased*  
*Mr. Lilburn Faubion of Georgetown, now deceased*  
*Mr. Clark Faubion of Georgetown, now deceased*

*The family contributors for the Albert & Eula Faubion Landry families will be found in their family section.*

*Mrs. Connie L. (Mary Faubion) Farris now in Austin nursing homes.*  
*Mrs. Iley (Fefie Faubion) Hall*

\*MORRIS, an engineering specialist for TRACOR, Inc. & president of Hill Country Teltronics Inc., has a long list of credits as listed in *Marquis WHO'S WHO In the World*, (Chicago: Marquis Who's Who, Inc., 5th ed. 1980-1981) p. 291:

Research scientist, Military Physics Research Laboratories, Austin; Assistant Chief research & development, Electro-Mechanics Co., Austin; engineering scientist, TRACOR, Inc.; owner and operator of a cattle ranch in Travis County, Texas; owner of the Faubion Chevrolet Co. & the J. & R. Co., Mason, Texas. He has served as treasurer, Round Mountain Community Club; president, Lake Travis Assn.; unit chairman, Mason County American Cancer Society; and area chairman Cattlemen's Round Up for Crippled Children. Commissioner, Mason Housing Authority; Board of Directors, Highland Lakes Tourist Assn; Mason County Library Board member. A member of Assn. of Old Crows (American Physics Society); a Blue Key, Kappa Alpha; a Mason; and past member of many other organizations. Members of the Church of Christ.

JOHN MILTON<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of John  
and Mary Ann (McKay) Faubion

JOHN MILTON was born near Bridgeport, Cocke County, Tennessee, 1 March 1841; died at this home on the South Gabriel River south of Leander, Williamson County, Texas, 13 May 1922,<sup>a</sup> and was buried nearby in Bagdad Cemetery. He first married in Lamar County, Texas (Book D, p. 219) 18 January 1869 JULIA ANN HARMON, she born in Texas around 1848; died, probably in McLennan County Coutny, between February 1896 and June 1900. He married second in Williamson County, Texas (Book 11, p. 582), 15 November 1904, Mrs. ANN ELIZABETH "Liddy" (Fisk) CASHION, she born in Mean (now Bastrop, Bastrop County) Republic of Texas, 1 February 1840; died at her home on the South Gabriel river south of Leander, Williamson County, Texas, 5 July 1926, and was buried in Bagdad Cemetery beside her first husband Thomas J. Cashion. She was the daughter of Greenleaf Fisk, first Justice of Williamson County, and his first wife, Mary Manlove. She and Mr. Cashion had several children. She and John M. had none.

John was only twelve when his father brought the family to Texas by covered wagon in 1853. In 1859 he enlisted in Lieutenant Fry's company of Texas Rangers, a part of the regiment of rangers commanded by Gen. Henry F. McCullough, whose purpose was to protect the frontier settlements from hostile Indians. When the Civil War began, Gen. McCullough and most of the rangers entered the service of the Confederacy. John enlisted in Co. A, 1st Regiment of the Texas Mounted Riflemen, commanded by Gen. McCullough, and later served in Company A, Morgan's Battalion, and in Company D, Flourney's Regiment, Walker's Division, 16th Texas Cavalry.<sup>b</sup>

When the war was over, John turned to farming. He lived in Lamar County for a time; there he married Julia Ann. He moved the family to McLennan County, where he purchased land on 1 January 1871 (Book 65, p. 548). In the mid-1880s they moved to Bell County - purchased and sold land, and returned to McLennan County in 1895 (Book 109, p. 405). After Julia Ann died, John, his daughter Lillie, and his youngest son, Charlie, moved into Waco, McLennan County, where they lived in a boarding house (1900C, pct. #8, D#312/316), and John took a job with the city. In 1901 he applied for and received a CSA pension, and in 1902, after his daughter Lillie married, he returned to Williamson County with his son Charlie. There he engaged in ranching, married Liddy Cashion in 1904, and died in 1922.

The children of John Milton and Julia Ann (Harmon) Faubion, 5th generation:

1. JOHN LUTHER "Luke" FAUBION, born in Leander, Williamson County, Texas on 15 November 1869; died in McLennan County, Texas 24 October 1947, and was buried in the Rosemond Cemetery, Waco. In the early 1920s he served as a Texas Ranger to quell the unrest on the Texas-Mexico border. In his younger days he had farmed with his father, and worked as a bartender in Waco. He never married.
2. LESLIE HARMON "Pig" FAUBION, born in Clarksville, Red River County, Texas 18 July 1871; died in Waco, McLennan County, Texas, 22 August 1931, and was buried in Rosemond Cemetery. Married NANNIE BEST WISEMAN. Family information follows.
3. LILLIAN "Lillie" FAUBION, born in Texas in July 1875; she died before May 1922.<sup>a</sup> She married in Waco, McLennan County, Texas, (Book O, p. 140), on 24 August 1902, \*AL GREGORY. He was a driver for Texas Brewing Company.<sup>d</sup> Family "recall" is that they moved to Tennessee. \*ALBERT GREGORY.

4. MAUD M. FAUBION, a son, born in Texas around 1877; died in Waco, McLennan County, Texas 2 August 1910, age 32, and was buried Greenwood Cemetery, East Waco, McLennan County, Texas.<sup>c</sup> He worked for the Waco Street Railway Company in 1894 and 1895, perhaps longer; and by 1904 he was working as a bartender for one of the Mike Conrey & Co. saloons.<sup>d</sup> Never married.
5. CHARLES "Charlie" FAUBION, born in Texas in April 1893; died near Leander, Williamson County, Texas, 14 November 1910, and was buried in the Bagdad Cemetery where, later, his father was buried beside him. He died at the age of 17.

LESLIE HARMON<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of John Milton  
and Julia Ann (Harmon) Faubion

LESLIE was born in Clarksville, Red River County, Texas 18 July 1871; died in Waco, McLennan County, Texas, 22 August 1931, and was buried in Rosemond Cemetery in Waco. He married in Belton, Bell County, Texas on 11 December 1892, NANNIE BEST WISEMAN.\* She was born in Belton, Bell County, Texas, 8 September 1874; died in Waco, McLennan County, Texas, 22 March 1956, and was buried in Rosemond Cemetery in Waco.

Leslie Harmon, for some unknown reason called "Pig" and so remembered by his descendants, was first a bartender for Taylor & Chambers until he became manager of Mike Conrey & Co., the Waco branch of the Texas Brewing Company about 1902. By 1907 he and Frank L. Solon were proprietors of Pig & Frank's Place, a saloon, 415 South First Street, S.W., in Waco.<sup>d</sup> Leslie and Nannie lived out their lives in Waco, Texas.

The children of Leslie Harmon & Nannie Best (Wiseman) Faubion, 6th generation:

1. LESLIE EUGENE FAUBION, born in Belton, Bell County, Texas 4 January 1894; died in Clifton, Bosque County, Texas, 22 March 1964. He married EMILY MAYFIELD. Family information follows.
2. CHARLEY CLYDE FAUBION, born in Belton, Bell County, Texas, 1 March 1896; died 7 July 1948, and buried in Rosemond Cemetery, Waco. Never married.
3. JOHNNIE BLAIR FAUBION, born in 1898; died in Waco, McLennan County, Texas 5 May 1901, age 2 years.
4. THELMA FAUBION, twin to Velma, born 29 March 1902; died before age two.
5. VELMA FAUBION, twin to Thelma, born 29 March 1902; died 1 December 1965, and buried in Rosemond Cemetery in Waco, Texas. Married J. Fenner Myers. Their son, 7th generation:
  - 1) J. FENNER MYERS II, lives in Austin, Texas (1981)
6. MAREE MEDALIA FAUBION, born 12 November 1906; married C. L. MONCUS. He was born 21 September 1896; died 26 (16?) January 1954. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) LAWRENCE LESLIE MONCUS, born 3 June 1926; married JOAN DOLORES GIBSON
  - 2) CHARLES DAVID MONCUS, born 29 August 1927; married BILLIE EARL GALLOWAY
  - 3) DONALD FRANCIS MONCUS, born 20 September 1930. Never married.
7. VALETA FRANCES FAUBION, born 28 December 1909; died in late 1970s. She did not marry.
8. DOROTHY CORINNE FAUBION, born 16 April 1912; died 20 January 1972, & was buried Rosemond Cemetery, Waco, Texas

9. BILLY WILKERSON FAUBION, born 11 May 1916; married in McLennan County, Texas (Vol. 37, p. 288) 16 (12?) April 1943, MAXINE JORDAN.

10. BUENA FAUBION, born 2 May 1919. Never married.

LESLIE EUGENE<sup>6</sup> "Gene" FAUBION, born Belton, Bell County, Texas 4 January 1894; died in the Clifton Hospital, Bosque County, Texas, 22 March 1964, and buried in the Rosemond Cemetery in Waco, McLennan County, Texas. He married in Waco, McLennan County, Texas (Book 3, p. 374) 16 December 1916, EMILY MAYFIELD, the daughter of John and Anna Mae (Wilks) Mayfield. She was born Walnut Springs, Bosque County, Texas, 6 December 1897; died in the Clifton Hospital, Bosque County, Texas 13 March 1960, and was buried in Rosemond Cemetery in Waco.

Gene and Emily were members of the Presbyterian Church. They were married in Waco, and raised their family there. Gene was an automobile mechanic. Their children, 7th generation:

1. EUGENIA LEE FAUBION, born in Waco, McLennan County, Texas 2 January 1918; married POLAND FREDERICK ORR. Family information follows.
2. RUBY ALWILDA FAUBION, born Waco, McLennan County, Texas 5 February 1923; first married R. B. McFARLAND. Divorced. Married second, LLOYD ORBECK. She has two children.
3. CARROLL DOUGLAS FAUBION, born Waco, McLennan County, Texas, 28 November 1927. Never married.

EUGENIA LEE<sup>7</sup> "Gene" FAUBION was born in Waco, McLennan County, Texas 2 January 1918. She married in Waco, 9 April 1938, POLAND FREDERICK ORR, son of Robert D. and A. Irene (Murray) Orr. He was born in Cooper, Delta County, Texas on 15 May 1914.

Members of the Methodist Church; Fred is a Dental Technician. Their children, 8th generation:

1. BEVERLY GENE ORR, born Austin, Travis County, Texas 18 January 1941; she married in 1960, TOM BROWNE of San Antonio, Texas. Divorced 1963. She married second in Pennington Gap, Lee County, Virginia in 1964, JAMES C. COLLINS. She and Mr. Browne had no children. Daughter, 9th generation:
  - 1) MELISSA LYN COLLINS, born Portsmouth, Scioto County, Ohio 12 July 1965
2. MYRNA POLA ORR, born Austin, Travis County, Texas, 6 June 1942; married in Austin, 8 September 1961, KENNETH M. CARDWELL. They are members of the Lutheran Church. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) KEVIN MARK CARDWELL born Austin, Travis Co., Texas 23 July 1962
  - 2) DAVID QUINT CARDWELL born Austin, Travis Co., Texas 17 January 1964
  - 3) KENDALL WAYNE CARDWELL born Austin, Travis Co., Texas 13 June 1966
  - 4) JASON KIRK CARDWELL born Austin, Travis Co., Texas 5 May 1969
3. PHILLIP FRED ORR, born Austin, Travis County, Texas 25 November 1943; he married in Round Rock, Williamson County, Texas, 9 April 1962, JERI LEE COX of Austin. Members of the Baptist Church. Children, 9th generation:
  - 1) PHILIP EUGENE ORR born Austin, Travis County, Texas 15 November 1962
  - 2) LISA LEE ORR born Austin, Travis County, Texas 12 December 1965
  - 3) PAUL DAVID ORR born Austin, Travis County, Texas 25 May 1973

4. TIM BLAKE ORR, born Austin, Travis County, Texas, 28 December 1945; first married ALEXA HARRISON; divorced. Second married JO GAYLE KIRK; divorced. Married third, BETTY JO READ; divorced. No children by these marriages. He married fourth in Austin, Travis County., Texas, LINDA SUSAN FINCH. They are members of the Baptist Church. Their children, 9th generation:
  - 1) CHARLES BLAKE ORR, born Austin, Travis County, Texas 23 September 1971
  - 2) THOMAS MURRY ORR, born Austin, Travis County, Texas 27 February 1973
  
5. JUDY LYN ORR, born Shamrock, Wheeler County, Texas, 24 October 1949; she married in Taylor, Williamson County, Texas, 20 June 1969, ARNOLD TALLEY MUERY. They are members of the Lutheran Church. Their children, 9th generation:
  - 1) REBECCA GENE MUERY, born Austin, Travis County, Texas 23 November 1969
  - 2) TALLEY FREDRICK MUERY b. Austin, Travis County, Texas 22 March 1971
  
6. TOM DAVID ORR, born Austin, Travis County, Texas, 17 January 1952; first married in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas 7 February 19 73, LINDA LEE AKINSON; married second REGINA "Gena" WILK. Children, 9th generation: Of first marriage
  - 1) ANGEL MICHEAL ORR, born 27 June 1973 Of second marriage
  - 2) JAMIE LEE ORR, born 27 May 1980

*Family information from Gene (Mrs. Fred) Orr, 8401 South First Street, Austin, Texas 78745*

<sup>a</sup> Obituary for JOHN M. FAUBION, *Williamson County Sun*, Georgetown, Texas May 19, and May 26, 1922 issues. (Tombstone reads, incorrectly, died 15 May 1922.)

<sup>b</sup> CSA Pension Application, John M. Faubion, McLennan County Book 1, No. 08596 CSA Widow's Pension Application, Elizabeth Ann Faubion, Williamson County, Texas, No. 41482, dated 3 November 1925.

<sup>c</sup> Fall & Puckett Mortuary Funeral Records, on file in Waco, Texas Public Library.

<sup>d</sup> Morrison & Fourmy's Directories, *Waco City Directory*, Volumes from 1892-93 forward, on file in Waco, Texas Public Library.

\* Bell County, Texas Marriage Records, Vol. K, p. 104: L. H. Faubion and N. B. Wiseman married 11 December 1892 by W. H. Estill, J.P.

*Family information for LESLIE HARMON & NANNIE BEST (Wiseman) FAUBION contributed by Miss Valeta Faubion (now deceased) of Waco, Texas.*

MARY ANN<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of John  
and Mary Ann (McKay) Faubion

MARY ANN was born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 22 March 1843; she died in a hospital in Austin, Travis County, Texas, 2 December 1933, and was buried in Bagdad Cemetery, Williamson County, Texas. She first married in Williamson County (Book 1, p. 283), 26 July 1860, JOSEPH JEROME PARKER, he born in Knox County, Tennessee, 4 August 1837; died at Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas on 3 January 1866, and was buried in Bagdad Cemetery. She married second in Williamson County, Texas (Book 3, p. 43), 22 December 1868, WILLIAM WILSON. He was born in North Carolina, 19 October 1822; died Leander, Williamson County, Texas, 17 March 1890, and buried in Bagdad Cemetery.

Joseph Jerome, called ROME, enlisted and served in the Confederate States Army. While he was away, Mary Ann remained in her father's home. Not too long after his return, Rome ran up the outside stairway of this two-story house to get his gun for a shot at some over-flying geese. In his haste, he stumbled and fell down the stairs, fatally wounding himself as the gun discharged. He and Mary Ann had two sons.

Will Wilson was a farmer-rancher. He and Mary Ann lived on the Wilson homestead between Liberty Hill and Leander in Williamson County, and Mary Ann remained there until 1913 when she moved into Georgetown. Several years before her death she gave up housekeeping to spend time with her children, residing most of her time with her daughter, Mollie, and her husband T. T. Howell. She and Will Wilson had eight children. The children, 5th generation:

1. JOHN WILSON PARKER, born Williamson County, Texas, 23 June 1861; died in Williamson County, 11 July 1930. Married BESSIE COELITE SMITH. Family information follows.
2. JOSEPH JEROME PARKER, born Williamson County, Texas 19 May 1864; died in Williamson County in March 1909. Married LELIA McCULLOUGH. Family information follows.
3. THOMAS WILLIAM WILSON, born Williamson County, Texas around 1870; died at the age of 90, probably in Austin, Travis County, Texas, and is buried in Bagdad Cemetery in Williamson County. He married twice, names of wives unknown, and had one daughter by his first marriage, 6th generation:
  - 1) LEAH MARGARET WILSON, born Williamson County, Texas, 16 October 1896; died 10 December 1920, and buried in Bagdad Cemetery.
4. JENNIE B. WILSON, born Williamson County, Texas 12 January 1872; died in Christobal, Tom Green County, Texas 4 August 1960, and was buried there. Married BYRON H. FISK. Family information follows.
5. MOLLIE WILSON, born Williamson County, Texas, 25 January 1874; she died 9 March 1965, probably in Tarrant County, Texas, and was buried in Bagdad Cemetery in Williamson County. She married T. T. HOWELL. No children.
6. JAMES CHARLES WILSON, born near Leander, Williamson County, Texas, 8 April 1876; he died at Bertram, Burnet County, Texas, 13 November 1963, and is buried in the Liberty Hill Cemetery, Williamson County, Texas. He married in Liberty Hill on 3 November 1898, DORA RUSSELL. Family information follows.



7. WALTER LEE WILSON, born Williamson County, Texas around 1879; he died in New Mexico and is buried in Silver City, Grant County, New Mexico. He married LAURA E. KROHN, she born 2 August 1882; died 4 February 1920, and was buried in Bagdad Cemetery, Williamson County, Texas. Their children, 6th generation:
  - 1) CHARLES E. WILSON, born 28 March 1913; died April 1913, and was buried in Christobal, Tom Green County, Texas.
  - 2) LOUISE WILSON who married a Mr. HYMER; died in Arizona about 1978.
  - 3) ERNEST WILSON                      5) STUART WILSON
  - 4) WALTER LEE WILSON                6) HAROLD WILSON
  - 7) LAURA WILSON, born 17 November 1918; died 27 November 1918, and buried in Bagdad Cemetery, Williamson County, Texas.
  
8. BESSIE WILSON, born Williamson County, Texas, 24 February 1881; died in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas 9 June 1963. Married WILLIAM READER MOOD. Family information follows.
  
9. ALFRED "Alf" WILSON, born Williamson County, Texas between 1882 and 1887; date and place of death unknown. He married first VERA MAUDE HALL, she born 1 February 1886; died 12 October 1912, and was buried in Bagdad Cemetery in Williamson County. Married second, LUCY LEE, she born 21 March 1890; died 6 February 1928, and was buried in Bagdad Cemetery. He married third, ELIZABETH "Liz" \_\_\_\_\_. The son of Alfred and Vera Maude (Hall) Wilson, 6th generation:
  - 1) ALFRED "Alf" HALL WILSON
 The children of Alfred and Lucy (Lee) Wilson, 6th generation:
  - 2) ROBERT LEE WILSON                4) THOMAS WILSON, lost in Pacific, WW-II
  - 3) BYRON WILSON                      5) MOLLIE FRANCES WILSON
  
10. IRVINE ROBERT WILSON, born Williamson County, Texas, 2 May 1888; died in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas, 16 January 1916. He married DELTA WOODSON WOOTEN. Family information follows.

JOHN WILSON<sup>5</sup> PARKER Son of Joseph Jerome  
and Mary Ann (Faubion) Parker

JOHN WILSON was born in Williamson County, Texas, 23 June 1861; died there on 11 July 1930, and was first buried in Bagdad Cemetery - later moved to Taylor Cemetery in Taylor, Texas. He married in Williamson County (Book 5, p. 216), 7 December 1881, BESSIE COELITE SMITH, daughter of Andrew Jackson Smith & his wife Elizabeth Susan Emily Tench. Bessie was born in Georgia 9 February 1865; died in Texas on 7 January 1948, and was buried in the Taylor Cemetery, Williamson County, Texas.

John Wilson Parker was a lawyer of note and practiced law in Taylor, Texas. He acquired a large estate in Texas lands located in many different counties and was involved in some of the early oil exploration projects. Their children, 6th generation:

1. MARY EMMETT PARKER, born at Taylor, Williamson County, Texas, 6 November 1883; died at Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas, 14 March 1951, and was buried in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery in Georgetown. She married 29 June 1904 (Harris Co., TX Book U, p. 98), THOMAS PROCTOR HUGHES, Jr., son of Thomas Proctor Hughes, Sr., and second wife Jennie Duncan. He was born 13 August 1879; died 5 September 1956, and was buried in I.O.O.F. Cemetery beside Mary.

The children of Thomas Proctor & Mary Emmett (Parker) Hughes, 7th generation, were:

- 1) THOMAS PROCTOR HUGHES III, born Houston, Harris County, Texas, 10 October 1905; married in Osceola, Mississippi County, Arkansas, 16 December 1951, ELEANOR LOUISE DAY. Divorced 3 January 1978. They have no children.
  - 2) JOHN PARKER HUGHES, born Houston, Harris County, Texas, on 11 October 1910. Never married.
  - 3) DUNCAN SPENCE HUGHES, born Houston, Harris County, Texas on 7 January 1915; died at New Guinea WW-II, 16 August 1942. Never married.
  - 4) BESSIE PARKER HUGHES, twin to Malcolm Louis, born Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas, 1 September 1922. Never married.
  - 5) MALCOLM LOUIS HUGHES, twin to Bessie, born at Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas, 1 September 1922; died in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas 11 January 1981, of a heart attack, and was buried I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Georgetown, Texas. He married 27 February 1947 (Travis Co., TX Book 48, p. 370), Mrs. CLARA JO (West) PULLEN. Divorced. Their daughter, 8th generation:
    - (1) MARY PARKER HUGHES, born Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas, 5 August 1953; married 9 July 1977, JACOB De La GARZA. Divorced.
2. BESSIE COELITE PARKER, born Taylor, Williamson County, Texas, 25 August 1886; died Houston, Harris County, Texas, 2 August 1969. She married on 5 June 1907 (Harris Co., TX Book X, p. 43), DeWITT CLINTON DUNN. He was born in Houston, Harris County, Texas, 5 June 1882; he died in Houston on 7 December 1970, and was buried there in Glenwood Cemetery. Their children, all born in Houston, Harris County, Texas, 7th generation:
- 1) BESSIE PARKER DUNN, born 10 March 1908; died at Houston, Harris County, Texas 24 June 1972. She married at Houston (Book 61, p. 466) 28 January 1932, GAYLORD FAUNTLEROY. He was born 1 September 1904; died on 24 June 1972. Divorced. Their children, all born at Houston, Harris County, Texas, 8th generation:
    - (1) CATHARINE GAYLORD FAUNTLEROY, "Tinka", born 9 December 1933; died 4 September 1979, and buried at Ft. Sam Houston, Texas. married 12 August 1954 (Harris Co., TX Book 175, p. 347), THOMAS CLIFFORD ROTE, adopted son of Tobin & Anne (Burnes) Rote. Their children, 9th generation:
      - i. CATHARINE GAYLORD ROTE, born Tuscon, Pima County, Arizona on 23 March 1956
      - ii. TOBIN CORNELIUS ROTE, born Tuscon, Pima County, Arizona 2 August 1957
      - iii. THOMAS CLIFFORD ROTE, Jr., born Houston, Harris County, Texas 26 October 1958
- The last six children, all born San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas:
- iv. JOHN FAUNTLEROY ROTE, born 21 October 1960
  - v. ROBERT DeWITT ROTE, born 25 September 1962
  - vi. ANNE PARKER ROTE born 2 April 1964
  - vii. HUGH PEMBERTON ROTE born 6 August 1965
  - viii. JOSEPHINE LARTIOVE ROTE born 29 November 1966
  - ix. ELIZABETH RALSTON ROTE born 5 August 1969

2. 1) (2) BESSIE PARKER FAUNTLEROY, twin to John Parker, born 11 July 1935; Married in Houston, Harris County, Texas, on 2 July 1955, WALTER MERRILL GLASGOW. Their children, all born Houston, Harris County, Texas, 9th generation:
- i. YVONNE GAYLORD GLASGOW born 30 March 1956
  - ii. WALTER MERRILL GLASGOW born 19 April 1957
  - iii. WILLIAM PARKER GLASGOW born 16 July 1958
- (3) JOHN PARKER FAUNTLEROY, twin to Bessie Parker, born 11 July 1935.
- 2) DOROTHY DUNN, born 1 February 1910; married 9 July 1931 (Harris Co., Texas Book 60, p. 227), TOM MARTIN DAVIS. Their children, all born in Houston, Harris County, Texas, 8th generation:
- (1) JOAN PARKER DAVIS, born 22 July 1932; married 19 April 1952 (Book 161, p. 315: Harris Co., TX), GEORGE MICHAEL O'LEARY. The children, all born in Houston, Harris County, Texas, 9th generation:
- i. KATHLEEN O'LEARY, born 26 January 1953
  - ii. GEORGE MICHAEL O'LEARY, Jr., born 22 November 1954; married at Houston, Harris County, Texas, on 15 July 1978, ELIZABETH "Lisa" CONNER LAUNIUS.
  - iii. TOM DAVIS O'LEARY born 1 December 1956
  - iv. DAVID PARKER O'LEARY born 30 August 1961
  - v. PATRICK MARTIN O'LEARY born 30 August 1965
  - vi. MARK CAVENAUGH O'LEARY born 11 April 1967
- (2) THOMAS MARTIN DAVIS, Jr., born 26 October 1936; married JAN WASHINGTON, she born 16 August 1940. Their children born in Houston, Harris County, Texas, 9th generation:
- i. TOM MARTIN DAVIS III born 9 January 1964
  - ii. JANA DAVIS born 29 July 1965
- (3) DOROTHY DUNN DAVIS, born 26 June 1944; married in Houston, Harris County, Texas, 30 August 1975, ELISHA GRAY III. Their children, 9th generation:
- i. CAROLINE RAWLINS GRAY, born Amsterdam, Holland 27 August 1978
  - ii. NATHANIEL PARKER GRAY
- 3) DeWITT CLINTON DUNN, Jr., born on 30 June 1911; married in Jefferson County, Texas, 26 December 1938, MARY JOANN LANDRY. Divorced. Their children, 8th generation, all born Port Arthur, Jefferson County, TX:
- (1) ANN DUNN, born 21 May 1941; married DENNIS KELLY. Daughter, 9<sup>th</sup> generation:
- i. HARRIET KELLY, born Houston, Harris Co., Texas, 6 June 1970
- (2) DeWITT CLINTON DUNN III, born 22 January 1942
- (3) ELIZABETH DUNN, born 5 January 1945; married STEVE ZIENTE
- 4) ORLINE SAYRES DUNN, born 21 January 1915; married 11 April 1939, KEMP MAER. Their children, all born Houston, Harris County, Texas, 8th generation:
- (1) NEWTON KEMP MAER, Jr., born 11 April 1941; married 6 August 1966, MARTHA BUFORD BELL. Their children, 9th generation:
- i. NEWTON KEMP MAER III, born Austin, Travis County, Texas, on 20 August 1967
  - ii. KATHERINE KELLY MAER, born Houston, Harris County, Texas, on 23 August 1970
  - iii. JULIA PENELOPE MAER, born Houston, Harris County, Texas, on 31 July 1973

2. 4) (2) WILLIAM DeWITT MAER, born 7 July 1943; married on 17 August 1967, CLAY WALKER. Their children, both born in Houston, Harris County, Texas, 9th generation:
    - i. SIBYL KEMP MAER born 19 May 1969
    - ii. HOWARD WALKER MAER born 6 October 1971
  - (3) KATHERINE MARIA MAER, born 6 January 1945.
  - (4) MARY ELIZABETH MAER, born 26 December 1951; married 16 June 1973, DAVID FRANKLIN TIPPLE. Their children, born Houston, Harris Co., Texas, 9th generation:
    - i. BRETT DAVID TIPPLE born 11 September 1979
    - ii. CHRISTOPHER MAER TIPPLE born 31 May 1981
- 5) THOMAS CLINTON DUNN, born 22 January 1922. Unmarried.

*Family data from*

*T. P. Hughes, Jr., P. O. Box 35, Georgetown, Texas 78626  
 Catharine "Tinka" (Fauntleroy) Rote of San Antonio, Texas (now deceased)  
 Orlene (Mrs. N. Kemp) Maer, 2708 Steel Street, Houston, Texas 77098*

JOSEPH JEROME<sup>5</sup> PARKER - Son of Joseph Jerome  
 and Mary Ann (Faubion) Parker

JOSEPH JEROME was born in Williamson County, Texas 19 May 1864; died there in March 1909, and was buried in Bagdad Cemetery near Leander. He married LELIA "Lee" McCULLOUGH, daughter of John McCullough and his second wife Margaret J. Riddle. Lelia was born 6 March 1867; died 19 August 1901, and was buried in Bagdad Cemetery. Their children, all born Williamson County, Texas, 6th generation:

1. MARGARET PARKER, born 10 September 1889; married EUGENE ROSS ALEXANDER, he born 6 February 1882; died 1 December 1951. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) EUGENE PARKER ALEXANDER, M.D., born Paris, Lamar County, Texas 14 October 1915; married 8 December 1951, ELIZABETH ANNE HERALD, she born in Baltimore, Maryland, 24 November 1922. Children, 8th generation:
    - (1) ROSS ALFRED ALEXANDER, born San Angelo, Tom Green County, Texas, 9 February 1954
    - (2) JOHN EDWARD ALEXANDER, born San Angelo, Tom Green County, Texas, 28 April 1956
    - (3) ROBERT WARREN ALEXANDER, b. San Angelo, Tom Green County, Texas, 10 March 1959.
  - 2) MARGARET ELIZABETH ALEXANDER, born 9 December 1921
2. JOHN WILSON PARKER II, born 3 March 1893; died in New York City, 29 May 1929. He married HAZEL VAN WYCK. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) MARGARET ELIZABETH PARKER, born 20 January 1920; married MURTON A. TAYLOR. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) LLOYD RICHARD TAYLOR born 7 December 1945
    - (2) JOHN WILSON TAYLOR born 5 July 1950
    - (3) KEVIN TAYLOR born 9 August 1953
  - 2) VIRGINIA LEE PARKER, born 17 May 1921; married PRESTON WOODS III. The children, 8th generation:
    - (1) MARJORIE LEE WOODS born 25 January 1947 (1948 ?)

2. 2) (2) PRESTON WOODS, Jr. born 16 February 1949  
 (3) JEFFERY PARKER WOODS born 17 April 1951  
 (4) CYNTHIA SUE WOODS born 16 January 1956  
 3) JOHN WILSON PARKER III, born 26 March 1924; married MARY GOBEL.
3. MARY ELIZABETH PARKER, born 5 May 1896; died in New Orleans, Louisiana. Never married.
4. JOSEPH JEROME PARKER, born 19 December 1899; died 7 October 1971. Married in Flushing, Queensborough, New York 26 July 1924 ORA LEE GARRISON. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) JOSEPH JEROME PARKER, Jr., born 4 May 1931; died in Williamson County, Texas, 27 January 1939, and was buried in I.O.O.F. Cemetery in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas.
  - 2) NANCY BETH PARKER, born in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas 3 August 1932; married in Las Vegas, Clark County, Nevada, on 10 May 1956 (Book 32, p. 51354 #312841), RAY WALTER POELLOT. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) JOSEPH DEAN POELLOT, born Pasadena, Los Angeles County, California 28 February 1957
    - (2) RICHARD RAY POELLOT, born Pasadena, Los Angeles County, California 16 July 1958
    - (3) LINDA LEE POELLOT, born in Denver, Colorado, 23 February 1960
    - (4) LAURA LYNN POELLOT, born in Denver, Colorado, 10 September 1961
    - (5) LISA BETH POELLOT, born Walnut Creek, Colorado, 23 September 1963
    - (6) JOHN JAMES POELLOT born in Colorado 4 December 1965
    - (7) RANDALL JAY POELLOT born in Colorado 9 September 1968
    - (8) ROY WALTER POELLOT born in Colorado 20 May 1973

*Family data to T. P. Hughes, Jr., P. O. Box 35, Georgetown, Texas 78626, from Nancy Parker Poellot of Colorado, and Dr. Eugene P. Alexander, San Angelo.*

JENNIE B.<sup>5</sup> WILSON Daughter of William  
& Mary Ann (Faubion) Parker Wilson

JENNIE was born in Williamson County, Texas, 12 January 1872; died in Christoval, Tom Green, County, Texas, 4 August 1960, and buried there. She married at her home in Leander, Williamson County, Texas, 17 February 1895, BYRON H. FISK. He was born in 1865; died in Christoval in 1910, and buried there.

The children of Byron H. and Jennie (Wilson) Fisk, 6th generation:

1. J. RUSKIN FISK, born McNeill, Travis County, Texas 4 December 1895; died 24 August 1974. Married ETHEL BIDDY. Family information follows.
2. W. JOE FISK, born Leander, Williamson County, Texas 6 June 1897; married MABEL \_\_\_\_\_. They had no children.
3. KATHRYN FISK, twin to Margaret, born Kileen, Bell County, Texas 4 August 1903. Never married.
4. MARGARET FISK, twin to Kathryn, born Kileen, Bell County, Texas 4 August 1903. Married CARL SCHMIDT. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) FRED SCHMIDT, now deceased.
  - 2) ANNA KATHRYN SCHMIDT, born 16 April 1938; married 25 April 1959 WAYNE MELVIN HAY, he born 16 December 1933.

4. 2) The children of Wayne Melvin & Anna Kathryn (Schmidt) Hay, 8th generation:
  - (1) GARY WAYNE HAY born 27 April 1967
  - (2) STEVEN FREDERICK HAY born 28 March 1970; died 3 July 1970
  - (3) KELLY KATHRYN HAY born 29 September 1972
5. MARY BESS FISK born in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas, 11 January 1907; married CLIFTON LEE ATKINS. Family information follows.

J. RUSKIN<sup>6</sup> FISK was born in McNeill, Travis County, Texas 4 December 1895; he died on 24 August 1974, and was buried in the Christoval Cemetery, Tom Green County, Texas. He married on 28 November 1923 ETHEL BIDDY, she born 22 April 1900. Their children, 7th generation:

1. VIRGINIA W. FISK, born 15 October 1926; married 19 May 1950 M. F. CLEMENTS who was born 29 March 1924. Their daughters, 8th generation:
  - 1) KEVIN LEIGH CLEMENTS born 11 July 1954
  - 2) CAREY LYNN CLEMENTS born 20 January 1957
2. DOROTHY B. FISK, born 8 September 1928; she married 12 June 1947 HUGH N. FOLLIN, Jr. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) DARTHI N. FOLLIN, born 20 April 1948; married DENNIS PITTS. Son, 9th generation:
    - (1) ANDREW TODD PITTS born 14 October 1975
  - 2) VIRGINIA SUSAN FOLLIN, born 3 February 1950
  - 3) MICHAEL ANNE FOLLIN born 7 February 1954
3. JAMES RUSSELL FISK, born 17 November 1929; married 1 September 1956 JUNE HUFF, she born 4 January 1933. Their son, 7th generation:
  - 1) JAMES RUSSELL FISK, Jr., born 1 May 1961

MARY BESS<sup>6</sup> FISK was born in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas, 11 January 1907. She married in San Angelo, Tom Green County, Texas, 16 December 1921, CLIFTON LEE ATKINS. C. L. and Mary Bess are long-time ranchers in Tom Green and Schleicher counties, Texas. They have lived in Christoval for over fifty years, and will celebrate their 60th wedding anniversary in 1981. Their children, 7th generation:

1. MARY LEE ATKINS, born Christoval, Tom Green County, Texas, 2 July 1922; married 30 March 1939, THOMAS KEARNEY HULL. Their son, 8th generation:
  - 1) THOMAS KEARNEY HULL, Jr., born on February 22nd, and is married. Daughter, 9th generation:
    - (1) BRANDY SUZANNE HULL, born 25 July 1972
2. NELL ATKINS, born Christoval, Tom Green County, Texas, 28 October 1923; married in San Angelo, Tom Green County, Texas 13 January 1943 TONY YAKSH. He was born in Greensburg, Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania 30 July 1920. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) TONY LEE YAKSH, PhD., born San Angelo, Tom Green County, Texas 14 June 1944; married in Bel Aire, Maryland 28 August 1974 ELIZABETH MARGARET BURKINDINE, she born in Baltimore, Maryland 26 August 1947. Tony Lee adopted Elizabeth Margaret's daughter:
    - KATHLEEN MARIE YAKSH, born Have de Grace, Md., 21 August 1970
  - 2) MICHAEL CLIFTON YAKSH, PhD., born Moultrie, Colquitt County, Georgia, 27 November 1948; married in Ashville, Buncombe County, North Carolina

- 17 December 1966, THEO MARILYN BEECH, she born in Atlanta, Georgia on 20 August 1948. Their children, 9th generation:
- (1) MICHAEL CLIFTON YAKSH born Atlanta, Georgia 20 November 1970
  - (2) MARY ELIZABETH YAKSH born Atlanta, Georgia 21 October 1972
  - (3) MATTHEW DAVID YAKSH born Atlanta, Georgia 22 July 1974
  - (4) MARTHA LYNN YAKSH born Aberdeen, Hartford Co., Md., 16 July 1977
- 3) JOHN ATKINS YAKSH, born Calhoun, Gordon County, Georgia 20 June 1953; married in Atlanta, Georgia, 14 May 1977, SUSAN JANE McCORMICK. She was born in Chattanooga, Hamilton County, Tennessee on 14 June 1955.
3. KATHRYN "Tinka" ATKINS, born Christoval, Tom Green County, Texas, 7 May 1925; married 30 June 1945, WILLIAM GUIDA. Children, 8th generation:
- 1) RALPH WILLIAM GUIDA III, born 17 August 1946; he married 24 September 1966, JENNIE ANN HIRNSCHALL. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) RALPH WILLIAM GUIDA IV born 5 April 1967
    - (2) GINA MARIE GUIDA born 20 June 1969
  - 2) MARY BETH GUIDA, born 9 November 1947; she married 2 July 1972, LOUIS JOSEPH D'ALVIA. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) ADAM JOSEPH D'ALVIA born 5 August 1974
    - (2) WILLIAM ANTHONY D'ALVIA born 22 February 1978
  - 3) CAROLYN RITA GUIDA, born 27 June 1952; married 6 February 1971 DANIEL ERNEST GRAY. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) KATHRYN GRAY 31 May 1972
    - (2) TINA MICHELE GRAY born 31 December 1974
    - (3) CAROLYN CASSANDRA GRAY born 9 April 1977
4. JOHN DANIEL ATKINS, born 21 September 1927; first married in San Angelo, Tom Green County, Texas, EVELYN EMERSON. She was born 20 September 1930. They had four children, and were divorced 20 February 1969. He married second in Ector County, Texas, 27 February 1969, DORIS NADINE (Swinford) LENTZ. They have no children together. Children of first marriage, 8th generation:
- 1) LINDA ANN ATKINS, born 25 September 1950; she married in Odessa, Ector County, Texas, 15 December 1968, JAMES LYNN TUGGLE. 9th generation:
    - (1) JAMES LYNN TUGGLE, Jr. born 2 August 1969
    - (2) JOHN DANTON TUGGLE born 25 March 1973
  - 2) JENNIE KAY ATKINS, born 11 July 1953; married in Odessa, Ector County, Texas, 14 May 1971, BOBBY BRIGHT. Daughter, 9th generation:
    - (1) TINA BRIGHT, born 4 November 1974
  - 3) JANET LEE ATKINS, born 7 September 1954; married 1 November 1972 LARRY MOODY. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) RODNEY RAY MOODY born 4 January 1973
    - (2) RUSSELL LEE MOODY born 4 November 1976
  - 4) CAROL SUE ATKINS, born 20 September 1957; she married in Odessa, Ector County, Texas in November 1977, JIMMY WEEKS.
- Step-children:
- DANNY KEITH LENTZ, born 22 January 1956
  - CONNIE DIANE LENTZ, born 2 April 1957; married in Comanche Co., Texas 2 April 1976, BOBBY LYNN ANDREWS. Their child:
    - CODY LYNN ANDREWS, born 12 October 1977
    - GARY LEE LENTZ b. 12 May 1960
    - RANDY NEAL LENTZ b. 11 August 1964

5. CLIFTON LEE ATKINS, Jr., born San Angelo, Tom Green County, Texas 17 August 1935; married in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma, 20 November 1965, MARTHA ANN RAINWATER. She was born in Fort Smith, Arkansas, 26 September 1932. No children.
6. BETTY ANN ATKINS, twin to Clay Fisk, born San Angelo, Tom Green County, Texas, 2 August 1938; first married in Villa Acuna, Mexico, 4 April 1954 BILL RAY ALLEN. They had two daughters, divorced 13 July 1973. She married second in Lubbock, Lubbock County, Texas, 4 June 1977, JOHN E. GRAHAM, he born Cameron, De Kalb County, Missouri, 2 April 1957. He had five children by a previous marriage. Children of first marriage, 8th generation:
  - 1) KATHRYN BETH ALLEN, born San Angelo, Tom Green County, Texas, 6 September 1956; married in San Angelo 24 January 1975 RICHARD L. LAWLER. He was born in San Angelo in November 1951. Daughter, 9th generation: (1) MELISSA LYNN LAWLER, born San Angelo, Texas, 23 August 1975
  - 2) DEBBIE NELL ALLEN, born San Angelo, Tom Green County, Texas 27 January 1960; married 1 July 1977, GARY DON SPARKS, he born Robert Lee, Coke County, Texas in April 1957.
7. CLAY FISK ATKINS, twin to Betty Ann, born San Angelo, Tom Green County, Texas, 2 August 1938; married in Hawaii, 20 June 1963 TERRY LEE COLEMAN, she born in Saipan, Marianna Islands, 14 February 1947. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) MARTHA JANE ATKINS, born Sonora, Sutton County, Texas 12 January 1965
  - 2) DOROTHY BESS ATKINS born Sonora, Sutton County, Texas 22 October 1967

*Family data to T. P. Hughes, Jr., from Mrs C. L. (Mary Bess) Atkins, Box 4, Christoval, Texas 76935. & Mrs. Anna Hay, 102 S. Mattson, West Columbia, TX 77486*

JAMES CHARLES<sup>5</sup> WILSON - Son of William  
& Mary Ann (Faubion) Parker Wilson

JAMES CHARLES was born near Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas on 8 April 1876; died in Bertram, Burnet County, Texas 13 November 1963, and was buried in the Liberty Hill Cemetery in Williamson County. He married in Liberty Hill 3 November 1898, DORA RUSSELL, daughter of John Daniel and Dorcas Jane (Profitt) Russell. Dora died 6 March 1973, and was buried in the Liberty Hill Cemetery. Their children, 6th generation:

1. BESSIE LEE WILSON, born Liberty Hill, Williamson County, Texas 6 October 1900; married 25 May 1929 FLEMING DANIEL TOWRY. He was born 25 December 1892; died 19 November 1965. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) CHARLES DANIEL TOWRY, born Bay City, Matagorda County, Texas, 17 June 1933; married in Beaumont, Jefferson County, Texas, 6 December 1957, PEGGY WEBBER. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) CHRIS DANIEL TOWRY, born Beaumont, Jefferson County, Texas 11 June 1960
    - (2) KAREN LYNN TOWRY, born Marshall, Harrison County, Texas, 4 December 1963
  - 2) RICHARD WILSON TOWRY, born Navasota, Grimes County, Texas 21 May 1938; married in Hardin County, Texas, 26 August 1961, BILLIE JEAN DUNCAN. Their children, born Beaumont, Jefferson County, Texas, 8th generation:
    - (1) BEVERLY JANE b. 11 June 1962
    - (2) ELIZABETH ELLEN b. 2 April 1964



2. WILLIAM RUSSELL WILSON, born Liberty Hill, Williamson County, Texas, on 30 October 1903; died 15 July 1970. He married 29 May 1926 DELILAH ROSS. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) WILLIAM ROSS WILSON, born Bertram, Burnet County, Texas 9 April 1930; married 10 April 1954, CAROLYN ROUNTREE. Children, 8th generation:
    - (1) BARBARA LYNN WILSON, born Tulsa, Tulsa County, Oklahoma, 10 September 1955
    - (2) CATHRYN RUTH WILSON, born Austin, Travis County, Texas, 28 December 1958
    - (3) SANDRA ELAINE WILSON, born Chicago, Cook County, Illinois 28 July 1960
    - (4) WILLIAM ROSS WILSON, born New Braunfels, Comal County, Texas, on 12 April 1962; died there 18 April 1962
    - (5) TERRY KAY WILSON, born New Braunfels, Comal County, Texas 12 February 1964
  - 2) NANCY JANE WILSON, born Bertram, Burnet County, Texas, 4 March 1936; married 31 August 1956, HAROLD GUILLES NELSON. Children, 8th gen:
    - (1) MICHAEL RUSSELL NELSON, born Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas on 14 December 1956
    - (2) HAROLD GUILLES NELSON, Jr., born Salem, Essex County, Massachusetts, 29 August 1960
    - (3) DAVID STEPHEN NELSON, born in Salem, Essex County, Massachusetts, 20 October 1961
    - (4) MELONIE NELSON
  - 3) LINDA LEE WILSON, born Bertram, Burnet County, Texas 16 September 1939; married 7 October 1960, ROBERT LEE POE. Children, 8th generation:
    - (1) ROBERT LEE POE, Jr., born Austin, Travis County, Texas, on 7 April 1961
    - (2) TIMOTHY ALAN POE, born Austin, Travis County, Texas, on 13 October 1962
3. JOHN CHARLES WILSON, born Leander, Williamson County, Texas on 4 January 1906; died in Bertram, Burnet County, Texas on 7 July 1954. He married 4 June 1929, LILLIAN IRENE WILLIAMS. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) JAMES KENNETH WILSON, born Bertram, Burnet County, Texas 15 July 1930; married in 1960, JEAN LAWSON. Son, 8th generation:
    - (1) CHARLES KENT WILSON, born in Bertram, Texas on 16 August 1960
  - 2) JOHN CHARLES WILSON, Jr., born Bertram, Burnet County, Texas 28 March 1939; married 14 August 1959 JAMYE ANN ROACH. 8th generation:
    - (1) JAMES CHRISTOPHER WILSON, born Burnet, Burnet County, Texas 1 February 1964
    - (2) JULIE ANN WILSON, born Burnet, Texas on 1 September 1969
  - 3) BARBARA ANN WILSON, born Bertram, Burnet County, Texas 31 March 1938; died there 7 May 1938
4. MARY DOROTHY JANE WILSON, born Liberty Hill, Williamson County, Texas on 7 November 1912; married 15 June 1936 PRUDENT BARNARD CAMBRE. They had no children.
5. IRVIN BURT WILSON, born Bertram, Burnet County, Texas, 19 March 1919; he married 2 May 1953 KATHRYN WALDROP. He retired from the U. S. Army as a Lieutenant Colonel, and lives in Universal City, Texas. 7th generation:
  - 1) ELIZABETH LEE "Betsy" WILSON, born Ft. Benning, Georgia 26 January 1954
  - 2) RUSSELL DANIEL "Rusty" WILSON, born San Diego, California 10 June 1957

*Family data to T.P. Hughes, Jr., from Mrs. F. D. Towzy, Sour Lake, Texas 77659*

BESSIE<sup>5</sup> WILSON - Daughter of William  
& Mary Ann (Faubion) Parker Wilson

BESSIE was born near Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas, 24 February 1881; died in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas, 9 June 1963, and was buried there in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery. She married in Leander 4 November 1903 WILLIAM READER MOOD, son of Francis Asbury Mood (Founder and first president of Southwestern University in Georgetown) and his wife S.R. Mood. He was born in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas 15 November 1875; died in Temple, Bell County, Texas 19 March 1936, and was buried in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery in Georgetown. Their children, 6th generation:

1. WILSON READER "Pete" MOOD, born in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas, 19 January 1905; died in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas 29 April 1957. He married in the Hemphill Presbyterian Church, Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas, 16 February 1929, KATHERYN VIRGINIA POOLE, daughter of J. E. and Blanche Gerrell Poole. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) PETE ALEXANDER MOOD, born Austin, Travis County, Texas on 20 November 1937
  - 2) MARCIA KATHRYN MOOD, born Greenville, Hunt County, Texas 23 June 1943
2. DOROTHY ELIZABETH MOOD, born Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas 10 July 1906. Never married.
3. FRANCIS ASBURY MOOD, born Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas 6 October 1908; died at Lake Buchanan, Burnet County, Texas 21 May 1966. He married in Austin, Travis County, Texas 22 July 1934, MARY LEE McCRABB, the daughter of John Saul and Gladys McCrabb. Children, 7th generation:
  - 1) MARILYNN MOOD, born Austin, Travis County, Texas, 9 July 1937; first married 28 January 1956, NORVAN GEORGE DIETZE who died on 23 November 1970. She married second, 22 June 1973, LINWOOD L. BLAND. Children of first marriage, 8th generation:
    - (1) JOHN FREDERICK DIETZE born 20 September 1958
    - (2) WILLIAM KYLE DIETZE born 20 September 1962
  - 2) PENNY LEE MOOD, born 4 July 1944; married 29 August 1964, FRANK FITCH HENDERSON. Frank is a Lt. Colonel in the U.S. Military Service, and live in Frankfurt, Germany (1980). Children, 8th generation:
    - (1) FRANK FITCH HENDERSON, Jr. born 20 July 1966
    - (2) ELIZABETH LYNETTE HENDERSON born 8 December 1969
4. WILLIAM ROGER MOOD, born on 17 February 1919; married in Fredericksburg, Gillespie County, Texas, 21 October 1961, MARY LOUISE HOUY, daughter of Felix A. and Teck (LaDurst) Houy. Their son, 7th generation:
  - 1) STATTLER ALVIN MOOD, born Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas 1 July 1962

*Family data to T.P. Hughes, Jr., from Dorothy E. Mood, Austin, Texas; Roger Mood, Austin, Texas, and Mrs. Mary Lee (McCrabb) Mood*

IRVINE ROBERT<sup>5</sup> WILSON - Son of William  
& Mary Ann (Faubion) Parker Wilson

IRVINE (Irvin?) ROBERT, called "Doc", was born in Leander, Williamson County, Texas 2 May 1888; died of 'la grippe' in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas 16 January 1916, and was buried there in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery. He married in

Georgetown 15 September 1909, DELTA WOODSON WOOTEN, daughter of Ed and Mattie Louise (miles) Wooten. She was born in Georgetown, 24 January 1888; died in Williamson County, Texas, 7 May 1969, and was buried in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery beside her first husband. She married second, as his second wife, WALTER H. WATKINS (15 October 1883-8 June 1969) who is buried in the Corn Hill Cemetery near Jarrell, Williamson County, Texas. Daughter, 6th generation:

1. MARY LOUISE WILSON, born Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas 6 December 1910; married in El Paso, El Paso County, Texas 28 May 1944 TEMPLE MULLINS, he born in Rising Star, Eastland County, Texas, 15 December 1905; died in Temple, Bell County, Texas 18 March 1966, and was buried in Temple. She married second in Austin, Travis County, Texas on 28 March 1973, WILLIAM HUBERT POSTER, he born 15 April 1903.

Mary Louise has been blind from birth; and in 1974 was still operating a food concession stand in one of the Texas State office buildings. She had a Cassette recorder so that she could have the personal satisfaction of "reading" her own mail when correspondents communicated with her on a cassette tape. The children, 7th generation:

- 1) DELTA ELOISE MULLINS, born Temple, Bell County, Texas 7 October 1948; married 27 July 1968, ROBERT PARKER. Divorced. Son, 8th generation:
  - (1) ROBERT ANTHONY PARKER, born Austin, Travis County, Texas, 18 November 1970
- 2) TEMPLE MULLINS, born & died 6 October 1948, and was buried in I.O.O.F. Cemetery in Georgetown beside his grandparents. No stone.

*Personal interview with Mary Louise (Mrs. W. H.) Foster - M. L. Faubion, 1974*

LUTHER W.<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of John  
and Mary Ann (McKay) Faubion

LUTHER was born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 8 May 1845, a twin to Isabella; he died in Leander, Williamson County, Texas 23 March 1906, and was buried there in Bagdad Cemetery. He married in Louisiana, HORTENSE E. JOHNSON, she born in Louisiana 21 April 1851; died in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas 22 October 1933 (d.rec. #44896), and was buried in Bagdad Cemetery alongside Luther. She married second in Williamson County, Texas (Book 13, p. 355), on 27 August 1909, F. G. SCOTT.

Little is known of this family's history; their children were, 5th generation:

1. MICAGER J. FAUBION, born near Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas, 5 August 1872; died there 24 December 1874, and was buried in Bagdad Cemetery.
2. MATTIE EUGENIA FAUBION, born near Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas 12 October 1874; died at Austin, Travis County, Texas, 12 January 1946, and was buried there in Oakwood Cemetery (d.cert. #10008). Married JAMES M. REYNOLDS. Information follows.
3. NANNIE BELLE FAUBION, born near Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas around 1878; died in Hillsboro, Hill County, Texas, date unknown, and was buried there. She married a Mr. CARUTHERS, he born in Fayette County, Texas, & also died and was buried in Hillsboro. Their children, 6th generation:
  - 1) DORIS CARUTHERS, born Roswell, New Mexico
  - 2) LURLYNN CARUTHERS, born Dallas, Texas; Married CHASE WESLEY (Dealey?) of Seattle, Washington.

3. 2) Lurlynn Caruthers & Chase Wesley/Dealey were said to have four children, 7th generation:
- (1) MILES
  - (2) PAT
  - (3) GINGER
  - (4) DONNA

MATTIE EUGENIA<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of Luther  
and Hortense E. (Johnson) Faubion

MATTIE was born near Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas 12 October 1874; died at Austin, Travis County, Texas 12 January 1946, and was buried there in Oakwood Cemetery (d.cert. #10008). She married at Leander, Williamson County on 14 November 1894 (Book 8, p. 324), JAMES M. REYNOLDS. He was born either in Mississippi (census) or Georgia (d.rec. #930), 3 December 1870; died at Austin, Travis County, Texas 21 August 1949, and was buried there in Oakwood Cemetery. He was the son of Dr. J. A. Reynolds (born Georgia) & Sarah C. Lindsley (born Alabama). Jim Reynolds was a railroad man. Their children, 6th generation:

1. IMOGENE REYNOLDS, born Florence, Williamson County, Texas in 1895; died at Austin, Travis County, Texas, 4 May 1975. Married in Austin, 22 September 1914, KELLY SMITH, he born Dripping Springs, Hayes County, Texas, in 1895; died at Austin 14 January 1941. They had no children.

Kelly Smith and Imogene owned and operated one of the best-known Cleaners and Laundry Services in Austin for many, many years.

2. CORENE REYNOLDS, born Lampasas, Lampasas County, Texas in 1901; died at Austin, Travis County, Texas, 12 October 1957. She worked for the Kelly Smith Cleaners. Never married.
3. EUGENE REYNOLDS, born Florence, Williamson County, Texas in 1897; married at San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas, LILLIAM \_\_\_\_\_. Their children, 7th generation (an unchecked list):
  - 1) LOUISE REYNOLDS      (3) MARTHA REYNOLDS      (5) KELLY REYNOLDS
  - 2) JAMES REYNOLDS      (4) ROBERT REYNOLDS

*Data compiled in 1974 by Ann Faubion Armstrong from personal letters received from members of this family. Record search and gravestone readings by M. L. Faubion, Georgetown, Texas.*

ISABELLA<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of John  
and Mary Ann (McKay) Faubion

ISABELLA, twin to Luther, was born in Cocke County, Tennessee, on 8 May 1845; died at Austin, Travis County, Texas 3 June 1891, and was buried in the Bagdad Cemetery near Leander, Williamson County, Texas. Married in Williamson county, Texas (Book 2, p. 103), 18 January 1862 ANDREW PORTER PICKLE. He was born in Virginia 1 April 1833; died in Leander, Williamson County, Texas on 7 January 1908, and was buried in Bagdad Cemetery beside Isabella.

Andrew grew up in Wythe County, Virginia; moved to Knoxville, Tennessee where he worked in the carpenter trade; and migrated to Texas around 1854. Here he helped build the old State Capitol building - that was later burned down. He also helped build the John Faubion home near Bagdad.<sup>a</sup> He enlisted in the CSA and served as a Lieutenant in Co. D, Flournoy's Regiment, 16th Texas Cavalry. He returned home after the war to become one of the most substantial and public spirited citizens of the area.

Isabella was eight when her father moved the family from Tennessee to Texas. She was not yet seventeen when she married Andy Pickle, and they had a large family. It was a favorite place for all of the young people of the area to get together. At the time of Isabella's death, she had been in ill health many years, a malady that resulted finally in the amputation of her left leg. She died at the home of her daughter, Bettie Eagan, in Austin, in 1891.

The children of Andrew and Isabella (Faubion) Pickle, 5th generation, were:

1. OSCAR PICKLE, born near Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas, 5 April 1863; died in Leander, Williamson County, Texas, 19 April 1939, and was buried in Bagdad Cemetery. Married ANNIE NEOMIA POPE. Family information follows.
2. MARY ELIZABETH "Bettie" PICKLE, born near Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas 2 December 1864; died 19 June 1943, and was buried in the Bagdad Cemetery. She married in Williamson county, Texas (Book 6, p. 1), 8 January 1885, ISAAC D. EAGAN. He was born 10 April 1858; died in Harris County, Texas 14 September 1945, and was buried Bagdad Cemetery in Williamson County. Their son, 6th generation:
  - 1) JOHN EARL EAGAN, born 18 November 1885; died 14 September 1914, and was buried in Bagdad Cemetery in Williamson County, Texas
3. JAMES R. PICKLE, born near Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas 23 March 1866; died in Harris County, Texas 9 January 1958. He married 9 November 1892 LAURA ELLEN WELLS, daughter of Martin Jones and Frances Amanda (Peyton) Wells. She was born 4 May 1866; died 17 February 1946. Both are buried in Bagdad Cemetery in Williamson County, Texas. 6th generation children:
  - 1) JAMES CLARENCE PICKLE, born 29 January 1895; died in WW-I, 28 September 1918, and buried in Bagdad Cemetery.
  - 2) HAZEL PICKLE, born in Houston, Harris County, Texas in 1900; She married a Mr. Huckaby and lived in Houston.

*JAMES REPPS PICKLE data from T.P. Hughes, Jr. research; and from a cousin, Emma Lee Alford of Waco.*

4. WILLIAM LEE PICKLE, born near Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas-in 1869; died in Williamson County, Texas, 1 September 1945, and was buried there in Bagdad Cemetery. He married in Williamson County (Book 10, p. 159), 14 December 1899, EMMA C. BRYSON. She was born in 1870; died 1942, and was buried in Bagdad Cemetery. They had no children.
5. Infant son, born and died 12 November 1870, and buried Bagdad Cemetery.
6. MARGARET ISABELLA PICKLE, born near Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas in 1871; died in Dallas County, Texas 21 April 1963. Married MARMION BART MAGILL. Family information follows.
7. ANN J. PICKLE, "Annie", born near Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas, on 10 February 1874; died in Comanche County, Texas, 24 November 1953, and was buried in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery in Georgetown, Williamson County, TX. She married in Williamson County (Book 11, p. 430) 6 January 1904, DAVID T. WHITWORTH, he born 6 February 1870; died in Williamson County, Texas, 4 January 1932, and was buried there in I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Georgetown. A daughter, 6th generation:
  - 1) RUTH WHITWORTH married MARK HODGES. They lived in Abilene, Texas, in 1973. Their son, a Physician, also lived in Abilene.

*1973 address: Mrs. Mark Hodges, 1002 Santos, Abilene, Texas*

8. ROSE PICKLE, twin to Emma, born near Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas on 7 May 1876; died in 1938, and was buried in Bagdad Cemetery. She first married in Williamson County (Book 9, p. 133) 27 April 1896 HENRY W. HALL; married second a Mr. MILLANDER. Children, 6th generation:
  - 1) H. B. HALL
  - 2) GLADYS HALL married PAT PERRINE; both deceased and buried in Arlington National Cemetery, Virginia. Son, 7th generation:
    - (1) PAT PERRINE, Jr.
  - 3) RUSSELL HALL
  
9. EMMA PICKLE, twin to Rose, born near Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas on 7 May 1876; died in Williamson County 4 March 1910, and was buried in the Bagdad Cemetery. She married in Williamson County (Book 12, p. 79), on 3 August 1905, O. H. SPEEGLE. They had no children.
  
10. LEILA SARAH "Lee" PICKLE, born near Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas, on 15 July 1880; died in Waco, McLennan County, Texas, 16 July 1974, and was buried there on 18 July 1974 in the Waco Memorial Park. She married in Leander, Williamson County, Texas (Book 11, p. 430) 6 January 1904 ROBERT ARAGO ALFORD, son of Dr. Albert S. & Cynthia Ann (Hearne) Alford. He was born Shelbyville, Shelby County, Texas 7 April 1881; died in Waco 3 June 1962, and was buried there on 5 June 1962 in Waco Memorial Park.
 

R.A. Alford was Editor of the first newspaper ever published in Leander, Williamson County, Texas (1902-1912). The family moved to Granger, Texas, where he was Editor of the Granger News until 1945. They moved to Waco in 1950. Their children, 6th generation:

  - 1) MILDRED CYNTHIA ALFORD, born Leander, Williamson County, Texas 28 July 1905; married in Granger, Williamson County, Texas 14 July 1925, ALEX FREEMAN MCKINNIS. They live 3624 West Brookview, Waco, Texas.
  - 2) EMMA LEE ALFORD, born Leander, Williamson County, Texas, 13 September 1911; Never married. Lives 3601 Parkwood Drive, Waco, Texas 76710.
  
11. ETTA MAE PICKLE, born Leander, Williamson County, Texas in 1882; died in Travis County, Texas 14 October 1956, and was buried in Bagdad Cemetery, Williamson County, Texas. She married 25 April 1902 (Travis Co. Book 11, p. 597), LESLIE PATTERSON MASON. Family information follows.
  
12. ANDREW PORTER PICKLE, Jr., born Leander, Williamson County, Texas, 4 October 1883; died in Williamson County 26 May 1959, and was buried in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery in Georgetown (d.rec. #1201). He married in Williamson County, Texas (Book 18, p. 522) 7 July 1923, BERTHA TAULBE, daughter of Judge James Franklin & Frances Caroline (Amyx) Taulbe. She was born in Edna, Kentucky 14 June 1890; died in Williamson County, Texas, 2 June 1959 (d.rec. #1202), & was buried in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery in Georgetown. At the time of Andrew's death, he was Chief of Police in Georgetown. Son 6th generation:
  - 1) ANDREW PORTER PICKLE III; married and had a son, 7th generation:
    - (1) FRANKLIN PORTER PICKLE; lived in Falls Church, Virginia 1975.
  
13. LENORA "Nora" EUGENIA PICKLE, born Leander, Williamson County, Texas, on 5 March 1885; died in Travis County, Texas, 8 January 1959. She married PLETCHER IRVING POOLE. Family information follows.
  
14. HARVEY S. PICKLE, born Leander, Williamson County, Texas 2 July 1887; he died there 4 September 1952, and was buried in Bagdad Cemetery. He never married. He served in WW-I; PFC, 18th Engineers.

15. Baby, died at birth. PANGLEc indicates two babies died in infancy; one we believe to be the son, born and died in 1870. Some of the family believe Isabella had twins at the time of her death, who also died and were buried with her in Bagdad Cemetery. Her Obituary does not imply this.

*Family data from Emma Lee Alford, 3601 Parkwood Drive, Waco, Texas 76710, and Mrs. F. H. (Isabelle) Vaughn, 2108 Robinhood Trail, Austin, Texas 78703*

OSCAR<sup>5</sup> PICKLE - Son of Andrew Porter  
and Isabella (Faubion) Pickle

OSCAR was born near Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas 5 April 1863; he died in Leander, Williamson County, Texas, 19 April 1939, and was buried there in the Bagdad Cemetery. He married on 30 October 1917 (Travis Co. Book 21, p. 371), ANNIE NEOMIA POPE, daughter of Wiley and Laura V. Pope. She was born 8 October 1899. Their children, 6th generation:

1. OSCAR ELLINGTON PICKLE, born & died 8 August 1918; buried Bagdad Cemetery
2. LAURA ELIZABETH PICKLE, born & died 3 October 1919; buried Bagdad Cemetery
3. JOHNNIE ANDREW PICKLE, born 10 August 1920; married JESSIE LEE GILMORE, she born 27 May 1921.
4. FRANCES LEANORA PICKLE, born 20 November 1923; she married CYRUS FRANCIS MARONEEY, he born 25 January 1921. Their daughter, 7th generation:
  - 1) GRACE ANNE MARONEEY, born 14 March 1946; married KENNETH RAY SCHAEFER, he born 20 June 1943. Their daughter, 8th generation:
    - (1) ANJA LAREE SCHAEFER, born 14 March 1971

*Family data from Mrs. Frances Maroneey, Rt. 4, Box 4, Leander, Texas 78641.*

MARGARET ISABELLA<sup>5</sup> PICKLE - Daughter of Andrew  
Porter and Isabella (Faubion) Pickle

MAGGIE B., as she was known, was born near Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas, in 1871; died in Dallas County, Texas, 21 April 1963, and was buried in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. She was married in Williamson County, Texas (Book 7, p. 593) on 14 December 1892 to MARMION BART MAGILL. He was born in 1867; died in Dallas County, Texas, 22 November 1951, and was buried in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery in Georgetown. Their children, 6th generation:

1. MERLE MAGILL, born 24 November 1893; died 22 May 1918, and was buried in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. Unmarried.
2. LOUISE MAGILL married ALLAN W. NEWBERRY. Lived in Dallas, Texas 1975.
3. FAY LEONORA MAGILL, born Florence, Williamson County, Texas 10 September 1902; married 6 September 1926, ERNEST HOHLT BAUMGART. He was born in Brenham, Washington County, Texas, 12 September 1898; died in New Ulm, Austin County, Texas, 13 November 1973. Their son, 7th generation:
  - 1) ERNEST HOHLT BAUMGART, Jr., born in Brenham, Washington County, Texas 7 August 1929; married on 23 October 1955, ELROSE SCHROEDER, daughter of Henry & Emily (Laas) Schroeder. She was born Hallettsville, Lavaca County, Texas, 12 July 1932. Ernest Jr. served in the Armed Forces 1951-1952; & is in the Insurance business. Live Columbus, Texas.

3. 1) The children of Ernest & Elrose (Schroeder) Baumgart, 8th generation:  
(1) SUSAN MARGARET BAUMGART born 19 April 1957  
(2) SANDRA FAY BAUMGART born 30 April 1959  
(3) ERNEST HOHLT BAUMGART III born 3 September 1960  
(4) HENRY TODD BAUMGART born 4 July 1962

*Family data from Fay Magill (Mrs. Ernest H.) Baumgart, Box 8, New Ulm, Tex. & Louise Magill (Mrs. Allan W.) Newberry, 715 Oakcliff, Dallas 78950*

ETTA MAE<sup>5</sup> PICKLE - Daughter of Andrew Porter  
and Isabella (Faubion) Pickle

MAE was born Leander, Williamson County, Texas in 1882; died 14 October 1956, and was buried in Bagdad Cemetery, Williamson County, Texas. She married on 25 April 1902 (Travis Co. Book 11, p. 597) LESLIE PATTERSON MASON, he born in 1879; died 16 July 1952, and was buried in Bagdad Cemetery. Their children, 6th generation:

1. NEELY CATHERINE MASON, born Leander, Williamson County, Texas 9 July 1902; married in Leander, 15 July 1919, ROBERT MERTON HAZLEWOOD. Family information follows.
2. ANGELINA ISABEL "Angebel" MASON, born Leander, Williamson County, Texas, 28 October 1903; married in Leander, 25 November 1922, ROY JOSEPH SMITH. Family information follows.
3. LESLIE PATTERSON MASON, Jr., "Pat", born Leander, Williamson County, Texas ca 1906; died there 1 May 1981, and buried Bagdad Cemetery. First married in Williamson County (Book 21, p. 233) LOIS POLLARD. She was born 11 April 1906; died 30 July 1956, and buried Bagdad Cemetery. He married second in Williamson County (Book 31, p. 316), 29 June 1957 CLAY (Robertson) STRAIN. Married 3rd NELLIE \_\_\_\_\_. 7th generation:
  - 1) LYNN MASON (son);
  - 2) CLARENDA m. Mr. BRINKLEY;
  - 3) JUANITA m. Mr. McNEIL;
  - 4) DEE NORA m. GLOSSON
4. CAROL BLANCHE MASON, born Leander, Williamson County, Texas, 28 February 1909. Never married.
5. DOROTHY MAE MASON, born Leander, Williamson County, Texas, 3 April 1915; married in Austin, Travis County, Texas on 21 December 1940, FLOYD BRUCE PETMECKY. Family information follows.

NEELY CATHERINE<sup>6</sup> MASON was born Leander, Williamson County, Texas 9 July 1902; married in Leander, 15 July 1919, ROBERT MERTON HAZLEWOOD, son of Dr. William Robert & Susan Matilda (Briggs) Hazlewood. He was born Briggs, Burnet County, Texas, 17 June 1899; died in Corpus Christi, Nueces County, Texas 20 November 1932, and was buried in Bagdad Cemetery, Williamson County, Texas. Members of the Presbyterian Church; Robert was an Immigration officer. Their children, 7th generation:

1. ROBERT MERTON HAZLEWOOD, born Leander, Williamson County, Texas, 12 September 1920; married in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma 1 October 1946, JUDY OPAL BYRAM, daughter of John Edgar & Ruth Elizabeth (Cooper) Byram. She was born in Ringling, Jefferson County, Oklahoma, 30 November 1921.

Robert is a Geophysicist. He is a member of the Presbyterian Church and Judy is a member of the Christian Church.



The children of Robert and Judy (Byram) Hazlewood, 8th generation:

- 1) ROBERT MASON HAZLEWOOD, born Austin, Travis County, Texas, 20 September 1950; married in Sunnyvale, San Mateo County, California, 31 March 1974, BARBARA JEAN REYNOLDS. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) JULIA ROCHELLE HAZLEWOOD, born Redding, Shasta County, California 6 May 1978
    - (2) JENNA LEA HAZLEWOOD, born in Missoula, Missoula County, Montana on 15 September 1979
  - 2) LESLIE TRAVIS HAZLEWOOD, born Austin, Travis County, Texas 7 July 1952
2. WILLIAM PATTERSON HAZLEWOOD, born Leander, Williamson County, Texas 7 November 1922; died in Mali, West Africa 10 May 1973, and buried in Bagdad Cemetery, Williamson County, Texas. He married in Cairo, Egypt, 3 July 1958, ANDRONIKY "Niky" GEORGIU. She was born in Alexandria, Egypt 5 November 1939. William Patterson was a member of the Presbyterian Church in Texas; Niky was a member of the Greek Orthodox Church. Their children, 8th generation:
- 1) CHRISTY PATTERSON HAZLEWOOD, born Austin, Travis County, Texas 27 August 1959
  - 2) ROSEMARY NEELY HAZLEWOOD, born Dallas, Dallas County, Texas, 19 April 1963
  - 3) JOHN ANDREW HAZLEWOOD, born Mobile, Mobile County, Alabama 7 November 1966
  - 4) NATALIE ARIADNE HAZLEWOOD, born Austin, Travis County, Texas 1 May 1968
3. JAMES NEELY HAZLEWOOD, born Laredo, Webb County, Texas 7 September 1929; died in Austin, Travis County, Texas, 20 August 1963, and was buried on 22 August 1963 in Bagdad Cemetery, Williamson County, Texas. He married in Texas, 11 November 1948, JIMMIE LEA BOWEN, daughter of James Wriggs & Lila Mae (Garrett) BOWEN. James Neely was a member of the Presbyterian Church; Jimmie Lea, a member of the Methodist Church. Their children, 8th generation:
- 1) JAMES MERTON HAZLEWOOD, born Austin, Travis County, Texas 6 June 1952; married in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas 9 August 1975, CECE MERRYMAN. Their daughter, 9th generation:
    - (1) JENNY ELIZABETH HAZLEWOOD, born Lubbock, Lubbock County, Texas on 17 July 1980
  - 2) WILLIAM DUNCAN HAZLEWOOD, born Austin, Travis County, Texas, 25 January 1958
  - 3) VICKY SUE HAZLEWOOD, born in Austin, Travis County, Texas, 5 November 1954; died there 6 November 1954.

*Family data from Mrs. R. M. (Neely) Hazlewood, 4012 Ave. D, Austin, TX 78751*

ANGELINA ISABEL<sup>6</sup> MASON, called "Angebel", was born Leander, Williamson County, Texas 28 October 1903; married in Leander 25 November 1922, ROY JOSEPH SMITH, son of Joseph and Ellen (Barnes) Smith. He was born Liberty Hill, Williamson County, Texas 8 July 1899; died in Austin, Travis County, Texas 15 July 1946, and was buried on 17 July 1946 in Bagdad Cemetery, Williamson County, Texas.

Roy Joseph was a member of the Austin Police Department, and a member of the Methodist Church; Angebel, a member of the Presbyterian Church. Their daughter, 7th generation:

1. ELLEN MAE SMITH, born in Los Angeles, California, 22 April 1924; married in Mexico city, Mexico, 20 July 1951, JOSE JAVIER ISLAS. He was born in Los Angeles, California, 22 August 1925. He is an accountant.

The children of Ellen Mae Smith & Jose Javier Islas, 8th generation:

- 1) JOSE JAVIER ISLAS, Jr., born Austin, Travis County, Texas, 17 August 1952; married 30 June 1980 AURORA SOLIS. Daughter, 9th generation:
  - (1) ANGELA MAE ISLAS, born Houston, Harris County, Texas, 20 October 1980
- 2) PATRICIA ELENA ISLAS, born Austin, Travis County, Texas, 26 December 1954
- 3) PHILLIP ROY ISLAS, born in Buenos Aires, Argentina, 14 July 1960

*Family data from Mrs. Angebel M. Smith, 4526 Ave. B, Austin, TX 78751*

DOROTHY MAE<sup>6</sup> MASON was born Leander, Williamson County, Texas, 3 April 1915; married in Austin, Travis County, Texas 21 December 1940 FLOYD BRUCE PETMECKY, son of Charles A. & Alma G. Petmecky. He was born in Austin, Travis County, Texas 7 October 1908.

Dorothy was a member of the Leander Presbyterian Church; Floyd was a member of the First Methodist Church in Austin. Later both joined the Shettles Memorial Methodist Church in Austin. Floyd is owner-manager of an Automotive Store. A daughter, 7th generation:

1. CAROLYN ANN PETMECKY, born Austin, Travis County, Texas, 4 January 1949; married in Austin, 27 December 1969, CHARLES ALAN GREENE, son of Vincent C. & Pauline (Blanchette) Greene. He was born in Hartford, Connecticut, 3 June 1948.

Charles Alan is a member of the Catholic Church; Carolyn Ann was a member of the Leander Presbyterian Church until she joined the Shettles Memorial United Methodist Church in Austin with her parents. He is employed by the E.D.S. in Dallas, Texas. Their daughter, 8th generation:

- 1) KATHERINE LESLIE GREENE, born 28 February 1979

*Family data from Mrs. Floyd B. (Dorothy) Petmecky, 3907 Vineland Dr., Austin, Texas 78722.*

LENORA EUGENIA<sup>5</sup> PICKLE - Daughter of Andrew Porter and Isabella (Faubion) Pickle

NORA, as she was called, was born Leander, Williamson County, Texas, 5 March 1885; died 8 January 1959, and was buried in Bagdad Cemetery, Williamson County, Texas. She married in Williamson County, 30 January 1905 (Book 12, p. 4 records 25 January), FLETCHER IRVING POOLE. He was born 26 April 1880; died on 15 August 1959, and was buried beside Nora in Bagdad Cemetery. Their children, 6th generation:

1. FRANKIE EUGENIA POOLE, born 1 November 1905; married in Leander, Williamson County, Texas, 13 June 1926, JOHN N. LANDON, son of John E. & Jennie (Smith) Landon. He was born in Burnet County, Texas 11 March 1897; died in Menard, Menard County, Texas, 27 December 1971, and was buried there on 29 December 1971. He was a Druggist. Their son, 7th generation:
  - 1) JOHN IRVING LANDON, born Menard, Menard County, Texas 12 January 1927; married on 3 May 1952, WILLENE TEMPLETON.
2. MARY ISABELLE POOLE, born Leander, Williamson County, Texas 6 March 1914; married in Leander 24 December 1934, FRANK HERSCHEL VAUGHN, son of James Thomas & Mary Lenore (Hickman) Vaughn. Herschel was born in Liberty Hill,

Williamson County, Texas, 22 January 1910.

Isabelle was christened at home when she was about four. She joined the Methodist Church and was baptized in 1925. Herschel joined the Methodist Church and was baptized in 1920. He is a salesman, and a Field Representative for the Texas State Department. Their children, 7th generation:

- 1) KENNETH FRANKLIN VAUGHN, born in Little Rock, Pulaski County, Arkansas 28 June 1936; first married in Hollywood, California 21 October 1962, VIRA KATELEWEC. Married second in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas 30 May 1972, PATRICIA O'PIEL.
- 2) MARTHA JEAN VAUGHN, born Austin, Travis County, Texas, 19 June 1946; married in the NAS Holy Trinity Chapel, Pensacola, Florida 21 June 1969 MERVYN LESTER HARTWICK, son of Lester Russel & Lineta Hazelle (Gilbert) Hartwick. He was born in San Rafael, Maren County, California 21 August 1946. Jeanne was christened Easter Sunday 1956, First Methodist Church in Austin. Mervyn was christened in the First Baptist Church, Uvalde, Texas. Their children, 8th generation:
  - (1) MONICA KRISTEN HARTWICK, born Kingsville, Kleberg County, Texas, 31 August 1973
  - (2) ERICA ASHLEY HARTWICK, born Irving, Dallas County, Texas, 3 February 1980
3. ANITA MADGE POOLE was born Leander, Williamson County, Texas 18 November 1915; married Mr. HIGHSMITH. Their daughter, 7th generation:
  - 1) MARCIA ELAINE HIGHSMITH, born Austin, Travis County, Texas 25 February 1943; married in Laredo, Webb County, Texas RAYMOND VANCE MAYES, Jr.

*Family data from*

*Mrs. F. H. (Isabelle) Vaughn, 2108 Robinhood Trail, Austin, Texas 78703*  
*Mrs. Mervyn (Jeanne) Hartwick, 2719 Wildridge Drive, Kingwood, Texas 77339*  
*Mrs J. N. (Frankie) Landon, Box 326, Menard, Texas 76859*

- <sup>a</sup> Obituary, ANDREW P. PICKLE, *Williamson County Sun*, Georgetown, Texas, issue of Thursday, January 16, 1908
- <sup>b</sup> Obituary, MRS. ISABELLA PICKLE, *Williamson County Sun*, Georgetown, Texas issue of Thursday, June 18, 1891
- <sup>c</sup> Sarah Faubion Pangle, *THE FAUBIONS*, (Corpus Christi, Texas: 1922), p. 22

ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup> FAUBION - DAUGHTER OF WILLIAM  
AND ROSANNAH PERTHENIA (AYRES) FAUBION

ELIZABETH, twin to John, was born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 6 February 1812. Date and place of death unknown. She married, probably in Cocke County, about the year 1833, PHILIP ICENHOUR (Icenhower), son of John & \_\_\_\_\_ (Eafly) Isenhour. He was born in North Carolina around 1808; date and place of death unknown.

An Eisenhower family history<sup>a</sup> records that this family lived for a time in Alabama, "did not like it" and returned to Tennessee. Soon afterward they moved to Indiana, living at some period of time in Monroe County. Philip is believed to have once owned a grist or saw mill in Zionsville in Boone County. They are said to have left Indiana and returned to Tennessee where Philip homesteaded or bought 600 acres of land along the French Broad River, then moved again, this time into Red River County, Texas. Others write that Philip owned 240 acres of hill land near Newport, Cocke County, Tennessee, and that he and Elizabeth died there, and their children moved to Texas. Some believe Philip and Elizabeth died in Indiana. Records or family legends have not been found to clarify any of these theories.

On 16 June 1840 Philip received by partition 300 or 335 acres of Cocke County land as Elizabeth's portion of her father's estate.<sup>b</sup> In August 1842 this family was still living in Cocke County, on the French Broad, when members of the Pleasant Grove Baptist Church petitioned "...to form a church at or near Philip Icenhour's..."<sup>c</sup> By 20 September 1850 this family was established in Boone County, Indiana (p. 167, D#1493/1570), with Elizabeth's brother Spencer and his family living in the adjacent dwelling.

While living in Indiana, daughter Mary married William McKay; when the census was taken in 1860, she and William and six of the older Icenhour children were living in the Clarksville area of Red River County, Texas. Mary's oldest child, Elizabeth, age 5, was born in Indiana, which indicates that this family did not move from Indiana before 1855. It is probable that they traveled with Mary's Uncle Spencer and his family who were also settled in Red River County, Texas, by 1860. By 1880 all of the Icenhour children, except Tillman, have moved to Texas, but there is no record for Philip and Elizabeth.

The children of Philip and Elizabeth (Faubion) Icenhour, 4th generation, were:

1. SARAHANN ICENHOUR, born in Tennessee in 1836; died in 1920. She married in Red River County, Texas (Book A, p. 120) 31 January 1861 MARTIN GUEST, a widower. He was born in Tennessee in 1808; first married Polly Dickson. The children of Martin and Sarahann (Icenhour) Guest, 5th generation:
  - 1) ESSIE M. GUEST, born in Texas in 1862; died in 1951
  - 2) ANDERSON GUEST, born in Texas 17 February 1866; killed at a saloon by J. R. Pearce.
  - 3) GEORGE W. GUEST, twin to Frank, born in Texas 17 October 1868; died in 1952
  - 4) FRANK GUEST, twin to George W., died young
  - 5) JOE GUEST, born in Texas about 1872; killed in a knife fight in 1915 in Wheelock, Oklahoma

*Information from Mac Guest, Box 255, Detroit, Texas 75436*

2. MARY ANN ELIZABETH ICENHOUR, born in Tennessee about 1836; died prior to 1880 census; and is buried at Wheelock Academy near Millerton, Oklahoma.<sup>d</sup> She married in Boone County, Indiana, 9 May 1854<sup>a</sup> WILLIAM MCKAY. He was born in Tennessee about 1822. Their children, from census, 5th generation:
  - 1) ELIZABETH MCKAY, born in Indiana around 1855
  - 2) WILLIAM MCKAY, born in Red River County, Texas around 1858
  - 3) JOHN MCKAY, born in Lamar County, Texas around 1859
  - 4) JAMES R. MCKAY, born in Texas around 1861
  - 5) MARY MCKAY, born in Texas around 1863
  - 6) JOEANNA MCKAY, born in Texas around 1865
  - 7) ELLEN MCKAY, born in Texas around 1869
3. CALEB ICENHOUR, born in Tennessee around 1837; married in Red River County, Texas (Book A, p. ?) 9 August 1869, LUCINDA CHATMAN
4. WILLIAM ICENHOUR (Icenhower), born in Tennessee 21 March 1838; he died in Red River County, Texas 10 September 1914. First married MARGARET GUEST; married second ADLINE AMERICA EVETT (Everett). Family information follows.
5. JOHN W. or H. ICENHOUR, born in Tennessee around 1842
6. ELIZA JANE ICENHOUR, born in Tennessee about 1844; first married in Lamar County, Texas 19 June 1862, JAMES SCURRY GUEST, he born in Texas in 1843; died in 1866. He was the son of Martin and Polly (Dickson) Guest and the step-son of Eliza's sister Sarahann. Eliza married second in Red River County, Texas, 2 June 1870, FREDRICK REEP, he born in Germany about 1850.

Children of James Scurry & Eliza Jane (Icenhour) Guest, 5th generation:<sup>d</sup>

- 1) JAMES KURSEY GUEST, born in Texas about 1863; he married as his second wife, LELA EVATT (EVETT? EVERETT), sister to Adline America who married his uncle, William Icenhour. Name of first wife unknown.
- 2) ISAAC GUEST, born in Texas about 1865

Children of Fredrick & Eliza Jane (Icenhour) Guest Reep, 5th generation:

- 3) JOHN REEP, born in Texas about 1873
  - 4) ESSIE REEP, born about 1876
- Twins born in Texas in December 1879:
- 5) WILLIAM REEP, twin to Luella
  - 6) LUELLEA REEP, twin to William
7. MARGARET E. ICENHOUR, born in Tennessee around 1845
  8. TILLMAN ICENHOUR, born in Tennessee about 1848 (2 in 1850).
  9. JOSEPH JAMES HENRY HARRISON ICENHOUR born in 1852; died in Center Point, Howard County, Arkansas in April 1927. First married JANE ELLETT; second married SARAH N. EUDY. Family information follows.
  10. LUCINDA EMMALINE ICENHOUR married in Red River County, Texas (Book A p. 73) 25 August 1875, WILLIAM MOREN.
  11. THOMAS ARNOLD ICENHOUR, born in Indiana about 1854; died in 1926. Married in Red River County, Texas, 15 August 1872, MARY EUDY.

<sup>a</sup> Fannie B. Richardson, *Eisenhower Genealogy*, (Mimeographed; Greenwood, Indiana - 1956)

<sup>b</sup> Jefferson County, Tennessee Chancery Court Minutes, Vol. I, pp 137-138

<sup>c</sup> Minutes of the Pleasant Grove Baptist Church, pp 8-9, Tennessee State Library WPA Project

<sup>d</sup> Mac Guest, Box 255, Detroit, Texas 75436

WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> ICENHOWER - Son of Philip  
and Elizabeth (Faubion) Icenhour

WILLIAM was born in Tennessee, 21 March 1838; died in Red River County, Texas, 10 September 1914 (CSA record). First married in Lamar County, Texas, 24 January 1868 MARGARET GUEST, daughter of Martin & Polly (Dickson) Guest and step-daughter of his sister Sarahann. He married second in Red River County, Texas ADLINE AMERICA EVAT (Evettt/Everett), a sister to Lela who married his nephew, James Kursey Guest. Adline America died in 1934. William is buried in Libety Cemetery, Red River County, Texas.

William served in the 23rd Texas Regiment commanded by Col. Gould, CSA Cavalry Company commanded by Captain John Allison. Adline America filed a pension application on 15 April 1914, from Detroit, Red River County, Texas; the pension was allowed beginning December 1st, 1914.

There were no children of first marriage. The children of William and Adline America, 5th generation, were:

1. JOHN ICENHOWER, died as a child and buried in Liberty Cemetery. There is no headstone.
2. JIMMY ICENHOWER, died as a child and buried in Liberty Cemetery. There is no headstone.
3. MARY ICENHOWER, died as a child and buried in Liberty Cemetery. There is no headstone.
4. MARY ICENHOWER, lived to be 22 or 23 years of age. She did not marry. Died about 1904 and was buried in Liberty Cemetery. There is no headstone.
5. WALTER ICENHOWER born in 1879; died in 1897, and was buried in the Liberty Cemetery.
6. ALICE ICENHOWER was probably the eldest child born about 1877, as she was said to be about 12 years older than her brother Alex. She married in Red River County, Texas, at Detroit, in 1895, WILLIAM SELF. They lived many years in Turkey, Hall County, Texas, and Alice died and is buried there. William died at Blossom, Lamar County, Texas, in 1956, and is believed to be buried at Turkey, Texas. Their children 6th generatio\n:
  - 1) LELA SELF, born around 1900, married Mr. Burnett, and has a number of children, grandchildren, and great-grandchildren. Lives Blossom, Texas.
  - 2) RUBY SELF, now deceased, married Mr. STERLING. There are no children.
  - 3) CARRIED SELF, born about 1901, married Mr. MCKAY. Lives Amarillo, Texas. There are no children.
  - 4) JEWEL SELF died in Mesquite, Dallas County, Texas about 1979. Married Mr. CHADWICK. They had one daughter, 7th generation:
    - (1) MARGIE CHADWICK married Mr. Hawkins. They have two children.
  - 5) WILLIAM ELMER "Bob" SELF, lives in Turkey, Hall County, Texas.
  - 6) DESSIE SELF married GLYN BAIRD. They live in Keller, Tarrant County, Texas. One daughter.
7. EDDIE ALEXANDER ICENHOWER, born 27 December 1889; died 13 March 1956. He first married at DeKalb, Bowie County, Texas, about 1906-1907 (at age 17) ALICE GORE who died in 1908. He married second, at DeKalb, 16 September 1911, ANNIE ELIZABETH WELCH. Family information follows.

8. GEORGE LUTHER CHARLEY CLARENCE ICENHOWER, born in Red River County, Texas 30 August 1892; died about 1975. Married LEE BELL GUEST. Family information follows.

EDDIE ALEXANDER<sup>5</sup> ICENHOWER - Son of William  
& Adline (Evatt/Evett/Everett) Icenhower

EDDIE ALEXANDER, called ALEX, was born 27 December 1889; he died 13 March 1956.

First married at DeKalb, Bowie County, Texas, about 1906-1907 (at age 17), ALICE GORE who died in 1908. He married second at DeKalb 16 September 1911, ANNIE ELIZABETH WELCH, daughter of George Welch, a Baptist preacher. She was, born on. 11 April 1894; died in November 1956.

Alex farmed at College Hill, Bowie County, Texas during the late 1920s, and early 1930s, but he was a natural carpenter. He built some commercial buildings in and around Bowie County, but mostly he built homes in that East Texas area until his death at age 66, suddenly with a heart attack, at his Aunt Annie's home in DeKalb, Texas. Annie Elizabeth died six months later. Three sons also died suddenly with heart attacks.

The daughter of Alex and Alice (Gore) Icenhower, 6th generation:

1. REBA GLYN (Glean) ICENHOWER, born DeKalb, Bowie County, Texas 3 March 1908; married at Detroit, Red River County, Texas in January 1935 ARGIE W. BULLARD. They lived in Dumas, Moore County, Texas when the twins were born, and still live there (1981). Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) JANIS RAY BULLARD, born Amarillo, Texas 21 September 1945; she married and her husband was killed in an accident on the job when their son was about a year old. Son, 8th generation:
    - (1) BRIAN \_\_\_\_\_, born in 1964  
JANIS (a twin to JEANNE KAY) married second, BILL DONLEY. They live in Fritch, Texas, near Amarillo. Their daughter, 8th generation:
      - (2) DENA DONLEY, born around 1969
  - 2) JEANNE KAY, twin to Janis Ray, born Amarillo, Texas 21 September 1945; never married. Lives with parents in Dumas, Texas.

The children of Alex and Annie Elizabeth (Welch) Icenhower, 6th generation:

2. GEORGE NOLAN ICENHOWER, born College Hill, 7 miles south of DeKalb, Bowie County, Texas, 16 November 1913; died of a heart attack in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas in November 1959. First married in DeKalb in 1935, DOYLENE HOWELL; married second in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas on 2. January 1955, JANIS BOLTON.

Nolan was a developer and builder around DeKalb until moving to Dallas in early 1950s where he worked for the Veterans Administration and the F.H.A. He was a member of the First Baptist Church in DeKalb and was also a Mason. Janis now has three Beauty schools in Houston, Texas, known as "Baldwin Beauty School."

The son of George Nolan & Doyleene (Howell) Icenhower, 7th generation:

- 1) EDDIE HOWELL ICENHOWER, married RITA \_\_\_\_\_. Live in Longview, Texas. Their children, 8th generation:
  - (1) HOWELL ICENHOWER, lives in Mesquite, Texas (2) KAREN ICENHOWER

The children of George Nolan & Janis (Bolton) Icenhower, 7th generation:

- 2) GEORGE NOLAN ICENHOWER II, born Dallas, Dallas County, Texas, 4 October 1956. He attends college in Paris, Texas.
  - 3) MARK CREW ICENHOWER, born Dallas, Dallas County, Texas in December 1957
3. J. D. ICENHOWER, born College Hill, Bowie County, Texas, 12 December 1915; died in Orange, Orange County, Texas of a heart attack on Labor Day, 3 September 1951, and was buried at DeKalb, Bowie County, Texas. He married at DeKalb in 1941, CLAIR SUE LONG.

J. D. graduated from DeKalb High School with the highest grade average in the school but, because he attended three different high schools his senior year, he could not qualify for Valdictorian. He was a carpenter, and lived and worked in Dallas most of his married life. The family were active members of the Travis Avenue Baptist Church in Dallas. They were on a week-end trip to Orange when he died suddenly, leaving Clair Sue with the three small children. She and the children moved back to DeKalb a year or two after J.D.'s death. All graduated from DeKalb High School - and also went to college. The children., 7th generation:

- 1) JERRY DAN ICENHOWER, born DeKalb, Bowie County, Texas 27 April 1942; married KAREN TALENT. They live in Hope, Arkansas. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) JOHN ICENHOWER
    - (2) KRISTY ICENHOWER
  - 2) MAXWELL HALL "Max" ICENHOWER, born DeKalb, Bowie County, Texas 2 October 1943; married MARY ANN BRUEBAKER. Baptist Minister in Texarkana. They have two children.
  - 3) MARSHA SUSAN ICENHOWER married a Mr. EASLEY and lives in Texarkana.
4. VENNA LEE ICENHOWER, born College Hill, Bowie County, Texas, 7 May 1917; she married in Clarksville, Red River County, Texas 16 December 1933 LOYD TAYLOR BULLARD, he born 13 November 1913.

The first three years after marriage they lived near Idabell, Oklahoma. In 1936 they moved back to Detroit, Red River County, Texas and in 1940 they moved to DeKalb, Bowie County where Taylor worked with the Alex Icenhower's in the building business. In the mid fifties, this family moved to Mesquite in the Texas Panhandle, and in July 1957 they moved to Mesquite (near Dallas), where they still reside. Taylor is retired and Venna has had a beauty salon in Dallas for almost twenty years. Their children, 7th generation:

- 1) VAUGHN DALE BULLARD, born DeKalb, Bowie County, Texas 25 November 1939; married in Warren, Bradley County, Arkansas, 27 August 1960, LINDA PAY NEELY, she born Crossett, Ashley County, Arkansas, 2 October 1940.

Vaughn and Linda met while attending Ouachita Baptist College, Arkadelphia, Arkansas. He has worked many years for Rockwell International and they live in Plano. Their children, 8th generation:

- (1) JOHN WARNER BULLARD, born in Baylor Hospital, Dallas, Texas 20 October 1969
- (2) JENNIFER LYNN BULLARD, born Baylor Hospital, Dallas, Texas 14 June 1971
- 2) PATRICIA JEAN BULLARD, born DeKalb, Bowie County, Texas 25 October 1942; married in Mesquite, Dallas County, Texas in 1961 ROGER SHAW. They live in Mesquite. Their children, 8th generation:
  - (1) KIMBERLY ANN SHAW born 21 December 1964
  - (2) CHRISTOPHER JAY SHAW born 23 June 1975
- 3) BETTY ELIZABETH BULLARD, born DeKalb, Bowie County, Texas 12 April 1944; married JACK DONERSPIKE. They live in Mesquite, Texas.



4. 3) Children of Jack & Betty (Bullard) Donerspike, 8th generation:
    - (1) JOH PAUL DONERSPIKE born 6 may 1967
    - (2) MELANIE DONERSPIKE born 24 October 1975
  - 4) JAMES LOYD BULLARD, born DeKalb, Bowie County, Texas, 29 June 1947; he married in 1966, PATRICIA SPENCER. The family lives in Mesquite, and he works for Southland Corporation in Dallas. Children, 8th generation:
    - (1) KELLY BULLARD, a daughter, born 27 May 1967
    - (2) KRISTY BULLARD, daughter, born 15 May 1971
    - (3) JEFFREY BULLARD, a son born 25 May 1972
  - 5) JOE SELDON BULLARD, born DeKalb, Bowie County, Texas 10 July 1948; Joe is not married. He is a graduate of Mesquite High School, and of East Texas State Teachers College; and works as Probation Officer at Dallas Juvenile Center in Dallas, Texas.
  - 6) DENISE ANN BULLARD, born Clarksville, Red River County, Texas, 7 March 1956. Denise is not married, and works as Business Office Supervisor, Mesquite Memorial Hospital in Mesquite where she resides.
5. JAMES ROBERT ICENHOWER, born. College Hill, Bowie County, Texas, 27 April 1922; married DELLA MAUD DALLEY, she born 18 July 1929.

James graduated from DeKalb High School, and immediately entered military service. He was a U. S. Air Force gunner on a B-29 during WW-II, serving in the China-Burma-India Theatre. After the war, he entered East Texas State Teachers College, then taught school for a number of years before he served as High School Principal in Fritch, Childress., and Mansfield, Texas. He retired from this profession at age 55, and is presently employed by the Post Office in Mansfield, near Fort Worth, Texas. They live in Mansfield and are active in the First Baptist Church there. James is a Deacon, and also a teacher in the Church School. Their son, 7th generation:

- 1) JOHN DALBY ICENHOWER, born Rosebud, Falls County, Texas, 25 September 1953; married JANA TIPPS. He is a graduate of Texas A&M, and is employed presently by Rockwell International. Live Sulphur Springs, TX. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) MELISSA ICENHOWER, age three (1981)
    - (2) HEATH MICHAEL ICENHOWER, born in May 1981
6. HARRY CREW ICENHOWER, born College Hill, Bowie County, Texas, 10 November 1923; married RHEBA MARTIN.

Harry graduated from DeKalb High School, and went directly into the Army, about 1940, and served in the Pacific Theatre during WW-II. When he came home about four years later, he found his fiancée was about to marry someone else; so - he entered East Texas State Teachers College where he met and married RHEBA. They both became teachers and she taught in the Grand Prairie School system. He served as principal in the schools until 1978 when he retired after having had heart surgery. They moved to Commerce, Texas where Rheba teaches and Harry works part time there. They had no children.

7. JOE EDD ICENHOWER, born. College Hill, Bowie County, Texas 29 May 1929; died of a heart attack in Houston, Harris County, Texas, in June 1976, and was buried there. He married MARY SELLERS.

When Joe was about a year old the family moved to Gladewater, Texas where his dad worked in building during the 'East Texas Oil Boom.' From there

they moved to Liberty, Red River County, Texas, and farmed for two years on the James K. Guest land. James, a widower, and his three youngest children still lived on the "old home place." In 1934 the family moved back to DeKalb, Bowie County, and Joe attended grade and high school there. He was licensed to preach in the First Baptist Church in DeKalb and went one year to East Texas Baptist College at Marshall, Texas. He then went into the Army for two or three years. When he returned from Alaska he married his high school sweetheart, Mary.

Joe and Mary attended North Texas State Teachers College in Denton, Texas and Mary taught school in Dallas about ten years. Joe worked for Lederle Laboratories and 'ended up' in the Drug business in Houston. Mary was a Methodist and Joe a Baptist, so they 'united' by joining the Presbyterian Church. Joe was very successful in his business and had a host of friends when he died suddenly in June 1976 at age 47. Mary and the children still maintain the business and live in Houston. The children, 7th generation:

- 1) JAMES ALLEN ICENHOWER, born Houston, Harris County, Texas in 1956
- 2) ANN ICENHOWER, born. Houston, Harris County, Texas about 1958
- 3) BEVERLY ICENHOWER, born Houston, Harris County, Texas about 1962

8. IMA ANN ICENHOWER, born in DeKalb, Bowie County, Texas, 27 September 1934; married in 1952, JAMES STURDIVANT of DeKalb.

Ann started school at DeKalb and graduated from high school there. Soon after graduation she started working at the Red River Arsenal near Texarkana. Not too long after marriage James and Ann moved to Dallas where Ann worked and James started his own Trucking business. His business grew so Ann left her job to become bookkeeper for the Trucking firm. Ann is now in Real Estate and James, retired from Trucking, is cattle ranching on land purchased near DeKalb. Their children, 7th generation:

- 1) DIANN STURDIVANT, born 21 March 1957, has just graduated from Stephen F. Austin College at Nacogdoches, Texas.
- 2) DON STURDIVANT, born in 1960  
This family lives in Irving, Texas. Diann and Don both live at home.

GEORGE LUTHER CHARLEY CLARENCE<sup>5</sup> ICENHOWER - Son of William  
& Adline (Evatt/Evett/Everett) Icenhower

L. C., as he was called, was born in Red River County, Texas, about five miles south of Detroit in the community known as Guest Prairie, now known as Liberty, Texas. He was born 30 August 1892; died about 1975. He married, 27 December 1917, LEE BELL GUEST, daughter of James K. and Lela (Evatt) Guest, she born on 20 July 1902.

Lee Bell's father, James Kursey Guest, was Luther's first cousin as he was the son of Luther's Aunt Eliza Jane (Icenhour) Guest. Their mothers, Adline and Lela, were half-sisters.

Luther was an independent Trucker most of his life. Three of his four children were born in Liberty. His son'; Charles, was born at Turkey, Hall County, Texas, where they lived for a time. They returned to Detroit about 1931 and his only daughter was born in Liberty.

Two of their grandsons, Kenneth Norval and Billy Kirk, grew up in their home in Detroit, graduated from high school there, and married there.

The children of Luther (L.C.) & Lee Bell (Guest) Icenhower, 6th generation:

1. KIRK NORVAL ICENHOWER, born Liberty, Red River County, Texas, 20 December 1920; died in Florida in April 1981, and was buried there. He married ANN ALSOBROOK.

Kirk was a WW-II Veteran. They lived a number of places in Texas, before moving to Florida. Their two oldest sons lived most of their lives with Kirk's parents in Detroit; the two younger sons, Joel and Ronnie, stayed close by their parents most of the time. Both now live in Florida near their mother. The children, 7th generation:

- 1) KENNETH NORVAL ICENHOWER, born San Angelo, Tom Green County, Texas, on 25 July 1943; married in 1963, SHEILA KAY MILLER, daughter of Randolph & Vivian Oleta (McKey) Miller.

Kenneth graduated from Detroit High School in 1962; Sheila Kay in 1963. Their children, 8th generation:

- (1) BILLY KIRK ICENHOWER, born at St. Joseph's Hospital, Paris, Lamar County, Texas, 1 March 1964
- (2) BELINDA KAY ICENHOWER, born in Glenview Hospital, Richland Hills, Tarrant County, Texas, 12 July 1965
- (3) JOEL BLAKE ICENHOWER, born in Glenview Hospital in Richland Hills, Tarrant County, Texas, 6 October 1966

*From 1963-1973 this family lived in the Dallas-Fort Worth Metroplex area. In 1973, they moved to Paris, Lamar County, Texas and still reside there. Family data from Kenneth Icenhower to Venna (Icenhower) Bullard may 1981*

- 2) BILLY DEWAYNE ICENHOWER, born Clarksville, Red River County, Texas, on 30 August 1948; married in the First Methodist Church in Detroit, Red River County, Texas, 4 February 1967, ROSA LINDA KINSEY, a daughter of Robert and Melba (Posey) Kinsey. She was born 20 January 1951. Their children, 8th generation:

- (1) CHARLES RONALD KENNETH DEWAYNE ICENHOWER, born in Clarksville Hospital, Red River County, Texas, 16 September 1967
- (2) STEPHANIE JEANETTE ICENHOWER, born at Doctors' Community Hospital, Euless, Tarrant County, Texas, 3 September 1968
- (3) LISA LYNETTE ICENHOWER, born Euless, Tarrant County, Texas, 20 December 1970
- (4) CHRISTINA LYNN ICENHOWER, born Euless, Tarrant County, Texas, on 22 January 1972

*Rosa Linda's father, Robert Kinsey, born Red River County, Texas, 28 September 1922; her mother, Melba Posey, born Pushmataha County, Oklahoma on 11 May 1932. Family data from Kenneth Icenhower to Venna Bullard May 1981*

- 3) JOEL ICENHOWER is married and has one son. Lives in Florida
- 4) RONNIE ICENHOWER is married and has two children. Lives in Florida

2. LUTHER C. ICENHOWER, Jr., born Liberty, Red River County, Texas 28 August 1922; married MARGARET PINDERGRASS, in Detroit, Red River County, Texas. Luther Jr. served in the Armed Forces; and it is believed he travels extensively in his work. Their son, 7th generation:

- 1) MICHAEL KEVIN ICENHOWER is married and has two children

3. CHARLES GARNER ICENHOWER, born Turkey, Hall County, Texas, 22 October 1929; married LA DEAN \_\_\_\_\_, a Registered Nurse. They live in Fort Worth, Texas and are members of a Baptist Church there. They have no children.
4. KATHA LEE ICENHOWER, born Liberty, Red River County, Texas 24 April 1932; first married at Detroit, THOMAS WALKER, who was killed in a car accident when their three children were small. She married second, EDWIN STEWART, from Detroit, . Texas.

Katha and Edwin Stewart live in Lake Jackson, Brazoria County, Texas, and have one son whose name we do not have. Children of first marriage, 7th, generation:

- 1) STEVEN WADE WALKER, born 8 July 1952, was married and divorced by 1979. He married second, LINDA \_\_\_\_\_, and they now live in Paris, Texas.
- 2) SHELIA JEAN WALKER
- 3) CYNTHIA ANN WALKER

*Data for family of WILLIAM and Adline (Adeline) ICENHOWER contributed by VENNA (Icenhower) Bullard, 1700 Ridgeview, Mesquite, Texas 75149.*

JOSEPH J. H.<sup>4</sup> ICENHOWER - Son of Philip  
and Elizabeth (Faubion) Icenhour

JOSEPH JAMES HENRY HARRISON ICENHOWER, known as Joseph J.H., was born in East Tennessee in 1852; died in Center Point, Howard County, Arkansas in April 1927, and is buried in Sunshine Cemetery near Center Point. First married in Lamar County, Texas, 3 May 1866, JANE ELLET (Elliott?); married second in Red River County, Texas, 31 July 1872, SARAH N. EUDY. She was born in North Carolina in 1855; died in Center Point, Howard County, Arkansas in November 1925, and was buried in Sunshine Cemetery.

This family lived in Red River County, Texas until mid 1880 when they moved to Howard County, Arkansas. Joseph's brother Thomas lived with them in Red River County in 1880 when the census was taken.

The children of Joseph and Sarah (Eudy) Icenhower, 5th. generation, were:

1. MAHALA E. "Betty" ICENHOWER, born. in Texas in 1876; died in- Howard County, Arkansas, and is buried in Sunshine Cemetery near Center Point. She married in Howard County (Book E, p. 387) 20 December 1896 PERRY S. GILBERT, he born about 1867. Their children, 6th generation:
  - 1) KENNETH GILBERT married EDDIE McCLURE. They had four children. Live in Hot Springs, Arkansas (1981).
  - 2) HELEN GILBERT is deceased and buried in Sunshine Cemetery, near Center Point. She never married.
2. JAMES M. ICENHOWER died young and is buried at Grannis, Arkansas
3. JOHN WILLIAM ICENHOWER, born in Texas in 1879; died in Miller County, Arkansas in 1947. Married FANNIE GIBSON. Family information follows.
4. JANIE ICENHOWER, born about 1883; died and is buried in Sunshine Cemetery, Center Point, Howard County, Arkansas. She married in Howard County (Book F, p. 178) 15 February 1900, N. JEFF REESE of Center Point, he born about 1881. He is buried in the Center Point Cemetery.

The children of Jeff and Janie (Icenhower) Reese, 6th generation, were:

- |                |                    |                  |
|----------------|--------------------|------------------|
| 1) SAM REESE   | 3) JEFF DUNN REESE | 5) WENDELL REESE |
| 2) CLYDE REESE | 4) ETTA REESE      | 6) ERMA REESE    |
5. JOSIE ICENHOWER, born about 1884; died and was buried somewhere enroute to Oregon. She married in Howard County, Arkansas 22 December 1912, WILL L. MORGAN, he born about 1882. Their children, 6th generation.:
- 1) GEORGIA MORGAN married CECIL KILLIAN and lives. in Nashville, Arkansas
  - 2) JESSIE MORGAN married OLLIE KILLIAN and lives, in Nashville, Arkansas
  - 3) LLOYD MORGAN is married and lives in Hot Springs, Arkansas.
6. GEORGE LAFAYETTE ICENHOWER, born about 1887; died and is buried in. Sunshine Cemetery, Center Point, Howard County, Arkansas. Married in Howard County (Book H, p. 369) 11 June 1908, NELLIE PEARL GOODSON, she born about 1888. Their children, 6th generation:
- 1) WILLIE B . ICENHOWER, lives in Center Point, Arkansas (1981)
  - 2) OTIS ICENHOWER married TOMMIE SCOGGINS and lives in Nashville, Arkansas
  - 3) DESSIE ICENHOWER, twin to Lessie, born about 1910; married in Howard County, Arkansas, 22 December 1929, HIX CHAMBERS, he born about 1906. Both deceased.
  - 4) LESSIE ICENHOWER, twin to Dessie, born about 1910; died in April 1980. She married OSCAR GIBSON. They lived in Foreman, Arkansas.
  - 5) LOIS ICENHOWER, born about 1911; married in Howard County, Arkansas on 1 July 1929 (Book P, p. 567), CHESTER R. BAILEY, he born around 1910. Lois is deceased.
  - 6) OLIN ICENHOWER married FLORINE WESTBROOK
  - 7) DEWEY ICENHOWER married PAULINE PARKER
  - 8) GERALDINE ICENHOWER (deceased) married DOYLE GATHWRIGHT
7. NORMA ICENHOWER, born about 1892; died and is buried in Quitaque, Texas. She married in Howard County, Arkansas (Book H, p. 411) 6 September 1908, LEVI BEDWELL, he born about 1885. Their children, 6th generation:
- 1) RUBY BEDWELL married JOHN KING and lives in Quitaque, Texas. (1981)
  - 2) OPAL BEDWELL married L.A. BROXSON (dec'd). & lives in Sunray, Texas.
  - 3) LAWRENCE BEDWELL married LOIS and lives in Plainview, Texas
  - 4) IMOGENE BEDWELL married REID BETHEL and lives in Lamesa, Texas
  - 5) CHRISTINE BEDWELL married GENE GRUNDY & lives in Lamesa, Texas
  - 6) COY SHERMAN BEDWELL died at an early age
8. FLOSSIE ICENHOWER, born about 1895; died in Tulsa, Tulsa County, Oklahoma, and was buried in Broken Arrow, Tulsa County, Oklahoma. Married in Howard County, Arkansas (Book K, p. 112) 15 September 1915, LEWIS WESTBROOK, son of J. H. Westbrook, he born about 1895. Children, 6th generation:
- 1) EDNA WESTBROOK married DELTON JONES and lives in Littlefield, Texas
  - 2) HENRIETTA WESTBROOK married NORMAN JONES
  - 3) JO WESTBROOK married W. R. BOYD
9. LULA ICENHOWER, born about 1896; married in Howard County, Arkansas (Book K, p. 212) 2 January 1916, JOSH HEDRICK, he born about 1895. She lives 1109 Martha, Texarkana, Arkansas (1981). Children, 6th generation:
- 1) CHESTER HEDRICK died in Texarkana in 1970; married at De Queen, Sevier County, Arkansas, PHYLLIS NEWMAN.
  - 2) EUGENE HEDRICK married LOUISE UPCHURCH. They live Texarkana, Arkansas

JOHN WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> ICENHOWER - Son of Joseph J. H.  
and Sarah N. (Eudy) Icenhower

JOHN WILLIAM was born in Texas, probably Red River County, in 1879; he died in Miller County, Arkansas in 1947, and was buried in Sunshine Cemetery near Center Point, Howard County, Arkansas. He married in Howard County, 24 December 1905 (Book G, p. 471), FANNIE GIBSON, daughter of M.F. and S.R. Gibson who gave consent. Fannie was born about 1889 and died in 1922 or 1923. She was buried in Sunshine Cemetery near Center Point. Their children, 6th generation:

1. COY ICENHOWER, born Center Point, Howard County, Arkansas, 28 March 1911; died in Texarkana, Miller County, Arkansas, 22 September 1967. He married in Howard County, Arkansas, 24 December 1932, GLADYS RUTHELL CHAMBERS who was born in Center Point 27 May 1915. Their son, 7th generation:
  - 1) COY EDWIN ICENHOWER, born 2 March 1934; married in Texarkana, JUANITA WALLACE. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) DAMON MARCUS ICENHOWER, born. 7 June 1959; lives Pateau, Oklahoma
    - (2) TRACEY LEIGH ICENHOWER, born 16 March 1964; lives in Texarkana
2. WILLIE COYLE ICENHOWER, born Center Point, Howard County, Arkansas 17 January 1914; died of a heart attack 20 January 1968. Married in Howard County (Book S, p. 345) 13 June 1936, RUTH GOODSON of Center Point. Their daughter, 7th generation:
  - 1) LORETTA (changed from Lou Retta) ICENHOWER, born 7 June 1937; married 28 July 1960, DONALD LOUIS CORBIN of Lewesville, Arkansas, who served for 10 years in the Arkansas House of Representatives, and in 1980 was elected as Judge of Court of Appeals to serve for four or seven years. Their son, 8th generation:
    - (1) DONALD BYRON CORBIN, born 21 July 1964. Don became retarded from a measles shot at the age of one.

*Data for the descendants of JOSEPH J. H. ICENHOWER contributed by:  
Mrs. Gladys Icenhower, 1914 Dudley Avenue, Texarkana, Arkansas 75501  
Mrs. Ruth Icenhower, 415 Pecan Street, Texarkana, Arkansas 75501*

ADDENDUM to Page 408: February 1982

12. J. E. (1/0) "Jay" FAUBION, born Coryell County, Texas, on 26 July 1923; married ALVIS BEE CAVER. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) LYNETTE ELAINE FAUBION married JERRY WAYNE BERTRAND. Children, 8th Generation:
    - (1) SHELIA DENISE BERTRAND
    - (2) BRADLEY KEITH BERTRAND
    - (3) STEVEN RAY BERTRAND
  - 2) KENNETH FRANK FAUBION married DEBRA KAE DUNN. Their children, 8th Generation:
    - (1) SHANE RAY FAUBION
    - (2) WENDIE LEHELLE FAUBION
  - 3) JERRY LYNN FAUBION married CAROLYN WYNELL BAZZANO. Their son, 8th Generation:
    - (1) BARRY JAY FAUBION

*Family data from Jay & Alvis Bee Faubion, P.O. Box 992, Lampasas, TX 76550*

*M. L. Faubion - 1981*

HENRY<sup>3</sup> FAUBION - SON OF WILLIAM  
& ROSANNAH PERTHENIA (AYRES) FAUBION

HENRY, also called Harry by relatives, was born near Bridgeport, Cocke County, Tennessee 16 April 1815; died in Hamilton Comity, Texas. 17 March 1892, and was buried there in Evergreen Cemetery. He first married in. Cocke Comity 1 August 1839, ELIZA JANE CHAPMAN,<sup>a</sup> daughter of Luna & Elizabeth Chapman. She was born 15 June 1824; died in Johnson County, Missouri, 9 March 1863.<sup>b</sup> Henry married second, probably in Missouri, ELIZABETH ANN FERRIS who died in Johnson County, Missouri, 29 February 1869. She had one child, ERI\_, who died an infant.

In 1857 Henry moved the family to Johnson County, Missouri, settling about fifteen miles from the town of Warrensburg. He was a successful farmer and stock raiser.<sup>a</sup> As the children grew up and left home, they set out to find new land in Texas, Oklahoma, and other areas in Missouri. In the Spring of 1879, Henry moved from Missouri into Indian Territory. He was putting up a mill and blasting in the river when a premature explosion burned his eyes so, he could not see. He later recovered enough sight to be able to travel about without aid, and in the Spring of 1881, he came to Texas to live with his daughter Ruth Alice and her husband Thomas Gorrell in Savoy, Fannin County. He stayed with them until early March 1883, then went to stay with his son Will in Coryell County. His daughters Mary, Eliza Jane and Metitia, and his son Henry T., all lived nearby in Hamilton and Coryell Counties,<sup>c</sup> and he evidently spent some time in each of their homes. He died in the home of Eliza Jane near Ireland, Hamilton County.

The children of Henry and Eliza Jane (Chapman) Faubion., 4th generation, were:

1. ELIZABETH P. FAUBION, born Cocke County, Tennessee, 10 October 1840; died in Savoy, Fannin County, Texas, 20 February 1914. She married JEHEW PATE; Family information follows.
2. MARY E. FAUBION, born Cocke County, Tennessee, 26 December 1841; died at the home of her sister Metitia "Tisha", in Scurry, Scurry Comity, Texas.<sup>d</sup> First married WILLIAM McCORMACK; married second in Hamilton County, Texas (Vol. 1, p. 186) 26 July 1890, MITCHEL N. WHITE. She had no children.

The McCormacks lived on the Gorrell place near Savoy, Fannin County, Texas in 1880-1881. They moved to Hamilton Comity in the Fall of 1881.<sup>c</sup>

3. RUTH (Rutha?) ALICE FAUBION, born Cocke County, Tennessee, 27 July 1843; died in Savoy, Fannin County, Texas 9 July 1913. She married THOMAS V. GORRELL. Family information follows.
4. LUNA FAUBION, born Cocke County, Tennessee, 3 December 1844; died in Lane County, Oregon, 7 November 1912. He first married AMANDA HAYNES; married second MARY GREEN PHILLIPS. Family information follows.
5. WILLIAM CHAMBERLAIN FAUBION, born Cocke County, Tennessee 26 February 1846; died in Hamilton County, Texas, 7 October 1901. He married MARY MARGARET FITZGERALD. Family information follows.
6. HENRY T. FAUBION, born Cocke County, Tennessee, 20 February 1848; died in Hamilton County, Texas, 4 November 1903. Married MEDORA HARRIS. Family information follows.
7. ELIZA JANE FAUBION, born Cocke County, Tennessee, 28 February 1850; died in Hamilton County, Texas, 1 April 1928. Married W. P. EDWARDS. Family information follows.

- \*8. FINES KENRICK FAUBION, born Cocke County, Tennessee, 19 February 1852; he married, probably in Missouri, ELIZABETH FICKAS. Date and place of death unknown. He was still living in Missouri in March 1883.<sup>c</sup> PANGLE<sup>a</sup> records they had one child. No name given.
9. METITIA/Letitia "Tisha" FAUBION, born Cocke County, Tennessee, 30 November 1853; died Scurry County, Texas, 17 May 1918. Married S. RUSSELL FICKAS. Family information follows.
10. NANCY RAY FAUBION, born Cocke County, Tennessee 7 March 1856; first married RICHARD GALLOWAY; married second a Mr. SMITH. Date & place of death unknown. She was still living in Missouri in March 1883.<sup>c</sup>

According to PANGLE,<sup>a</sup> Nancy and Mr. Smith had no children, but lists the following children of Nancy and Richard Galloway, 5th generation:

- 1) SHELTON GALLOWAY first married MARY RAY; married second MATTIE WOLKEY. Children of first marriage only, 6th generation:  
 (1) JOSEPH FINIS GALLOWAY (4) FORREST HENRY GALLOWAY  
 (2) RUBY RAY GALLOWAY (5) LAWRENCE SHELTON GALLOWAY  
 (3) ANNABELLE GALLOWAY
- \*2) EMMETT GALLOWAY married LOU GUTHERAGE. They had two children, but we have only one name, 6th generation:  
 (1) ROY D. GALLOWAY
- 3) FLORENCE GALLOWAY married ROBERT WISE. Their children, 6th generation:  
 (1) MARY ELIZABETH WISE (6) JAMES ANDERSON WISE  
 (2) LULU MARIE WISE. (7) GERTRUDE FLORENCE WISE  
 (3) JOSEPH THOMAS WISE. (8) LOIS WISE  
 (4) BERTHA ANDERSON WISE (9) IDA MAE WISE  
 (5) LUCINDA RAY WISE

11. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN FAUBION, born in Missouri, 2 April 1858; died in Dallas County, Texas, 14 July 1939. First married MOLLIE GALLOWAY; married second, MARTHA PATE; married third, SOPHIA DRISKILL; married fourth, LILLIE LOCKSPEECH. Family information follows.
12. SABRA FAUBION, born in Missouri 20 May 1861; died in Hamilton County, Texas date unknown. Married in Hamilton County, Texas, 9 October 1879, WILLIAM DEWEY.<sup>e</sup> Sarah is buried in the Ireland Cemetery, Hamilton County.

Just when Sabra came to Texas is not known. She probably lived for a time with her oldest sister, Elizabeth, in Savoy, Fannin County as her son Noah Cruse stayed with Elizabeth's daughter Eliza Anne and her husband, John Large, at one time. Sabra did not marry Mr. Cruse according to her sister Elizabeth.<sup>d</sup> The children of Sabra and Mr. Dewey are as listed by PANGLE,<sup>a</sup> Sabra's children, 5th generation:

- 1) NOAH CRUSE married and had several children. At one time he lived in Waco, McLennan County, Texas. He died by his own hand at his mother's grave.
- 2) WILLIAM ROILY DEWEY married JOSEPHINE HOEBACK
- 3) NOAH G. DEWEY married Miss TOMMIE FARMER
- 4) EDDIE CURTIS DEWEY married DONA KINCHEN. Children, 6th generation.  
 (1) DON DEWEY (3) ISLA BELLE DEWEY (5) NORRIS DEWEY.  
 (2) E. C. DEWEY (4) TRULA DEWEY (6) "Little sister"

\*The 1900 Census shows Finis and Elizabeth living in Warrensburg TWP., Johnson, County, Missouri. EMMETT GALLOWAY, born August 1887 is living with them.



ELIZABETH P.<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of Henry  
and Eliza Jane (Chapman) Faubion

ELIZABETH was born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 10 October 1840; died in Savoy, Fannin County, Texas, 20 February 1914, and was buried there in Sunnyside Cemetery. She married, probably in Missouri, 10 February 1867 JEHEW (John) PATE. He was born 23 December 1821; died, probably in Missouri, 31 January 1871.

Jehew was a millwright. He was killed by a falling tree limb which struck his head as he was felling a tree. Just when Elizabeth and her daughter Eliza Anne joined others of the family in Fannin County, Texas is not known. She was living on the Gorrell place near Savoy by March 1883.<sup>c</sup> The family belonged to the Baptist Church. Lee Gorrell writes "Aunt Bet and Eliza are well; Eliza is going to school."<sup>c</sup>

The children of Jehew & Elizabeth (Faubion) Pate, 5th generation, were:

1. ELIZA ANNE PATE, born in Missouri in January 1869; died in Savoy, Fannin County, Texas, 30 November 1920. Married JOHN LARGE. Family information follows.
2. MARY ELIZABETH PATE, born in Missouri, 24 September 1870; she died there 28 September 1873.

ELIZA ANNE<sup>5</sup> PATE - Daughter of Jehew  
and Elizabeth (Faubion) Pate

ELIZA was born in Missouri in January 1869; died in Savoy, Fannin County, Texas 30 November 1920, and was buried there in Sunnyside Cemetery. She married in Savoy, 1 November 1885, JOHN LARGE, son of Henry & Martha (Hughes) Large. He was born in Tennessee 19 September; died in Savoy 1 January 1945, and was buried alongside Eliza in Sunnyside Cemetery.

John was a merchant in Savoy. The family were members of the Baptist Church. The children, 6th generation, were:

1. EULA MAE LARGE, born in Savoy, Fannin County, Texas, 16 March 1887; died there 26 August 1934. She taught school for eighteen years, and did not marry.
2. WILLIAM FLOYD LARGE, born in Savoy, Fannin County, Texas, 5 May 1890; died there 1 October 1965. He was a stockman, bookkeeper, and a merchant. He never married.
3. SAMUEL RUSSELL LARGE, born Savoy, Fannin County, Texas, 6 July 1894; died there 9 December 1971, and was buried in Sunnyside Cemetery. He married ELIZABETH VIOLA GARRETT, daughter of T.M. Garrett. She, too, is deceased and buried in Sunnyside Cemetery. Russell was a farmer and later became a Produce Dealer. Two sons died as infants; their daughter, 7th generation:
  - 1) THERESA NELL LARGE, born Savoy, Fannin County, Texas, 15 August 1936. First married DAVID SPRIGGS; married second, RICHARD SINER; she married third, BILL ROBINSON. The children, 8th generation:
    - (1) SHARON LYNN SPRIGGS, born 19 September 1954; married TOMMIE BURK.\*
    - (2) DAVID LYNN SPRIGGS, born Savoy, Fannin County, Texas 19 June 1955; married BECKY DEBERRY. Their son, 9th generation:
      - i. SHAWN SPRIGGS
    - (3) DEBRA ELANE \_\_\_\_\_, born Savoy, Fannin County, Texas, 9 Sept. 1960; married ERIC VENABLE. Their children, 9th generation:
      - i. JIMMIE VENABLE
      - ii. JOHN VENABLE

4. HENRY LARGE, born Savoy, Fannin County, Texas, 4 June 1892; died there on 1 July 1892.
5. ANNE LARGE, stillborn 7 April 1899
6. ELIZABETH LARGE, born Savoy, Fannin County, Texas 26 September 1900. She never married. *This is the Elizabeth who has contributed so much valuable family information.*
7. JOHN RAYMOND LARGE, born Savoy, Fannin County, Texas 25 August 1904; died in a Dallas Hospital, Dallas County, Texas, 23 April 1955, and was buried in the Sunnyside Cemetery, Fannin County, Texas. Married in Durant, Bryan County, Oklahoma, 19 April 1927, BONNIE LEE GUFFEE, daughter of S. H. and Anne Eliza (Pullum) Guffee. Bonnie later married Earl Prater.

Raymond was a farmer and a lineman for the Texas Power and Light Company. He was electrocuted while working in Tyler, Texas.

The children of Raymond and Bonnie Lee (Guffee) Large, 7th generation:

- 1) DOLORES ANN LARGE, born Savoy, Fannin County, Texas, 27 January 1930; married 27 August 1950, DAN L. GRIFFITH. Dolores Ann is a teacher of Business Administration in the Fort Worth High Schools; Dan is Principal of a Fort Worth Elementary school. Their son, 8th generation:
  - (1) DAN L. GRIFFITH, Jr., born 12 August 1951. He graduated from the U.S. Air Force Academy, Colorado Springs, Colorado, in May 1981, & as a 2nd Lieutenant is now in pilot training.
  - 2) JOYCE CARROLL LARGE, born in Savoy, Fannin County, Texas, 27 May 1942; married in Marshall, Harrison County, Texas 9 September 1961, JAMES E. WALDRON. Carroll is a secretary at DuPont in Beaumont, Texas. James is an electrician for Goodyear Corp. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) JAMES PHILLIP WALDRON, born 24 May 1965
    - (2) JOHNNIE EARL WALDRON, born 28 January
8. LEMUEL LEON LARGE., born Virginia Point, Fannin County, Texas 29 May 1910; died in Savoy, Fannin County, Texas 9 February 1911, and buried Sunnyside Cemetery.

*\*Sharon Lynn Burk, granddaughter of Samuel Russell Large, is a legal secretary and lives in Bonham, Texas.*

*Family data contributed by Elizabeth Large, Rt. 1, Box 27, Savoy, Texas 75479*

<sup>a</sup> Sarah Faubion Pangle, *THE FAUBIONS*, (Corpus Christi, Texas, 19221, pp 22-24

<sup>b</sup> Johnson County, Missouri Cemetery Inscriptions, Vol. 2, p. 15

<sup>c</sup> Letters dated January 13, 1882 and March 18, 1883 from Lee Gorrell, Savoy, TX to Miss Sarah Faubion (Spencer<sup>2</sup>), Paris, Texas. In possession M. L. Faubion.

<sup>d</sup> Family records in possession of Elizabeth Large, Savoy, Texas

<sup>e</sup> Loose marriage records of Hamilton County, Texas, 1876-1891 also published in HEART OF TEXAS records, Vol. 16. Records personally searched by M. L. Faubion Record reads "Miss Sabra Faubion."

M. L. Faubion - 1981

RUTH ALICE<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of Henry  
and Eliza Jane (Chapman) Faubion

RUTH ALICE was born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 27 July 1843; she died Savoy, Fannin County, Texas, 9 July 1913. She married in Johnson County, Missouri on 10 February 1864, THOMAS VINSON GORRELL. He was born 20 September 1833; died in Savoy, Fannin County, Texas, 4 August 1913. Both are buried in Sunnyside Cemetery in Savoy.

Thomas was a farmer. He and his family moved from Missouri to Fannin County, Texas about 1867-1868. Their children, 8th generation:

1. MARY LEE GORRELL, born in Missouri 24 November 1864; died in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma, 8 July 1956. She married 29 October 1885, ALVA E. GREGORY.

This family lived for a time in Keene, Johnson County, Texas., before they moved into Oklahoma Indian Territory. In 1908 Dr. Gregory founded one of the first chiropractic schools in the United States, - the Palmer-Gregory School for Chiropractors. Lee worked in real estate and oil royalties. She sold the casing for the first oil well drilled in Oklahoma. it is her letters, written in 1882 and 1883, that have given us the information of the family whereabouts and of her grandfather Henry's blindness and eventual move to Texas. Their children, 6th generation:

- 1) LELAH EUGENIA GREGORY married GEORGE KRAMER. Son, 7th generation:  
(1) JOHN KRAMER
  - 2) WILLA LORENA GREGORY married ALLAN WOODWORTH. Son, 7th generation:  
(1) ALLAN WOODWORTH, Jr.
2. SARAH ELIZA "Lide" GORRELL, born in Missouri, 10 September 1866; died in Bonham, Fannin County, Texas, 14 February 1950. Married 16 January 1891, A. F. MOORE. Both Lide and her husband taught school. No children.
  3. JESSIE GERTRUDE GORRELL, born in Savoy, Fannin County, Texas, 20 November 1869; died in Bonham, Fannin County, Texas, in September, sometime in the 1960s. Married WILLIAM LAFAYETTE YOUNG. Family information follows.
  4. LILLIE ALICE GORRELL, twin to William Thomas, born Savoy, Fannin County, Texas, 31 October 1873; died in Ector, Fannin County, Texas, 7 May 1932. She married 30 October 1894, R. H. "Hade" BRAMLETT (Bramlette). Their children, 6th generation:
    - 1) SAMANTHA RUTH BRAMLETT
    - 2) THOMAS BRAMLETT married PEARL SCOTT. Their son, 7th generation.:  
(1) HARLESS BRAMLETT
    - 3) BETHEL HARLESS BRAMLETT
    - 4) JOHN RUGNALD BRAMLETT
  5. WILLIAM THOMAS GORRELL, twin to Lillie Alice, born Savoy, Fannin County, Texas, 31 October 1873; died in Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas, 11 December 1947. Married in 1900, FLOSSIE WOMACK. Children, 6th generation: (from PANGLE\*)
    - 1) WILLIE RUTH GORRELL
    - 2) JOHN THOMAS GORRELL
    - 3) JESSIE LEE GORRELL
    - 4) MELLIE ELIZABETH GORRELL
    - 5) LIDA SUE GORRELL
  6. ELIZABETH ANNIE "Lizzie" GORRELL, born Savoy, Fannin County, Texas 27 February 1876; died there 14 September 1899.

\*Sarah Faubion Pangle, *THE FAUBIONS*, (1922), p. 24 *Family data from Mrs. Carol Chandler Anderson, Rt. 2 Box 87, Ravenna, TX 75476 and Mrs. Thelma B. Williams, P.O. Box 451, Bonham, TX 75418*

JESSIE GERTRUDE<sup>5</sup> GORRELL - Daughter of Thomas  
and Ruth Alice (Faubion) Gorrell

JESSIE was born Savoy, Fannin County, Texas, 20 November 1869; died of a heart attack in Bonham, Fannin County, Texas in September sometime in the 1960s. She married 4 February 1890, WILLIAM LAFAYETTE YOUNG, he born in Pulaski, Giles County, Tennessee, 25 July 1854; died in Ector, Fannin County, Texas, 21 March 1938. He was a farmer. Both are buried in Sunnyside Cemetery in Savoy.

Jessie attended Savoy College in Savoy and the Keene Academy in Keene, Johnson County, Texas. She was an outstanding school teacher and taught in the Fannin County schools until she was 75 years of age. Their daughter, 6th generation:

1. LEONA LEE YOUNG, born Ladonia, Fannin County, Texas 10 January 1891; died in Euless, Tarrant County, Texas, 23 December 1961, and was buried Sunnyside Cemetery, Savoy, Texas. She first married in December 1909 GEORGE W. CHANDLER, son of James W. & Mattie (O'Neal) Chandler. He was born, Jewett, Leon County, Texas, 4 July 1881; died at Bonham, Fannin County, Texas, on 2 September 1954, and was buried in Sunnyside Cemetery. She married second, C. E. PETERSON; married third, ARNIE A. WOOD. Her children are of first marriage, 7th generation:
  - 1) WILLIAM HOWARD CHANDLER, born Abilene, Taylor County, Texas 27 October 1910; died in Bonham, Fannin County, Texas 2 February 1956, and buried Sunnyside Cemetery, Savoy, Texas. He married in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas, 29 October 1937, HOLLY OPAL MEEK, daughter of Robert Garfield & Della Frances (Hibbler) Meek. She was born Mineral Wells, Palo Pinto County, Texas, 8 March 1918. She married second Earnest Mophis. William was a machine pattern maker. The children, 8th generation:
    - (1) JESSIE RUTH CHANDLER, born Bonham, Fannin County, Texas 11 September 1938; first married in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas, \*GEORGE S. MILLER, son of Henry Herman & Margaret (Simpson) Miller, he born in New Haven, Connecticut, 4 June 1931. He is a policeman. She married second, BENNY RAY SMITH. \*She married George Simpson Miller on 12 July 1958; their children, 9th generation:
      - i. HENRY HOWARD MILLER, born Dallas, Texas 17 June 1959
      - ii. PAMELA ANNETTE MILLER, born Dallas, Texas 30 April 1960; married in Dallas on 13 August 1978, STEVEN DWAYNE LADD, son-of Larry & Madie Ladd, he born in Dallas, 22 September 1958. He is a plumber. Their daughter, 10th generation:
        - i) MICHELLE LeANN LADD, born Dallas, Texas, 28 October 1979
        - iii. GEORGE CHARLES MILLER, born Dallas, Texas, 7 June 1961
    - (2) CHARLES ROBERT CHANDLER, born- Bonham, Fannin County, Texas 27 April 1941; first married in Tom Bean, Grayson County, Texas 1 July 1960 GLENDA SUE AMLIN, daughter of Homer & Hazel Amlin, she born 9 April. 1943. He married second DOROTHY GENTRY. Daughter of first marriage, 9th generation:
      - i. CONNIE ELAINE CHANDLER, born Sherman, Grayson County, Texas, 10 November 1962
    - (3) WILLIAM HOWARD CHANDLER, Jr., born Bonham, Fannin County, Texas on 2 August 1946; He first married in Kaufman, Kaufman County, Texas 8 October 1965 PAULA ANN RODGERS, daughter of Lloyd & Edna Rodgers.

1. 1) (3) He married second in 1975, BETTY NOBLE. He married third, PEGGY DOUGHERTY. He is a Sheet Metal Worker. Daughter of first marriage, 9th generation:
  - i. CATHY LYNN CHANDLER, born Dallas, Texas, 6 September 1966  
Son of second marriage, 9th generation:
    - ii. WILLIAM HOWARD CHANDLER III, born Dallas, Texas, 3 May 1976
  - (4) DANNY-JOE CHANDLER, born Bonham, Fannin County, Texas, 26 October 1951. First married in Kaufman, Kaufman County, Texas in 1970 KATHY BLACKMAN, daughter of Lonnie & Barbara (Roper) Blackman. He married second MARGARET TORRES. Danny is a Policeman. Kathy married second Larry Don Winchester. Son of first marriage, 9th. generation:
    - i. JAMES SCOTT CHANDLER, born Kaufman, Kaufman County, Texas, on 20 May 1971
- 2) WILLIE LORAN CHANDLER, born Leon County, Texas, 24 February 1913; died in Bonham, Fannin County, Texas, 2 December 1969, and buried in Sunnyside Cemetery in Savoy. He married in. Leonard, Fannin County, Texas in, April 19-37, OPAL DEAN JINKINS, daughter of William S. & Margaret (Johnson) Jinkins. She was born in Klondike, Delta County, Texas, 21 October 1913; died in Bonham, Fannin County, Texas, 22 September 1975, and was buried in Sunnyside Cemetery in Savoy. Children, 8th generation:
  - (1) LOREN REID CHANDLER, born Bonham, Fannin County, Texas, on 25 June 1939; married 17 March 1961, LELA FAY WEESNER. 9th generation:
    - i. DENISE CHANDLER, born Olympia, Thurston County, Washington on 9 July 1963
    - (2) JIMMIE ALLEN CHANDLER, born Bonham, Fannin County, Texas, 18 January 1941; married 1 January 1977, JAN DRESSER. No children.
    - (3) EDITH CAROL CHANDLER, born Bonham, Fannin County, Texas, 2 August 1946; married in Mulberry, Fannin County, Texas, 23 October 1964, THOMAS RAY ANDERSON, son of Tom & Lois (Davidson) Anderson. He was born Hendrix, Bryan County, Oklahoma, 14 July 1944. Thomas is an Engineer Tech II. Their children, 9th generation:
      - i. PAUL GLEN ANDERSON, born Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas on 10 January 1971
      - ii. TRACEY LYNN ANDERSON, born Sherman, Grayson County, Texas on 7 August 1972
  - 3) FANNIE RUTH CHANDLER, born Bonham, Fannin County, Texas, 19 July 1919; married in Durant, Bryan County, Oklahoma, 24 December 1939, JEFFERSON F. DAVIS who died in Euless, Tarrant County, Texas 2 July 1963, and is buried in Grove Hill Cemetery, Dallas, Texas. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) JEFFREY LYNN DAVIS, born Greenville, Hunt County, Texas, 17 November 1940; died in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas, 6 December 1979.
    - (2) ELIZABETH ANN DAVIS, born Greenville, Hunt County, Texas 2-8 November 1946; married in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas 17 December 1966 RAYMOND W. HENDERSON Jr. Their son, 9th generation:
      - i. JEFFREY HOGUE HENDERSON, born Dallas, Texas 23 May 1969

*Data from family records and the Jessie Gorrell Young family Bible in the possession of Carol Chandler Anderson (Mrs. Thomas R.), Rt. 2, Box 87, Ravenna, TX 75476*

LUNA<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of Henry  
& Eliza Jane (Chapman) Faubion

LUNA was born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 3 December 1844; died in Eugene, Lane County, Oregon, 7 November 1912, and was buried there in the Masonic Cemetery. He first married AMANDA HAYNES; married second near Odessa, Lafayette County, Missouri, 2 September 1891 MARY GREEN PHILLIPS, daughter of William T. Phillips. She was born in Missouri, 5 August 1869; died 4 January 1951.

Luna was about thirteen when his parents left Tennessee for Missouri. He moved from Johnson County, where he grew up, to the Lexington area, Lafayette County, Missouri, where he lived for a time before entering the Oklahoma Land Rush although he was already living in the Indian Territory in 1883, a before the government opened the territory to settlers. It appears likely that he returned to Missouri after Amanda's death and married Mary Phillips there. He moved to an apple farm in Washington State from Oklahoma, and later settled in Oregon.

The daughter of Luna and Amanda (Haynes) Faubion, 5th generation:

1. ELMER FAUBION married OSCAR HAYNES. She died in Oklahoma City in 1954. The children of Oscar and Elmer (Faubion) Haynes, 6th generation:
  - 1) HAROLD HAYNES
  - 2) VERNON FAUBION HAYNES
  - 3) EDNA AMANDA HAYNES

The children of Luna and Mary Green (Phillips) Faubion, 5th generation, were:

2. JAMES BLAIR (christened James Bethel) FAUBION, born near Norman, Cleveland County, Oklahoma, 3 December 1892; died Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 4 September 1945. Married JEAN YEAMAN McFADDEN. Family information follows.
3. L. RAY (christened Luna Ray) FAUBION, born near Norman, Cleveland County, Oklahoma, 3 July 1896; died in Sacramento, Sacramento County, California, 10 March 1963. Married DOROTHY WILKINSON. Family information follows.

JAMES BLAIR<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of Luna  
& Mary Green (Phillips) Faubion

JAMES BLAIR was born near Norman, Cleveland County, Oklahoma, 3 December 1892; died in Veterans Hospital, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon 4 September 1945 and, although his obituary indicates he was buried in Lincoln Memorial Park, his daughter relates that his ashes were scattered over the Pacific Ocean - at his request. He was christened JAMES BETHEL but later legally changed his name to JAMES BLAIR. He was married in the First Presbyterian Church in Portland, 16 May 1921, to JEAN YEAMAN McFADDEN. She was the daughter of Archibald and Margaret (Richardson.) McFadden, and was born in the mining town of Stewartville out of San Francisco, California - which town is no longer extant.

James Blair was a Civil Engineer, and a Marine Corps Veteran of WW-I. Jean's parents moved to British Columbia, Canada, shortly after her birth and she grew up on Vancouver Island. Her father was born Lewisburg, Pennsylvania, 10 July 1860. His family had emigrated to America before the American Revolution; her mother was born in South Shields, England, 25 February 1861, and died in South Wellington, B.C., Canada in 1916. When the Canadian Nurses Corps did not seem to need her during WW-I, Jean roved to Portland, Oregon, and enlisted in the American Nurse Corps, served at the "Front" in France, then returned to Portland, where she met and married James Blair. All of her brothers and sisters were born in Canada.

The children of James Blair & Jean Yeaman (McFadden) Faubion, 6th generation:

1. MARY RUTH FAUBION, born Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon 7 November 1922; married in Portland, 28 June 1948, JAMES FRANCIS "Pat" O'CROWLEY Jr., son of James Francis O'Crowley Sr. (born in Ireland) and Frances Means Curry, born in Mississippi. Pat O'Crowley, Jr., was born in Asheville, Buncombe County, North Carolina on 23 May 1923. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) PATRICK KEVIN O'CROWLEY, born New York City, New York, 19 April 1949; married in Minneapolis, Minnesota 3 September 1977 COLLEEN GALLAGHER.
  - 2) BRIAN FAUBION O'CROWLEY, born in Boston, Suffolk County, Massachusetts 19 April 1949
  - 3) JAMES FRANCIS "Pat" O'CROWLEY III, born Troy, Rensselaer County, New York, 6 April 1953
  - 4) TIMOTHY CURRY O'CROWLEY, born Troy, Rensselaer County, New York 6 April 1955; married 16 August 1981, CHRISTINE ELLSWORTH.
  - 5) CHRISTOPHER JOHN O'CROWLEY, born Minneapolis, Minnesota, 13 April 1959
2. JAMES BLAIR FAUBION, Jr., born. Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. 2-4 September 1926; he died there 12 June 1949, from wounds sustained on Okinawa during WW-II. Faubion Primary School, Portland, Oregon, was named in his honor and dedicated Friday, February 23, 1951.

"My brother Jim died as a result of wounds sustained in WW-II, while with the Marines on Okinawa. He was left for dead on the battlefield - he was found alive several days later. A bullet had pierced his spinal cord and eventually gangreen set in, and it was necessary to amputate both of his legs. . . He came back to Portland after long stays in Navy Hospitals. A room with wheelchair ramp was built on the back of my Mother's house. He could drive a car with special hand controls. He went back to college. He acted in Civic Theater plays (was most talented), most notably was the narrator in OUR TOWN. He literally 'held court' at home -- the force of his personality and his many loyal friends kept the house filled. He had been president of the student body of his large high school, a cheer leader, head of student city-wide Red Cross, and such. Eventually, he died, but left a legacy of courage and joy of life. - Ruth Faubion O'Crowley"

L. RAY<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of Luna Faubion  
and Mary Green (Phillips) Faubion

RAY, christened Luna Ray but legally changed to L. Ray, was born near Norman, Cleveland County, Oklahoma 3 July 1896; died in-Sacramento, Sacramento County, California 10 March 1963, and was buried in Forest Lawn Cemetery, Los Angeles., California. He married in the Methodist Church, Red Oak, Montgomery County, Iowa, 18 June 1924, DOROTHY WILKINSON, daughter of Herbert Swann Wilkinson, D.D. and Margaret (De Cou) Wilkinson. She was born in Walker, Linn. County, Iowa on 24 September 1895; died in Los Angeles, California, 7 February 1957, and buried there in Forest Lawn Cemetery.

L. Ray, M.D., was a Physician and Surgeon; his career cut short in Los Angeles during a great polio epidemic in the middle 1920s. Both he and his wife contracted polio. Their children, 6th generation:

1. MARGARET LEE "Peggy" FAUBION, born in St. Louis, Missouri 25 August 1925; married in Colorado Springs, El Paso County, Colorado on 22 December 1947 HUGH ARTHUR DROWN, he born in Kellogg, Jasper County, Iowa, 9 June 1922.

Peggy and Hugh-Drown are teachers just north of San Francisco. Peggy does special work with the handicapped. Michael Arthur, adopted by them when he was four or five years old, had had polio.

The children of Hugh & Margaret Lee (Faubion) Drown, 7th generation:

- 1) MICHAEL ARTHUR DROWN (adopted), born in Arizona, 16 August 1947
- 2) STUART ALAN DROWN, twin to Steven Arnold, born San Rafael, Marin Co., 25 March 1959
- 3) STEVEN ARNOLD DROWN, twin to Stuart Alan, born San Rafael, Marin Co., 25 March 1959

The twins were christened in the Presbyterian Church, Novato, Marin County on 21 June 1959.

2. DOROTHY PHYLLIS FAUBION, born Los Angeles, California 12 October 1927; she died of a brain tumor. She married in San Francisco, California, 17 January 1953, ROBERT J. FALL, he born 17 January 1919. Their children, 7th generation:

- 1) KEITH FALL
- 2) PHYLLIS NETA FALL
- 3) JANET MARIE FALL
- 4) TIMOTHY LEE FALL, born San Francisco, California, 27 January 1960

*Family data contributed by Mrs. Ruth Faubion O'Crowley, 4402 West 111th Terrace, Leawood, Kansas 66211*

*Obituary of JAMES BLAIR FAUBION from OREGON JOURNAL, Sept. 5, 1945, p. 10 Col. 3. School Plaque dedication from THE OREGONIAN, January 26, 1959, p. 10, Col. 1.*

WILLIAM CHAMBERLAIN<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of Henry  
and Eliza Jane (Chapman) Faubion

WILLIAM was born near Bridgeport, Cocke County, Tennessee, 26 February 1846; died in Coryell County, Texas, 7 October 1901, and was buried in Evergreen Cemetery, Coryell County, Texas. He married MARY MARGARET "Mollie" FITZGERALD. She was born 15 February 1847; died 21 March 1909, and was buried alongside William in the Evergreen Cemetery.

William had purchased land in Hamilton County, Texas by June of 1877 (Book H, p. 123). He later moved into Coryell County where his children were born, and where he was living when his father came to stay, with his family in March 1883.

The children of William and Mollie (Fitzgerald) Faubion, 5th generation, were:

1. WILEY THOMAS FAUBION, born Ireland, Coryell County, Texas 31 January 1882; died there 22 February 1925. Married EMMA JANE WADDILL. Family information follows.
2. MARY CHARLOTTA ELIZABETH "Lottie" FAUBION, born Ireland, Coryell County, Texas 31 December 1883; died in Hamilton, Hamilton County, Texas, 26 May 1968. Married JAMES THOMAS DOOLEY. Family information follows.

*Family data contributed by*

*J. D. Mathis, Rt. 1, Valley Mills, Texas 76689*

*R. B. Dooley, 208 Greer Street, San Angelo, Texas 76901*

*Search of Courthouse records, and Gravestone readings by M. L. Faubion*



WILEY THOMAS<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of William C.  
& Mary Margaret (Fitzgerald) Faubion

WILEY THOMAS was born in Ireland, Coryell County, Texas, 31 January 1882; died in Ireland 22 February 1925, and was buried in Evergreen Cemetery, Coryell Co. Texas. He married 1 January 1911 EMMA. JANE WADDILL, daughter of Fred Waddill. She was born 2 May 1890, and after Wiley Is death, she married Lewis Neyland.

The children of Wiley & Emma Jane (Waddill) Faubion, 6th generation:

1. JOSEPH, C. "Joe" FAUBION, born. Ireland, Coryell County, Texas, 26 February, 1912; died in the Gatesville Hospital, Coryell County, 10 March 1973, and was buried in the Ireland Cemetery. He married 15 October 1946 MARY RUTH WILLIAMS, daughter of Charlie & Izola Williams, she born 26 April 1911.

Joe was a barber in Gatesville, a World War II Veteran, and had lived all his life in Ireland, Coryell County, Texas. Children, 7th generation:

- 1) LINDA FAY FAUBION, born 7 October 1947; married WARD RICHMOND. They had no children.
- 2) JAMES THOMAS FAUBION, born 29 August 1950. He married BRENDA WENZEL. Their children, 8th generation:
  - (1) JASON FAUBION
  - (2) SHELLY FAUBION
2. SAMUEL B. FAUBION, born Ireland, Coryell County, Texas, 3 April 1914. He married in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas 9 January 1943 ELENORA CECILIA FOEGELLE, daughter of Thomas & Caroline Foegelle, she born in Yorktown, DeWitt County, Texas, 22 October 1921. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) NELL JANE FAUBION, born 19 July 1944; married 17 June 1967 LOUIS RALPH BAETEN. They have no children.
  - 2) GRACE ANN FAUBION, born 7 July 1950; married PHILLIP RYDER. They have no children.
3. ROYCE K. FAUBION, born Ireland, Coryell County, Texas 13 August 1917; died 2 December 1938. Never married.
4. WALLACE E. FAUBION, born. Ireland, Coryell County, Texas 25 May 1919; married 28 July 1946 CHRISTINE A. RICHTER. She was born. in Guadalupe County, Texas, 3 September 1926. They adapted one son:

GLEN WALLACE FAUBION, born San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas, 27 September 1965

MARY CHARLOTTA ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of  
William C. & Mary Margaret (Fitzgerald) Faubion

R. B. Dooley

LOTTIE, as she was called, was born on a farm near Ireland, Coryell County, or Hamilton County, Texas, 31 December 1883; died at Hamilton, Hamilton County, 26 May 1968, and was buried there. She married in Hamilton, 26 February 1907, JAMES THOMAS DOOLEY, son of Alfred Taylor Dooley. He was born at Ater, Coryell County, Texas, 1 September 1884; died at Hamilton, 18 April 1962, and was buried there.

Lottie was born on her parents' farm on Mustang Creek two miles west of Ireland, a distance that probably reached into Hamilton County. It was here that she

grew up, and after marriage, she and Mr. Dooley lived in the same area. They moved to Gatesville on 30 September 1961 because of poor health; and 24 March 1962 they moved to the Jay Smith Rest Home (old Hamilton Hospital) in Hamilton, Texas. She moved into the new rest home (Now Hillcrest Rest Home) at 400 West Grogan Street, Hamilton, Texas in September 1962, and died there. She was the mother of five children, 6th generation:

1. JIMMY DOOLEY, born Ireland, Coryell/Hamilton County, Texas 24 March 1908; married at Brownwood, Brown County, Texas, 17 February 1934, LLOYD EVELYN JOWERS. Their son, 7th generation:
  - 1) JAMES THOMAS DOOLEY, born Paris, Lamar County, Texas 18 October 1944.
2. ALFRED RAY "Dutch" DOOLEY, born Ireland, Coryell/Hamilton County, Texas on 17 February 1911; married at Indian Gap, Hamilton County, Texas on 24 May 1936, MILDRED ROBERTS. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) CHARLOTTE VIRGINIA DOOLEY, born San Angelo, Tom Green County, Texas on 4 October 1946
  - 2) ALFRED ROBERTS DOOLEY, born Portales, Roosevelt County, New Mexico on 12 May 1948
3. EUNICE HAZEL DOOLEY, born Ireland, Coryell/Hamilton County, Texas 6 June 1913; married WILLIAM V. RISINGER. Family information follows.
4. ROSCOE BLYTHE DOOLEY, born Ireland, Coryell/Hamilton County, Texas 22 April 1916; married in San Angelo, Tom Green County, Texas, 17 December 1949, HAZEL McCOY, daughter of James Marion & Minnie McCoy, born in Eddy, Falls County, Texas on 28 November 1917. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) ESTA LUCILE DOOLEY, born San Angelo, Tom Green County, Texas, 25 February 1951; married 18 October 1971, JAMES F. SMITH. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) EVA MARIE SMITH born 19 October 1974
    - (2) ANGELA RENEE SMITH born 23 November 1976
    - (3) FRANCES CLAIRE SMITH born 30 September 1978
    - (4) PAULA JOY SMITH born 14 March 1980
  - 2) LARRY McCOY DOOLEY, born San Angelo, Tom Green County, Texas, 8 February 1953; married 16 June 1979, DEBRA KAY McFALL. 8th generation:
    - (1) KELSI LYNN DOOLEY, born 24 November 1980
5. LAWRENCE EDWIN "Wig" DOOLEY, born Ireland, Coryell/Hamilton County, Texas 18 June 1923; married in Anson, Jones County, Texas, on 28 June 1943, to JOSEPHENE THERESA SALADIN, daughter of William Charles Saladin. Their daughter, 7th generation:
  - 1) SUZY DOOLEY, born Abilene, Jones County, Texas 30 December 1944; married in Abilene 18 February 1966 KENNETH THOMAS. 8th generation:
    - (1) TERRI SUE THOMAS, born Lubbock, Lubbock County, Texas 24 September 1967
    - (2) JEFFERY DWAIN THOMAS, born Abilene, Taylor County, Texas 7 October 1969

EUNICE HAZEL<sup>6</sup> DOOLEY was born Ireland, Coryell/Hamilton County, Texas, 6 June 1913; she married in Waco, McLennan County, Texas 2 February 1936, WILLIAM V. RISINGER, son of Edward Morton Risinger. Their children, 7th generation:

1. MARY ANN RISINGER, born Hamilton, Hamilton County, Texas 2 November 1936; married in Houston, Harris County, Texas 3 June 1959, BILL SMITH. Their children, born Houston, Harris County, Texas, 8th generation:
  - 1) MARGARET RUTH SMITH born 11 November 1960
  - 2) DAVID WAYNE SMITH born 10 May 1962

- 3) RUTH EVELYN RISINGER, born Hamilton, Hamilton County, Texas 1 June 1938; married in Houston, Harris County, Texas 3 March 1962, DAN DUFF. 8<sup>th</sup> generation children, both born in Houston:  
 (1) STACY ALLEN DUFF born 25 September 1965  
 (2) NANCY LYNN DUFF born 13 May 1967
- 4) WILLIAM V. RISINGER, Jr., born Austin, Travis County, Texas, 3 December 1939; married in Houston, Harris County, Texas, 21 April 1958, to JANICE FAY SMITH. He married second on 2 June 1965, RUBY HERMAN; and married third, 24 March 1971, LOU WILLIAMS.

Children of William and Janice Fay (Smith) Risinger, 8th generation:

- (1) JAMES RICHARD RISINGER, born in Houston, 6 December 1958
- (2) MELINDA ANN RISINGER, born in Houston on 16 September 1960
- 5) JAMES DAVID RISINGER, born Yorktown, DeWitt County, Texas 31 July 1943; married in Houston, Harris County, Texas, on 31 March 1962, JUDITH KAY KEATH. Their children, both born in Houston, 8th generation:  
 (1) SABRINA KAY RISINGER born 26 November 1962  
 (2) RANEE RISINGER born 27 January 1964

HENRY T.<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of Henry  
 & Eliza Jane (Chapman) Faubion

HENRY T. was born near Bridgeport, Cocke County, Tennessee, 20 February 1848; he died in Ohio, Hamilton County, Texas, 4 November 1903 (death record reads 3 November), and was buried in Evergreen Cemetery. Married in Johnson County, Missouri, 15 August 1870 SUSAN MEDORA HARRIS, she born in Missouri on 16 June 1848; died in Hamilton County, Texas on 28 March 1925, and buried in Evergreen Cemetery.

It is said that Henry T. and Medora stopped over two years in Squaw Valley, Oklahoma while on their way from Missouri to Texas to join other family members who were already settled there. It was here their first child was born.

The children of Henry T. and Medora (Harris) Faubion, 5th generation, were:

1. AVIE T. FAUBION, born in Oklahoma Indian Territory in 1871; died in Scurry County, Texas in 1900, and was buried there. Also written AVA T.
2. JAMES H. "Jim" FAUBION, born Pauls Valley, Garvin County, Oklahoma 30 January 1873; died in Ohio, Hamilton County, Texas 5 February 1940. Married MARY ANNE "Molly" CRAWFORD. Family information follows.
3. CYTHIA A. MEDIA FAUBION, born in Texas, 4 November 1874; died in Hamilton County, Texas 4 November 1874; died in Hamilton County, Texas, 9 December 1893, and buried in Evergreen Cemetery. She married in Hamilton County, Texas (Book 2, p. 311 18 December 1892, BEN M. ROBERTS. No children.
4. RUFUS OTTO FAUBION, born in Texas, 5 April 1876; he died in Bosque County, Texas, 31 March 1969. Married VICK WINTERS. Family information follows.
5. JOSEPH EUGENE FAUBION, born in Texas, 2 October 1877; he died in Ireland, Coryell/Hamilton County, Texas, 17 February 1966. He married ALICE PEARL ENOCHS. Family information follows.
6. JENNIE PEARL FAUBION, born in Texas 29 June 1881; died 21 January 1965. Married HENRY D. BAILEY. Family information follows.

7. Infant Daughter, born Hamilton County, Texas, 13 May 1886; died there on 14 May 1886, and was buried in Evergreen Cemetery.

JAMES HENRY<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of Henry T.  
& Susan Medora (Harris) Faubion

JAMES was born Pauls Valley, Garvin County, Oklahoma 30 January 1873 (d.cert.), died in Ohio, Hamilton County, Texas, 5 February 1940, and was buried in Live Oak Cemetery near Ohio. He married in Hamilton County, Texas (Book 2, p. 92), 11 March 18 94, MARY ANNE "Molly" CRAWFORD. She was born in Ellis County, Texas in 1876; died in Ohio, Hamilton County, Texas in 1918, and buried in Live Oak Cemetery. Their children, 6th generation:

1. HENRY ARNOLD FAUBION, born 21 December 1894; died 13 March 1966. Married OLLIE MAY \_\_\_\_.
2. OSWELL E. FAUBION, born 16 December 1896; died 17 April 1969. He married STELLA MAE DUMAS, she born 19 February 1910; died 2 December 1949.
3. ALMEDIA FAUBION, born 4 March 1898; married Mr. Harrison. She lived in Huntington Beach, California in 1974.
4. WILLIAM THOMAS FAUBION, born 21 March 1902; died 8 October 1931. Married RUBY ESTELLE OVERSTREET. Family information follows.
5. MARY SUSAN FAUBION, born 13 February 1905
6. LENNIE ESTELL FAUBION, born 16 November 1906
7. JAMES VERNON FAUBION, born 23 November 1908; died 30 May 1944
8. PRESTON HARRIS FAUBION, born 28 July 1910; died 18 May 1973. He married in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas (Book 93, p. 650) on 24 January 1946, WINNIEFRED WEIR, she born about 1906 (age 40 when married). The marriage license was recorded and mailed to this couple in Milwaukee, Wisconsin on 1 May 1946.
9. A. AMMIE LEE FAUBION, born 8 September 1912
10. HELEN MABLE FAUBION, born 6 November 1916; died 23 November 1916.

*Basic data for this family sent J. D. Mathis of Valley Mills, Texas in 1974 by Mrs. Almedia Harrison, 17901 Bell Circle, Huntington Beach, California 92647. Other than descendants of WILLIAM THOMAS, other families were not found or did not respond.*

WILLIAM THOMAS<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born in Hamilton County, Texas 21 March 1902; died in Hamilton County 8 October 1931, and was buried Live Oak Cemetery near Ohio, Hamilton County, Texas. He married in Haskell., Jones County, Texas 24, May 1924 RUBY ESTELLE OVERSTREET, daughter of Cornelius. Alfred & Emma Virginia (Mosley) Overstreet. She was born Roby, Fisher County, Texas, 10 March 1908. She married second Owen Slankard. She and Mr. Slanker had no children.

The daughter of William Thomas & Ruby (Overstreet) Faubion, 7th generation:

1. RUBY LOUISE FAUBION, born near Waco, McLennan County, Texas, 18 September 1925; married in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas (Book 84, p. 48), 1 May 1943, NOLAN KEITH HANSON, he born in Tacoma, Pierce County, Washington on

27 September 1919. This family was living in Colorado in 1975. Children of Nolan Keith & Ruby Louise (Faubion) Hanson, 8th generation:

- 1) LU LYNNE HANSON, born Salina, Saline County, Kansas, 1 May 1945; married in Denver, Colorado, 10 October 1969, BILLY FRANKLIN STREETER, he born 17 February 1943. This is Lynne's second marriage.

This family lives in New Mexico. Members of the Church of Christ of Latter Day Saints, Lynne is a writer and wants to complete her B.A. in Journalism; Billy is working toward a Ph.D. in Education. The children 9th generation:

- (1) DANNY DUANE STREETER, born Denver, Colorado, 25 July 1962
  - (2) LISA LYNNE STREETER, born Denver, Colorado, 4 July 1964
  - (3) CONRAD KEITH STREETER born Salida, Chaffee County, Colorado, 31 October 1971
  - (4) CHARITY ELIZABETH STREETER born. Ruidoso, Lincoln County, New Mexico 21 September 1976
- 2) ERIC KEITH HANSON, born Corpus Christi, Nueces County, Texas 21 August 1948; married in. Denver, Colorado, 23 November 1973 JUDITH HEATH, she born 12 August 1948. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) BRIANA CHENDA HANSON, born in Grand Rapids, Kent County, Michigan, 28 March 1976
    - (2) JOSHUA HEATH HANSON, born. in Ruidoso, Lincoln County, New Mexico, 31 March 1980
  - 3) ROBERT LEIF HANSON, born Alexandria, Rapides Parish, Louisiana, 17 August 1949; married in Denver, Colorado 31 December 1970 SHIRLEY GRIMM, she born 27 October 1951. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) LUKE ANTHONY HANSON, born Denver, Colorado, 1 June 1971
    - (2) JEFFREY LEIF HANSON, born Denver, Colorado, 16 July 1972
    - (3) JENNIFER LYNN HANSON, born Denver, Colorado, 12 March 1974
  - 4) DAVID LARS HANSON, born Alexandria, Rapides Parish, Louisiana, 5 August 1950; married in Denver, Colorado 13 June 1969 PATTI LOU DeVISSIER, she born 14 December 1951. They have no children.
  - 5) AVIS ELAINE HANSON, twin to Aura Eileen, born Corpus Christi, Nueces County, Texas 20 October 1951; married 1 June 1977 RONALD H. BEICH, he born 2 September 1951. Children, 9th generation:
    - (1) JEREMY PATRICK BEICH, born Denver, Colorado, 6 June 1972
    - (2) SHERAN LYNNE BETCH, born Roswell, Chaves County, New Mexico 5 July 1977
    - (3) JAMES DONALD BEICH, born Las Cruces, Cona Ana County, New Mexico, 17 April 1980
  - 6) AURA EILEEN HANSON, twin to Avis Elaine, born in Corpus Christi, Nueces County, Texas, 20 October 1951; she married 11 September 1978 LARRY DEE COVEY, he born 9 July 1956. Children, 9th generation:
    - (1) CHRISTOPHER MICHAEL COVEY, born. Deriver, Colorado, 13 June 1976
    - (2) BRANDI DEANN COVEY, born in Ruidoso, Lincoln County, New Mexico on 31 October 1979
  - 7) PATRICIA LOUISE HANSON, born. in Corpus Christi, Nueces County, Texas on 15 July 1953; married in Denver, Colorado, 21 November 1969, STEPHAN DON FRICK, he born 24 September 1952. Children, 9th generation:
    - (1) STEVIE DON FRICK, born Denver, Colorado on 14 March 1970

1. 7) (2) LAURA LOUISE FRICK, born Denver, Colorado 7 November 1971  
(3) JULIE ESTELLE FRICK born Denver, Colorado 17 February 1975
- 8) PETER JOHN HANSON, born Watertown, Jefferson County, Wisconsin, 8 May 1956; married in Ruidoso, Lincoln County, New Mexico, 30 January 1975, NANCY ERHARD. Son, 9th generation:  
(1) JOHNATHAN HANSON, born 7 April 1975
- 9) RUBY ESTELLE HANSON, born Corpus Christi, Nueces County, Texas 21 March 1958; married 17 November 1977, CLYDE JOE REYNOLDS. Their children, 9th generation:  
(1) CLYDE JOE REYNOLDS, Jr., born Ruidoso, Lincoln County, New Mexico, 30 November 1978  
(2) CLINT EDWARD REYNOLDS, born in Ruidoso, Lincoln County, New Mexico 26 June 1980

*Family data contributed by Mrs. Lynne Streeter, Box 1520, Ruidoso, N.M. 88345*

RUFUS OTTO<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of Henry T.  
& Susan Medora (Harris) Faubion

RUFUS OTTO was born in Texas 5 April 1876; he died in Bosque County, Texas, on 31 March 1969, and was buried at Valley Mills, Bosque County, Texas. He married in Hamilton County, Texas (Vol. 2, p. 213) 2 March 1896 VICK, WINTERS, the daughter of W. Henry & C. Belle (Sneed) Winters. She was born in Texas, 2 October 1879; died in Bosque County, Texas 22 May 1963, and was buried at Valley, Mills. Her name was VICTORIA, but she was always called VICK.

Rufus was born near Ireland, in Coryell/Hamilton County, Texas, in a log cabin built by his father without nails. While he was still small, he helped build the rock fences and plant the corn. His father had made his own wooden planter and used a team of oxen. Rufus also picked lint from the cotton seed, so his mother could make thread on the old spinning wheel. He attended several small schools in the area before his parents moved to Evant in 1892 to further their children's education. Victoria Winters also attended school in Evant. She was sixteen when they eloped. They farmed in Coryell and Lampasas Counties, and in 1919 moved to Hamilton where Rufus worked at the gin, then owned a meat market for a short period of time. They moved back to Evant a time or two before moving to Valley Mills, Bosque County, in 1929. There he went into the goat business and continued farming; and there he and Vick died.

Their children, 6th generation:

1. An Infant, born and died 6 January 1898; buried Langford, Coryell County,
2. MINNIE V. FAUBION, born in Hamilton County, Texas, 5 August 1900; married 15 June 1918, GEORGE DEWEY MATHIS. Family information follows.
3. JAMES LORN FAUBION, born 28 August 1909; married on 10 December 1930 LURA ELLEN POWERS. Family information follows.

MINNIE V.<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born in Hamilton County, Texas 5 August 1900 while Vick was staying with her sister and Rufus was away from home, tending his parents' farm while they were in West Texas. She married on 15 June 1918, GEORGE DEWEY MATHIS, son of William T. and Fannie (Dixon) Mathis, he born 22 October 1898; died in September 1972.

William T. Mathis (born 6 August 1863; died 30 June 1929), and Fannie (Dixon) Mathis (Born 7 December 1865; died 6 December 1933), are buried in Payne Gap Cemetery, Mills County, Texas.

The son of George Dewey and Minnie V. (Faubion) Mathis, 7th generation:

1. JAMES DEWEY MATHIS, born 25 March 1919; married in Baltimore, Maryland on 16 May 1942, GERTRUDE JAHNKEY, she born 16 April 1918. Their son, 8th generation:
  - 1) JAMES DOUGLAS MATHIS, born 12 September 1945. First married in Marlin, Falls County, Texas, 15 December 1961, BETTY ESTELL HIGHTOWER of Florida, she born 10 June 1933. He married second in Baltimore, Maryland 29 March 1969, MARY LOU DUNN, she born 28 August 1944. Their son, 9th generation:
    - (1) JAMES DUNN MATHIS, born 17 February 1978

JAMES LORN<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born 28 August 1909; he married 10 December 1930 LURA ELLEN POWERS, a daughter of Vinson Mack Powers (12 Nov. 1880; 1 July 1948), & Charity Lee (James) Powers (b. 25 July 1889). She was born 2 December 1912. Their children, 7th generation:

1. JAMES LORN FAUBION, Jr., born 3 November 1931; married 6 December 1959, JANNIS LEAH MOTT of Florida, she born 13 October 1940. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) CHARLES MITCHEL FAUBION born 19 January 1961
  - 2) MICHAEL SCOTT FAUBION born 19 September 1962
  - 3) KAREN LEAH FAUBION born 22 May 1964
2. HAZEL LOU FAUBION, born 7 September 1938; married 31 March 1962, JOHN B. DAVIS, he born Trumann, Poinsett County, Arkansas 5 March 1928. They had no children.
3. CHARLES EDWARD FAUBION, born 13 October 1940; married at Waco, McLennan County, Texas, 25 January 1964, GEORGIA PETERSON, born 23 February 1945. They had no children.
4. TERRY PAT FAUBION, born 28 January 1952; married at Valley Mills, Bosque County, Texas, 12 June 1971, ZOE ANN THIELE, she born 15 November 1952. Married second 12 April 1980, SARA LEE PATTON.

*Family data contributed by J. D. Mathis, Rt. 1, Valley Mills, Texas 76689; & Mrs Lorn Faubion of Valley Mills, Texas 76689.*

*Early history as told Mrs. Lorn Faubion by Rufus Otto, "R. O. Faubion Has Had Long, Colorful Life," Valley Mills (Texas) Tribune, March 31, 1967*

JOSEPH EUGENE<sup>5</sup>, FAUBION - Son of Henry T. and Susan Medora (Harris) Faubion

JOSEPH EUGENE was born 2 October 1887; died in Highlands, Harris County, Texas 17 February 1966, and was buried in the Ireland Cemetery, Coryell Co., Texas. He married ALICE PEARL ENOCHS. She was born 26 February 1880 at Evant, Texas, which locale extends into Coryell-Hamilton-Lampasas Counties; died at Gatesville, Coryell County, Texas, 6 July 1961 (gravestone reads 5 July), and was buried in the Ireland Cemetery beside Joseph Eugene. She was the daughter of Samuel J. and Lucy (Hoke) Enochs.

The children of Joseph Eugene & Alice Pearl (Enochs) Faubion, 6th generation:

1. LUCY MADORA FAUBION, born Evant, Coryell County, Texas 5 August 1897. She never married and in 1974 was living in a rest home in Kerrville, Texas.
2. THELMA ROSA LEE "Tim" FAUBION, born Evant, Coryell County, Texas, 30 August 1899; married 18 November 1915, FRANK LESLIE McAULEY. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) MARY CATHERINE McAULEY, born Knox City, Knox Co., Texas, 27 September 1916; died in Los Angeles, California, 2 November 1941. She married a Mr. WILSON.
  - 2) LUCY FAYE McAULEY, born Knox City, Knox County, Texas 30 October 1917. Married a Mr. GRAHAM.
  - 3) RUTH McCAULEY, born Knox City, Knox County, Texas 10 January 1919. She married a Mr. McELROY.
  - 4) ANNIE IRENE McAULEY, born Knox City, Knox County, Texas 9 January 1921. She married a Mr. BRANCH.
  - 5) FRANK WALLACE McAULEY, born Knox City, Knox County, Texas, 6 November 1924.
  - 6) CHARLES CECIL McAULEY, born Knox City, Knox County, Texas, 19 May 1931.
  - 7) JEAN CAROL McAULEY, born Knox City, Knox County, Texas, 29 May 1934; married a Mr. RILEY and lived in Santa Ana, California in 1974.
3. WILLIAM TRAVIS "Bill" FAUBION, born Evant, Coryell County, Texas, 5 January 1901; died 7 January 1957, and buried in Knox County.
4. ANNIE PEARL FAUBION, born Romulus, Oklahoma, 9 August 1903. She married CHARLEY L. DOWDING, he born in King County, Texas 17 December 1893; died in Knox city, Knox County, Texas, 23 October 1957. No children.
5. SAMUEL HENRY "Sam" FAUBION, born in Coryell County, Texas on 10 February 1905. Married MATTIE OLEAN BATES. Family information follows.
6. MARY CATHERINE "Trudie" FAUBION, born in Coryell County, Texas 21 December 1906; married S. B. SNEED.
7. WALTER EUGENE "Punch" FAUBION, born Coryell County, Texas on 28 February 1909; married OPAL DAPHINE CARPENTER. Family information follows.
8. JENNY RUTH "Bird" FAUBION, born Coryell County, Texas, 23 February 1912; married TALBERT "Tab" MURRY. She has at least one daughter, 7th gen:
  - 1) LONA MURRY married GARY KIELMAN. They have children.
9. JOSEPH EUGENE "Joe" FAUBION, born Coryell County, Texas, 6 October 1914; married BANNIE RUTH DAVIS. Family information follows.
10. CLYDE ALBERT FAUBION, born Coryell County, Texas 14 August 1916; died in Ireland, Coryell County, Texas, 2 March 1954, and buried there. He never married.
11. ALICE EUGENIA "Sis" FAUBION, born Coryell County, Texas 9 May 1918; married Mr. DAVIS.
12. J. E. (initials only) "Jay" FAUBION, born Coryell County, Texas, 26 July 1923; married ALVIS BEE CAVER. *See family data: ADDENDUM on p. 390.*
13. JAMES FRANK FAUBION, born Ireland, Coryell County, Texas 29 May 1926; he died on Okinawa, 18 May 1945; sent home in 1949 and buried in Ireland. PFC 382 Inf. 96 Inf. Division, WW-II.



SAMUEL HENRY<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born in Coryell County, Texas, 10 February 1905; he was married by Rev. Raines in Hamilton, Hamilton County, Texas 17 July 1928, to MATTIE OLEAN BATES, a daughter of Gary Eldridge & Lizzie O. Zelma (Smitherman) Bates.

Mattie's father was born 7 March 1880; died 18 September 1919. Her mother was born 23 February 1885; died 20 December 1971. They were married in Gonzales County, Texas 11 March 1900; both are buried in Evergreen Cemetery, \*Coryell County, Texas.

The children of Sam and Mattie (Bates) Faubion, 7th generation:

1. JOYCE ANNE FAUBION, born 10 September 1929; first married JOE CLEBE BATES; married second JAMES HAROLD ROSE. She and Mr. Rose have no children. Children of first marriage, 8th generation:
  - 1) JO ANNE BATES married GARY HUNTINGTON. Daughter, 9th generation:
    - (1) LEIGH ANNE HUNTINGTON
  - 2) SAMMY DON BATES married SUNNY \_\_\_\_\_. Daughter, 9th generation:
    - (1) MISTINA DAWN BATES
  - 3) LARRY TRUMAN BATES married KATHY \_\_\_\_\_. Children, 9th generation:
    - (1) BOBBY BATES
    - (2) MICHEAL DON BATES
    - (3) LORETTA LORI BATES
2. LENA WYNELL FAUBION, born 18 March 1935; married WILLIAM EARL BLANCHARD. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) MICHEAL PAUL BLANCHARD
  - 2) KIMBERLY DIANE BLANCHARD
  - 3) TAMELA ELAINE BLANCHARD
  - 4) TIMOTHY MARSHALL BLANCHARD
  - 5) THOMAS WILLIAM BLANCHARD
3. MARSHA KAY FAUBION, born 21 December 1945; she first married GERALD DEAN KITCHENS; married second DALE EDWARDS. The children, 8th generation:
  - 1) LESIA DENISE KITCHENS
  - 2) DEANA KAY KITCHENS
  - 3) PAMELA JEAN EDWARDS
  - 4) DALE "Chip" EDWARDS, Jr.
4. GLENDA GAIL FAUBION, born 14 November 1947; married FLOYD DALE CULP. The children, 8th generation:
  - 1) LORNE DALE CULP
  - 2) JASON VAN CULP

WALTER EUGENE<sup>6</sup> FAUBION, called "Punch," was born 28 February 1909; he married on 22 August 1932 OPAL DAPHINE CARPENTER, daughter of Asa & Nola Dean (Baize) Carpenter. She was born 20 November 1915. Their children, 7th generation:

1. DORTHY LUDEAN FAUBION, born 23 March 1934; married 15 March 1952 CHARLES LILLJEDAHL, he born 24 January 1933. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) CHARLES WAYNE LILLJEDAHL, born 24 January 1953; married MARYLAND DAVIS. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) KELLY WAYNE LILLJEDAHL
    - (2) BRANDON LEE LILLJEDAHL born 1 January 1975
  - 2) DELLA RAVONNE LILLJEDAHL, born 21 August 1954
  - 3) CARL EUGENE LILLJEDAHL, born 30 October 1955
  - 4) DELTON EARL LILLJEDAHL, born 17 January 1958
  - 5) RUSSELL DEAN LILLJEDAHL, born 10 April 1968
2. NOLA FAYE FAUBION, born 22 November 1942; married 2 December 1961 MARVIN EARL KUNKEL, he born 8 December 1941. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) LESSIE EARL KUNKEL born 18 August 1964
  - 2) REGINA FAYE KUNKEL born 29 July 1968

3. SHEILA JOY FAUBION, born 20 September 1947; she married 7 September 1968 ROGER PAUL SCHWALBE, he born 14 March 1948. Daughter, 8th generation:  
1) VICKI ELAINE SCHWALBE, born 11 July 1971

JOSEPH EUGENE<sup>6</sup> "Joe" FAUBION, born Ireland, Coryell County, Texas, 6 October 1914; married in Ireland BANNIE RUTH DAVIS, daughter of Gus & Mollie Davis, she born in Ireland, Coryell County, Texas, 13 April 1916. Their children, 7th generation:

1. WANDA JO FAUBION, born 6 September 1940; married MARVIN DAVIS. Daughter, 8th generation:  
1) DEBBIE DAVIS, born 17 September 1968
2. DAVIS FAUBION, born 17 October 1945; married JUDY SHELBURNE. Children, 8th generation:  
1) JULIE FAUBION, born 20 March 1967  
2) JANNA FAUBION, born 4 July 1969  
3) JOEY FAUBION, born 29 May 1971

JENNIE PEARL<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of Henry T. and Susan Medora (Harris) Faubion

JENNIE PEARL was born 29 June 1881; she died 21 January 1965, and was buried in the Ireland Cemetery. She married HENRY D. BAILEY, he born 22 October 1879; died 30 March 1949, and was buried in the Ireland Cemetery, in Coryell County, Texas. Their children, 6th generation:

1. ROBERT BAILEY married ALLIE BEARD. Their children, 7th generation:  
1) LAURA MAE BAILEY                      3) R. L. BAILEY  
2) JUANITA BAILEY                         4) A. V. BAILEY
2. ESTELLE BAILEY, born and died 10 August 1907; she was buried in Evergreen Cemetery, Coryell County, Texas.
3. BESSIE BAILEY married W. RAY. Their children, 7th generation:  
1) BETTY JO RAY                      2) AVA NELL RAY                      3) SHIRLEY RAY
4. DENNIS BAILEY married BONNIE McNALLY. Their son, 7th generation: 1) CHARLES BAILEY
5. JESSIE BAILEY married ODALPH VOSS, brother of Kermitt. Their daughter, 7th generation:  
1) JOYCE VOSS
6. GRACIE BAILEY married KERMITT VOSS, brother of Odalph.
7. JOSSIE BAILEY married EARL VOSS
8. H. T. BAILEY
9. CLAUDE LEE BAILEY, born 7 May 1921; died 3 July 1928

*Family data contributed by*

*James D. Mathis, Route One, Valley Mills, Texas 76689  
Mrs. Joe C. (Bannie) Faubion, Ireland, Texas 76536*

*Evergreen and Ireland Cemetery readings by J. D. Mathis, and by M. L. Faubion*

*M. L. Faubion - 1981*

ELIZA JANE<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of Henry  
and Eliza Jane (Chapman) Faubion

ELIZA JANE was born near Bridgeport, Cocke County, Tennessee 28 February 1850; died in Hamilton County, Texas, 1 April 1928. She married W. P. EDWARDS, he born 15 December 1846; died in Hamilton County, Texas, 27 October 1916. Both are buried in the Ireland Cemetery, Coryell County, Texas. Their children, 5th generation:

1. WILLIAM FLOYD EDWARDS, born in 1872; died in 1953, and buried in Ireland Cemetery, Coryell County, Texas. He first married LUCRETIA JANE QUIGG, she born in 1874; died in 1935, and is also buried in the Ireland Cemetery. He married a second time, but name of wife is unknown. Children of first marriage, 6th generation:
    - 1) ALVA VERNON EDWARDS, born on 18 September 1896; died 11 December 1914 and was buried in the Ireland Cemetery. Married LOUISE STINSON, she born in 1906; died in 1930, and was buried in the Ireland Cemetery.
    - 2) WILLIAM QUENTON EDWARDS married ALZENIA BENNETT. Son, 7th generation:
      - (1) WILLIAM BENNETT EDWARDS
    - 3) JOHN MAYNARD EDWARDS
    - 4) ETHEL EDWARDS married RODERICK R. STUBBLEFIELD. (PANGLE said no children).
    - 5) JEWEL NAOMI EDWARDS
    - 6) NOWLIN POOR EDWARDS
  2. LAURA LEE EDWARDS
  3. JOHN LYNN EDWARDS married TOMMIE SCOTT. (PANGLE said no children).
  4. WOODIE T. EDWARDS, born 16 April 1875; died 24 July 1936, and was buried in the Ireland Cemetery, Coryell County, Texas. He married WOODIE SCOTT. Their children. 6th generation:
    - 1) CARL ALLEN EDWARDS married PEARL POLLOCK. Their son, 7th generation:
      - (1) LEONARD ALBERT EDWARDS
    - 2) LUMMIE JANE EDWARDS
    - 3) DAVID THOMAS EDWARDS
    - 4) FLOYD HONER EDWARDS
    - 5) BEULAH EDWARDS
    - 6) EULA LEE EDWARDS
    - 7) ESSIE EDWARDS
    - 8) LIDA WILBUR EDWARDS
    - 9) GLYNN EDWARDS
- (PANGLE records WOODIE SCOTT married FINAS ALLISON EDWARDS, and lists her children, p.26; this information corrected by Mrs. Joe (Bannie) Faubion of Ireland, Texas, in 1975 -ed.)
5. FINAS ALLISON EDWARDS, born 24 January 1876; died 24 May 1953 and buried in the Ireland Cemetery. He did not marry.
  6. LOUELLA EDWARDS married MAYNARD WINNINGHAM. Children, 6th generation:
    - 1) LUNA WINNINGHAM
    - 2) BERTHA WINNINGHAM married DUKE SNYDER
    - 3) EUNICE WINNINGHAM
    - 4) OPAL WINNINGHAM
    - 5) MAURICE WINNINGHAM
  7. FLORENCE MATILDA EDWARDS married OSCAR SMITH. Children, 6th generation:
    - 1) TROY SMITH
    - 2) OTIS SMITH
    - 3) T. J. SMITH

8. ELIZA METITIA EDWARDS married COY SHARP. Their children, 6th generation:
  - 1) CECIL SHARP
  - 2) SUSIE SHARP
9. MYRTLE OCTAVIA EDWARDS married a Mr. HAMYTON (Hampton ?). Their children 6th generation:
  - 1) EFFIE HAMYTON, twin to Essie
  - 2) ESSIE HAMYTON, twin to Effie
  - 3) CLIFFORD HAMYTON
  - 4) MILDRED HAMYTON
  - 5) MONTE HAMYTON

METITIA<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of Henry  
and Eliza Jane Chapman Faubion

METITIA, called "Tisha," was born near Bridgeport, Cocke County, Tennessee on 30 November 1853; died in Scurry County, Texas, on 17 May 1918 and was buried in Scurry County. She married S. RUSSELL FICKAS, he born on 24 December 1851; died in Scurry County, Texas, 19 October 1943. The children, 5th generation:

1. WILLIAM RUSSELL FICKAS, born 15 February 1875; died Scurry County, Texas 2 September 1939. First married DORA MILLER; married second JOSIE GARNER who was born 21 March 1882; died in Scurry County, Texas 31 October 1906 and was buried there. He married third, MINNIE WELLS. Children of first marriage, 6th generation:
  - 1) GRACE FICKAS married a Mr. EWEN. Children, 7th generation:
 

(1) VIVIAN ANN EWEN	(2) JOHN WILLIAM EWEN
---------------------	-----------------------
  - 2) JACOB ELMER FICKAS
 

3) RUBY FICKAS
----------------

 believed to be twins (death notice unclear) RUBY born 21 November 1901; died 12 April 1903. Both buried in Scurry County, Texas
  - 4) VERLIE FICKAS
 Daughter of William Russell & Josie (Garner) Fickas, 6th generation:
  - 5) ADDIE FRANCES FICKAS

Son of William Russell and Minnie (Wells) Fickas, 6th generation:

  - 6) WILLIAM RUSSELL FICKAS, Jr.
2. METITIA ELIZABETH "Lizzie" FICKAS married AARON M. McBURNETT/McBurnette. Their children, 6th generation:
  - 1) A. R. McBURNETT
  - 2) METITIA JEWEL McBURNETT
  - 3) TENNIE VIOLET McBURNETT
  - 4) E. B. McBURNETT
3. EFFIE FRANCES FICKAS married MYRON F. FAIRFIELD. 6th generation:
 

1) MYRON FAIRFIELD	2) ETHEL FRANCES FAIRFIELD
--------------------	----------------------------
4. ROSA MAY FICKAS married J.J. TAYLOR. Their children, 6th generation:
 

1) ERMA MAY TAYLOR	2) ERROL JOE TAYLOR
--------------------	---------------------
5. MINNIE ETHEL FICKAS married WILLIAM ROLAND BELL. 6th generation:
 

1) WILLIAM ROLAND BELL, Jr.	2) FICKAS BELL
-----------------------------	----------------
6. JOHN ADAM FICKAS

*Basic family data from Sarah Faubion Pangle, THE FAUBIONS (1922), P. 26. Additional from collection of Scurry County, Texas death notices, undocumented, on file in Texas State Library. This family lived in Hamilton County, Texas in 1883. - ed.*

*M. L. Faubion - 1981*

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of Henry  
and Eliza Jane (Chapman) Faubion

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN was born in Missouri, probably Johnson County, 2 April 1858; died in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas 14 July 1939, and was buried in the cemetery then called Hodges or Bennett Cemetery which is now a section of Laurel Oaks Memorial Park Cemetery, Balch Springs (Mesquite), Texas. He first married MOLLIE GALLOWAY; married second MARTHA PATE; married third, 30 September 1887, SOPHIA DRISKILL, she born in Missouri 4 June 1869; died in Texas in 1915. Frank married fourth in Texas in 1922, LILLIE LOCKSPEECH, she born 31 August 1883; died in 1968. She and Frank had no children.

Frank and Martha Pate had two children; the youngest died an infant. Mollie Galloway had no living children. Frank lived in Moniteau County, Missouri in 1886 when his mother's estate was settled. We do not know when he moved the family to Texas; they were settled in Hamilton County, Texas by June 1900.

The son of Frank and Martha (Pate) Faubion, 5th generation:

1. REVY FAUBION, born in Missouri 3 December 1885; died in Texas in 1970, & was buried in Rosemond Cemetery, Waco, McLennan County, Texas. He married CHRISTINA "Tena" MAHAN. They had no children.

The children of Frank and Sophia (Driskill) Faubion, 5th generation:

2. MYRTLE VIRGINIA FAUBION, born in Missouri 25 March 1889; married GARRETT FITZGERALD. Their children from PANGLE, 6th generation:
  - 1) VALLEY MAY FITZGERALD
  - 2) RUBEN FITZGERALD
  - 3) LENNA FITZGERALD
  - 4) HUGH FITZGERALD
  - 5) CURTIS FITZGERALD
  - 6) MUNRO FITZGERALD
3. BENJAMIN WILLIE FAUBION, born in Missouri 26 January 1891; died in Texas 28 April 1924, and was buried in the Ireland Cemetery, in Coryell County, Texas. He married DONA NIEL. (PANGLE records no children).
4. LENA FRANCES FAUBION, born in Missouri 16 June 1893; married in Coryell County, Texas (Book 8, p. 529) 1 March 1915, WILLIAM B. TURK. In 1981, she was living in a nursing home in Waco, Texas. Children, 6th generation:
  - 1) FRANK TURK
  - 2) MANILEE TURK
  - 3) WILLIAM TURK
5. MARY PONDEXTER. FAUBION, born in Missouri 26 November 1895; first married CLYDE REEVES; married second a Mr. ARMOUR. In 1981, she was living in a nursing home in San Saba, Texas. Children, 6th generation:
  - 1) MAMIE ESTELLE REEVES
  - 2) WILLIAM CLARENCE REEVES
6. HENRY FRANKLIN FAUBION, born in Missouri 19 April 1898; died in February 1961 (of cancer; in a rest home in Dallas, Texas). He married 18 November 1917, DELPHIA DEE JOHNSON who died 17 October 1968. Their children, 6th generation:
  - 1) FRANCES IREAN FAUBION, born 31 May 1919
  - 2) HENRY D. FAUBION, born in Gatesville, Coryell County, Texas 13 August 1921; married in Waco, McLennan County, Texas on 9 January 1942, RUBY CHRISTINE ROBINSON, daughter of William E. & Maude L. (Bailey) Robinson, she born in Moody, McLennan County, Texas on 29 March 1925.

Henry served in the U. S. Army; and is a boiler operator. Members of the Baptist Church. Their children, 7th generation:

- (1) NANCY REBECCA FAUBION, born in Oglesby, McLennan County, Texas on 21 September 1943; married in Waco, McLennan County, Texas 7 January 1961, FRANK EDWARD SCOTT.

6. 2) (2) WILLIAM HENRY FAUBION, born Oglesby, McLennan County, Texas 29 January 1945; married in Waco, McLennan County, Texas, 28 March 1964 (Book 63, p. 408), NORMA KAY TATE.
    - (3) CAROLYN RUTH FAUBION, born Waco, McLennan County, Texas 27 May 1950
    - (4) JACK RANDALL FAUBION, born Waco, McLennan County, Texas, 22 October 1954; married in Waco, 23 April 1975, DARLENE LAWSON.
  - 3) DRISKILL COLEMAN FAUBION, born 19 March 1924; married on 18 July 1945 SYBLE LOFLAND. Their children, 7th generation:
    - (1) JAMES M. FAUBION born 27 December 1955
    - (2) JANET L. FAUBION born 12 September 1958
  - 4) CLARENCE MILFORD FAUBION born 5 September 1926
  - 5) ALVIN CARL FAUBION born 4 October 1929
  - 6) MARVIN GLEN FAUBION born 18 January 1932
7. GEORGE WASHINGTON FAUBION, born Hamilton County, Texas, 19 October 1900.
  8. ANNIE BELL FAUBION, born Hamilton County, Texas, 22 December 1902; married WILLIAM HENRY STOUT. Family information follows.
  9. WILLIE BOLDING FAUBION, born Hamilton County, Texas, 27 January 1905
  10. O'DESSIE FAUBION born Hamilton County, Texas, 21 August 1907
  11. WEBSTER EUGENE FAUBION born Hamilton County, Texas, 1 May 1910

*Family data from Henry D. Faubion, 1113 Lexington, Waco, Texas 76711; & from Driskill C. Faubion 3720 Grim Street, Waco, Texas 767110.*

ANNIE BELL<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of Benjamin Franklin "Frank" and Sophia (Driskell) Faubion

ANNIE BELL was born in Hamilton County, Texas 22 December 1902; she married in Yarnaby, Bryan Ca., Okla. 6 March 1921, WILLIAM HENRY STOUT, son of Henry & Iseabelle Stout. He was born in Yarnaby, Bryan County, Oklahoma 26 June 1902.

Annie Bell was the second of Frank's children to be born in Texas; and, after her mother's death, in 1919 she moved from Hamilton County, Texas to Yarnaby, Bryan County, Oklahoma, with her father. The children, 6th generation:

1. WILLIAM FRANK STOUT, born Yarnaby, Bryan County, Oklahoma, 5 April 1921; married 9 October 1943, ONA FAYE GARNER. She is a daughter of Oscar and Pearl (Stephenson) Garner, and was born Albany, Bryan County, Oklahoma. William is in Heating & Air Conditioning; Ona Faye is an officer of the First National Bank of Dallas, Texas. They have no children.
2. THELMA BELL STOUT, born, Yarnaby, Bryan County, Oklahoma 20 February 1922; married 16 November 1943, IRA S. WILLIAMS, son of John Cleveland & Josie (Storie) Williams, he born 26 July 1917. Thelma and Ira are now retired: Thelma from Atlantic & Pacific Tea Co.; Ira from the Dallas, Texas Post Office and the Dallas Times Herald newspaper. Daughter, 7th generation:
  - 1) THERESA GAYLE WILLIAMS, born Dallas, Dallas County, Texas, 22 September 1947; married 26 July 1969, CHARLES E. STILL, son of Charles and Margret (Castleberry) Still. He was born Paris, Lamar County, Texas, 6 April 1947. Theresa Gayle is a Secretary with Texas Instruments in Dallas; Charles is a Draftsman with an Oil Company. Two daughters.
3. ROSIE MARIE STOUT, born Yarnaby, Bryan County, Oklahoma, 31 August 1927;

married 14 August 1950, DON DISBROW, a son of John Edward and Ada Agnes (Hermance) Disbrow. He was born Camargo, Oklahoma, 11 February 1926.

Don works in Electronics with Texas Instruments in Dallas; Rosa Marie is a bank clerk. Their children, 7th generation:

- 1) JUDY MARIE DISBROW, born Dallas, Dallas County, Texas 3 July 1953. She is not married.
  - 2) DONNA ELAINE DISBROW, born Dallas, Dallas County, Texas, 28 March 1959; married in Dallas, 12 May 1980, WILLIAM NICHOLAS.
4. LILLIAN CHRISTEEN STOUT, born Bokchita, Bryan County, Oklahoma, 24 July 1930; married 5 April 1957, J. R. BLEVINS, a son of Everett and Cleffie (Greffit) Blevins. He was born 14 December 1917. He is owner and manager of an Insurance Company. Their children, 7th generation:
- 1) BOBBY JOE BLEVINS, born Atlanta, Fulton County, Georgia 30 August 1945; married 14 November 1969 \_\_\_\_\_. He is a supervisor for Johnson and Johnson.
  - 2) RODGER FRANK BLEVINS, born 31 October 1953; he married in Albuquerque, Bernalillo County, New Mexico, 3 November 1975, MICHELLE CRAWFORD. He is a supervisor for Quik Printing Company.
  - 3) FINN BLEVINS, born Denver, Denver County, Colorado, 16 December 1959. He was a college student and single in 1980.
5. RUTHLEEN STOUT, born Yarnaby, Bryan County, Oklahoma, 9 October 1932; she married 22 February 1951 EUGENE EDMONDS, son of Holman E. & Fanny (Parker) Edmonds. He was born Dallas, Dallas County, Texas, 28 December 1930.

Ruthleen is secretary, and Eugene is owner-manager of Employers Casualty Company (insurance), in Dallas. Their children, 7th generation:

- 1) DEBRA EDMONDS, born in California 23 January 1953; married 3 May 1974 TONY CALLAWAY, son of Thomas C. and Roseann (Brock) Callaway, Jr. He was born 5 February 1954. He is part owner of Employers Casualty Co.
- 2) DAVID EDMONDS, born Dallas, Dallas County, Texas 17 December 1954; he married 3 January 1975, RONDA BRACKEN, daughter of William S. & Janice Marie (Baker) Bracken. David is a partner in the family insurance business.
- 3) GARRY DUANE EDMONDS, born Dallas, Dallas County, Texas 7 May 1959; he is also a partner in the family insurance business. He also goes to college, and was unmarried in 1980.

*Family data contributed by*

*Mrs. Thelma B. Williams (Mrs. Ira S.), Box 451, Bonham, Texas 75418*

<sup>a</sup> Cemetery Listing, *Bennett Cemetery*, Mesquite Historical & Genealogical Society Quarterly, Vol. 4, No. 3, September 1968.

Basic family data from Sarah Faubion Pangle, *THE FAUBIONS*, (1922), p. 27.

Contributions of family members as listed within the section.

M. L. Faubion - 1981

Picture



MATHIAS WALL<sup>3</sup> FAUBION SON OF WILLIAM  
& ROSANNAH PERTHENIA (AYRES) FAUBION

MATHIAS was born near Parrottsville, Cocke County, Tennessee,\* 15 April 1818; he died there in September 1910, and was buried there in the family cemetery, beside his first wife, Matilda.<sup>a</sup> He first married in Cocke County about 1848 MATILDA WELLS who was born in Buncombe County, North Carolina, 31 October \_\_\_\_;

died in Cocke County, Tennessee in March 1885, and buried in the family cemetery.<sup>a</sup> Mathias married second in Cocke County 15 September 1885 (Book 3, page 141), Mrs. ELLEN C. (Huff) SUSONG, widow of Nicholas Susong. She was born on 29 March 1830; died 30 August 1897, and was buried in the Huff Susong Cemetery alongside Nicholas Susong.<sup>b</sup> He married third in Cocke County (Book 8, p. 208) 10 December 1901, Mrs. EMELINE (Grigsy) JONES. She was born 5 February 1842; died in Parrottsville, Cocke County, Tennessee 14 March 1928, and was buried in the Forest Hill Baptist Church Cemetery.<sup>c</sup>

Mathias was the only child of William and Perthenia who lived out his entire life in the area in which he was born. He had obtained such education as was available from the schools near home but by reading and observation continued his self-education throughout his life. He had grown up on his father's farm helping with the farming and working in his father's gins and mills. He was twenty-one when his father died, and he received as his portion of the estate 300 acres of land on the banks of the French Broad, including a "set of mills and cotton gins," valued at \$2,255.

No record has been found of service during the Civil War. After the Civil War he became a successful merchant while continuing to farm and raise stock. He was a life-long, active member of the Methodist Episcopal Church, South.

There were no children by his second or third wife. The children of Mathias and Matilda (Wells) Faubion, 4th generation, were:

1. Unnamed son, born and died in Cocke County, Tennessee 17 September 1849, and was buried in the family cemetery.<sup>a</sup>
2. ROBERT FAUBION died 22 November 1857, and buried in the family cemetery.<sup>a</sup>
3. SARAH ELIZABETH FAUBION, born 1 July 1854; died 10 November 1866, and was also buried in the family cemetery.<sup>a</sup>
4. MARGARET JANE FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 23 January 1851; died in Cocke County 5 March 1890, and was buried in the family cemetery.<sup>a</sup> She married at about the age of fifteen, H. GIRDINE BALCH, b.N.C.c. 1843.

Little history is known of this family. Girdine served in the CSA Army, as Sergeant, I Company, 62nd Mounted Infantry.<sup>d</sup> That he survived the war is evidenced by his listing on the 1870 Cocke County Census (p. 5, D#39) living in Parrottsville, Tennessee. Girdine was born in North Carolina, about 1843 (27 in 1870). He was a farmer.

The children of Girdine & Margaret Jane (Faubion) Balch, 5th generation:

- 1) WILLIAM M. BALCH, born in Cocke County, Tennessee about 1867; date of death unknown but believed to be before April 1926 when Emeline wrote her will.\* He married in Cocke County (Book 10, p. 473) 26 September 1908, JUANITA HOMMEL. Evidence also indicates she is deceased before the 1926 will was written.

The children of William and Juanita (Hommel) Balch, 6th generation:

- (1) BERTHA BALCH, not mentioned in Emeline's Will.
- (2) RUBY EMELINE BALCH, still a minor when Emeline's Will was settled 8 January 1930.+ Emeline bequeaths to "Rubie Emiline Balch, whom I have raised . . ." the house and lot in Parrottsville, and all its furnishings. Charlsie Lee Hommel was appointed Ruby's guardian. No further information was found for this child.
- 2) IDELLA "Della" BALCH, born about 1869 (l in 1870); died around 1940. She married ANDREW B. HOLT. Family information follows.
- 3) BESSIE BALCH first married in Cocke County, Tennessee (Book 4, p. 512) 4 September 1890, LEE ROGERS. It is said that she married three times and that JAMES HOLT was her third husband. Daughter of first marriage, 6th generation:
  - (1) GRACE L. ROGERS married TOP TALLEY
- 4) DAISY BALCH married in Cocke County, Tennessee (Book 4, p. 500) 13 August 1890, SAMUEL S. WHITAKER. Daisy was deceased when her father's estate was settled on 9 January 1911. Her portion of the estate was set aside for her children, whose whereabouts was unknown. The children, 6th generation:
  - (1) BRUCE WHITAKER
  - (2) EUGENE WHITAKER
- 5) H. EARL BALCH married BLANCH BUNCH. Their daughter, 6th generation:
  - (1) JUANITA BALCH
- 6) BERTHA BALCH married LUCIEN ADAMS. Lucien was said to be an Indian. Their children, 6th generation:
  - (1) CLAUD ADAMS
  - (2) EDNA ADAMS
  - (3) HASKELL ADAMS
- 7) RALPH O. BALCH

IDELLA<sup>5</sup> BALCH - Daughter of H. Girdine  
and Margaret Jane (Faubion) Balch

IDELLA, called Della and listed as SARAH D. on 1870 Census, was born in Cocke County, Tennessee around 1869; died in Cocke County around 1940. She married in Cocke County (Book 3, p. 305) 24 July 1886 ANDREW B. HOLT. Their children, 6th generation:

1. MARGARET ETHEL HOLT, born Cocke County, Tennessee 8 September 1890; died in Cocke County, 3 March 1977. She married in Cocke County (Book 10, p. 82) 20 January 1907, ERNEST ELMER TRENTHAM. Family information follows.
2. CLAUDE HOLT died 21 January 1959; married EDNA LaRUE. 7th generation:
  - 1) HAZEL HOLT
  - 2) CHARLOTTE HOLT
  - 3) NELSON HOLT, twin to Nell
  - 4) NELL HOLT, twin to Nelson
3. WAYNE HOLT married WILLIS STYLES; he died 23 January 1972. 7th gen:
  - 1) HELEN HOLT
  - 2) HUGH HOLT
  - 3) RALPH HOLT
4. OTTIS HOLT married LELA BREWER. Their daughter, 7th generation:
  - 1) EDITH MILDRED HOLT
5. DREW HOLT
6. ERLE HOLT
7. ROBERT HOLT
8. VERNON HOLT about the age of 20
9. GERTRUDE HOLT was probably first born-died

10. BESSIE HOLT, born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 26 May 1909; first married Mr. BAKER; married second, JOHN PATTERSON. She and Mr. Patterson have no children. The children of Bessie and Mr. Baker, 7th generation:
- 1) HERBERT L. BAKER married NORMA \_\_\_\_\_. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) SANDRA BAKER married MICHAEL SNYDER. The children, 9th generation:
      - i. MICHAEL SNYDER
      - ii. DAVID SNYDER
    - (2) CYNTHIA BAKER
  - 2) HOWARD L. BAKER married FRANCES \_\_\_\_\_. They had one son who died at the age of thirteen.
  - 3) HARRIET BAKER married Mr. WHITT. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) DEBORAH WHITT married JOSEPH KOVELL. Children, 9th generation:
      - i. MICHAEL KOVELL
      - ii. KARRIANNE KOVELL
      - iii. STEPHEN KOVELL
    - (2) PAMALA WHITT married JAMES TISLANHO. Children, 9th generation:
      - i. JAYNE ANN TISLANHO
      - ii. CHRISTOPHER TISLANHO
    - (3) ANNE WHITT
    - (4) LYNN WHITT
  - 4) MARILYN C. BAKER married Mr. SEROTKO. Their children, 8th generation:
 

(1) JOHN DAVID SEROTKO	(3) JENNIFER SEROTKO
(2) JAYNE ANN SEROTKO	(4) CHRISTINE SEROTKO

*Family data contributed by Mrs. John (Bessie) Patterson, 304 Hunter Street, Niles, Ohio 44446. Bessie had suffered a stroke several years ago and was unable to help as much as she would have like to do. -ed*

MARGARET ETHEL<sup>6</sup> HOLT was born Cocke County, Tennessee, 8 September 1890; died in Cocke County 3 March 1977. She married in Cocke County (Book 10, p. 82) on 20 January 1907, ERNEST ELMER TRENTHAM, son of Joseph & Lydia (Smith) Trentham. He was born 22 February 1887; died 27 November 1964. Both are buried in Harned Chapel Methodist Church Cemetery in Cocke County. Children, 7th generation:

1. DOLLY GLENNA TRENTHAM, born 26 March 1908; died 5 November 1969. Married 9 January 1927, WILLIE FLOYD HAWK. He died 24 October 1980. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) HUGH HAWK, born 29 May 1937; married BARBRA OTTINGER. Their son, 9th generation:
    - (1) DAVID HAWK, born 4 April 1959
  - 2) MARGARET HAWK, born 21 February 1938; married RAY BLAZER. Daughter, 9th generation:
    - (1) PENNY BLAZER, born 4 August 1959
2. IDA EDITH TRENTHAM, born 28 January 1910; married EARL THOMAS BLAZER, he born 20 December 1906. They have no children.
3. JOSEPH ANDREW TRENTHAM, born 22 October 1912; he married 11 January 1936, EDITH RAE STUART. They have no children.
4. SALLY KATE TRENTHAM, born 22 July 1914; married JAMES (Elmer?) MALLETT. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) SHIRLEY JEAN MALLETT, born 24 January 1936; married 18 September 1954 HOBERT HOUSEWRIGHT, he born 25 January 1928. Children, 9th generation:
    - (1) CHARLES HOUSEWRIGHT, born 23 June 1960; he married 14 June 1980, ANGELA ARNOLD, she born 15 August 1961.
    - (2) SHARON HOUSEWRIGHT, born 19 March 1963.

- 2) AUDREY LYNN MALLETT, born 17 October 1951; married 12 June 1971 JAMES SMALLWOOD, he born 1 June 1943. Their children, 9th generation:
  - (1) ANDY SMALLWOOD born 17 October 1972
  - (2) SARAH SMALLWOOD born 5 July 1975
  - (3) PHILLIP SMALLWOOD born 25 August 1976
- 3) DAVID RONALD MALLETT, born 27 June 1946; first married in 1965 MAXINE GREEN, she born 4 March 1948; married second CARYLON EVERHART. The daughter of first marriage, 9th generation:
  - (1) SUSAN MALLETT, born 20 June 1966
- 4) LARRY EUGENE MALLETT, born 20 August 1948. He first married 14 April 1973, JUDY BURCHFIELD, she born 11 September 1955. He married second NANCY GILLIAM. Daughter of first marriage, 9th generation:
  - (1) REBECCA MALLETT, born 7 June 1974
- 5) RANDALL JAMES MALLETT, born 18 May 1954; married in 1980 VICKIE BROWN, she born 16 September 1954.

5. CHARLES ELMER TRENTAM, born and died 17 May 1917.

*Family information contributed by*

*Mrs. Earl Thomas (Edith) Blazer, Rt. 1, Box 121, Parrottsville, TN 37843*

*Mrs. James (Sally Kate) Mallett, Rt. 2, Box 278, Rogersville, TN 37857*

<sup>a</sup> Duay O'Neil & Nan O'Neil, *SACRED TO THE MEMORY*, (Newport, Tenn: Stylecraft Ptg. Co., 1972) Vol. 2, #147. Matilda's graveston illegible & sunken.

<sup>b</sup> *Ibid.*, Vol. 2, #234

<sup>c</sup> *Ibid.*, Vol. 1, #7

<sup>d</sup> *Tennesseans in Civil War*, (Civil War Centennial Comm.: Nashville, 1964)

*\*William and Perthenia Faubion lived between Bridgeport and Parrottsville, on "the road from Newport to the 'Warm Springs'." Some families show place of birth near Bridgeport; others, near Parrottsville. Both are correct.*

<sup>+</sup>Cocke County, Tennessee Will Book 3, pp. 410-411

Will of M. W. Faubion dated 24 July 1906; Codicil dated 29 August 1906, to wit:

1. Directs funeral expenses and all debts be paid, and tombstone be erected.
2. Leaves to wife Emmaline Faubion all land north of Greenville-Newport road, cash, one-half rent of storehouse, use of half the barn & cribs, two horses, and one wagon, my buggy and harness; a year's support of corn, wheat & bacon.
3. Bequeaths to W. M. Balch all land south of Greenville-Newport Road, and, after Mrs. Faubion's death, the whole of the farm and all other items; also, one-half of the mill and fixtures.
4. Bequeaths to Andy Holt and Della Holt remaining half of mill & fixtures.
5. Remaining moneys (sic) to be equally divided among bodily heirs of Margaret Jane Balch.

Joseph Ruff named Executor. Witnesses: W.E. Bible; W.R. Neas. Administration and settlement recorded in Will Book 19 September 1910.

Cocke County, Tennessee Will Book 4, pp. 301-302, Mrs. Emiline (sic) Faubion Will dated 30 April 1926. Requests debts be paid; burial, and tombstone at Forest Hill Cemetery, Cocke County. Bequeaths to step granddaughter RUBIE EMILINE BALCH "whom I have raised" the house and lot in Parrottsville "being all the real estate I now own." includes furniture and contents. If Rubie Emiline dies without issue, all property bequeathed to her to be equally divided among EMILINE FAUBION's living relatives or their issue.

Adm. & Settlements, Book 4, p. 173, 8 January 1930. Rubie Emiline, a minor.

WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> FAUBION - SON OF WILLIAM  
& ROSANNAH PERTHENIA (AYRES) FAUBION

WILLIAM was born near Bridgeport, Cocke County, Tennessee in April 1820; died near Gause, Milam County, Texas 26 July 1902. First married in Cocke County, CHARLOTTE STEPHENS, she born in Tennessee about 1820 and died in Milam County, Texas between 22 December 1891 (Deed Book 35, p. 334, bears her acknowledgment) and April 1895. William married second in Milam County, Texas (Book 6, p. 417) 15 April 1895, Mrs. ANNA GEE, widow of John Gee, she born in Texas July 1862; died in 1943, and was buried in Gause Cemetery in Milam County. William and Charlotte were probably buried in the family cemetery William had founded near their old plantation home on the Brazos River near Port Sullivan between Gause and Cameron in Milam County.

William was nineteen when his father died. He received as his portion of the estate 187 acres of land valued at \$1300, plus a payment in cash from Mathias, his brother, to make his share equal to the others.<sup>a</sup> He became a successful merchant and cotton farmer, and built a beautiful, large home near Bridgeport for his family. According to PANGLE,<sup>b</sup> he sold this home and moved the family to Knox County, Tennessee, settling about nine miles from Knoxville, where he lived for three years before reports from Texas persuaded him to make another move in 1858. William purchased his first Texas land in Burnet County in September 1858; on 4 October 1859, William purchased 263 acres of land in Milam County (Book A-1, pp 192-193) , on Little River near Port Sullivan "on the River Brazos," which was the beginning of his large cotton growing, ginning, and merchandising enterprise.

In June of 1861 William enlisted in Captain S.M.J. Benson's Company of Militia, Confederate States Army. When the war was over, he continued buying land to enlarge his operations. In 1867 he sold the 817 acres of Burnet County land, which he still owned (Burnet Co. Book H, p. 200) , and in 1874 he paid \$3000 in gold for 302 additional acres (Vol. A-1, p. 209) in Milam County.

After William married Anna Gee, he filed suit against his three living sons for partition of approximately 1,000 acres of land. (*Texas was and still is a community property state.*) The suit was brought before the Civil Court on 28 May 1897, and heard by a jury demanded by William; said jury found for the defendants excepting William's homestead rights, and one-third life estate in certain lands. As his son Oscar had disclaimed all titles to lands involved, and had withdrawn from the suit, his portion was given to his brothers Thomas D.A. and John.<sup>c</sup> William died in 1902 at the age of 82. In 1928 Anna made application for a CSA widow's pension which was allowed from 1 December 1928 - (Texas CSA 45073). (*The pension, incidentally, was granted on the service of William's nephew WILLIAM, son of his brother John, who enlisted in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas, in 1862.*) William and Anna had no children.

The children of William & Charlotte (Stephens) Faubion, 4th generation, were:

1. A. EMMA FAUBION, born & died Cocke County, Tennessee 11 August 1844, and buried in the Faubion family cemetery (#147).<sup>d</sup>
2. LENORA J. FAUBION, probably born in 1843 (6 on 1850 census). Does not appear with family on 1860 census.
3. THOMAS DANIEL ARNOLD FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 28 October 1846; died in San Angelo, Tom Green County, Texas, 12 October 1934. Married LOUELLA STANBERRY. Family information follows.

4. JOHN A. FAUBION, born in East Tennessee in January 1854; date and place of death unknown. He married in Milam County, Texas (Book 1, p. 273) on 1 December 1875, MOLLIE E. BEAVERS, she born in Alabama in July 1857.

This family lived in Smithville, Bastrop County, Texas in June 1900; had a rooming house. At that time there were seventeen roomers. The children, 5th generation, were:

- 1) WILLIAM G. FAUBION, born in Texas in February 1877
  - 2) JOHN HOMER FAUBION, born in Texas in August 1879
  - 3) ROY MAJORS FAUBION, born in Texas in December 1885; he married BESSIE LOUISE GULLETTE.<sup>b</sup> Their son, 6th generation:<sup>b</sup>
    - (1) ROY MAJORS FAUBION, Jr.
5. OSCAR D. FAUBION, born in East Tennessee in August 1856; date and place of death unknown. Married JULIA E. LIVINGSTON. Information follows.
  6. WILLIAM FAUBION, born in East Tennessee 17 September 1857; died there on 16 July 1858, and buried in the Faubion family cemetery (#147)<sup>d</sup> in Cocke County.
  7. JAMES "Bud" FAUBION, born in Texas about 1859; died before 1870 census.
  8. WILLIAM "Billy" FAUBION, born in Texas around 1864; died before 1880.

THOMAS DANIEL ARNOLD<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of William  
and Charlotte (Stephens) Faubion

THOMAS, known as Thomas D. A. Faubion, was born in Cocke County, Tennessee on 28 October 1846; died in San Angelo, Tom Green County, Texas, 12 October 1934, aged 87 years 10 months 14 days, and was buried in the Fairmont Cemetery in San Angelo. He married MARY LOUELLA STANBERRY, daughter of J.T. Stanberry of Newport, Tennessee. Louella was born in East Tennessee, 11 October 1856; died in San Angelo, Tom Green County, Texas on 16 July 1928, and buried Fairmont Cemetery.

When Tom came to Texas with his parents in 1858, they first settled in Burnet County before moving into Milam County in 1859. A Cocke County, Tennessee Quit Claim deed (Vol. 11, pp. 557-559) gives evidence that Tom and Louella lived in Bexar County, Texas when Louella's father died in 1891. By mid-1898, Tom had moved the family to San Angelo, Tom Green County, Texas (Book 12, p. 606) where Tom and Louella lived out their lives. From family remembrance, it is said Tom had the first mule-drawn wagon freight line between Llano, Texas and San Angelo. His death certificate reveals he was also a retired shoemaker. Louella was an accomplished musician; she wrote and taught music. Some of her music was published. Their children, 5th generation:

1. CHARLES A. FAUBION, born in Texas, 1 September 1875; died in Bexar County Texas, 8 October 1942. First married MINNIE JEANNETTE BURNEY; second married MINNA LOU NORRIS. Family information follows.
2. FLORA RACHEL "Florrie" FAUBION, born in Texas in 1878; died in San Angelo, Tom Green County, Texas in 1922, and was buried there in Fairmont Cemetery. She married A. A. WYNNE.
3. CHARLOTTE DORA FAUBION married ED S. COLE. This family also lived in Tom Green County, Texas. Their daughter, 6th generation:<sup>b</sup>
  - 1) MARY DOTHENE COLE
4. THOMAS FREEMAN FAUBION

CHARLES A.<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of Thomas D.A.  
and Mary Louella (Stanberry) Faubion

CHARLES was born in Texas 1 September 1875; died in Bexar County, Texas, 8 October 1942, and was buried in Oakwood Cemetery, Waco, McLennan County, Texas. He first married MINNIE JEANNETTE BURNEY, daughter of Robert Hamilton and Ann Elizabeth (Goss) Burney, she born 27 October 1878; died in Amarillo, Texas on 27 February 1937. (She married second Benjamin F. Irvin.) Charles married second, MINNA LOU NORRIS. She was born 30 November 1879; died in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas 23 March 1973, and was buried Oakwood Cemetery in Waco.

Charles was an Electrical Engineer. He ran the electric plant in Kerrville, Kerr County, Texas from 1895 to 1897; and worked for Western Electric Company in Corpus Christi, Nueces County, Texas. His work required a lot of travel. He and Minna Lou had no children.

The children of Charles and Minnie (Burney) Faubion, 6th generation, were:

1. GRACE IRENE FAUBION, born Kerrville, Kerr County, Texas 15 November 1896; died in Corpus Christi, Nueces County, Texas, 5 November 1967. married JOHN DUNCAN BRAZZIL. Family information follows.
2. ANNIE LOUELLA FAUBION, born in Kerr County, Texas; died an infant and is buried in Legion, Kerr County, Texas.
3. BERT L. FAUBION took the IRVIN name of his step-father and disclaimed all FAUBION ties.

GRACE IRENE<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born in Kerrville, Kerr County, Texas on 15 November 1896; died in Corpus Christi, Nueces County, Texas, 5 November 1967, and was buried in Rosedale Cemetery in Corpus. She married in Pawhuska, Osage Territory, Oklahoma, 27 September 1919, JOHN DUNCAN BRAZZIL. He was born in Wills Point, Coryell County, Texas, 6 December 1893; died in the Naval Air Station Hospital, Corpus Christi, Texas, 22 April 1946, and was buried in the Military Section of Rosedale Cemetery in Corpus.

John Duncan had enlisted in the U.S. Army 18 July 1916; he was Honorably Discharged 9 May 1917. He was on the Roll of Honor of men who had "answered the Nation I s call 11 on 9 May 1916 f or Mexican Border Service, Roster Company G, 3rd Texas Infantry, U.S. National Guard, Camp Scurry, Corpus Christi, Texas. He served as a PFC, and in March 1917 his home station was Bay City, Texas.

Grace Irene spent her early 'growing up' years in Kerrville. When she was not yet four, she was lost for an hour in flood waters at Kerrville - when a Gulf Coast hurricane came inland in 1900.

The daughter of John Duncan & Grace Irene (Faubion) Brazzil, 7th generation:

1. RUTH VIRGINIA BRAZZIL, born Louise, Wharton County, Texas 6 August 1920; married in Corpus Christi, Nueces County, Texas, 24 October 1939, LESTER ORAL MORGAN, son of Bruno Caesar & Nannie (Erskine) Morgan. He was born in Cactus (P.O. Kosse), Falls County, Texas, 8 July 1903.

After retirement Lester improved and patented the Picturule which he had developed and spends time traveling to. demonstrate and sell this unique tool. He now has a model for drawing interiors as well as exteriors and they are both in production as well as the larger models.

Ruth is an educator in the Corpus Christi school system, with a Masters Degree in Administration and Supervision. She has served as one of an 18 member Task Force on Crime Prevention and Drug Abuse Education for Texas especially trained at state expense. History was one of Ruth's majors, and both she and Lester are members of the Nueces County Historical Society. Their son, 8th generation:

- 1) WILLIAM COLEMAN MORGAN, born Corpus Christi, Nueces County, Texas, on 28 October 1942; married in Houston, Harris County, Texas on 14 March 1970, JUDITH ANN LANCASTER, daughter of Calvin B. & Thelma Lee (Medine) Lancaster. She was born in Marshall, Harrison County, Texas 27 April 1945. Their adopted daughter:  
MELISSA ANN MORGAN, born 19 June 1972

WILLIAM COLEMAN MORGAN, an employee of NASA, has many accomplishments to his credit, not the least of which was development of the earphones worn by the astronauts on the first "moon walk."

*JOHN DUNCAN & GRACE IRENE (Faubion) BRAZZIL had an infant son, born and died about 1925.*

*Family data from Ruth (Brazzil) Morgan (Mrs. Lester O.), 4522 Donegal Drive, Corpus Christi, Texas 78413*

OSCAR D.<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of William  
& Charlotte (Stephens) Faubion

OSCAR was born in East Tennessee in August 1856. He married in Milam County, Texas (Book 1, p. 274) 1 December 1875, JULIA E. LIVINGSTON, she born in Alabama in October 1858. The date and place of their deaths unknown.

Little is known of this family. They were still living in Milam County when Oscar disclaimed all titles to the lands involved in the suit for partition filed by his father in 1897. By 1900 they were living in Brazoria County and in October 1902 Oscar made his first purchase of land in Burnet County, Texas, southeast of the town of Burnet on Hamilton Creek. No further information was found. The children of Oscar & Julia (Livingston) Faubion, 5th generation:

1. LENORA FAUBION, born in Texas about 1876 (4 in 1880). PANGLE<sup>b</sup> says she married a Mr. ADAMS.
2. ERNEST O. FAUBION, born in Texas in July 1878. Living at home in 1900.
3. WILLIAM FAUBION, born in Texas in April 1879. Does not appear on 1900 census with family.
4. J. GLEN FAUBION, born in Texas in April 1880. He evidently died before 18 February 1915. He married CLAIRE HUSTON, daughter of R. B. & Martha (Gordon) Huston. Their children, 6th generation:
  - 1) GLEN HUSTON FAUBION, born around 1903
  - 2) GLEN EYRIE FAUBION, born in Orange County, Texas 9 April 1907 (birth record #767781)

On 18 February 1915 Mrs. Claire Faubion, mother, was appointed temporary guardian of these minor heirs of AUGUSTA STEPHENS, dec'd, of Newport, TN Wharton County, Texas Probate Record 686.

*(The relationship of AUGUSTA STEPHENS is unknown-probably akin to Charlotte)*



NOTES FOR WILLIAM & CHARLOTTE (Stephens) FAUBION

<sup>a</sup> Jefferson County, Tennessee, Chancery Court Minutes, Vol. I, pp. 141-146

<sup>b</sup> Sarah Faubion Pangle, *THE FAUBIONS*, (Corpus Christi, Texas 1922), p. 30

<sup>c</sup> Milam County, Texas, Court No. 3156, Civil minutes Book D, pp. 181-185 & 241-246.

<sup>d</sup> Duay O'Neil & Nan O'Neil, *SACRED TO THE MEMORY, Cocks County, Tennessee Cemetery Records*, (Newport, Tenn: Stylecraft Ptg. Co., 1972) Vol. 2, #147.

SARAH ANN<sup>3</sup> FAUBION DAUGHTER OF WILLIAM  
AND ROSANNAH PERTHENIA (AYRES) FAUBION

This line has been well researched by Dr. Fowler Redford Yett and his family. He has a wealth of information in various stages of completion. Because he is involved in a number of business enterprises in addition to his teaching, time did not permit a summary of - the detailed family histories in his possession. Corrections and additions are requested. Dr. Fowler R. Yett, Professor of Mathematics, University of South Alabama, Mobile, Alabama 36688.

SARAH ANN, called Sally, was born near Parrottsville, Cocke County, Tennessee 6 February 1823; died in Burnet County, Texas 4 December 1877, and was buried in the old Rockvale Cemetery near Spicewood, Burnet County. She was married in Cocke County, Tennessee 18 December 1838, to HAMILTON YETT, son of William and Mary E. Yett. He was born Parrottsville, Cocke County, Tennessee, 20 March 1817; died in Burnet County, Texas on 16 February 1905, and was buried beside Sally in the old Rockvale Cemetery.

After Sally's father died, she and Ham received 335 acres of Cocke County land as her portion of the estate. They built an impressive two story brick home in Parrottsville, Tennessee. The brick, which curve at the top, were made on the spot. The walls are eighteen inches thick, of solid stone (old time insulation). The house has since been burned and rebuilt on the inside; some parts in the back are original from 1849.

Although the home was in Eastern Tennessee, Federal territory, the family was Confederate, and many stories come from the Civil War period - a terrible time for all inhabitants of America. The encounters, of which these stories tell, 'pulled out the courage but camouflaged the lovely side of Sally.' She was a petite woman with auburn hair (a shank of which was saved and is at the home of Louise Collins).<sup>a</sup>

They started the long trek from Parrottsville to Burnet County, Texas in October 1866 . . . arrived in Brenham on Christmas Day, then proceeded on to their destination in early 1867. They traveled in a great wagon train . . . settled on the Double Horn (no longer a town) . . . and helped build the first Methodist Church in the area . . .a

A tribute, written by her daughter-in-law Eliza (Biddle) Yett after Sallie's death, is here paraphrased in part: "A life on the frontier had no terrors for her. Standing side by side with her husband she graced her humble home with good morals and gentle manners. She met life's hard work and great trials when very young, being only fifteen years old at the time of her marriage but through her courage she learned to conquer and was always cheerful over it. A loving hospitality was one of her principal traits of character. When she died at 54, she did not seem old --- her influence will live through her coming generations."a

The children of Hamilton and Sarah Ann (Faubion) Yett, 4th generation, were:

1. WILLIAM YETT, born Cocke County, Tennessee, 4 July 1840; died in Georgia 26 February 1866. Married ELIZABETH CLEMENTINA WELLS. Family information follows.

<sup>a</sup> Family history as told by Dr. Fowler R. Yett and retold by his daughter Jane.

2. ALEXANDER CHAPMAN YETT, born Parrottsville, Cocke County, Tennessee, on 2 March 1845; died Marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas, 27 June 1920. He married ANN ELIZA BIDDLE. Family information follows.
3. ELIZA ELIZABETH YETT, born Parrottsville, Cocke County, Tennessee 20 December 1848; died at Leander, Williamson County, Texas 16 February 1918. Married first, JOHN DAVIDSON MASON; second, ALFRED S. MASON. Family information follows.
4. CORA LEE YETT, born Parrottsville, Cocke County, Tennessee, 5 June 1851; died in Austin, Travis County, Texas 5 October 1939. She married WILBUR TURNER CHUNN. Family information follows.
5. IDA MAY YETT, born Parrottsville, Cocke County, Tennessee, on 7 February 1860; died in Marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas, 12 November 1929. She married CHARLES FRANKLIN HEINATZ. Family information follows.
6. FOUNTAIN FORREST YETT, born Parrottsville, Cocke County, Tennessee 2 January 1864; died San Diego 18 February 1942. Married ADAH MAY DOUGHERTY. Family information follows.

WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> YETT - Son of Hamilton  
and Sarah Ann (Faubion) Yett

WILLIAM, called "Bill", was born near Parrottsville, Cocke County, Tennessee, 4 July 1840; died in Georgia 26 February 1866, and was buried there. He married on 4 March 1858, ELIZABETH CLEMENTINA WELLS, daughter of NEWMAN ROBERT and HARRIET MATILDA CATHERINE (Garman/Garmon) WELLS. Clem was born in Leicester, Buncombe County, North Carolina, 10 April 1839; died in Burnet County, Texas, in August 1891, and was buried in Pleasant Valley Cemetery, Burnet County, in an unmarked grave.

William served in the Confederate States Army as an associate of General Nathan Forrest, a friend of his father. His family stayed in his parent's home while he was 'off to war', and "Yankee soldiers were often at Sallie's looking for William. Once (they came) and took over the upstairs for their housing. His infant son Joseph was ill, and the soldiers upstairs were being rowdy & noisy and were asked to be quiet so the infant could sleep. They didn't cooperate and the child died in the night." After the war, William was one of the many who did not return to make their home in East Tennessee. He died in Georgia and when his parents moved to Texas, they took his family with them.

The children of William and Clementina (Wells) Yett, 5th generation:

1. TILGHMON HAMILTON "Til" YETT, born Parrottsville, Cocke County, Tennessee 3 December 1859; died in Johnson City, Blanco County, Texas 10 March 1910. Married MARY REDFORD. Family information follows.
2. HENRY ALEXANDER "Alex" YETT, born Parrottsville, Cocke County, Tennessee 24 September 1861; died Nueces County, Texas, 23 October 1928. married LULA BELLE COMER. Family information follows.
3. JOSEPH L. YETT, born 12 April 1863; died 14 February 1865
4. WILLIAM MATHIAS "Will" YETT, born Parrottsville, Cocke County, Tennessee 20 April 1866, two months after his father's death; died Blanco, Blanco County, Texas, 15 February 1932. Married SELETY MADDOX FELPS. Family information follows.

TILGHMON HAMILTON<sup>5</sup> YETT - son of William  
and Elizabeth Clementina (Wells) Yett

"TIL" was born in Parrottsville, Cocke County, Tennessee 3 December 1859; died Johnson City, Blanco County, Texas, 10 March 1910, and was buried in Johnson City. He married at the home of Cora (Yett) Chunn, MARY REDFORD, daughter of James Redford, Esq., and his wife Elizabeth Gourley. Mary was born in Stratford, Canada, 15 March 1867; died Bremerton, Kitsap, County, Washington 23 June 1930, and was buried in Evergreen Cemetery, Bremerton, Washington.

Mary's mother was born Canterbury, England, 9 August 1830; she died at Sandy, Blanco County, Texas, 6 August 1918, and was buried there. Mary's father was born Lilliesleaf Village, Roxburgshire, Scotland, 18 September 1821; died at Sandy, Blanco County, Texas, 18 December 1908. He came to Canada in 1842 and was a member of the Parliament of Canada and was a director of the Royal Canadian Bank. He and Elizabeth married in 1851 and the family moved to Texas in 1876. The children of Tilghmon & Mary (Redford) Yett, 6th generation:

1. JAMES WILLIAM "Jim" YETT, born Double Horn, Burnet County, Texas 22 January 1887; died Odessa, Ector County, Texas, 24 March 1969. He married REBECCA JANE "Jennie" STRIBLING. Family information follows.
2. ERNEST FOUNTAIN YETT, born Double Horn, Burnet County, Texas, 30 April 1890; died in November 1974. He married HELEN STERZENEGGER, daughter of John Sterzenegger. She was born St. George, Washington County, Utah 6 May 1895. Their son, 7th generation:
  - 1) KEITH STURZENEGGER YETT, born St. George, Utah 25 January 1921; married LUCILLE MARIE WIMMER, she born Mabton, Yakima County, Washington 7 April 1927; died in Seattle, King County, Washington in August 1978. Their son, 8th generation:
    - (1) BRIAN DAVID YETT, born Seattle, King County, Washington 6 February 1956
3. GERTRUDE ELIZABETH "Trudy" YETT, born Double Horn, Burnet County, Texas, 30 September 1892; died in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas 24 November 1975, and was buried Roselawn Cemetery, Seagoville, Dallas County. She married WILLIAM LEROY RUSSELL, he born Rogers, Benton County, Arkansas, 24 July 1892; died in a car accident in Salt Lake City, Utah 29 July 1931. Their daughter, 7th generation:
  - 1) ROSALIE RUSSELL, born Bremerton, Kitsap County, Washington 3 December 1929; married in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas 21 January 1948 ALIVOY LEE "Al" WADDLE, he born in Winthrop, Arkansas 3 January 1925. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) STEPHEN LEE "Steve" WADDLE, born Dallas, Texas, 3 December 1948; married SHIRLEY \_\_\_\_\_. Their children, born Dallas, 9th gen:
      - i. STEPHEN TRENT WADDLE born in February 1978
      - ii. JON WADDLE born May 1979
    - (2) RITA KAY WADDLE, born Dallas, Dallas County, Texas 22 August 1950; married in Mesquite, Dallas County, Texas, 27 August 1966, WALTER RAY BOYD. Their children, born in Dallas, 9th generation:
      - i. WELTON RAY BOYD, born 17 August 1967
      - ii. JAMES RAY BOYD born 4 June 1971
    - (3) RUSSELL KIRK "Rusty" WADDLE, born Dallas, Texas 1 June 1952; married first, DONNA SMITH (no chn); married second, TERESA (West) MASH; he married third in Dallas, Texas, LAURIE DENISE ELLIS, a

3. 1) (3) daughter of Erwin Ballard & Mary Edra (Bray) Ellis. She was born in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas 10 August 1956.  
 Son of Rusty & Teresa Waddle, 9th generation:  
 i. RANDY WADDLE, born in Dallas, Texas on 10 July 1973  
 Children of Rusty & Laurie Denise Waddle, 9th generation:  
 ii. RUSSELL SHANE WADDLE, born in Dallas, Texas 28 January 1974  
 iii. LAURI MICHELLE WADDLE, born in Dallas, Texas 10 December 1975
4. CARRIE MAY YETT, born Double Horn, Burnet County, Texas 5 May 1895; died in Bridgeport, Wise County, Texas, 12 October 1976, and was buried there beside her husband. She married in Round Rock, Williamson County, Texas 15 August 1918 HENRY HOGG SAMPSON, son of William Michell & Ada (VanSickle) Sampson of Hunt County, Texas. He was born Merkel, Taylor County, Texas 17 December 1889; died in Bridgeport, Wise County, Texas 8 January 1979, and was buried there. Their son, 7th generation:  
 1) HENRY HOGG SAMPSON, Jr., born San Saba, San Saba County, Texas, 9 May 1930; married 17 August 1950, ILA MAE HARGIS, daughter of Roy & Ethel Hargis. Their daughter, 8th generation:  
 (1) KATHY JUNE SAMPSON, born Midland, Midland County, Texas, 12 June 1956
5. AGNES CHRISTINE YETT, born Double Horn, Burnet County, Texas 25 December 1897; died North Bay, Ontario, Canada, 4 October 1959, and buried there. She married in 1923 WILLIAM C.R. MacLEAN, son of John Galbraith & Margaret Emma (Pretty) MacLean. He was born Westmeath, Ontario, Canada, 31 January 1899; died Burlington, Ontario, Canada, 26 July 1979, and was buried at North Bay. Agnes Christine was a beautiful, wonderful, lovely lady. Their children, 7th generation:  
 1) JOHN GALBRAITH MacLEAN, born Cochrane, Ontario, Canada, 27 November 1925; died in Toronto, Canada in May 1977, and buried Iroquois Falls, Ontario, Canada. Married ADRIENNE BRIEN. Children, 8th generation:  
 (1) KEITH WILLIAM MacLEAN, born Iroquois Falls, Canada 1 July 1957  
 (2) KELLY ANNE MacLEAN born Iroquois Falls, Canada 25 June 1963  
 2) MARY MARGARET MacLEAN, R.N., born Haileybury, Ontario, Canada 3 January 1932; married in North Bay, Ontario, Canada on 15 September 1956, ROY ARNOLD HUNWICKS, son of Walter Hunwicks. He was born in Toronto, Ontario, Canada, 3 October 1931. Their children, 8th generation:  
 (1) DAVID ROY HUNWICKS, born in Toronto, Canada 30 August 1959  
 (2) BRADLEY GORDON HUNWICKS, born in Toronto, Canada 7 May 1962

JAMES WILLIAM<sup>6</sup> "Jim" YETT was born Double Horn, Burnet County, Texas, 22 January 1887; died in Odessa, Ector County, Texas, 24 March 1969, and was buried in Johnson City, Blanco County, Texas. He married in Austin, Travis County, Texas, 20 September 1912, REBECCA JANE "Jennie" STRIBLING, a daughter of John Beckham Stribling, Jr., and Rebecca Jane "Jennie" Fowler. She was born Llano County, Texas 19 July 1885; died in Austin, Travis County, Texas 13 September 1932, and was buried in Johnson City, Texas.

Jennie's father was born in Lawrenceburg, Lawrence County, Tennessee 4 January 1835; died in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas, 20 December 1914. He married Jennie's mother, REBECCA JANE "Jennie" FOWLER, in Tennessee 22 December 1868. She was born Bowling Green, Warren Co., KY., 18 December 1845; died in Sutton County, Texas 8 October 1899, & buried in Menard, Texas. She was daughter of James Roland FOWLER (b. KY 24 Sep 1822; d. Lake Co., TN 15 Jan 1876) & Louisa Katherine MIDDLETON (b. 19 March 1827; d. Llano, TX 13 Aug 1902, dau of Thomas

MIDDLETON & Dicey MITCHELL who died in Barren County, KY in 1855.) The children of James William and Rebecca Jane (Stribling) YETT, 7th generation:

1. JAMES WILLIAM YETT, Jr., born Waco, McLennan County, Texas, 29 July 1913; married ROSE FENWICK GREENWOOD. He has Ph.D. in chemistry. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) CHARLES WILLIAM YETT, born Austin, Travis County, Texas, 4 June 1941; married in. Durant, Bryan Co., Oklahoma 23 October 1968 SALLY SPENCER. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) APRIL YETT, born 13 August 1969
    - (2) JENNIFER LEA YETT, born Dallas, Dallas County, Texas 24 May 1974
    - (3) CHARLES WILLIAM YETT II, born Colorado Springs, El Paso County, Colorado, 25 October 1977
  - 2) JAMES STEPHEN GREENWOOD YETT, born Austin, Travis County, Texas 4 January 1950; married BERT (Gressor) ABRAMS. No children.
2. ERNEST SELMAN YETT, born Johnson City, Blanco County, Texas 29 June 1917; died Llano, Llano County, Texas, 16 October 1968, and buried in Johnson City. No children.
3. FOWLER REDFORD YETT, Ph.D. (Mathematics), born Johnson City, Blanco County, Texas 18 October 1919; married in Oskaloosa, Mahaska County, Iowa 17 June 1945 MARY SUE LYTLE, daughter of Roy Johnson & Mary Gertrude (Young) Lytle. She was born in Oskaloosa, Iowa, 13 October 1919. Divorced in 1977.

Sue's father was born in Mahaska County, Iowa, 15 April 1890; died there 8 August 1960. He married in Mahaska County, Iowa 18 February 1915 Sue's mother, Mary Gertrude, who was born Mahaska County, 18 February 1894.

Fowler is at present involved in a number of private business enterprises & remains Professor of Mathematics, University of South Alabama, Mobile. He was department head, 1965-68; and has taught at the University of Texas in Austin (12 yrs), Iowa State University (3 yrs), and Long Beach State College (1 yr). He has done research for the Manhattan Project, Dupont, Dow Chemical, North American Aviation, and Boeing. He has many firsts' to his credit. He holds from the University of Texas a B.S. in Chemical Engineering and an M.A. in Applied Math; and from Iowa State University a Ph.D., Applied Math.

He is a life member of the following honor societies: Tau Beta Pi; Omega Chi Epsilon; Phi Lambda Upsilon; Pi Mu Epsilon; and Phi Eta Sigma. His biography appears in: *International Who's Who of Intellectuals*, *International Who's Who of Public Services*, *Who's Who in the South 9 Southwest*, *Book of Honor*, *ABIRA*, *Personalities in the South*, *American Men & Women of Science*, *Community Leaders and Noteworthy Americans*, and *men of Achievement* (England). From the 1979-80 ANNUAL of the *American Biographical Institute*, we learn he will be listed in: *Who's Who in Technology* (1982) & *International Book of Honor* (1983) (First World Edition).

A member of the Methodist Church, Fowler has taught in the Sunday School and is a member of the Board of Directors, Wesley Foundation.

The children, 8th generation:

- 1) JANE MARIE YETT, Ph.D., born Houston, Harris County, Texas 30 November 1946

3. 2) REBECCA SUE YETT, born Houston, Harris County, Texas 1 February 1949; married Mobile, Mobile County, Alabama, 29 December 1970 THOMAS MOORE "Tom" ROOT, son of General Charles Berton & Camille Herietta (Moore) Root. He was born Cape Girardeau, Missouri, 18 August 1944.

Tom's father was born Junius, South Dakota, 5 April 1909; his mother was born Sikeston, Missouri, 6 October 1915. The daughters of Tom and Becky (Yett) Root, 9th generation:

- (1) REBECCA JANE "Jennie" ROOT, born Mobile, Alabama 25 August 1974  
(2) CAMILLE ANN ROOT, born Mobile, Alabama 6 July 1977  
3) MARY WESTER YETT, born Long Beach, California 6 April 1956. She is a Senior in Veterinary medicine, Auburn University.

*Sue and Fowler were divorced in Mobile, Alabama, 29 April 1977 but remain good friends. Fowler continues to do vast research on the descendants of WILLIAM YETT (b. 7 May 1781) on which he will publish a book on the impact of social, religious, economic & political conditions of the times on the YETT family over a span of two centuries. This will include William Is son HAMILTON YETT (b. 20 March 1817) who married SARAH ANN FAUBION; therefore, please send any corrections or additions to: Dr. FOWLER R. YETT, Dept. of Mathematics, University of South Alabama, Mobile, AL 36688. Sue is publishing on LYTLE, NASH, RUBY & YOUNG families of Iowa.*

*Fowler has the largest private library of FOWLER Family History in the World. He has worked on YETT family history for over thirty years.*

4. BENJAMIN WESTER YETT, born 20 December 1921; died 23 March 1922, and was buried in Johnson City, Blanco County, Texas.

HENRY ALEXANDER<sup>5</sup> YETT - Son of William  
and Elizabeth Clementina (Wells) Yett

HENRY was born Parrottsville, Cocke County, Tennessee, 24 September 1861; he died in Nueces County, Texas, 23 October 1928. married 23 October 1889, LULA BELLE COMER, she born Louisville, Jefferson County, Kentucky, 17 March 1873; died at Robstown, Nueces County, Texas, and was buried there. Their children, 6th generation:

1. WILLIE PEARL YETT, born Burnet County, Texas 3 September 1890; died 8 November 1972, and was buried at Teck, Travis County, Texas. She married in Burnet County, ANDREW MILTON STEWART, he born Teck, Travis County, Texas, 10 July 1877; died there 18 January 1928. Children, 7th gen:  
1) HENRY PRESTON STEWART, born Teck, Texas, 16 December 1913; he married JESSIE FERGUSON. No children.  
2) ROY BIRD STEWART, born Teck, Texas, 22 September 1915; married 28 February 1937, GLADYS LORENE WHEELER, she born 19 February 1917. Their children, 8th generation:  
(1) WILLIAM "Billy" WAYNE STEWART, Ph.D., born Austin, Travis County, Texas 8 June 1941; married DAPHREN TROY, she born Maguess, Arkansas, 20 February 1937. Their son, 9th generation:  
i. JOHN LANDON STEWART, born Lubbock, Texas 22 September 1968  
(2) JAN STEWART, born Austin, Travis County, Texas, 2 September 1948; married JESSIE OTTIS "J.O." COLLEY, Jr. He was born Temple, Bell County, Texas, 15 August 1945. Their children, 9th generation:  
i. JON DOUGLAS COLLEY, born Houston, Texas 14 June 1972 ii. JILL RENEE COLLEY, born Austin, Texas 15 November 1977

1. 3) ALBERT JAMES STEWART, born Teck, Texas, 30 July 1918; married 12 July 1941 DOROTHA MERLE LEWIS, she born Burnet County, Texas 17 March 1922. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) SANDRA ILIA STEWART, born Austin, Travis County, Texas, 31 August 1951; married in 1971 JAMES DAVID HEATER.\* 9th generation children:
      - i. DOROTHEA LYNN HEATER, born Austin, Texas 12 October 1972
      - ii. STUART JAMES HEATER, born Austin, Texas 6 June 1977
    - (2) THOMAS "Tommy" JAMES STEWART, born Austin, Travis County, Texas on 24 September 1956
  - 4) RICHARD CALVIN STEWART, born Teck, Texas, 22 January 1922; married in Austin, Travis County, Texas, 3 January 1942 MARY LUCILLE "Lou" LONG, she born in El Paso, El Paso County, Texas, 7 August 1923. Their son, 8th generation:
    - (1) JIMMIE LEE STEWART, born Austin, Texas, 30 December 1946; married in Palestine, Anderson County, Texas 21 June 1969 JoANN THOMPSON, she born in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas, 17 December 1948. Their children, 9th generation:
      - i. REBECCA JEANETTE STEWART, born Houston, Harris County, Texas 26 October 1973
      - ii. ANDREW MICHAEL STEWART, born Houston, Harris County, Texas 12 May 1977
  - 5) ZELMA MAE STEWART, born Teck, Texas, 1 June 1924; married in Austin, Travis County, Texas 25 December 1943, ARTHUR ARMSTRONG WARD. He was born Hutto, Williamson County, Texas, 19 February 1923. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) LINDA MYRLE WARD, born in Austin, Texas 10 September 1948; married in Austin, 3 March 1973, WALTER LaFRANCE, he born in Webberville, Travis County, Texas, 24 November 1923. Divorced; no children.
    - (2) CAROL JEAN WARD, born in Austin, Texas, 30 June 1953; married in Austin, TED RAY WILSON, he born in Austin 15 February 1952.
    - (3) DAVID MICHAEL WARD, born in Austin, Texas, 23 August 1956

*\*JAMES DAVID HEATER was born Paducah, McCracken Co., Kentucky 6 June 1946*
2. EMMA BELL YETT, born marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas, 4 August 1892; died San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas, 4 August 1941. She married on the steps of the State Capitol in Austin, Travis Co., Texas JULIUS (NMN) DIEDERING. He was born Burnet, Burnet County, Texas, 30 July 1886; died in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas, 24 August 1969. They had six children, 7th generation:
    - 1) LAURA DIEDERING, born Burnet County, Texas, 24 July 1912; first married MARECHAL NEAL COUCH. He was born Marshall, Harrison County, Texas 3 May 1910; died at Fort Sam Houston, San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas. She married second ERVIN E. CAREY, he born Marietta, Love County, Oklahoma, 11 June 1903. Three children of first marriage, 8th generation: (1) MARECHAL RAY COUCH was born Bloomington, Victoria County, Texas, 17 July 1931; married in Seguin, Guadalupe County, Texas in 1952, LOU ELENOR DILL, she born Luling, Caldwell County, Texas, 20 November 1935. Their children, 9th generation:
      - i. CATHY LOU COUCH, born San Antonio, Texas 20 January 1959
      - ii. MARECHAL LEE COUCH, born San Antonio, Texas 16 November 1961
    - (2) DONALD LEE COUCH, born Bloomington, Victoria County, Texas, 19 October 1934; married in San Antonio, GENEVIEVE MAXINE STARK, she born in San Antonio, 17 August 1935. Children, 9th generation:
      - i. DEBORAH ANN "Debbie" COUCH, born San Antonio 20 December 1955



2. 1) (2) ii. SHARON LEE COUCH, born San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas, on 18 September 1959
  - iii. GARY RAY COUCH, born in San Antonio, 31 October 1965
- (3) BARBARA JEAN COUCH, born San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas, 18 August 1937; married in Boerne, Kendall County, Texas 8 April 1954, ROBERT "Bobby" EDWARD SELLS, he born 3 April 1929. Their children 9th generation:
  - i. GENE FRANKLIN SELLS, born San Antonio, Texas 16 July 1955
  - ii. PAMELA ANN SELLS, born Mesa, Pinal County, Arizona 16 January 1957
  - iii. MARCHA LOU SELLS, born San Antonio, Texas 22 December 1957
  - iv. JANIA LYNN SELLS, born Torrance, Los Angeles County, California, 19 September 1959
  - v. WANDA FAY SELLS, born Boerne, Kendall County, Texas, 19 June 1962
  - vi. PATSY DARLENE SELLS, born Corpus Christi, Nueces County, Texas 22 April 1968

Daughter of Ervin & Laura (Diedering) Couch CAREY, 8th generation:

- (4) LYNDA SUE CAREY, born San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas 16 September 1950; married first., 28 February 1968, DARRELL HANCOCK. She married second, JAMES "Jim" M. BRENNAN, Jr., who intends to adopt daughter of first marriage, 9th generation:
    - i. CHRISTY DAWN HANCOCK, born San Antonio, Texas 8 August 1969
  - 2) WILLIE DIEDERING, born marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas 8 December 1915. Last known in Riverside, California in 1967.
  - 3) ELMER DIEDERING, born about 1917; died when three years old
  - 4) PEARL DIEDERING, born in 1918; died at age 19
  - 5) RUBY DIEDERING, born Imperial Valley, California 8 February 1920; married ELMER MEADORS. No children.
  - 6) BEATRICE DIEDERING, born Placentia, California, 8 April 1922; married ED SCHNEIDER (deceased). No children.
3. RUTH MAY YETT, born 13 January 1895; died by fire as small child 13 August 1899.
  4. CAXTON CAVIT YETT, born Comfort, Kendall County, Texas 30 June 1897; died in Nueces County, Texas 8 March 1957. He married 14 February 1919, MARY MYRTLE HALL, she born Austin, Travis County, Texas, 13 June 1907. Their seven children, 7th generation:
    - 1) RUBY VIOLET YETT, born Agua Dulce, Nueces County, Texas, 14 February 1920; married in Robstown, Nueces County, Texas 27 February 1947 OTTO FRED "Dick" SCHARNBERG, Jr., he born Fayetteville, Fayette Co., Texas 8 February 1921. Their children, 8th generation:
      - (1) CHARLES SCHARNBERG, born Robstown, Texas, 7 March 1948
      - (2) DENNIS WAYNE SCHARNBERG, born Premont, Jim Wells County, Texas on 1 November 1950; married in Bowling Green, Warren County, Kentucky SARAH LEE PENDLEY, she born 18 February 1950
      - (3) VICKI LYNN SCHARNBERG, born Falfurrias, Brooks County, Texas, on 16 December 1952; married in Stillwater, Payne County, Oklahoma in 1975, TERRY BRIDEWELL. Their son, 9th generation:
        - i. TY BRIDEWELL, born in January 1980

*Charles, Dennis Wayne, & Vicki Lynn, all Honor Students*
    - 2) CARL CAXTON YETT, born Agua Dulce, Nueces County, Texas 2 August 1921; married in Robstown, Nueces County, Texas 15 May 1942 to GOLDIE NELL

4. 2) DEASON, she born Union, Texas 6 February 1923. Sons, 8th generation:
- (1) RONALD "Ron" DEASON YETT, born Robstown, 11 March 1944; married BETTY \_\_\_\_\_. Their daughters, 9th generation:
    - i. LISA YETT
    - ii. STACY YETT
  - (2) JAN "Jay" REYNOLDS YETT, born Robstown, 10 February 1948  
*Both sons "athlete of year" while in High School.*
  - 3) GRACE MERLLE YETT, born Florence, Williamson-County, Texas, 21 December 1922; married in Robstown, Nueces County, Texas 22 July 1948 FRANK LESLIE DOW. He was born marlin, Falls County, Texas 24 November 1921; died in Corpus Christi, Nueces County, Texas in 1975. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) LESLIE MERLLE DOW, born in Corpus Christi, Texas 15 June 1953; she married in Corpus on 21 July 1975, KARL RODNEY MEADOWS.
    - (2) LEE MICHELLE DOW, born in Corpus Christi, Texas 15 September 1957; married in Corpus on 24 July 1980, JOE ARNOLD SAULEDA.
  - 4) DOROTHY RAE YETT, born Florence, Williamson County, Texas, 8 January 1924; married BILL ROGERS who died in Freeport, Brazoria County, Texas 8 October 1978. Two sons, 8th generation:
    - (1) RODNEY ROGERS born in 1946
    - (2) GARY ROGERS born in 1950
  - 5) DAN MOODY YETT, born Florence, Williamson County, Texas 16 August 1926; never married.
  - 6) HOBART GARLAND YETT, born Robstown, Nueces County, Texas, 21 October 1931; died in Melbourne, Brevard County, Florida, 2 August 1977. He married BARBARA \_\_\_\_\_. Garland worked on Pioneer 10 (for NASA). One daughter, 8th generation:
    - (1) CHERYL YETT, born Cocoa Beach, Brevard County, Florida in 1956
  - 7) ROBERT DAVID YETT, born Robstown, Nueces County, Texas 31 August 1940; married in Robstown 28 December 1959 PATRICIA GAIL NOLAN, she born in Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas, 2 November 1938. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) MICHAEL DAVID YETT, born Lubbock, Lubbock County, Texas 20 October 1963
    - (2) SHANNON YETT, born Houston, Harris County, Texas 30 August 1968
5. GILBERT JACKSON YETT, born Leakey, Real County, Texas, 5 November 1899; died in Alice, Jim Wells County, Texas, 14 April 1964. Married in West Columbia, Brazoria County, Texas 26 January 1920, BESSIE MELISSA MEADOR, she born 13 March 1897. Two children, 7th generation:
- 1) REVE' YETT, born West Columbia, Texas 23 November 1920; married Sinton, San Patricio County, Texas 9 April 1939 WILLIAM WELDON "Speedy" THOMAS. He was born Beeville, Bee County, Texas 7 July 1913. Two children, 8th generation:
    - (1) SANDRA JEAN THOMAS, born Bay City, Matagorda County, Texas 4 September 1940; married in Alice, Jim Wells County, Texas 9 February 1963, OSCAR LEE DUPRE, Jr. Their son, 9th generation:
      - i. MARC ARMAND DUPRE, born Houston, Harris County, Texas 27 February 1967
    - (2) WILLIAM WELDON THOMAS, Jr., born Corpus Christi, Nueces County, Texas 12 March 1946; married in Alice, Texas 7 March 1968, BETTY LUCILLE GALLARDO. Their son, 9th generation:
      - i. MICHAEL BRADLEY THOMAS, born in Corpus, 28 January 1970
  - 2) FLOYD OVELIUS YETT, born West Columbia, Brazoria County, Texas 5 January 1922; first married in Corpus Christi, Nueces County, Texas, on 16 February 1952, LILLY ANN MAYFIELD (deceased). He married second,

5. 2) JEAN MARIE LEWIS. (no children). Floyd married third, DORRIS EVANS. (no children). The children of Floyd & Lilly Ann (Mayfield) YETT, 8th generation:
- (1) JOHN GILBERT YETT, born Corpus, Nueces County, Texas 16 May 1953; died there 14 December 1957.
  - (2) CAROL DENISE YETT, born Corpus Christi, 16 July 1955; she married JESS WILKINSON. One child, 9th generation:
    - i. BRANWEN NICOLE WILKINSON, born Austin, Travis County, Texas, in 1978
  - (3) TRACEY JAY YETT, born Corpus Christi, Texas, 6 March 1961
6. CORA LEE COMER YETT, born Burnet County, Texas 5 September 1902; married in Odem, San Patricio County, Texas 28 October 1923 BUENA GREEN VICKERS. He was born in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas, 30 June 1902; died in Pleasanton, Atascosa County, Texas, 29 March 1970. Their son, 7th generation:
- 1) CALVIN WRIGHT VICKERS, born Robstown, Nueces County, Texas on 31 July 1924; first married in Paris, France, 18 March 1946 HENERITTE FAROW. Married second 3 April 1959, NORMA VIVIAN BARINECUTT. She was born in Hamilton, Ontario, Canada, 23 May 1928.  
Daughter of Calvin & Heneritte (Farow) VICKERS, 8th generation:
    - (1) PATRICIA ROSE VICKERS, born in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas, 29 March 1950  
Son of Calvin & Norma (Barinecutt) VICKERS, 8th generation:
      - (2) LEIF GREEN VICKERS, born Houston, Harris Co., Texas 31 July 1962
7. HORACE ALLEN YETT, born 13 March 1905; died Alice, Jim Wells County, Texas 17 September 1956. Married GLADYS LONIES. No children.
8. HENRY SLADEN YETT, born 2 December 1908; died 6 November 1945, and was buried at Robstown, Nueces County, Texas. He married MARY LEE CARR, she born Karnes City, Karnes County, Texas 2 June 1919. Their daughter, 7th generation:
- 1) RUTH LEE YETT, born Houston, Harris County, Texas 3 August 1940; married in Corpus Christi, Nueces County, Texas 2 July 1956 WILLIAM GEANE BROWN, he born in Corpus, 14 August 1939. Their three children, 8th generation:
    - (1) DWANE DERRICK BROWN, born Corpus Christi, Texas 10 July 1967
    - (2) DON JENNINGS BROWN, born Corpus Christi, Texas 5 July 1969
    - (3) DEAN RAY BROWN born Corpus Christi, Texas 18 June 1974
9. EVA CHRISTINE YETT, born Bertram, Burnet County, Texas 24 December 1911; married ALDRICH BUBENIK, he born 30 March 1908. Their two children, 7th generation:
- 1) BOBBY ALDRICH BUBENIK, born Agua Dulce, Nueces County, Texas 16 October 1932; first married LOUISE CAROLINE MIXON, she born in Arkansas on 29 January 1941. He married second, MARTHA JANE HANCOCK, she born in Missouri 5 March 1950. 3 children of first marriage, 8th generation:
    - (1) TERRY LEE BUBENIK, born Victoria, Victoria County, Texas 11 April 1958; married ROMERO ESTENSSORA, he born in Bolivia
    - (2) BOBBY ALDRICH BUBENIK, Jr. born Victoria, Texas 29 September 1960
    - (3) LISA LINETTE BUBENIK, born Victoria, Texas, 12 October 1963  
Son of Bobby and Martha Jane (Hancock) BUBENIK, 8th generation:
      - (4) MICHAEL WAYNE BUBENIK, born Victoria, Texas in December 1969

9. 2) BETTY JUNE BUBENIK, born Alice, Jim Wells County, Texas, 16 September 1935; married in Corpus Christi, Nueces County, Texas, on 7 June 1956 BOBBY RAY HILL, he born Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas 15 June 1926. Their two daughters, 8th generation:
- (1) DONNA LYNN HILL, born Corpus Christi, Texas 24 February 1957
  - (2) ELAINE YVETTE HILL, born Corpus Christi, Texas 23 April 1960
- EVA CHRISTINE YETT married second NEAL McINTOSH. No children.

WILLIAM MATHIAS<sup>5</sup> YETT - Son of William  
and Elizabeth Clementina (Wells) Yett

WILL was born Parrottsville, Cocke County, Tennessee 20 April 1866, two months after the death of his father; died Blanco, Blanco County, Texas, 15 February 1932, and was buried in Rocky Cemetery beside his wife. He married in Blanco 6 June 1888, SELETY MADDOX FELPS. She was born in Johnson City, Blanco County, Texas 2 September 1869; died in Blanco, 6 November 1931, and buried in Rocky Cemetery. She was the daughter of William David "Wid" and Elizabeth Adaline (Maddox) Felps. Their eight children, 6th generation, were:

1. MAUD OLAH YETT, born Johnson City, Blanco County, Texas 6 March 1890; died Kerrville, Kerr County, Texas 9 March 1979, and was buried Rocksprings, Edwards County, Texas beside her husband. She married in Rocksprings on 30 May 1920, LINDSEY WHEAT BRADFORD. He was born Rocksprings 4 February 1895; died there 23 January 1956, and was buried there. The three children, 7th generation:
  - 1) LANIER WHEAT BRADFORD, born Ingram, Kerr County, Texas, 21 June 1921; married in Binghamton, Broome County, N.Y. 10 March 1951, MILO EMMONS LEWIS, Jr., he born in Binghamton 14 March 1928. Their son, 8th gen: (1) JACQUES BRANDON LEWIS, born Binghamton, N.Y. 26 February 1952
  - 2) OPAL UDELL BRADFORD, born in Ingram, Kerr County, Texas, 22 May 1923; married 5 August 1950 EDWIN HARDY WHITE. He was born in Jacksonville, Cherokee County, Texas 27 October 1924. Five children, 8th generation: (1) EDWIN HARDY WHITE, Jr., born in Alexandria, Prince William County, Virginia, 22 May 1951  
(2) DEL BRADFORD WHITE, born Fairbanks, Alaska, 16 May 1954  
(3) EMBER RANI WHITE, born Fairbanks, Alaska, 29 September 1955  
(4) MARSHALL TRAVIS WHITE, born Austin, Travis Co., Texas 12 May 1958 (5) TRACY SHARMAN WHITE, born Austin, Texas, 11 October 1962
  - 3) SELETY GAIL BRADFORD, born Rocksprings, Edwards County, Texas, 12 August 1927; married in Austin, Travis County, Texas, 28 February 1947, JOHN DOUGLASS LESLIE II, he born Dallas, Dallas County, Texas 25 September 1924. Their three children, 8th generation: (1) JOHN DOUGLAS LESLIE III, born Austin, Texas, 26 June 1948  
(2) CELESTA EVE LESLIE, born Austin, Texas, 14 June 1951  
(3) JENNIFER ANN LESLIE, born Niskayuna, Schenectady County, New York 7 February 1955
2. SERENA BLANCHE YETT, born 25 June 1891; died 30 July 1929, and buried in Rocky, Texas Cemetery. Never married.
3. WALTER TILLMAN YETT, born Marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas 12 May 1894; died in Johnson City, Blanco County, Texas, 16 May 1981, and was buried in the Blanco, Texas Cemetery. He married in Fredericksburg, Gillespie County, Texas, 4 October 1916, VIRGINIA "Virgie" OLIVE SMITH.

WALTER, a millionaire and a rancher, was first President of the YETT and Allied Families Association. Virgie's illustrious family is written up in *BLANCO COUNTY FAMILIES*, by Moursund, beginning on page 375. Their son, 7th generation:

1) MYRICK DOCK YETT, born Harper, Gillespie County, Texas 25 March 1920; died in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas, 15 December 1973. married first, DOROTHY LEADERS. No children. Married second Mrs. MYRA MIRIAM BENSON whose son MICHAEL changed his name to YETT.

MICHAEL YETT married DELORIS "DeeDee" FERGUSON. One son:

MYRICK RODNEY YETT, born 18 October 1971

4. GRADY FELPS YETT, born Burnet, Burnet County, Texas, 7 May 1896; died in Amarillo, Potter-Randall Counties, Texas, 20 October 1960, and buried in Amarillo. He married LUCY OLEVIA WALSMITH. Children, 7th generation:

1) LELLIA LOUISE YETT, born Blanco, Blanco County, Texas 6 December 1931; married JAMES MONROE TOWNSLEY. Four children, 8th generation:

(1) DIANE LOUISE TOWNSLEY, born Austin, Travis County, Texas, 11 June 1948; married in Round Rock, Williamson County, Texas, 17 January 1975, JAMES CLYDE HARDY, he born San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas 13 June 1943. No children.

(2) DEBRA SUE TOWNSLEY, born San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas 17 January 1950; married DENIS LARRY ACHUESLER. Children, 9th gen:

i. DENIS LARRY SCHUESLER, born Austin, Texas 11 June 1974

ii. DARREN LEIGH SCHUESLER, born Austin, Texas 13 June 1977

iii. DANA LYNN SCHUESLER, born Austin, Texas 16 February 1978

(3) DONNA CAROL TOWNSLEY, born San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas 17 June 1952; married JOHN LESLIE LAWERENCE. No children.

(4) DENISE CLAIR TOWNSLEY, born in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas on 11 March 1956; married JOHN THEODORE "Ted" MUNSON. Daughter, 9th generation:

i. CRYSTAL ANNE MUNSON, born Austin, Texas 17 July 1980

2) GRADY ALLEN YETT, born 6 August 1933; died in Comal County, Texas on 3 May 1934

3) BOBBY CARROL YETT, born Blanco, Blanco County, Texas 16 February 1934; married in Mt. Ida, Montgomery County, Arkansas 2 September 1966 RUBY JOYCE POTTER, she born Aly, Yell County, Arkansas, 9 March 1944. The three children, all born Hot Springs, Garland County, Arkansas, 8th generation:

(1) BOBBY CARROL YETT, Jr., born 25 August 1967

(2) TERESA MICHELLE YETT, born 10 July 1969

(3) TERENCE RENAE YETT, born 8 March 1973

5. SELETY MAY YETT, born Harper, Gillespie County, Texas 30 July 1899; died in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas 28 December 1967. Married Junction, Kimble County, Texas 6 January 1923, ARTHUR JOHN WILSON. He was born in Harper, Texas on 7 April 1894; died La Feria, Cameron County, Texas on 18 June 1967. Both are buried at La Feria, Texas. Their daughter, 7th generation:

1) PATRICIA JELENE "Pat" WILSON, born La Feria, Texas, 13 December 1934; first married in La Feria 13 October 1954, WILLIAM WESLEY LEE. No children. Married second in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas 10 February 1965, THOMAS EDWARD "Tommy" MASCH. He was born in San Antonio, 27 July 1926. Their daughter, 8th generation:

(1) ANITA JELENE MASCH, born in San Antonio, 23 May 1968.

6. ANGA B. YETT, born Harper, Gillespie County, Texas 13 December 1901; died Kerrville, Kerr County, Texas 27 February 1979, and buried Rocky Cemetery, Texas. First married in Hunt, Kerr County, Texas 31 December 1922 ALBERT HEZKIA GRAHAM, he born in Hunt, Texas 29 September 1903. She married, second, WILLIAM HERNDON ARNOLD, he born Bunceton, Cooper County, Missouri 22 June 1898. They had no children. Son of first marriage, 7th gen:
- 1) ROBERT REID GRAHAM, born Pharr, Hidalgo County, Texas, 6 April 1924; married in West Palm Beach, Florida 26 June 1950 MARY ELIZABETH MORRISS she born in Kerrville, Kerr County, Texas 19 November 1921. Children 8th generation:
    - (1) MORRISS REID GRAHAM, born West Palm Beach, Florida 24 October 1951
    - (2) JANE ELIZABETH GRAHAM, born Kerrville, Kerr County, Texas, 2 October 1953
    - (3) JANIS RUTH GRAHAM, born Hillsboro, Washington County, Oregon, on 13 June 1957
7. BERTIE OPHELIA YETT, born 24 June 1904; died 22 June 1971, and buried at Pharr, Hidalgo County, Texas. Married EDWARD PAUL "Ed" DANNER, he born Rock Island County, Illinois 15 July 1900. Two children, 7th generation:
- 1) EDWARD WAYNE DANNER, born Pharr, Hidalgo County, Texas, 13 September 1925
  - 2) GWENDOLYN MAY DANNER, born Pharr, Texas 21 January 1930
8. RUBY LEE YETT, born Harper, Gillespie County, Texas 7 September 1907; married LEONARD LONA SMITH, he born Stonewall, Gillespie County, Texas 1 November 1899. Four children, 7th generation:
- 1) LEONARD SCOTT SMITH, born Blanco, Blanco County, Texas 5 August 1926; married LOIS MAE MOREHEAD, she born Covington, Kentucky, 26 May 1932. Two children, 8th generation:
    - (1) ROBERT "Bobby" SCOTT SMITH, born Blanco, Texas 3 May 1951
    - (2) LEONARD LANE SMITH, born Blanco, Texas 15 September 1953; married in Houston, Harris County, Texas, 26 February 1977, JAN PRESTON, she born 14 October 1955. Both have Master's degree in Mechanical Engineering from Rice University, Houston.
  - 2) WILLIAM LEE SMITH, born Blanco, Blanco County, Texas 9 April 1928; he married JANET ELAINE RADER, she born 15 March 1930. Three children, 8th generation:
    - (1) JANALEE ANN SMITH, born San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas 26 November 1954; married in 1976, PAUL HARNEMAN
    - (2) GREGORY ALLEN SMITH, born Blanco, Blanco County, Texas 7 March 1956; married in 1980, LENETTE JENSKE
    - (3) JOHNNY LYNN SMITH, born Blanco, Texas 1 November 1963
  - 3) JUNE RuVAE SMITH, born Blanco, Blanco County, Texas 17 November 1938; married ERNEST FRED HENSLEY, he born Marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas 21 July 1934. Two children, 8th generation:
    - (1) DANA RAY HENSLEY, born San Antonio, Texas 9 November 1965
    - (2) CONNIE LEE HENSLEY, born San Antonio, Texas 29 August 1969
  - 4) RODDY MARION "Dock" SMITH, born Blanco, Blanco County, Texas 24 March 1947; married KATHERINE ANN "Kathy" LeDOUX, she born in Johnson City, Blanco County, Texas 28 October 1949.

ALEXANDER CHAPMAN<sup>4</sup> YETT - Son of Hamilton  
and Sarah Ann (Faubion) Yett

ALEXANDER, called "Alex", was born in Parrottsville, Cocke County, Tennessee, 2 March 1845; died in Marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas 27 June 1920. He married in Parrottsville 24 September 1867, ANN ELIZA BIDDLE, daughter of Joshua Biddle. She was born in Millwood, Washington County, Tennessee 8 August 1846; died in Marble Falls, Texas 4 January 1934, and was buried in the Marble Falls Cemetery. Their seven children, 5th generation, were:

1. Baby boy, born 15 August 1868; died 26 August 1868, Burnet County, Texas
2. GRACE ANNA YETT, born Double Horn, Burnet County, Texas 7 May 1870; died San Diego, San Diego County, California 27 March 1947. Married ROBERT PLEASANT KING. Family information follows.
3. NORA LEE YETT, born Double Horn, Burnet County, Texas, 9 June 1872; died Marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas 29 December 1950. She married ROBERT ALEXANDER BURNAM. Family information follows.
4. ALICE EMMA YETT, born Double Horn, Burnet County, Texas, 6 August 1875; died in San Diego, San Diego County, California, 15 December 1950. married in Burnet County, Texas 25 December 1894 THOMAS HENRY COX of Marble Falls. He was born 14 May 18\_\_\_; died in San Diego, 3 January 1928. Two children, 6th generation:
  - 1) THOMAS GARLAND COX, born 14 April 1899; died 28 October 1953. Married ROSE HELEN ANDERSON. Their two children, 7th generation:
    - (1) GLORIA JEAN COX, born in San Diego, San Diego County, California 10 April 1935; married in San Diego, 6 March 1954, ROBERT WILLIAM PHARR, he born Norfolk, Virginia, 10 may 1932. Three children, 8th generation:
      - i. MARK LEE PHARR, born San Diego, California 11 December 1954
      - ii. STEVEN ALAN PHARR, born San Diego, California 27 August 1957
      - iii. DEBORAH LYNN PHARR, born San Diego, California 19 June 1965
    - (2) GARLAND DEAN COX, born in San Diego, San Diego County, California 2 July 1937; married in Reno, Washoe County, Nevada 2 March 1957, JERRE LEE (Whitson) PERRY. She was born Los Angeles, California, 21 April 1937. Their two children, 8th generation:
      - i. RICHARD GARLAND COX, born Merced, Merced County, California, 7 October 1957
      - ii. STACEY LYNN COX, born Los Gatos, Santa Clara Co., California 6 February 1964
  - Stepdaughter: DANELLE EVE PERRY, b. Merced, CA., 14 January 1954
  - 2) ALEXANDER CHAPMAN "Ace" COX, born Marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas, 4 February 1905; died in 1981. Name of first wife not known; married second EDITH HARJES KERR, she born Hoboken, N.J. 3 June 1908. No chn.
5. MABEL YETT, born Double Horn, Burnet County, Texas 13 July 1877; died in Austin, Travis County, Texas 2 December 1957, and was buried beside husband in marble Falls Cemetery, Burnet County. Married in Burnet County, Texas 8 December 1897 JOHN HICKERSON BURNAM, brother of R.A. who married Nora YETT. He was born Double Horn, Burnet County, Texas, 14 September 1873; died in Marble Falls, Texas 19 September 1952. Three children, 6th generation:
  - 1) MYRA ELIZA BURNAM, born in Burnet County, Texas, 23 September 1898, & died there in Marble Falls 16 February 1972. Never married.

5. 2) ROBERT MAURICE BURNAM, born Marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas 12 February 1900; married in Gilmer, Upshur County, Texas 27 December 1927, MARY ANN DAVIDSON, she born in Gilmer 31 January 1904. Three children 7th generation:
- (1) ALICE RUTH BURNAM, born Vernon, Wilbarger County, Texas 24 October 1928; married in Marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas, 10 September 1947, ROSS HUDSON JOHNSON II, he born in Burnet, Texas 21 October 1926. Their two children, 8th generation:
    - i. LUANN JOHNSON, born Burnet, Burnet County, Texas 16 May 1951; married 22 October 1973, ROBERT HARVEY SEWELL, Jr.
    - ii. ROSS HUDSON JOHNSON III, born Burnet, Texas 1 August 1953
  - (2) ROBERT MAURICE BURNAM, Jr., born in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas, 26 September 1930; married 1 February 1957 JAMIE BIBLE. Three children, 8th generation:
    - i. JENNIFER BURNAM, born Bertram, Burnet County, Texas 15 March 1958
    - ii. BRIDGET BURNAM, born Austin, Travis County, Texas, 11 August 1959
    - iii. JANET DAWN BURNAM, born Austin, Travis County, Texas 1 March 1961
  - (3) SAM JOE BURNAM, born Marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas, 25 May 1943; married 2 November 1968, TRINA HILL.
- 3) JOHN BURNHAM, Jr.
6. SALLIE FORREST YETT, born Double Horn, Burnet County, Texas, 7 September 1882; died at the age of three years.
7. WALTER HAMILTON YETT, born Double Horn, Burnet County, Texas, 8 January 1885; died in Marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas 9 September 1952. Married in Brownwood, Brown County, Texas, 25 December 1910 to ANNIE LAURIE MARQUART. a 3rd cousin through Mahala YETT, sister of Hamilton YETT. She was born 14 September 1889. Their three children, 6th generation:
- 1) LOLA MARCILE YETT, born Double Horn, Burnet County, Texas, 26 September 1911; first married in Sherman, Grayson County, Texas, 22 March 1935 Dr. MARVIN L. LAMB. He was born in Delta County, Texas 11 October 1904; died in Jacksonville, Cherokee County, Texas on 6 September 1948. Their two children, 7th generation:
    - (1) LINDA MARCILE LAMB, born Jacksonville, Texas 14 August 1940; married first in Houston, Harris County, Texas, 26 August 1961, NEIL BARCLAY DICKINSON, he born Trinidad, W.I. 10 April 1938. Married second, JOHN AUBION FAULKNER; no children. Children of first marriage, 8th generation:
      - i. GINGER DIANE DICKINSON, born Houston, Harris County, Texas 27 July 1965
      - ii. ROBIN MARCILE DICKINSON, born Houston, Texas 1 December 1962
    - (2) MARVIN LEE "Buz" LAMB, born Jacksonville, Texas 12 July 1946; married MARGARET "Peggy" MATHEWS. Two children, 8th generation:
      - i. LAURIE KATHRYN LAMB, born mineral wells, Texas 21 January 1969
      - ii. ALLISON MICHELLE LAMB, born 24 October 1974
  - 2) ADRIAN LAURANCE YETT, born Brownwood, Brown County, Texas 4 March 1918; married in Rosebud, Falls County, Texas in August 1943 JACKIE DEPEW. Their five children, 7th generation:
    - (1) MELANIE ANN YETT, born Rosebud, Texas 2 February 1949; she married JAMES ERSKINE



7. 2) (2) MICHEAL DEPEW YETT, born Rosebud, Falls County, Texas, 8 January 1951; died there 18 November 1954
- (3) DANIEL LEE YETT, twin to David Laurance, born Rosebud, Texas, on 15 January 1955; died 15 January 1955
- (4) DAVID LAURANCE YETT, twin to Daniel Lee, born in Rosebud, Texas on 15 January 1955
- (5) STEPHEN DEPEW YETT, born Rosebud, Texas 9 July 1956
  
- 3) WALTER HAMILTON YETT, Jr., born in Marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas 18 November 1921; married in Waco, McLennan County, Texas 6 June 1944 LUCILE SMITH, she born 10 October 1923. Two children, 7th generation:
  - (1) KENNETH DOYLE YETT, born New Orleans, Louisiana 7 January 1945
  - (2) JO ANN YETT, born 16 October 1951; married 22 May 1970 JERRY MARK LEE

GRACE ANNA<sup>5</sup> YETT - Daughter of Alexander C.  
and Ann Eliza (Biddle) Yett

GRACE ANNA was born Double Horn, Burnet County, Texas 7 may 1870; died in San Diego, San Diego County, California, 27 March 1947. She married, 28 December 1892, ROBERT PLEASANT KING. He was born Karnes County, Texas 20 November 1856; died in San Diego 30 November 1946. Two children, 6th generation:

1. OSCIE ANN KING, born Marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas, 2 October 1893; married in San Diego, San Diego County, California, on 18 December 1912, GEORGE EARL WORTHINGTON. He was born in Humansville, Polk County, Missouri, 19 December 1887; died in San Diego 11 April 1967. Four children 7th generation:
  - 1) ROBERT JACK WORTHINGTON, born San Diego, California, 27 January 1915; married in San Diego, California, 8 December 1935 ZENNA VERL MARSHALL, she born Fedwick, Alberta, Canada, 21 March 1917. Four children, 8th generation:
    - (1) SYLVIA ANN WORTHINGTON, born Huntington Park, California 19 November 1937; married Downey, Los Angeles County, California, 13 September 1957 BOYCE DOUGLAS JONES, he born 21 June 1931. Three children, 9th generation:
      - i. NELSON DOUGLAS JONES, born Los Angeles, CA 1 December 1959
      - ii. VANCE BRADLEY JONES, born Glendora, Los Angeles County, CA, 20 October 1961
      - iii. TRENT DAVID JONES, born Glendora, CA, 8 April 1963
    - (2) LORNA GAYLE WORTHINGTON, born Huntington Park, California 29 July 1942; married Downey, Los Angeles County, California, 28 December 1968, THOMAS DEAN "Tom" LARSON. He was born Huntington Park, CA. 1 May 1942. Two children, 9th generation:
      - i. KRISTIN COLLEEN LARSON, born Downey, CA., 11 August 1969
      - ii. TRICIA ANN LARSON, born Downey, CA., 20 April 1971
    - (3) ROBERT JACK WORTHINGTON II, twin to Richard Earl, born Huntington Park, California, 2 September 1944; married in Chaumont, France, 29 August 1966, MONIQUE FERRAND. Two children, 9th generation:
      - i. VALERIE GALE WORTHINGTON, born in Germany (Military) 3 May 1967
      - ii. ROBERT JACK WORTHINGTON III, born Downey, CA., 11 June 1972
    - (4) RICHARD EARL WORTHINGTON, twin to Robert Jack, born Huntington Park, California, 2 September 1944; married in Downey, California 15 January 1971, CAROL SUE WEEKS. Three daughters, 9th generation:

1. 1) (4)i. HEATHER LYNN WORTHINGTON. born Downey, Los Angeles County, CA, 3 February 1972
    - ii. JULIE ANN WORTHINGTON, born Santa Ana, Orange County, California, 11 September 1973
    - iii. AIMEE WORTHINGTON, born Santa Ana, California in April 1977
  - 2) WILBUR "Wib" CHAPMAN WORTHINGTON, born in San Diego, San Diego County, California, 1 March 1916. He married in San Diego 26 September 1937, LILLIAN MARTHA JACKSON, she born Lewisville, Lafayette County, Arkansas, 11 August 1916. Their two children, 8th generation:
    - (1) GEORGE ALLEN WORTHINGTON, born San Diego, California, 6 September 1946; married in Olongapo (Subic Bay), Philippine Islands, 26 September 1976, CONCEPTION "Connie" OLIVARES. Son, 9th generation:
      - i. LESTER CLINT WORTHINGTON, born Olongapo, P.I. 12 October 1977
    - (2) TOM KING WORTHINGTON, born San Diego, California, 10 January 1947; married in Lancaster, Wisc. 15 May 1971, LINDA ANN KELLY, she born in Lancaster, Wisconsin, 3 August 1950. Two children, 9th gen:
      - i. MARK ALLEN WORTHINGTON, born Potosi, Wisc. 17 September 1975
      - ii. STEPHEN LEE WORTHINGTON, born Potosi, Wisc. 13 March 1977
  - 3) GRACE ELIZA WORTHINGTON, born San Diego, San Diego County, California 11 December 1920; married in San Diego, on 15 May 1937, WESLEY "Wes" HURLBUT BURROUGHS. He was born in Nebraska 5 April 1917; died in San Diego 14 October 1963, and was buried there in Greenwood Mausoleum. Their two children, 8th generation:
    - (2) ROBERT "Bob" ALLEN BURROUGHS, born San Diego 20 August 1940; married in San Diego 6 March 1959 VERNA ERLINE BUYSMAN. She was born in San Diego, 31 December 1941. Three children, 9th generation:
      - i. LaDONNA RHEA BURROUGHS, born San Diego 17 October 1959; married MICHAEL DEAN BODEY, he born Spokane, Washington 11 July 1957. Three children, 10th generation:
        - i) MICHAEL DEAN BODEY, Jr. born San Diego 11 July 1976
        - ii) JOSHUA DEAN BODEY, born San Diego 16 June 1979
        - iii) SHAWNTI NICOLE BODEY, born San Diego 13 March 1981
      - ii. LA VONNE ERLINE BURROUGHS, born San Diego 15 July 1961; married 17 September 1980, RICHARD THOMAS RODRIGUES, he born in Indio, Riverside County, California, 4 January 1958
      - iii. DANNY ALLEN BURROUGHS, born San Diego August 1962; married CHERYL LYNN SOMMERVILLE, she born San Diego 15 December 1953. Their son, 10th generation:
        - i) DANNY ALLEN BURROUGHS II, born San Diego 18 Nov. 1980
- GRACE ELIZA WORTHINGTON married second in Yuma, Yuma County, Arizona, 1 November 1942, CHARLIE CLYDE STREETER, he born in Arcadia, Bienville Parish, Louisiana 21 March 1922. Two children, 6th generation:
- (3) CHARLES EDWARD STREETER, born San Diego, California, 26 February 1946; married in San Diego 25 May 1968, VICTORIA VAN BIESBROECK.

- VICTORIA was born Elkhorn, Walworth County, Wisconsin on 10 March 1947
- (4) ELIZABETH "Liz" ANN STREETER, born in San Diego, San Diego County, California 7 May 1947; first married in San Diego 20 December 1964 ERVIN LEE POWELL, he born in California 5 November 1946. She married second in San Diego on 14 December 1969, WILLIAM "Bill" HOOD BRINKERHOFF, he born Okanogan, Okanogan County, Washington 29 August 1937. Liz and Bill had no children. Son of first marriage, 9th generation:
- i. ERVIN LEE POWELL, Jr., born San Diego, CA 31 July 1965
- 4) EARL MASON WORTHINGTON, born San Diego, San Diego County, California, 9 January 1932; married in San Diego, 29 August 1954, ELAINE PHYLLIS KING, she born in San Diego 23 February 1936. Two children, 8th gen:
- (1) WENDA "Wendy" LEE WORTHINGTON, born San Diego 20 August 1957
- (2) LORI ANN WORTHINGTON, born Duluth, St. Louis County, Minnesota on 6 September 1960
2. THOMAS MASON YETT KING born Marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas 7 January 1899; married in San Diego, San Diego County, California 25 December 1920 IDA ETHEL ELLIS. She was born Great Falls, Cascade County, Montana 8 September 1903; died in Huntington Park, California, 8 February 1951. One daughter, 7th generation:
- 1) BETTY MARIE KING, born San Diego, California 21 October 1922; married in Beverly Hills, Los Angeles County, California, on 14 February 1949 JULIAN DONALD CLAY, he born 28 February 1922. Two children, 8th gen:
- (1) KATHRYN DIANE CLAY, born Manhattan Beach, Los Angeles County, CA, 7 May 1953
- (2) DEBRA ANA CLAY, born Manhattan Beach, CA, 7 September 1956

NORA LEE<sup>5</sup> YETT - Daughter of Alexander C.  
and Ann Eliza (Biddle) Yett

NORA was born Double Horn, Burnet County, Texas, 9 June 1872; died in Marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas, 29 December 1950. Married in the Rockvale Church (no longer extant), Burnet County, Texas 6 May 1891, ROBERT ALEXANDER BURNAM. He was born in Burnet County 21 May 1868; died in Marble Falls, Texas, 21 December 1941. Three children, 6th generation:

1. WILSON ALEXANDER BURNAM, born 9 June 1894; died Cherokee, San Saba County, Texas 3 June 1971, and was buried in the Marble Falls Cemetery. He married in Bertram, Burnet County, Texas, on 28 February 1920, CEDONIA MAE CURETON. She was born in Bexar County, Texas 21 October 1900. Their two daughters, 7th generation:
- 1) NORA LOUISE BURNAM, born Marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas 27 December 1920; married in Glen Rose, Somervell County, Texas, 13 November 1941, WORTH HARVICK JONES, he born San Saba, San Saba County, Texas, 16 May 1916. Five children, 8th generation:
- (1) SANDRA LOUISE JONES, born Brady, McCulloch County, Texas 12 January 1943; married in San Saba County, Texas, 30 July 1960, LOVELL WILFORD KUYKENDALL, he born in San Saba County, 27 July 1937. Three children, 9th generation:
- i. JAMES "Jim" LOVELL KUYKENDALL, born Big Spring, Howard County, Texas, 30 June 1962

1. 1) (1) ii. KAREN LEIGH KUYKENDALL, born Brady, McCulloch County, Texas, 15 May 1964
  - iii. DONNA KAYE KUYKENDALL, born Kansas City, Wyandotte Co., Kansas, 4 January 1969
- (2) MARY LEIGH JONES, born Brady, McCulloch County, Texas 21 February 1946. She holds a B.A. in Arts.
- (3) BURNAM-WORTH JONES, born Brady, McCulloch County, Texas, 12 May 1948; married in Irving, Dallas County, Texas, PAM \_\_\_\_\_. Two children, 9th generation:
  - i. GREGG JONES
  - ii. CYNTHIA LYNETTE JONES, born Irving, Texas 23 October 1913
- (4) CARL TRACY JONES, born San Saba, San Saba County, Texas, 15 June 1950
- (5) ROBERT "Bobby" ALEXANDER JONES, born LaGrange, Fayette County, Texas 13 January 1953; married in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas 3 June 1971, ELOISE COBOS, R.N. She holds a B.S. from Incarnate Word College. Two children, 9th generation.
  - i. J. R. JONES
  - ii. RODERICK JONES
- 2) BERNICE MAY BURNAM, born Marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas 15 December 1921; married FRANK ALLEN SLOAN. Two children, 8th generation:
  - (1) WILSON "Bill" ALLEN SLOAN married LINDA JEAN CAMERON, she born in San Saba, San Saba County, Texas 1 April 1941. Two children, 9th generation:
    - i. JEFF CAMERON SLOAN, born San Saba, Texas 24 February 1962
    - ii. DAMON ALLAN SLOAN, born San Saba, Texas 4 May 1964
  - (2) MICHAEL ANDREW SLOAN married SHARON BAIRD. Son, 9th generation:
    - i. AARON BAIRD SLOAN, born Austin, Travis County, Texas 21 June 1975
2. EDITH BURNAM, born Marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas, 3 November 1897; died in Marble Falls 11 May 1951. First married H. K. GALLOWAY; married second, R.E. VINSON. One daughter of first marriage, 7th generation:
  - 1) EVELYN LEE GALLOWAY, died in infancy
3. GEORGE ANDERSON BURNAM, born Marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas 26 March 1906; died in Marble Falls 11 May 1951. Married in Bertram, Burnet Co., Texas, OLA MAE DAVIDSON, she born Burnet, Burnet County, Texas, 16 April 1907. Two children, 7th generation:
  - 1) EDITH ATREYILLE BURNAM, born Marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas 19 December 1929; married AUBREY LINVILLE "A.L." LOEFFLER, he born in Mason, Mason County, Texas, 3 February 1926. Three children, 8th generation:
    - (1) ROBERT DEAN LOEFFLER, born Burnet, Burnet County, Texas 15 February 1950; married JANET LOY KELLAR, she born Aransas Pass, Texas 8 June 1951. Two daughters, 9th generation:
      - i. LESLYE LOY LOEFFLER, born Corpus Christi, Nueces Co., Texas, 19 December 1970
      - ii. LYSSA LOY LOEFFLER, born College Station, Brazos Co., Texas, 10 March 1977
    - (2) CYNTHIA ANN LOEFFLER, born Burnet, Burnet Co., Texas 12 September 1951; first married CLINTON HARRIS; second married STEVEN NELSON. Two sons, one of each marriage, 9th generation:
      - i. ROBERT DEAN HARRIS, born Baltimore, Maryland 25 January 1972
      - ii. STEPHEN ANDREW NELSON, born Philadelphia, Pennsylvania 16 May 1979

3. 1) (3) DAVID ALLEN LOEFFLER, born Lawton, Comanche County, Oklahoma, on 15 March 1955
- 2) ROBERT DAVIDSON "R.D." I BURNAM, born Marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas 2 October 1932; first married EULA JEAN FERGUSON, she born in Midland, Midland County, Texas 18 June 1936. He married second 12 August 1955 NANCY BOWEN. He and Nancy had no children and are divorced. Daughter of first marriage, 8th generation:
  - (1) DEBORAH "Debbie" JEAN BURNAM, born Midland, Midland County, Texas 25 January 1953; married ROBERT DYKE, he born Knoxville, Knox Co., Tennessee 27 August 1953. Son, 9th generation:
    - i. CODY DANIEL DYKE, born Savannah, Chatham County, Georgia, on 28 November 1977

ELIZA ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup> YETT - Daughter of Hamilton  
and Sarah Ann (Faubion) Yett

ELIZA was born in Parrottsville, Cocke County, Tennessee 20 December 1848; died at Leander, Williamson County, Texas, 16 February 1918, and was buried there in Bagdad Cemetery. She first married, 19 January 1871, JOHN DAVIDSON MASON. He was born North Carolina 14 November 1844; died in Williamson County, Texas 24 January 1881, and buried in Bagdad Cemetery. She married second in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas (Book 8, p. 202) on 15 February 1894 ALFRED S. MASON.

The Mason families were early settlers on the Bagdad Prairie in west Williamson County. They were farmers and merchants. In 1867 John Davidson served as Postmaster of Bagdad. When the railroad by-passed Bagdad and the new town of Leander was created three miles to the east in 1882, the business section and the postoffice moved en masse. Later, the Masons set aside a portion of land for town lots, and opened up the Mason Addition of Leander.

The children of John Davidson and Eliza (Yett) Mason, 5th generation, were:

1. SARAH "Sally" MAE MASON, born Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas, 3 November 1871; died Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas, 23 September 1943, and was buried there in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery. She married at Leander, Williamson County, Texas 27 February 1901, SAMUEL THATCHER ATKIN (as his second wife). He was born Asheville, Buncombe County, North Carolina on 30 April 1855; died Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas 12 August 1925, and was buried there in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery.

S. T. Atkin was a hardware and furniture dealer. He opened his store on "the town square" in Georgetown in 1880. Although he changed locations twice after that date, he always retained a place on the town square.

The children of S.T. and Sally (Mason) Atkin, 6th generation, were:

- 1) JOHN THATCHER ATKIN, born Georgetown, Williamson Co., Texas, 11 April 1904; married in Austin, Travis County, Texas 11 June 1931, GENEVIEVE CRITZ, daughter of Judge Richard & Nora Ethyl (Lamb) Critz. She was born in Granger, Williamson County, Texas 26 December 1908.

Thatcher took over the operation of the Atkin Furniture Store in 1935 and continued its operation until he retired and sold the store in August 1977. He has been active in Georgetown affairs for over half a century. He served several terms as Mayor; has served on the official board of the First Methodist Church for over 35 years; has been active

in Scouting, being the proud recipient of the Silver Beaver Award, and still serves on the executive board of the Capital Area Council of Boy Scouts. He is a Master Mason & received his fifty-year service award in 1977 when San Gabriel Lodge No. 89 celebrated its 125th anniversary.

*He met Genevieve at the University of Texas -- where she earned a B.A. Degree. As her father was a member of the Texas Supreme Court, and her sister married U.S. Congressman J.J. "Jake" Pickle, Genevieve has been interested and active in politics all her adult life. Presently she is active in the beautification and preservation movement in the Georgetown area. Their children, 7th generation:*

- (1) RICHARD THATCHER ATKIN, born Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas 11 July 1932; died in Georgetown 21 April 1963, and was buried in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery there. He was a 1st Lieutenant in the 537th Military Police Company, and served from 1956 to 1961.
  - (2) JOHN MASON ATKIN, born Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas 3 September 1944; died in Houston, Harris County, Texas on 24 February 1975, and was buried in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery in Georgetown.
  - 2) LOUISE ELIZABETH ATKIN, born 17 July 1907; died 11 October 1907, and was buried in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Georgetown, Texas.
2. OPHELIA MASON married LEN EMORY LASSITER. One daughter, 6th generation: 1) DOROTHY LASSITER, born 28 January 1899; married CLARENCE DOGGETT. She and Clarence were killed in a plane crash, 13 September 1946. No chn.
  3. CORA MASON, born Bagdad (now Leander), Williamson County, Texas 7 December 1875; married SAMUEL DeWITT VAUGHAN, he born near Liberty Hill, Williamson County, Texas 13 March 1875. Two children, 6th generation:
    - 1) MARIE VAUGHAN, born McGregor, McLennan County, Texas 13 December 1903; married ROBERT RILEY "Bob" PEACE. He was born 14 October 1903; died, 26 March 1965. Two children, 7th generation:
      - (1) ROBERT RILEY PEACE, Jr., born and died 26 February 1926
      - (2) BETTY LEE PEACE, born Amarillo, Amarillo, Texas, 17 October 1929; first married THEODORE GRUSS (no chn); married second ALVIN CECIL HAAS, Jr. One daughter, 8th generation:
        - i. JANET LEE HAAS, born Houston, Harris County, Texas 4 October 1951; married in Houston 17 November 1972 ROBERT WILLIAM ELOLF he born Houston, Harris County, Texas 11 October 1948.  
BETTY LEE PEACE married third 26 May 1965 M. R. HARPER. No chn.
    - 2) DeWITT MASON "Buster" VAUGHAN, born Amarillo, Texas 30 November 1919; married first in Amarillo 9 June 1946 HARLENE COOK; married second on 12 September 1969, CARMEN (Hitchcock) DAY. Three sons of first marriage, 7th generation:
      - (1) THOMAS ROY "Tommy" VAUGHAN, born Amarillo, Texas 24 June 1947
      - (2) ROBERT MASON "Bobby" VAUGHAN, born Amarillo, Texas 23 May 1950
      - (3) STEPHEN DOUGLAS "Steve" VAUGHAN, born Amarillo, 24 April 1953

ATKIN family data from

"S. T. Atkin Furniture Sold . . . ", *The Williamson County Sun, Georgetown, Texas*, issue of Thursday, August 11, 1977.  
County Historical Commission, *Williamson County Cemetery Lists, 2 Vols.* (1973-1975; 1976-1978), Vol. 2: *Bagdad Cemetery; Georgetown I.O.O.F.*

CORA LEE<sup>4</sup> YETT - Daughter of Hamilton  
and Sarah Ann (Faubion) Yett

CORA LEE was born Parrottsville, Cocke County, Tennessee 5 June 1851; died in Austin, Travis County, Texas, 5 October 1939. Married WILBUR TURNER CHUNN.

Their six children, 5th generation:

1. RALPH ASHBY CHUNN, born Round Mountain, Blanco County, Texas 1 April 1878; died in Austin, Travis County, Texas 8 December 1957, and buried in Johnson City, Blanco County, Texas. He married in Johnson City 10 May 1904, MYRTLE IONE JOHNSON, she born Johnson City, 19 November 1879; she died in Austin, Texas 26 February 1953, and was buried in Johnson City. The three children, 6th generation:
  - 1) RUTH ESTELL CHUNN, born Johnson City, Texas 24 February 1905; married in Austin, Travis County, Texas 17 February 1932 EARL WALKER, he born Henly, Hayes County, Texas, 14 December 1906. Two children, 7th gen:
    - (1) MARY ANN WALKER, born Austin, Texas, 27 January 1933; she married 7 April 1951, WILL A. BEATTY, he born San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas 16 January 1931. Two children, 8th generation:
      - i. VICKEY LYNN BEATTY, born Mare Island, Vallejo, California on 8 June 1953
      - ii. CINDY IONE BEATTY, born Austin, Travis County, Texas 15 June 1957
    - (2) EDNA EARL WALKER, born Austin, Texas 2 October 1934; first married in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas, 6 February 1951, PAUL ROBERT BEATTY, brother to Will A. who married Mary Ann. He was born in San Antonio 2 June 1932; deceased and buried in San Antonio. She married second 1 February 1964, WALTER MATES, Jr. (Sgt.) who was killed in Vietnam in April 1967. Two children of first marriage, 8th generation:
      - i. LYNDIA ANN BEATTY, born Austin, Texas 27 September 1952
      - ii. LAURA LEIGH BEATTY, born Austin, Texas 14 June 1958
  - 2) JULIA LEE CHUNN, b. 8 February 1907; died 27 March 1907, Johnson City, Blanco County, Texas
  - 3) GRACE EDNA CHUNN, b. Johnson City, Blanco County, Texas 11 April 1908; married 27 July 1961 LAWRENCE NELSON, he born Temple, Bell County, Texas 31 July 1905. No children.
2. META CHUNN, born Post Oak, Jack County, Texas, 27 January 1880; died in Austin, Travis County, Texas, 27 May 1924. She married in Johnson City, Blanco County, Texas 12 December 1906 SCOTT CABINESS, he born 23 August 1867; died in Austin, Texas 7 February 1923. They had no children.

SCOTT CABINESS had two sons before he married Meta: BERTIE and ROY. His brother CHARLIE died, and Bert owns the big CABINESS Furniture Store in Austin, Texas.
3. MARY STROTHER. "Mamie" or "Dudie" CHUNN, born Post Oak, Jack County, Texas 8 August 1882. A successful business woman, she never married.
4. WILBUR TURNER CHUNN, born Austin, Travis County, Texas 4 July 1886; died 27 October 1953, and was buried in Austin. Married in Lometa, Lampasas County, Texas, 26 May 1911, MATTIE FLETCHER, she born Goldthwaite, Mills County, Texas, 16 September 1888. Two children, 6th generation:
  - 1) THELMA LEE CHUNN, born 7 October 1911; died 5 June 1914, Austin, Texas

4. 2) WILBUR HOWE "Bill" CHUNN, born Austin, Travis County, Texas, 26 April 1915; married in Austin 6 January 1946 JEANNE BORGSTEDT, she born in Everett, Snohomish County, Washington, 18 February 1918. They adopted two sons:  
     RONALD "Ron" TURNER CHUNN, born Lufkin, Angelina County, Texas on 8 November 1951  
     DAVID HOWE CHUNN, born Lufkin, Angelina County, Texas 8 March 1954
5. BESSIE CHUNN, born Post Oak, Jack County, Texas, 18 March 1889; married HORACE TATE, he born 18 March 1889; died 18 April 1943. No children.
6. EFFIE EDNA CHUNN, born 11 April 1892; died 27 October 1892

IDA MAE<sup>4</sup> YETT - Daughter of Hamilton  
 and Sarah Ann (Faubion) Yett

IDA was born Parrottsville, Cocke County, Tennessee, 7 February 1860; died at Marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas on 12 November 1929, and was buried in the Heinatz family plot in Bagdad Cemetery, Williamson County, Texas. She married at Double Horn, Burnet County, Texas 1 October 1890 CHARLES FRANKLIN HEINATZ, son of John Franklin & Emilie (Krohn) Heinatz. He was born Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas 12 October 1865; died 19 August 1924, and was buried in Bagdad Cemetery in the family plot.

Charles' father was born in Prussia 6 December 1822, and emigrated to America in 1848. He settled on the Bagdad Prairie in the early 1850s; married EMILIE KROHN as his second wife 10 December 1863. Emilie was born in Princlau, near Berlin, Germany, 3 September 1842, daughter of Carl & Emilie Krohn. He first opened his blacksmith shop at Bagdad, later opening a mercantile business.

Charles entered the mercantile business as a clerk in his father's store when he was sixteen. After two years "he left the counter for the free life of the plains." He returned to Bagdad and in June 1888 the firm of J. F. Heinatz & Son was established, a business Charles successfully carried on for years. He married Ida YETT, a beautiful lady. Their seven children, 5th generation:

1. ROY JOHN HEINATZ, twin to Robert Hamilton, born near Leander, Williamson County, Texas 13 June 1891; died there 1 October 1892, & buried Bagdad.
2. ROBERT "Robbie" HAMILTON HEINATZ, twin to Roy John, born near Leander, Williamson County, Texas 13 June 1891; killed by a bank robber 27 September 1915, and was buried in Bagdad Cemetery.
3. B. RUTH HEINATZ, born near Leander, 1 February 1893. A successful business woman, she never married.
4. MABEL YETT HEINATZ, born in 1894; died in infancy
5. BERTHA EMILY HEINATZ, born near Leander, Williamson County, Texas 6 February 1895; died in Lufkin, Angelina County, Texas 14 July 1954, and was buried there. Married 25 January 1925, EDWARD LAFAYETTE BERRY, he born Angelina County, Texas 12 June 1892. Two children, 6th generation:
  - 1) JEAN MARIE BERRY, born Lufkin, Texas 31 August 1929. A 1950 graduate of Southern Methodist University, Dallas, She married in Lufkin 25 August 1956 ROBERT "Bob" CLYDE HOWELL, he born Edmond, Oklahoma County, Oklahoma 10 December. He holds an M.E. degree from the University of Oklahoma. Three children.



5. 1) Children of Robert Clyde & Jean Marie (Berry) Howell, 7th generation:
  - (1) ROBERT "Bobby CLYDE HOWELL, Jr., born in Pasadena, Harris County, Texas 13 July 1957
  - (2) BETSY ANN HOWELL, born Pasadena, Harris County, Texas 8 April 1960
  - (3) NANCY JEAN HOWELL, born Houston, Harris Co., Texas 23 December 1961
- 2) EDWARD LAFAYETTE BERRY, Jr., born Lufkin, Angelina Co., Texas, 1 June 1933. Never married.
6. LOUISE ELIZABETH HEINATZ, born near Leander, Williamson County, Texas on 8 August 1896; married in marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas, 17 January 1937, WILLIAM BENTON COLLINS who died in Llano, Llano County, Texas, on 24 June 1944. She was a 1928 graduate of the University of Texas -- and a great lady. They had no children.
7. CHARLES FRANKLIN HEINATZ, Jr., born in 1897; died in infancy

FOUNTAIN FORREST<sup>4</sup> YETT - Son of Hamilton  
and Sarah Ann (Faubion) Yett

FOUNTAIN, called "Fount", was born Parrottsville, Cocke County, Tennessee, on 2 January 1864; died in San Diego, San Diego County, California, 18 February 1942. He married in Marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas, 18 March 1891, ADAH MAY DOUGHERTY, daughter of W. D. Dougherty. She was born 13 May 1874, died in San Diego, California 31 December 1961. Two children, 5th generation:

1. FORREST FOUNTAIN YETT, born Marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas, 1 August 1892; died in San Diego, California in August 1962, and buried in Greenwood mausoleum. Married RUTH CHANCY, she born Lufkin, Angelina County, Texas, 16 October 1892; died in San Diego, California, 28 February 1981, and was buried in Greenwood Mausoleum. Three children, 6th generation:
  - 1) HAZEL YETT, born San Diego, California 17 September 1912; died in San Diego in October 1970. First married CECIL WILLIAM MOODY; second married MELVIN "Mel" SCHUSTER. She and Mel had no children.  
Two children of first marriage, 7th generation:
    - (1) DARLENE JEANELEE MOODY
    - (2) DONALD CLIFFORD MOODY married AUDREY \_\_\_\_\_. Son, 8th generation:
      - i. CLIFFORD MOODY
  - 2) CATHERINE WINES YETT, born San Diego, California 17 April 1920; married in 1941, EDWARD WILLIAM AUBUSCHON. Divorced. No children.
  - 3) LORRAINE YETT, born San Diego, Calif., 3 September 1923; never married
2. MARVIN WINFRED YETT, born Marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas, 30 August 1900; died in San Diego, San Diego County, California, 1 November 1978, and was buried there. He married in San Diego on 15 October 1921, AGNES BOLLERMAN, she born San Bernadino, California 22 March 1902. Three children, 6th generation:
  - 1) CLARINE SUSIE YETT, born San Diego, California 20 September 1922; she first married in Yuma, Yuma County, Arizona, 19 September 1941, JACK WILLIAM MILLARD, he born in Yuma, Arizona 11 September 1917. Clarine married second in Yuma, Arizona 5 February 1955 HERBERT STRICKER. He was born Alexandria, Rapides Parish, Louisiana, 19 September 1922.  
The two children of first marriage, 7th generation:
    - (1) DIANA Le JENE MILLARD, born San Diego, California 6 December 1942; married EDWARD JAMES MAY. Four children, 8th generation.

2. 1) (1) i. CHRISTY JEAN MAY, born Jacksonville Beach, Duval County, Florida in 1960. Her son BRIAN, born 6 August 1979, adopted by her aunt, PAMELA ANN (Millard) EBERHARDT.\*
  - ii. JAMES EDWARD MAY
  - iii. KATHLEEN MAY
  - iv. CHARLOTTE MAY
- (2) PAMELA ANN MILLARD, born San Diego, San Diego County, California, 3 October 1945; married in Jacksonville, Duval County, Florida on 4 April 1961 HENRY JAMES EBERHARDT. He was born in Jacksonville, Florida 23 November 1943. Their children, 8th generation:
  - i. PERRI LYNN EBERHARDT, born Jacksonville, Florida 13 November 1961
  - ii. HANK JAMES "Scooter" EBERHARDT, born Jacksonville, Florida, 17 April 1967
  - \*iii. BRIAN EBERHARDT, born 6 August 1979 (adopted)

Four children of Herbert & Clarine (Yett) Millard STRICKER, 7th gen:

- (3) VICKIE LYNN STRICKER, born San Francisco, California 20 July 1956; married THOMAS LUCAS, Jr. Four children, 8th generation:
    - i. KATHALEEN LUCAS, born Los Angeles, CA 5 September 1976
    - ii. CASSANDRA "Sandy" LUCAS, born Lancaster, Los Angeles County, California
    - iii. JASON MICHAEL LUCAS, born Lancaster, CA in February 1980
    - iv. CONSTANCE LUCAS, born Lancaster, CA 29 March 1981
 Another child is expected to be born about January 1982
  - (4) SUSAN MARIE STRICKER, born Newport, Newport County, Rhode Island, 26 December 1959; married in Cerritos, Los Angeles Co., California 10 December 1979, GEORGE PASOS. Daughter, 8th generation:
    - i. SABRINA MARIE PASOS, born Seal Beach, Orange Co., California 30 June 1980
  - (5) LYNDA RAYE STRICKER, born Jacksonville, Duval County, Florida, on 20 May 1961; died Fullerton, Orange County, California, 26 March 1973, and was buried there.
  - (6) JUDY ELLEN STRICKER, born San Diego, San Diego County, California 6 December 1962
- 2) AGNES "Aggie" WINFRED YETT, born San Diego, San Diego Co., California 21 July 1925; married in San Diego 29 October 1955, to PAUL CLIFFORD LEHMAN, he born Oakland, California 19 April 1917. Two children, 7th generation:
    - (1) DEBBIE ANN LEHMAN, born San Diego, California 26 September 1956
    - (2) SCOTT LEHMAN, born in Military Hospital near Long Beach, California 5 August 1959
  - 3) MARVIN WINFRED YETT, Jr., born San Diego, San Diego County, California 8 July 192 ; died in San Diego 14 April 1972. Married in San Diego, 8 September 1946 MARY LOUISE STALLIONS, she born Holcomb, Dunklin Co., Missouri, 14 January 1926. Two children, 7th generation:
    - (1) PATRICIA ANN YETT, born San Diego, CA 6 July 1956; first married JOHN DAIGLE; married second WILLIAM "Bill" PERRY; married third, CHARLES "Charlie" GLEN HALL, he born Las Cruces, Dona Ana County, New Mexico, 8 March 1956. Children, 8th generation:
      - i. CURTIS MARVIN DAIGLE now PERRY, born Galveston, Galveston Co. Texas 22 January 1975. Adopted by Bill Perry. ii. TAMARA "Tami" LYNN PERRY, born San Diego, CA., 11 May 1977 Patricia and Charlie Hall expect a child in January 1982

2. 3) (2) BRENDA SUE YETT, born in San Diego, San Diego County, California, 22 October 1957. She first married MICHAEL DOUGLAS SCARCLIFF, he born in Mobile, Mobile County, Alabama 30 January 1955. She had marriage annulled and changed her daughter's name to YETT. Later she remarried MICHAEL DOUGLAS SCARCLIFF. Their two children, 8th generation:
- i. SHAWNDEE LYNN YETT, born SCARCLIFF, legally changed to YETT. She was born San Diego, San Diego County, California 13 July 1978
  - ii. AMANDA SCARCLIFF, born San Diego, California 14 May 1981

Data collected and compiled by Dr. Fowler Redford Yett, Mobile, Alabama

Additional data contributed by Mrs. J. Thatcher Atkin, Georgetown, Texas

Heinatz family history from *History of, Texas & Biographical Histories of Milam Williamson, Travis, Lee & Burleson Counties*, (Chicago: Lewis Publishing Co.), pp. 791-792

TILGMAN ALEXANDER HOWARD<sup>3</sup> FAUBION - SON OF WILLIAM  
AND ROSANNAH PERTHENIA (AYRES) FAUBION

TILGHMAN was born near Bridgeport, Cocke County, Tennessee, 17 June 1824; died in Marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas, 8 October 1908, and is buried there in the Marble Falls Cemetery. He first married in Cocke County on 10 August 1843 MARGARET McSWEEN, daughter of Murdock and Margaret (Jackson?) McSween. She was born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 5 October 1824; died near Pleasant Valley in Burnet County, Texas, 30 July 1886, and was buried there in the Faubion family cemetery.

Tilghman married second on 7 February 1899 (Travis County Book 10, p. 306) Mrs. MATILDA G. (Page) SMITH of Cocke County, Tennessee, a daughter of Rev. G. F. Page, a Methodist minister, and widow of Alexander Evans Smith. a , Aunt Bonnie", as she was called, was born in Tennessee in 1854. She died in Marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas in 1929, and is buried there in the Marble Falls Cemetery.

The youngest son of William and Perthenia, Tilghman grew up near Bridgeport and was the only child still living at home when his father died. He had received 300 acres of land in the Sinking Cane area of the French Broad valued at \$1,300 from his father's estate. It was recorded on 20 April 1841 as State Grant No. 23865, Entry No. 1814 (re-registered in 1888, Book B, p. 237b). In 1843 he and Margaret McSween were married and Tilghman went into the mercantile business in Parrottsville where he and his, family lived until after the Civil War. O'Dell,

in *Over The Misty Blue Hills*, lists the early Parrottsville stores of Faubion & McNabb and Faubion & Mims but does not identify Tilghman's.<sup>d</sup> In 1850 Tilghman was Parrottsville's postmaster. He was a successful business man, with a comfortable home, a number of slaves and other property, when the war between the states erupted.

Tilghman did not enter the regular Confederate Army, although his eldest son, James Henry was quick to do so. However, he was a known Confederated sympathizer and he aided and abetted the troops until he was captured and sent to Knoxville. He and a group of other men eventually escaped and made their way to North Carolina. when Tilghman learned that James Henry was alive and working in Greenville, South Carolina, he visited him there to discuss moving the family out of Tennessee into Texas where two of Tilghman's brothers already lived. When James Henry agreed to go with him to check out the prospects, he executed a document in Greenville giving his second son, William Jackson, Power of Attorney to collect all notes and monies due him and to sell all of his Cocke County property. (Cocke County, Tennessee Deed Book 017, pp. 232-3, executed 5 September 1865 in the Greenville District of South Carolina.)

On 14 September 1865 Tilghman and James Henry started on their journey to Texas. For a time they traveled with other refugees of about forty wagons and a number of horsemen. They soon left the others because of the delays caused by such a large party. When they reached the home of Tilghman I s brother William in Gause, Milam County, Texas, William, a merchant and owner of a large cotton plantation with a gin, made Tilghman overseer of the operations. When he had saved money enough to bring the family to Texas, Tilghman quickly sent word back to them.

The family started for Texas on 1 July 1866. They went first to Memphis where they took the steamer W. S. Hughes for New Orleans, Louisiana and on July the 4th they took passage on the steamship William Forsyth-for the city of Galveston

Texas; went by train to Houston, then onto Millican, the terminal of the Houston & Texas Central Railroad. There they hired "an old hack not large enough for the entire family so that the older boys had to walk" and by nightfall arrived at Port Sullivan where they spent a restful night - and next day reached their destination. Their accommodations here were very bad and Malaria was so prevalent in this area that Tilghman went to visit his brother John in Williamson County and accepted his offer of a house on a black land farm near Bagdad. Here the family lived while Tilghman continued to work for his brother William and continued to search for a suitable home for his family.

Tilghman had received Patent No. 373 for or 39½ acres of Milam County land from the State of Texas on 4 September 1866 (Vol. A-1, pp. 194-195) which he transferred by deed to William in August of 1867 (Vol. A-1, p. 216). He had found everything he had been looking for in Burnet County. He moved the family there in 1868. On 19 August 1869, Tilghman bought a 1,080 acre farm in Pleasant Valley on the north side of the Colorado river (Vol. G, p. 184), gave up his position with brother William, and once again the family was together again. Later he bought land on the south side of the Colorado river and moved his family there in the Fall of 1874, but in about two years, he sold this property to his sons Joseph and Alexander, and built a new home on his Pleasant Valley property. It was here that Margaret died of a sun stroke in 1886.

Margaret grew up in Cocke County, Tennessee. Her father Daniel Murdock McSween had been born on the Isle of Skye, Scotland. The date his parents immigrated to America is not known, but both are buried in the Longstreet Churchyard, Fort Bragg, North Carolina near the Waxhaw Settlement where they lived.<sup>e</sup> Murdock emigrated to Tennessee about the year 1806. Margaret was modest, refined, and a model of patience. She could spin, weave, cook or do anything required of her in the home. She and Tilghman had eight children.

After Margaret died Tilghman married Mrs. Smith in 1899, sold the Pleasant Valley home and bought a home in Marble Falls where he died in 1908. They had no children.

The children of Tilghman and Margaret (McSween) Faubion, 4th generation, were:

1. JAMES HENRY FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee 20 August 1844; died in Williamson County, Texas, 9 June 1930. First married MARGARET MASON; married second Mrs. PAULINE BRYDSON. Family information follows.
2. WILLIAM JACKSON FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 7 February 1847; died in Tarrant County, Texas, 31 January 1929. Married MARY SNOW. Family information follows.
3. SOPHRONIA ELIZABETH FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee 13 June 1849; died in Burnet County, Texas in 1906. Married JOSEPH PANGLE. Family information follows.
4. SAMUEL HAMILTON FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 3 February 1852; died in Burnet County, Texas, 6 November 1931. Married EMILY DENNISTON. Family information follows.
5. JOSEPH DODSON FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 14 November 1854; died in Contra Costa County, California. Married FLORENCE DENNISTON. Family information follows.

6. MARION ALEXANDER FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee 22 February 1857; died in Bexar County, Texas 18 March 1923. Married EMMA ANN WHITE. Family information follows.
7. SARAH TENNESSEE FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 11 August 1860; died 10 July 1941. Married JAMES BRADFORD PANGLE. Information follows.
8. FREDERICK FORREST FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 12 June 1862; died in Buffalo, Johnson County, Wyoming, 8 September 1915. He married VIRGINIA FRENCH. Family information follows.

Basic data for this section is taken from Sarah Faubion Pangle, *THE FAUBIONS*, (Texas: Corpus Christi, 1922), pp. 34-37; pp. 41-79.

<sup>a</sup> *THE BANNER*, Cocke County, Tennessee, issue of 2 July 1976, p. 15, "Smith Family, Settlers in Cocke County."

<sup>b</sup> Tilghman sold this property to Nicholas Susong on 12 November 1851; deed was re-registered 9 March 1888 (Book 8, p. 237)

<sup>c</sup> JAMES HENRY FAUBION articles.

<sup>d</sup> Ruth Webb O'Dell, *OVER THE MISTY BLUE HILLS, A History of Cocke County, Tennessee*, (1950), p. 58; p. 339; p. 334

<sup>e</sup> Researched by Mrs. Margaret P. Smith (Euna<sup>5</sup> Marion Alexander<sup>4</sup> Tilghman<sup>3</sup> William<sup>2</sup> Jacob<sup>1</sup>), 3846 Law Street, Houston, Texas 77005.

JAMES HENRY<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of Tilghman A. H.  
and Margaret (McSween) Faubion

JAMES HENRY was born near Parrottsville, Cocke County, Tennessee, 20 August 1844; died in Leander, Williamson County, Texas, 9 June 1930, and is buried in Bagdad Cemetery. He first married in Williamson County, Texas, at the home of the bride near Bagdad, on 22 December 1868 (Book 3, p. 44), MARGARET CAROLINA MASON, Rev. J. J. Brice, officiating. Margaret, a daughter of Charles Claiborne and Mary Jane (Carothers) Mason, was born in Madison County, Tennessee, 22 December 1851; died in Leander, Williamson County, Texas 19 March 1902. He married second, 29 November 1906 (Travis Co. Vol. 14, p. 112) Mrs. Pauline Brydson.

James Henry grew up near the small town of Parrottsville. He was almost 17 when he enlisted in the first Confederate company formed in Cocke County when the war broke out. In April 1861 he enlisted as a private in Company C, 26th Tennessee Infantry. He was captured at Fort Donolson on the Cumberland river and sent to Camp Morton, Indiana, where he remained until September 1862 when he was among the prisoners exchanged at Vicksburg, Mississippi. He and his regiment were again mustered into service and took part in all the battles in Middle Tennessee, the Atlanta campaign, and the Franklin and Nashville battles. As the war neared its end, rather than surrender in Tennessee, he and about fifty others made their way to Kingston, Georgia and surrendered there. He was paroled on 12 May 1865, and was working in Greenville, South Carolina when his father came to discuss moving the family to Texas.

James Henry accompanied his father to Texas in September 1865, riding on an old army mule all the way while his father traveled in an old buggy. At first they traveled with a large group of people but soon left the group to hurry on ahead. He lived with the family on his Uncle John's place near Bagdad but when his father moved the family to Burnet County, he remained at Bagdad -- and married Margaret Mason in December of that year. In 1870 they moved to Burnet County, but soon returned to Williamson County and bought a 200 acre farm near Bagdad.

In 1873 he was elected Justice of the Peace and County Commissioner, which included the duties of assessor of taxes and road supervisor. James Henry served as a Constable, a school trustee, and was a pioneer in fine stock raising. He was a horticulturalist, and a newspaper man. At two different times he operated newspapers at Liberty Hill, Leander and Marble Falls. He was a Democrat and in 1885 he was elected to the Texas State Legislature and served through five sessions. In 1904 he was elected to the Texas State Senate from the 78th District representing Williamson, Travis and Burnet Counties. The district was divided later and he continued to represent the 71st District of Williamson County. He served for many years as president of the Old Settlers Association, and was a Colonel in and Commander of the Confederate Veterans of the county. He and his family were staunch members of the Cumberland Presbyterian Church.

Margaret's parents came to Texas from Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, stopping over a year in Madison County, Tennessee, where Maggie was born. They arrived in Texas in 1852 and settled in Austin, Travis County, Texas. Margaret and James Henry were married on her seventeenth birthday.

The children of James Henry and Margaret (Mason) Faubion, 5th generation:

1. EARL MASON FAUBION, born in Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas 15 June 1870; died in Harris County, Texas, 30 January 1931. Married MARY SUE GRIFFEN. Family information follows.

2. MARY LELIA FAUBION, born in Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas, 12 August 1872; died in Williamson County, Texas 21 December 1953. Married JAMES O. McBRIDE. Family information follows.
3. ADDIE BELLE FAUBION, born in Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas 21 March 1874; died there 2 April 1899, and is buried in Bagdad Cemetery. Did not marry.
4. MARGARET MAUDE FAUBION, born in Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas, 22 January 1876; died there 9 February 1942, and is buried in Bagdad Cemetery. She did not marry.
5. LOLA SOPHRONIA FAUBION, born in Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas, 24 January 1878; died in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas, 7 March 1959. She married WILLIAM BUCK STANFIELD. Family information follows.
6. KATHERINE McSWEEN FAUBION, born in Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas, 4 December 1879; died in Leander, Williamson County, Texas 11 August 1970, and is buried in Bagdad Cemetery. Katherine was a teacher of note in the area. She did not marry.
7. ORAN ERNEST FAUBION, born in Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas 18 May 1882; died in Bell County, Texas, 9 October 1948, and is buried in Bagdad Cemetery in Williamson County. He married in Williamson County, Texas 15 January 1914 (Vol. 15, p. 137), BEATRICE WOOLSEY, she born 26 October 1884; died 4 June 1961, and is buried in Bagdad Cemetery alongside Oran.

EARL MASON<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of James Henry  
and Margaret (Mason) Faubion

EARL MASON was born near Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas, 15 June 1870; died in Harris County, Texas, 30 January 1931, and is buried in Bagdad Cemetery in Williamson County. He married in Williamson County (Vol. 10, p. 216) 26 March 1900, MARY SUE GRIFFEN, she born in Columbus, Colorado County, Texas, 13 May 1875; died 8 November 1959, and is buried in Bagdad Cemetery alongside Earl. Their children, 6th generation:

1. EARLE MAURICE FAUBION, born in Deweyville, Newton County, Texas, 12 November 1900; died in Houston, Harris County, Texas, 14 February 1975, and is buried there in Memorial Oaks Cemetery. He married on 17 October 1931, LA VITA HAMILTON, she born in Round Rock, Williamson County, Texas 28 August 1901. They had no children.
2. BLUFORD PURCELL FAUBION, born 3 December 1907; died in Houston, Harris County, Texas, 24 December 1964, and is buried there in Memorial Oaks Cemetery. He married on 17 August 1931, SYBIL LENTZ. They had no children.

MARY LELIA<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of James Henry  
and Margaret (Mason) Faubion

MARY LEILA was born near Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas, 12 August 1872; died 21 December 1953, and is buried in Bagdad Cemetery in Williamson County. She married in Williamson County, 8 July 1913 (Vol. 14, p. 616), JAMES O. McBRIDE, he born 31 March 1877; died 2 July 1934, and is buried in Bagdad Cemetery.



The McBrides lived on a large farm near Leander for their entire married life. They were active members of the Leander Presbyterian Church. After Mary lost her husband, she spent much of the time during her last years in Austin with her daughter and family. Their children, 6th generation:

1. J. O. McBRIDE (initials only), born at Leander, Williamson County, Texas, 17 June 1915; died 28 September 1977, and is buried in Capital Memorial Gardens, Austin, Travis County, Texas. He married in Williamson County, Texas, 30 June 1937 (Vol. 25, p. 73), Mrs. RUTH (Kelley) HECKMAN, she born in Perry Township, Monroe County, Indiana, 12 April 1907.

J. O. graduated from the Leander High School He served as Postmaster at the Leander Post Office for several years, then become a rural postal mail carrier and served western Williamson County for many years. They were active members of the Leander Presbyterian Church. The son of Ruth and Mr. Heckman:

RICHARD E. HECKMAN, born in Perry Twp., Monroe County, Indiana, 7 December 1927; married 16 August 1952, FRANCES ROGERS. Their children:

RICHARD E. HECKMAN, Jr., born at Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas, 21 August 1955

BRENDA GAYLE HECKMAN, born at Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas 4 June 1958

The children of J.O. and Ruth (Kelley) Heckman Faubion, 7th generation:

- 1) JAMES ORAN McBRIDE, born at Leander, Williamson County, Texas, 21 October 1940; married 11 August 1962, CAROL RANSLEBEN of Kerrville. Their son, 8th generation:
  - (1) JAMES ORAN McBRIDE, Jr., born at Austin, Travis County, Texas 7 October 1965
  - 2) MARJORIE ANN McBRIDE, twin to Patricia Nan, born at Leander, Williamson County, Texas 5 November 1947; married 29 June 1968 RONALD KEESE. Children, 8th generation:
    - (1) CHRIS ALLAN KEESE, born at Laughlin AFB, Del Rio, Texas, 19 January 1972.
    - (2) SCOTT EDWARD KEESE, born at Grissom AFB, Indiana, 21 February 1975.
  - 3) PATRICIA NAN McBRIDE, twin to Marjorie Ann, born at Leander, Williamson County, Texas 5 November 1947; married 15 January 1971 GEORGE H. HYMAN. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) KIMBERLY ANN HYMAN, born at Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas, 8 August 1973.
    - (2) PATRICIA LYNN HYMAN, born at Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas, 2 March 1978.
2. SARAH KATHERINE McBRIDE, born at Leander, Williamson County, Texas 11 September 1917; married in Williamson County, Texas 2 September 1939 (Vol. 25 p. 111), ROY CLIFFORD SHELTON, he born at Albany, Clinton County, Kentucky on 9 September 1905.

Roy was Superintendent of the Leander Schools, and they lived there until 1945 when they moved to Austin where Roy affiliated with the Austin Independent School District. Katherine graduated from the Leander High School

and became an accountant with the Texas Department of Human Resources, in Austin, where she worked for twenty-five years, retiring October 31, 1978. Both are active members in the Methodist Church and still live in Austin. Their daughter, 7th generation:

- 1) LELIA ANN SHELTON, born 14 June 1940; married on 21 October 1961, \*JAMES IRBY. Their daughter, 8th generation: \*(James H. Irby)  
MELISSA DEE IRBY, born at Cape Canaveral, Florida, 15 January 1964.

LOLA SOPHRONIA<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of James Henry  
and Margaret (Mason) Faubion

LOLA SOPHRONIA was born near Bagdad, Williamson County, Texas 24 January 1878; died in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas 7 March 1959, and is buried in the family cemetery at Cotulla, La Salle County, Texas. She married at Leander, Williamson County, Texas, 24 December 1902, WILLIAM BUCK STANFIELD. He was born in Guadalupe County, Texas 2 January 1878; died in Fowlerton, La Salle County, Texas, 2 November 1931, and is buried in the family cemetery at Cotulla.

Lola attended school in the newly established town of Leander and, with others of her family, was a member of the Leander Presbyterian Church. She attended Sam Houston State Teacher's College and, after college, went to Cotulla, Texas to teach school. There she met and married William. Except for a brief stay in Laredo, they lived on their farm near Cotulla until 1924 when they moved to Fowlerton. Lola was busy with her family, active in school and church work, and taught a Sunday School class for many years. In later years she moved to Alice, Jim Wells County, Texas, where her sons lived. In February 1959 she became ill and moved to San Antonio to be with her daughter. Here she died and was buried in the family cemetery alongside her husband and three children at Cotulla.

The children of William B. and Lola (Faubion) Stanfield, 6th generation:

1. MARGARET REBECCA STANFIELD, born in Cotulla, La Salle County, Texas, 5 November 1906; died in Laredo, Webb County, Texas 26 May 1917 and buried in the family cemetery at Cotulla.
2. JAMES LEROY STANFIELD, born in Cotulla, La Salle County, Texas 28 January 1909; married OTHO FRANCES HOLLAN. Family information follows.
3. THOMAS LYNN STANFIELD,, born in Cotulla, LaSalle County, Texas 5 March 1910; married CLARIBEL SHANNON. Family information follows.
4. MARY KATHERIN STANFIELD, twin to infant boy, born in Cotulla, La Salle County, Texas 7 December 1912; died there 24 December 1912, and is buried in the family cemetery at Cotulla.
5. Infant boy, stillborn twin to Mary Katherin, buried in family cemetery at Cotulla.
6. WILMA LOLENE STANFIELD, born in Laredo, Webb County, Texas, 5 July 1917; first married in Corpus Christi, Nueces County, Texas, about 1936, JOHN ARLO BAILEY. Divorced in 1951, she married second in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas, 24 January 1959, STANFORD WEBSTER BRINKER. He was born in Letart, West Virginia 2 May 1906; died in San Antonio 24 April 1971. They had no children.

WILMA graduated from Fowlerton, Texas High School in 1935, and graduated from Draughon's Business College in Corpus Christi, Texas in 1936. While in Corpus, she lived with her Aunt Sally Pangle. She was a legal secretary for ten years, Teletypsetter operator for four years for the Corpus Christi Caller-Times, and 25 1/2 years for the San Antonio (Texas) Express in San Antonio. She retired 31 December 1977. Wilma is a member of the Hope Presbyterian Church in San Antonio; and enjoys handwork and gardening.

JAMES LEROY<sup>6</sup> STANFIELD was born in Cotulla, La Salle, County, Texas 28 January 1909. He married in Odem, San Patricio County, Texas, 15 May 1940, OTHO FRANCES HOLLAN, she born in DeWitt County, Texas, 11 January 1921. Members of the Methodist Church. Their daughter, 7th generation:

1. CATHERINE LOLENE STANFIELD, born in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas 24 July 1944; married in San Marcos, Hays County, Texas 29 July 1966, THOMAS HIRAM WILLIAMS, he born in Barksdale, Edwards County, Texas, 11 September 1947.

Cathy is a graduate of the Alice (Texas) High School and San Marcos State Teachers College. She taught school for several years. Their children, 8th generation:

- 1) ROY LYNN WILLIAMS, born in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas, 6 August 1970
- 2) KIMBERLY SHAY WILLIAMS, born in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas, 4 November 1976

*This family lived in Schertz, Texas in March 1977.*

THOMAS LYNN<sup>6</sup> STANFIELD was born in Cotulla, La Salle County, Texas, 5 March 1910. He married at Pleasanton, Atascosa County, Texas, on 5 November 1939 CLARIBEL SHANNON, she born in La Salle County, 7 February 1916.

Lynn worked for the County of La Salle for several years on road maintenance.

He moved to San Antonio where he was employed by the Caterpillar Tractor Company in their Service Department. During WW-II he spent seven months in the Panama Canal Zone, and went back to work for the Caterpillar company when he returned to the States. Moving to Alice, Texas, he worked for Contractors Supply & Service Company repairing Caterpillar equipment. He moved the family to Uvalde, Texas in 1966 where he has a tractor repair service. He has a large collection of arrowheads which he has found over the years, and also enjoys hunting. Their children, 7th generation:

1. THOMAS DEWEY STANFIELD, born in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas 9 October 1946. He first married in Alice, Jim Wells County, Texas 3 June 1975 IRIS M. BEARD. He married second in Killeen, Bell County, Texas, 18 November 19781, CECELIA (Ewing) PUGH, she born in Sebring, Florida, 11 August 1947. Her daughter by first marriage:

TINA RACHEL PUGH, born Newport News, Virginia, 25 January 1969

2. TERRY SHANNON STANFIELD, born in Alice, Jim Wells County, Texas 20 November 1948; married in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas, 7 November 1970, LINDA ILENE KNIERIEM, she born in Hackensack, New Jersey 20 November 1947. Children, 8th generation; both born Corpus Christi, Nueces County, Texas:
  - 1) SHANNON LEIGH STANFIELD, born 13 April 1975
  - 2) STEPHANIE LYNN STANFIELD, born 13 November 1979

WILLIAM JACKSON<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of Tilghman A. H.  
and Margaret (McSween) Faubion

WILLIAM JACKSON was born near Parrottsville, Cocke County, Tennessee 7 February 1847; died at his daughter Halsy's home in Tarrant County, Texas 29 (31?) January 1929, and was buried in the old Rose Hill Cemetery near Terrell, Kaufman County, Texas beside his wife Mary. He married in Burnet County, Texas (Book C, p. 204) 30 March 1873 MARY ALICE SNOW of Wichita, Kansas.\* She died in Terrell, Kaufman County, Texas in 1890 at the age of 34, and is buried in the old Rose Hill Cemetery nearby.

William was only fourteen when the War between the States officially began. He had reluctantly stayed at home but when he was sixteen, he set off to join the Confederate troops. He was soon captured by the 10th Michigan Infantry and he was taken to Knoxville then sent to Chattanooga before being transferred to Camp Morton in Indiana, where he was kept until near the end of the war. After he had given oath to support the Constitution of the U.S., he was set free to make his way home as best he could.

Soon after he returned home, he received his father's Power of Attorney to act as his agent in collecting notes and monies due, and to sell the Cocke County property. He set about putting the family business and personal affairs in order so they would be ready when his father bid them start for Texas. Soon after they had arrived in Milam County and settled on the plantation of his Uncle William, he sickened with Malaria and was seriously ill. Dr. John McSween.,, his mother's brother, came to see about them and took William back with him to San Antonio where he stayed until his mother and the other children moved to Bagdad in Williamson County to live on their Uncle John Faubion's place.

William became a merchant as his father had been in Tennessee. When Mary died he was left a widow with a house full of children. "He devoted his entire time to them and always had time for each and every one. After they were grown he worked for years in "Aunt Sallie & Uncle Brad's store" in Spicewood. (Sarah *Faubion Pangle* - his sister - and her husband Bradford Pangle.) As he grew old cataracts dimmed his eyes and he became blind. The Frontier Museum in Bandera, Texas exhibits a handmade violin bearing this label: "Made by W.J. Faubion, a blind man, 82 years old, at Leander, Williamson County, Texas, many years ago. Presented by Mrs. J.B. Pangle of Corpus Christi, Texas." It has been written of him that he was "a fine Southern Gentleman - he was that, a Gentle man."

\*William's sister Sarah Faubion Pangle wrote that Mary Snow was from Wichita, Kansas ... the family says her parents lived on a farm near Grapevine, Tarrant County, Texas. After Mary's death the children often visited them there. She and Mr. Snow were members of the Church of Christ, as was Mary, and the children were brought up in that faith. Mary and all of the children had the measles but Mary would get out of bed to care for them and died from the resulting complications.

The children of William Jackson & Mary Alice (Snow) Faubion, 5th generation:

1. CHARLES A. FAUBION, born 1 November 1874; died 22 April 1962. He married first, KATE CLAYTON; second, BEULAH CHRISMAN; third, he married LUCRETIA RAUSAU. Family information follows.
2. EDNA BEATRIX FAUBION, born in San Saba, San Saba County, Texas, 29 November 1876; died 27 April 1940. Married ROBERT YOUNG FOX. Family information follows.

3. ARTHUR A. FAUBION, born 21 March 1879; died 17 March 1910, and buried at Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas. Married DELLA KERZIAH. She was born 10 February 1877; died 21 August 1953. Their daughter, 6th generation:
  - 1) JEWELL FAUBION, born 4 December 1907; she married JAMES EDWARD PERCY (Pearcy?). He was born 10 May 1901. Their children, 7th generation:
    - (1) PATSY A. PERCY (Pearcy?), born 18 June 1933. She married CHARLES HERRING
    - (2) DORIS JANE PERCY (Pearcy?), born 29 April 1935; she married JIMMY HARRISON
4. CORRINE FAUBION, died in infancy and buried Rose Hill Cemetery near Terrell, Kaufman County, Texas.
5. SARAH LILLIAN FAUBION, born 22 November 1881; died in Stephenville, Erath County, Texas 21 March 1964, and was buried there. She first married in Rockwall County, Texas (Vol. 5, p. 263) 20 November 1901 ROBERT E. OWEN; married second JOSEPH N. HOPPER, manager of a telephone company, who died in 1943.
6. HUBERT LEON FAUBION, born in Burnet County, Texas, 2 March 1883; died in Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas 21 February 1954. He married MARY LEE McDONNOLD. Family information follows.
7. \*HALCYONE FAUBION, born in Burnet County, Texas, 12 October 1885; died on 19 October 1968. Married SETH TATUM BROWN. Family information follows.
8. ARIE FAUBION, died at age 2, and buried Rose Hill Cemetery near Terrell, Kaufman County, Texas.
9. ROBERT ROSS FAUBION, born 5 April 1887; date of death unknown, buried in Rose Hill Cemetery near Terrell, Kaufman County, Texas. He first married JEFFIE JOHNSON who died 26 July 1937, and was buried Rose Hill Cemetery. He married second, DORA CARZINE.

Son of Robert and Jeffie (Johnson) Faubion, 6th generation:

- 1) ROBERT VAL JEANE FAUBION married Carmen \_\_\_\_\_. Their children 7th generation:
  - (1) ALMETA JEANE FAUBION married JEARLD HENRY TRESP. 8th generation:
    - i. NANCE JEANE TRESP            ii. JERRY VAL TRESP
    - iii. VAL ANN TRESP
 Almeta Jeane has a grandchild, 9th generation: MELANIE CARMEN \_\_\_\_\_
  - (2) CAROL ANN FAUBION, died at the age of two months.
  - (3) BRYANT VAL JEANE FAUBION, married and had two children, 8th generation:
    - i. BRYANT VAL JEANE FAUBION II    ii. JAMES COLT FAUBION (dec'd)
  - (4) CARY WAYNE FAUBION, married and had two children, 8th generation:
    - i. ROBERT WAYNE FAUBION            ii. MARCUS FAUBION
  - (5) JOHN ALAN FAUBION

Children of Robert Ross & Dora (Carzine) Faubion, 6th generation:

- 2) MURL ROSS FAUBION died in Fort Worth, Texas, 19 October 1955
  - 3) RALPH ELMO FAUBION died 10 August 1944
  - 4) WILLIAM FAUBION is married and has one child. Lives Houston, Texas
10. Infant FAUBION, died and was buried in Rose Hill Cemetery near Terrell.

\*7. HALCYONE FAUBION = MARGARET HALCYONE.

CHARLES A.<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of William Jackson  
and Mary (Snow) Faubion

CHARLES was born 1 November 1874; died 22 April 1962, aged 87 years. He first married KATE CLAYTON; married second BEULAH CHRISMAN; married third, LUCRETIA ROUSSEAU who died 6 May 1964. Charles and Lucretia had no children. Charles was buried in the 'Tarrant County, Texas Rose Hill Cemetery.

The son of Charles A. and Kate (Clayton) Faubion, 6th generation:

1. ALVIS BRYAN FAUBION, born 3 May 1900; died 5 January 1959. Married WANDA EARLE PRIM, she born 22 May 1905; died 15 February 1957. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) DOLORES EARLE FAUBION, born 8 June 1923; married 10 June 1941, A. J. GREEN. Family information follows.
  - 2) CHARLES BERT FAUBION, born 17 October 1924; married 18 May 1945, JUANITA O'NEAL, she born 1 September 1928. Their son, 8th generation:
    - (1) LONNIE BERT FAUBION, born in Midland, Midland County, Texas 18 April 1946; married - in Sacramento, Sacramento County, California, 27 May 1968, CHERYL ANN SCHAFER, she born in Reno, Washoe County, Nevada, 24 September 1949. Their children, 9th generation:
      - i. CHARLEY BERT FAUBION, born in Sacramento, CA, 18 November 1969
      - ii. STACY MARIE FAUBION, born in Sacramento, CA, 27 April 1971
  - 3) WILLIAM ALVIS FAUBION, born 21 August 1927; married 11 June 1961, DORTHEA VARISCO, she born 2 February 1936. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) ANNETTE FAUBION, born 11 January 1964
    - (2) WILLIAM ALVIS FAUBION, Jr., born 11 March 1966
  - 4) LILLIAN JO FAUBION, born 25 June 1939; married 9 September 1961, TERRY ALLEN GATTIS, he born 11 December 1939. Their Children, 8th generation:
    - (1) TERRY ALLEN GATTIS, Jr., born 20 August 1965
    - (2) TOMMY ANDREW GATTIS, born 28 May 1968

DOLORES EARLE<sup>7</sup> FAUBION was born on 8 June 1923; married 10 June 1941 A.J. GREEN. He born 6 January 1919. Their children, 8th generation:

1. ALVIS JAY GREEN, born 3 September 1942; married 13 November 1974 NORENE HURST, she born in November 1949. They have no children.
2. PATRICIA EARLE GREEN, born 4 December 1946. She first married RICHARD V. ANDERSON; married second, JOHN M. HENRY. Children, 9th generation:
  - 1) ANJANETTE LEIGH ANDERSON, born 9 November 1968
  - 2) JOHN JASON HENRY born 3 April 1975
3. FRANCES ANN GREEN, born 26 February 1948; married 11 September 1965, OLEN H. PETTY (divorced 1977). Their children, 9th generation:
  - 1) GREGORY KEITH PETTY born 23 April 1966 (FRANCES ANN married
  - 2) CRAIG OLEN PETTY born 11 November 1967 second January 1981,
  - 3) REBEKAH ANN PETTY born 18 January 1972 JOHN McCULLOUGH. )
4. FRED LARRY GREEN, born 29 July 1949; married 19 September 1976, ALANA AYRISS, She born 3 August 1948.

The children of Charles A. and Beulah (Chrisman) Faubion, 6th generation:

2. JACK FAUBION, born 1 July 1903; died 23 February 1980. He married in May 1930, MARY FRANCES KIMPORTS, she born 17 May 1909. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) SANDRA FAUBION, born 4 December 1939; married DON PUNCHATZ. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) TRISHKA PUNCHATZ born 7 August 1960
    - (2) GREGOR PUNCHATZ born 5 December 1964
  - 2) RICHARD CHARLES FAUBION, born 27 March 1931; he married SHIRLEY JEAN OSBORN, she born 8 August 1934. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) VAUGHN MARTIN FAUBION born 2 May 1953
    - (2) CHRISTOPHER CHARLES FAUBION born 22 July 1956
    - (3) DEIDRA ANN FAUBION, born 12 December 1958; married 7 August 1976, RANDY EARL HARDEE. Their children, 9th generation:
      - i. SHAWN MICHAEL HARDEE born 4 April 1977
      - ii. KERRIE CHRISTINE HARDEE born 20 February 1979
3. SAMUEL FAUBION, born 14 May 1905; died in 1975. Married 20 December 1939, GRACE FISHER, she born 20 March 1904. They had no children.
4. BENJAMIN BAILEY FAUBION, born 26 January 1907; died 20 May 1966. married 5 July 1936 RUTH ECKERT, she born 13 August 1915. Their son, 7th generation:
  - 1) LYNDON BEN RONALD FAUBION, born 31 December 1941. He first married, ELAINE ACORD: married second, SUE HART.

Children of first marriage, 8th generation:

- (1) TAMERA CHERIE FAUBION born 11 August 1967
- (2) SEAN BENJAMIN BAILEY FAUBION born 28 August 1968

EDNA BEATRIX<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of William  
Jackson & Mary Alice (Stow) Faubion

EDNA was born in San Saba, San Saba County, Texas, 29 November 1876; died on 27 April 1940, and was buried in the Alvord Cemetery, Wise County, Texas. She married 18 October 1895 ROBERT YOUNG FOX. He was born in Morristown, Hamblen County, Tennessee, 6 July 1873; died 21 November 1946, and was buried in the Alvord, Texas Cemetery beside Edna. Their children, 6th generation:

1. TROY RAY FOX, born 30 September 1896; died March 1899, and was buried in the Rose Hill Cemetery near Terrell, Kaufman County, Texas.
2. ROYAL GRAYSON FOX, born Crandall, Kaufman County, Texas 25 November 1898; married 21 June 1927 MAGGIE JONES. She was born Bandera, Bandera County, Texas, 3 December 1901. Their son, 7th generation:
  - 1) ROBERT SAMUEL FOX, born San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas, 5 November 1931. First married BARBARA GLASSCOCK, she born 31 July 1934; married second, BETTY JOYCE COGBURN, she born in San Antonio, 10 February 1933. She and Royal Grayson had no children. He married third FLORENCE \_\_\_\_\_, of Fort Worth, Texas. Daughter of first marriage, 8th generation:
    - (1) CYNTHIA SUSAN FOX, born in San Antonio, Texas 5 October 1960

3. ULA FOX, twin to UNA, born in Terrell, Kaufman County, Texas, 10 November 1900; married 8 October 1921 HOMER KENNETH JONES. He was born Danville, Alabama 17 September 1895; died in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas, 27 September 1945, and was buried in Laurel Land Cemetery at Dallas.
4. UNA FOX, twin to Ula, born in Terrell, Kaufman County, Texas, 10 November 1900; died 20 March 1948, and was buried in Alvord Cemetery, Wise County, Texas. She first married WILLIAM C. SORRELLS; She married second JIM A. CAPPS. Family information follows.
5. BEN JO FOX, born Terrell, Kaufman County, Texas, 10 March 1902; married 15 December 1923 MARY ELECTRA GOSE. Family information follows.
6. LOIS A. FOX, born Terrell, Kaufman County, Texas, 29 October 1903; died 4 April 1958, and was buried in the Alvord Cemetery, Wise County, Texas; He married at Dallas, Dallas County, Texas in June 1924, ALICE MAE RHEA. She was born 25 October 1907. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) GEORGE ARTHUR FOX, born Dallas, Dallas County, Texas 25 September 1925; first married CAROLYN CALHOUN. He married second NATALIE O'TYSON of Orange, Texas. Daughter of first marriage, 8th generation:
    - (1) PENNY FOX, born Dallas, Dallas County, Texas 5 June 1946 Children of second marriage, 8th generation:
    - (2) SANDRA LEE FOX, born Harlingen, Cameron County, Texas 22 February 1957
    - (3) CYNTHIA FOX, born Ankara, Turkey, 26 February 1959
    - (4) NATALIE KAY FOX, born Wiesbaden, Germany, 26 February 1960
  - 2) MARY ALICE FOX, born Alhambra, California 20 June 1947; married BRYAN EDWARDS. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) CLINTON EDWARDS, born in 1970
    - (2) DEREK EDWARDS, born 1975
7. LURA BEATRICE FOX, born in Terrell, Kaufman County, Texas, 15 March 1906; died in Elk City, Oklahoma, 11 April 1959, and was buried in the Carter Cemetery, Carter, Oklahoma. She married in March 1925, THOMAS E. DAVIS of Alvord, Wise County, Texas, he born 5 March 1905. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) DORRANCE WINIFRED DAVIS, born Dallas, Dallas County, Texas 5 December 1925; married in 1942, JACK STOWERS of Carter, Oklahoma. Children, 8th generation:
    - (1) JACKIE STOWERS, born Elk City, Oklahoma in March 1943
    - (2) SUZANNE STOWERS, born Elk City, Oklahoma 27 September 1945
  - 2) CHARLENE FOX DAVIS, born Alvord, Wise County, Texas, 18 October 1928; married in 1945, J. H. SIMPSON of Carter, Beckham County, Oklahoma. Their son, 8th generation:
    - (1) SCOTT SIMPSON, born Elk City, Beckham County, Oklahoma 11 May 1954
  - 3) ORAN HAROLD DAVIS, born Carter, Beckham Co., Oklahoma 18 December 1931
8. MARY HELEN FOX, born Terrell, Kaufman County, Texas 27 May 1907; married 2 January 1926, ELMER LEE REYNOLDS. He was born in Alvord, Wise County, Texas, 11 September 1906. They had no children.

UNA<sup>6</sup> FOX, a twin, was born in Terrell, Kaufman County, Texas 10 November 1900; died 20 March 1948 and was buried in the Alvord Cemetery, Wise County, Texas. She first married in December 1919, WILLIAM C. SORRELLS. He was born 1 June 1896; died in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas, 20 March 1928, and was buried at



Crandall, Kaufman County, Texas. Una married second in 1929, JIM A. CAPPS who died in 1953. The children of William & Una (Fox) Sorrells, 7th generation:

1. ALVA BYRON SORRELLS, born in Alvord, Wise County, Texas, 14 October 1921, first married in 1939 VIRGINIA BUSBY. She was born 27 May 1922; died in Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas, 23 May 1963, and was buried there in the Rose Hill Cemetery. He married second in March 1965, ILA GOBER. The children of first marriage, 8th generation:
  - 1) ALVA MAE SORRELLS, born Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas, 9 January 1941; first married JOHN LADD; married second, EARLY RODGERS; married a third time, name not available, and had one child. Children, 9th generation:
    - (1) JIMMY LEE LADD born 6 January 1958
    - (2) DAVID RODGERS born 1 August 1960
  - 2) SHARON LEE SORRELLS, born Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas, 3 April 1947; died at Galveston, Galveston County, Texas, 16 December 1964, & was buried in the Rose Hill Cemetery at Fort Worth, Texas.
2. FRANCIS LEON SORRELLS, born in Alvord, Wise County, Texas 17 October 1922
3. HELEN BEATRICE SORRELLS, born Dallas, Dallas County, Texas 14 April 1924; first married in November 1946, SAMUEL EARL HILLEN; married second, SAM BREEDEN; married third JOHN ROBERT BULHAM who was born in Batavia, Indonesia, 17 May 1924. He became an American Citizen 22 March 1963. The children, 8th generation:
  - 1) SAMUEL EARL HILLEN, born Dallas, Dallas County, Texas 13 August 1957
  - 2) SHERRIE SUZANNE BREEDEN, born in Dallas, Texas, 11 November 1959
4. WILLIAM ROBERT SORRELLS, born in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas, 12 January 1926; married 19 June 1948, LAVONIA ASHWORTH, she born 26 May 1929. No children.
5. CURTIS LAVERNE SORRELLS, born Alvord, Wise County, Texas, 22 April 1928; first married OSCAR LEE BUGG, he born Fulbright, Red River County, Texas 28 June 1928; married second, BILL BURKS. The children, 8th generation:
  - 1) DONNA GAIL BUGG, born in Dallas, Texas, 30 January 1950
  - 2) DIANA SUE BUGG, born in Dallas, Texas, 5 January 1951
  - 3) JIMMY OSCAR BUGG, born in Dallas, Texas, 7 December 1954
  - 4) TIMOTHY CURTIS BUGG, born in Dallas, Texas, 9 July 1963
  - 5) APRIL ANN BURKS, born in 1969

The children of Jim A. & Una (Fox) Sorrells Capps, 7th generation:

6. RHEBA LA DONNA CAPPS, born Alvord, Wise County, Texas, 18 May 1933; died 1 June 1934, and was buried in Hopewell Cemetery in Alvord.
7. WYNONA CAPPS, born in Alvord, Wise County, Texas, 28 August 1935; married RILEY EUGENE WELTY. He was born in Ryan, Jefferson County, Oklahoma, on 4 August 1924. Their daughter, 8th generation:
  - 1) EASTER LEE WELTY, born Waurika, Jefferson Co., Oklahoma 18 April 1954
8. MYRNA LA RUTH CAPPS, born Alvord, Wise County, Texas 8 April 1940; first married 21 June 1957, BENNY CARLTON BRANTNER, he born 22 October 1937. She married second, LEO MORENO.

Children of Benny Carlton & Myrna LaRuth (Capps) Brantner, 8th generation:

- 1) BENNY CARLTON BRANTNER Jr., born Houston, Harris County, Texas. 17 May 1958
  - 2) VONDA LYNN BRANTNER, born Houston, Harris County, Texas 14 January 1963
- Daughter of Leo and Myrna LaRuth (Capps) Brantner Moreno, 8th generation:
- 3) VANESSA MORENO, born in 1969

9. JAMES HARLAN CAPPS, born in Alvord, Wise County, Texas 10 February 1943; married 12 December 1964, CONNIE CAY MESWARB. Children, 8th generation:

- 1) MARTHEL LESCINDA CAPPS born in 1965
- 2) EASTER ANN CAPPS born in 1968

BEN JO<sup>6</sup> FOX was born in Terrell, Kaufman County, Texas 10 March 1902; married 15 December 1923 MARY ELECTRA GOSE. She was born Alvord, Wise County, Texas, 7 April 1905; died 5 March 1971, and was buried in the Alvord Cemetery. Their children, 7th generation:

1. EDNA NELL FOX, born Alvord, Wise County, Texas 20 December 1924; married 7 February 1943 CLIFFORD CLYDE CLAY. He was born Dickens County, Texas, 11 September 1923. Their children, 8th generation:

1) LINDA KAY CLAY, born Dumas, Moore County, Texas 23 December 1943; she first married 2 July 1961, JOHN WAYNE HUGGINS; married second, LARRY ULLMAN; married third in Victoria, Victoria County, Texas, 1 September 1974, JACK PAGE. The children, 9th generation:

- (1) MARY LYNN HUGGINS, born Mansfield, Tarrant County, Texas, 8 July 1962
- (2) KEVIN CLAY ULLMAN, born Victoria, Victoria County, Texas 13 October 1969

2) CLIFFORD CLYDE CLAY Jr., born Olney, Young County, Texas 7 June 1954; married in Frisco, Collin County, Texas 21 June 1975, CONNIE PEARSON. She was born in Frisco, 8 April 1955. Their daughter, 9th generation: (1) COURTNEY KAY CLAY, born in June 1980

2. GOSE DURWOOD FOX, born Alvord, Wise County, Texas, 10 June 1926; married 8 February 1951, NELDA SUMMERS. She was born 11 November 1926; died in February 1973, and was buried Chico Cemetery, Chico, Wise County, Texas. No children.

3. MARGARET ANN FOX, born Alvord, Wise County, Texas 8 January 1928; married 11 May 1950, LEWIS PAUL GALBRAITH, he born Milford, Ellis County, Texas, 23 December 1918. Their children, 8th generation:

- 1) ROBERT LEWIS GALBRAITH, born Dallas, Dallas County, Texas 3 April 1951; first married in Denver, Colorado in 1972, SUZI SHARP. Married second BETTY SHOVLIN
- 2) CYNTHIA ANN GALBRAITH, born Decatur, Wise Co., Texas, 27 October 1959; died Aurora, Colorado 19 May 1975, and buried Alvord Cemetery, Texas.

4. XELNA OLIVE FOX, born Alvord, Wise County, Texas, 30 November 1930; married 7 September 1950 HAROLD L. BOYD. He was born Decatur, Wise County, Texas 18 November 1930. Their children, 8th generation:

1) BEN RICHARD BOYD, born Decatur, Wise County, Texas, 14 February 1953; married 27 December 1975 KAREN GOFF. She was born New Braunfels, Comal County, Texas. Their daughter, 9th generation:

- (1) ERIN RAE BOYD, born New Braunfels, Comal County, Texas 12 August 1980

4. 2) KIMBERLY ANNE BOYD, born Decatur, Wise County, Texas 28 December 1954; first married in Decatur, 30 August 1975, GERALD RAY OATES. married second in Decatur, 11 December 1978, JERRY PHILLIP NIVENS. Daughter, 9th generation:  
 (1) MARY ANN RYAN NIVENS, born 12 November 1979
5. JIMMY DARRELL FOX, born Alvord, Wise County, Texas, 25 August 1932; married 11 November 1958, JACKIE PARMLEY, she born 20 March 1937. Their children, 8th generation, both born Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas:  
 1) ROBERT YOUNG FOX, b. 18 January 1962; 2) BEN JO FOX, b. 9 June 1964
6. GLENNA SUE FOX, born Alvord, Wise County, Texas, 3 August 1935; married in Alvord 5 December 1953 JAMES DAVID NIVENS, he born Alvord 12 February 1935. No children.

HUBERT LEON<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of William Jackson & Mary Alice (Snow) Faubion

HUBERT LEON was born in Burnet County, Texas 2 March 1883; died in Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas 21 February 1954. He married MARY LEE McDONNOLD, she born in Livingston, Monroe County, Tennessee, 2 February 1876; died in Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas 6 August 1952. Both are buried in the Rose Hill Cemetery at Fort Worth, Texas.

Hubert was an overseer of a plantation from 1919 to 1921. He then moved his family to Tarrant County in 1921 where he lived for 43 years. He was a policeman. Their children, 6th generation:

1. EVELYN FAUBION, born Terrell, Kaufman County, Texas 6 July 1911; died on 21 July 1977. First married VERNON TATUM; married second Mr. HENDERSON; married third, LESTER WARD; married fourth, Mr. MARTIN. Son of Vernon & Evelyn (Faubion) Tatum, 7th generation:  
 1) GRADY KENT TATUM, born Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas, 4 September 1936; married DOLORES PRANKS, she born 15 August 1939. Children, 8th generation:  
 (1) GRADY KENT TATUM, Jr. born 30 April 1962  
 (2) KARLA ANN TATUM born 25 October 1964
2. GLADYS FAUBION, born 22 April 1913; she married 14 June 1942, HARRY DUER BRUNNER, he born Highland Mills, New York 28 November 1908; died in Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas 4 January 1975, and was buried in Rose Hill Cemetery in Tarrant County. Their son, 7th generation:  
 1) GARY DUER BRUNNER, born Summerville, Dorchester County, South Carolina 7 October 1943; married 20 June 1964 REBA JUNE "Penny" HANCOCK. Their daughter, 8th generation:  
 (1) ROBIN ANGELA BRUNNER, born 3 October 1966

MARGARET HALCYONE<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of William Jackson & Mary Alice (Snow) Faubion

HALCYONE was born in Burnet County, Texas, 12 October 1885; died in Tarrant County, Texas on 19 October 1968, and was buried there in Rose Hill Cemetery. She married SETH TATUM BROWN, a railroad man. He was born on 1 December 1883; died 15 November 1959, and was buried in the Rose Hill Cemetery. It was while staying in her home that Halsy's father, William Jackson, died.

The children of Seth and Halcyone (Faubion) Brown, 6th generation:

1. JAMES ODELL BROWN, born 7 November 1903; died 27 January 1974, and was buried at Denison, Grayson County, Texas. He married NINA McCOOK. She still lives in Denison. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) JIMMY DEES BROWN (now dec'd)
  - 2) DOLORES BROWN\*
  - 3) WILLIS BROWN\*
  - 4) CHARLES BROWN\*
  - 5) JEAN BROWN\*\* all married and have children
2. JUANITA H. BROWN, born 6 August 1905; died 31 March 1977, and was buried in Rose Hill Cemetery near Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas. She first married EDWARD REDDITT who died and was buried in Rose Hill Cemetery in Tarrant County. Juanita married second, OSCAR LEE MATHEWS. He is also deceased. The children, 7th generation:
  - 1) GAYLE REDDITT is married and has five children. Live in Florida
  - 2) WAYNE REDDITT is married and has three children. Live in Houston, TX
  - 3) JERRY LEE MATHEWS, died during the Polio epidemic and was buried in Rose Hill Cemetery in Tarrant County, Texas
  - 4) DANNY BROWN MATHEWS is married and has two children. Live Enid, Okla.
3. THELMA GAY BROWN, born 26 June 1909; died 27 January 1981, and was buried in Mount Olivet Cemetery, Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas. She married HARRY EDWARD JOHNSON who is also deceased and buried in Mount Olivet Cemetery. Their daughter, 7th generation:
  - 1) MARGARET LOUISE JOHNSON married JOHN W. JENKINS. They live North Augusta, South Carolina. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) THERESA ANN JENKINS
    - (2) JAY JENKINS
    - (3) JOHNNY JENKINS
4. ALICE LORRAINE BROWN, born 12 October 1919. She married MILTON W. SOUDER, grandson of Uncle Billy Hurst for whom the town of Hurst was named. He was born 9 May 1914; died 18 February 1967, and was buried in the Bluebonnet Cemetery in Colleyville, Tarrant County, Texas. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) GARY MILTON SOUDER
  - 2) LARRY WADE SOUDER
5. DAMON P. BROWN, born Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas, 25 January 1927; married in Los Angeles, Los Angeles County, California, 27 January 1945, TOMMYE RUTH HICKS, daughter of Thomas Sherman & Sarah Alma (Richardson) Hicks. She was born in Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas on 9 September 1925.

Damon is President and owner of *DAMON ASSOC. Inc.*, National marketing Firm - Home Furnishings. Daughter, 7th generation:

- 1) KIMBERLEE BROWN, born in Waco, McLennan County, Texas, 18 August 1955; married in Tucker, DeKalb County, Georgia, 10 June 1978, to CRAIG P. CHARNIGO, son of Richard & Audrey (Broadhurst) Charnigo. He was born in Griffin, Spalding County, Georgia 7 June 1956. Their children, 8th generation:
  - (1) FANCHON OLIVIA CHARNIGO, twin to Amelia, born in Decatur, DeKalb County, Georgia, 3 April 1981
  - (2) AMELIA BROWN CHARNIGO, twin to Fanchon, born in Decatur, DeKalb County, Georgia, 3 April 1981

SOPHRONIA ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of Tilghman A. H.  
and Margaret (McSween) Faubion

SOPHRONIA was born near Parrottsville, Cocke County, Tennessee, 13 June 1849; died in Burnet County, Texas, 25 March 1906. She married at home on the Reid place in Burnet County (Vol. C, p. 9) 25 February 1869, JOSEPH F. PANGLE, the son of George Clinton and Elizabeth (Langdon) Pangle. He was born in Whitesburg, Hamblen County, Tennessee 6 November 1844; died in Burnet County, Texas, 2 February 1919. Both are buried in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery in Burnet, Burnet County, Texas.

Sophronia was seventeen when her family moved to Texas. She and Joseph Pangle were married in 1869 and he purchased a farm on the north side of the Colorado river in Burnet County where they lived for many years. In 1888 Joseph was elected Sheriff and Tax Collector of Burnet County. The office was divided and two years later he was elected as Tax Assessor, and remained in this office continuously until the end of his life. Joseph, his youngest son, was selected by the Commissioners Court to fill out his father's unexpired term, and served in that office a number of years.

The children of Joseph F. and Sophronia (Faubion) Pangle, 5th generation:

1. JOHN HORACE PANGLE, born in Burnet County, Texas, 27 April 1871; died on 5 May 1901, and is buried in I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Burnet, Texas.
2. GEORGE FAUBION PANGLE died 9 October 1882, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery near Pleasant Valley, Burnet County, Texas.
3. JAMES CLAUD PANGLE, born in Burnet County, Texas, 19 March 1876; he died 22 November 1957, and is buried in I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Burnet, Texas. He married in Burnet County (Vol. H, p. 260) on 11 February 1900, MARY ADDIE PEYTON. Their children, 6th generation:
  - 1) CLAUDIA PANGLE married Mr. ROBERTSON
  - 2) VIVIAN PANGLE married Mr. BROWDER
  - 3) MARIAN PANGLE
  - 4) JAMES PEYTON PANGLE, born 1912; died 1953, and buried I.O.O.F. Cemetery in Burnet, Texas.
4. MARGARET ELIZABETH PANGLE, born in Burnet County, Texas; died in El Paso, El Paso County, Texas. She married in Burnet County (Vol. 9, p. 611, on 13 April 1907, EMMETT JAQUES. Their children, 6th generation:
  - 1) LOIS JAQUES
  - 2) JOSEPH JAQUES
  - 3) LOUISE JAQUES
  - 4) IVAN JAQUES
5. CLYDE F. PANGLE, born in Burnet County, Texas in 1882; died there in -1935 and is buried in I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Burnet, Texas. Never married.

6. SARAH ULA PANGLE, born in Burnet County, Texas; married JACOB CLEMENTS, a farmer. Their children, 6th generation:
  - 1) PANGLE CLEMENTS, born in 1914; died in 1972
  - 2) EUGENE CLEMENTS, born 8 October 1916; married in Dallas County, Texas, MARY ALICE \_\_\_\_\_. Eugene was former Director, Clements Funeral Home in Burnet, Burnet County, Texas; in 1977 County Commissioner, Precinct No. 1, Burnet County.
  - 3) BONITA CLEMENTS, born in 1918; married Mr. NEVE. Lived in Mena, Ark.
  - 4) JOSEPH LANGDON CLEMENTS, born 1920; died 15 May 1977. Married MILDRED "Charlie" \_\_\_\_\_. Daughter, 7th generation:
    - (1) PAULA (Clements) COURTNEY
  - 5) UEL CLEMENTS, born in 1922. Lives in Corpus Christi, Texas (1977)
7. CATHERINE "Kate" PANGLE, born 15 June 1890; married in Burnet County, Texas (Vol. 9, p. 781, CHARLES L. SNOW who died in San Angelo. Kate and Charlie Snow were divorced. Their daughter, 6th generation:
  - 1) CHARLDA SNOW, born 6 August 1914; married JOE M. WOOD.
8. JOSEPH LANGDON PANGLE, born in Burnet County, Texas; died in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas. He first married in Burnet County (Vol. 9, p. 411) on 24 December 1917, MARY ANN CORDER; second married BLANCHE \_\_\_\_\_. Joseph filled his father's unexpired term as Tax Assessor of Burnet County, and continued in that position for a number of years. Later he worked for the Bell Telephone Company.

SAMUEL HAMILTON<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of Tilghman A. H.  
and Margaret (McSween) Faubion

SAMUEL HAMILTON, called Sam, was born near Parrottsville, Cocke County, Tennessee 3 February 1852; died in Burnet County, Texas, 6 November 1931, and is buried in the Marble Falls Cemetery in Marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas. He married in Burnet County (Vol. D, p. 31), 22 September 1874, EMMA ISABELLA DENNISTON, daughter of Thomas L. and Emily Denniston. Emma, called Emily, was born 6 August 1854; died in Travis County, Texas, 3 February 1927, and is buried in the Marble Falls Cemetery. Sam was a salesman. Their children, 5th generation:

1. HERBERT ELMO FAUBION, born in Burnet County, Texas, 31 July 1875; died in Marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas, 14 January 1963, and is buried in the Marble Falls Cemetery. He married in Burnet County (Vol. H, p. 306) 17 February 1901, LENORA LACY, daughter of George Washington & Adelia Jane (Tate) Lacy. Nora was born in Marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas, 7 July 1878; died there 11 April 1964, and is buried in the Marble Falls Cemetery. The children, 6th generation:
  - 1) HELEN LACY FAUBION, born in Marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas, 27 December 1901; died there 29 June 1903, and is buried there.
  - 2) HERBERT ELMO FAUBION, Jr., born in Marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas, 30 March 1904; died in Austin, Travis County, Texas, 21 December 1975, and is buried there in Memorial Hill Park. He married in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas, 31 December 1933, HERIOT MASTELLA LeGRAND, daughter of Joseph Mastella LeGrand (24 Jan. 1886-1965) and Ethel May (.Barnes) LeGrand (26 Aug. 1883-14 Dec. 1970). Heriot was born in Goldfield, Esmeralda County, Nevada, 5 December 1907. They had no children.

HERBERT ELMO FAUBION, Sr., was Editor of *the Marble Falls Messenger*, and was Texas State Representative of Burnet and Williamson Counties.

2. JESSIE EDWIN FAUBION, born in Burnet County, Texas 1 October 1877; died in Nueces County, Texas 9 January 1949, and is buried in Burnet County in the Marble Falls Cemetery (d.rec. 3787). He married in Burnet County, 28 December 1904 (Book H, p. 492), DOLLY ANDREWS, daughter of W.H. and Mary E. (Tate) Andrews (Burnet County Deed Book 77, p.305-*Heirs of Mary E. Andrews*). Dolly was born 5 March 1880; lived with children in California. Several children died young. Children, 6th generation:  
1) ELLEN FLEMING FAUBION    2) JERRY EDWIN FAUBION
3. CARL BERNARD FAUBION, born in Burnet County, Texas 29 December 1879; died there 22 May 1968. Married EVA L. FOWLER. Family information follows.
4. PERCY PAUL FAUBION died at age 5 years 2 months 3 days
5. LESLIE FAUBION died in infancy  
Both are buried in the Faubion family cemetery near Pleasant Valley, Burnet County, Texas.
6. JOHN J. FAUBION, born in Burnet County, Texas 2 January 1882; died 22 July 1940. Married CARRIE B. TATE. Family information follows.
7. BERT H. FAUBION, born in Burnet County, Texas in June 1887; married EDITH WYATT. This family moved to California where Bert died (date and place not shown); J. E. Faubion appointed guardian of children ( Burnet County Probate Box 52 Case 432). Children, 6th generation:  
1) HARROLD FAUBION born about 1917    2) ELIZABETH FAUBION born about 1919
8. ESSIE MARIE FAUBION, born in Burnet County, Texas, 24 September 1890; died there 16 March 1977. Married ARTHUR MONROE LEWIS who died 3 August 1973, age 88. This family lived in Spicewood, Burnet County, Texas. Their children, 6th generation: (from 1977 Obit *The Austin American-Statesman*, March 17, 1977).  
1) ARTHUR WELDON LEWIS, Burnet  
2) SAMUEL MYRON LEWIS, Dallas  
3) CONRAD WAYNE, Marble Falls  
Four grand-children; six great grand-children.
9. BYNUM BURNAM "Sam" FAUBION, born in Burnet County, Texas in September -1894; died in Houston, Harris County, Texas 18 July 1972. He married on 9 June 1926, MISS MAUDE PONTON (Travis County Vol. 27, p. 392). Maude died in Austin, Travis County, Texas, 17 June 1979. Sam was a newspaper man, and worked for the *Houston Post* for many years.

CARL BERNARD<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of Samuel Hamilton  
and Emma Isabella (Denniston) Faubion

CARL BERNARD was born in Burnet County, Texas, 29 December 1879; died there on 22 May 1968, and is buried in the Fowler Cemetery in Burnet County. He married in Burnet County, 28 December 1902 (Book H, p. 391) EVA L. FOWLER, she born on 12 August 1878; died in Burnet County, Texas 20 January 1962, and is buried in the Fowler Cemetery there. Carl Bernard was a farmer. Their children, 6th generation:

1. INEZ GWENDOLINE FAUBION, born in Burnet County, Texas, 11 July 1904; married RUDOLPH EBLING LEWIS. Family information follows.

2. VELMA OLIVE FAUBION, born in Burnet County, Texas, 12 Feb. 1906; married RAY PINSON. Family information follows.
3. CARL FOWLER FAUBION, born in Burnet County, Texas, 9 July -1907; he married on 22 December 1940, HILDA DIXON, she born 28 February -1912. No children.
4. BERNARD WARD FAUBION, born in Burnet County, Texas, 14 May 1909; he married on 26 December 1941, GERTRUDE WEHMEYER. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) MARY ANN FAUBION, born 30 July 1943
  - 2) GARY ALLEN FAUBION, born 16 April 1951; married in 1979, JANE HORTON. Their son, 8th generation:
    - (1) JOHN RYAN FAUBION, born in January 1980
5. ESSIE MERLE FAUBION, born in Burnet County, Texas 27 September 1911; married MALCOLM RICHARD PHILLIPS. Family information follows.
6. CORA LEE FAUBION, born in Burnet County, Texas, 12 March 1913; she married LOWELL E. GREGG. Family information follows.
7. ANNIE LAURIE FAUBION, born in Burnet County, Texas, 12 February 1916; she married CLIFF JUDSON WHIGHAM. Family information follows.
8. FORREST FRANCIS "Jack" FAUBION, born in Burnet County, Texas 23 April 1917; married on 20 December 1941 (Burnet County Book 11, p. 236) EVELYN "Midge" BOYNTON, she born 13 May 1917. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) PRICILLA ANN FAUBION, born 4 October 1942; married 2 March 1962, LUCIUS EARL JONES, he born 27 January 1942. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) TIMOTHY EARL JONES, born 27 December 1962
    - (2) STEPHEN FORREST JONES, born 11 November 1965
  - 2) JAMES FORREST FAUBION, born 19 July 1946; married 16 July 1966, LINDA DORIS MOORE, she born 11 October 1948. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) LINDA ANN FAUBION, born 5 October 1968
    - (2) DAVID FORREST FAUBION, born 31 October 1973

INEZ GWENDOLINE<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born in Burnet County, Texas, 11 July 1904. She married on 22 July 1923 (Travis County Vol. 25, p. 359), RUDOLPH EBLING LEWIS, he born 22 October 1893; died 12 November 1973, and buried in Fowler Cemetery, Spicewood, Burnet County, Texas. Their children, 7th generation:

1. WANDA KATHLEEN LEWIS, born 14 May 1924; married in Denison, Grayson County, Texas, 9 October 1945, G. W. McADOO, he born in Oklahoma, 25 February 1923. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) ROY BRUCE McADOO, born 13 October 1946; married 2 January 1967, CAROL FIELDS. Their daughter, 9th generation:
    - (1) LINDY MICHELLE McADOO, born 25 October 1967
  - 2) RONNIE EBLING McADOO, born 2 November 1949; married 22 June 1968 CARYL LAWRENCE. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) MATTHEW EBLING McADOO, born 29 June 1969
    - (2) GREGORY WILLIAM McADOO, born 29 September 1970
    - (3) CATHERINE ELIZABETH McADOO, born 12 June 1975
2. ANNIE LOU LEWIS, born 26 June 1926; married in Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas 13 June 1947, JOHN L. MILLER, he born 13 February 1918; died 26 February 1972, and is buried in Fowler Cemetery, Burnet County, Texas. She



married second in Spicewood, Burnet County, Texas, 1 August 1972, EDISON A. STRINGER of California. They live in Austin. No children.

3. ROBERT FAUBION LEWIS, born 19 May 1940; he married 26 June .1959, PEGGY SUE WILLIAMS, she born 19 May 1940. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) KIM LEWIS, 31 July 1960; married 25 January 1981, DAVID ALLEN O'MARY.
  - 2) SHERRY LEE LEWIS, born 26 January 1963
  - 3) ROBERT KIPP LEWIS, born 11 December 1965

VELMA OLIVE<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born in Burnet County, Texas, 12 February 1906; she married on 23 may 1928, RAY PINSON, he born 6 June 1895. Son, 7th generation:

1. DAVID RAY PINSON, born 8 December 1930; he married DOROTHY TAYLOR, she born 8 August 1931. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) KATHLEEN "Cathy" RENEE PINSON, born 10 May 1952; married 31 December 1971, GLENN STANBERRY, he born 17 November 1950. Daughter, 9th generation:
    - (1) KRYSTAL MICHELLE STANBERRY, born 1 November 1972
  - 2) CARLA KAY PINSON, born 12 August 1953; married 19 August 1980 PAUL DIXON
  - 3) BURT FOWLER PINSON, born 11 March 1956
  - 4) KIMBERLY MICHELLE PINSON, born 2 October 1957; married 19 August 1978, ADEL HODAD. Their daughter, 9th generation:
    - (1) AMANDA LORAIN HODAD, born 5 December 1980
  - 5) Infant son died April 1961
  - 6) DAVID ROGER PINSON, born 12 December 1962

ESSIE MERLE<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born in Burnet County, Texas, 27 September 1911; she married in Marble Falls, Burnet County (Vol. 10, p. 431), 4 May 1935, MALCOLM RICHARD PHILLIPS, he born 5 December 1909. Their children, 7th generation:

1. SAMMY DWAIN PHILLIPS, born 23 December 1935; married in Texas City, Galveston County, Texas, NANNETTE DICKEY. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) TERRI NANETTE PHILLIPS, born 25 September 1958; married in Abilene, Taylor County, Texas, 9 April 1977, DANIEL GLEN SPEER. Their children, 9th generation:
    - (1) MICHAL SPEER, born 7 January 1978 - son
    - (2) BRITTANY SPEER, born 5 April 1980 - daughter
  - 2) CYNTHIA ANN PHILLIPS, born 5 June 1960
  - 3) SAMMY DWAIN PHILLIPS, Jr., born 2 December 1963
2. BILLY FAUBION PHILLIPS, born 18 November 1938; married in San Angelo, Tom Green County, Texas, THELMA HALE. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) RANDY WAYNE PHILLIPS, born 28 August 1960
  - 2) SONDR KAY PHILLIPS, born 4 May 1963
3. DIXIE JUNE PHILLIPS, born 27 June 1942
4. HELEN GAIL PHILLIPS, born 26 December 1948; married in Burnet County, Texas 20 January 1969, JERRY DON SANDERS. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) SUSIE SANDERS, born 20 February 1964 (adopted)

4. 2) KERI DENISE SANDERS, born 20 June 1975
- 3) JEREMY TODD SANDERS, born 19 September 1979

CORA LEE<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born in Burnet County, Texas, 12 March 1913; she married at Marble Falls, Burnet County (Vol. 10, p. 504) 18 July 1936, LOWELL E. GREGG. Lowell was born 24 April 1910; died 1 June 1981, and is buried in Marble Falls Cemetery. Their children, 7th generation:

1. JOHN LOWELL GREGG, born 2 December 1938; married 8 June 1961, DIANNE WHITTAKER, she born 5 August 1939. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) FRED GREGG born 14 November 1962
  - 2) SHAWN GREGG born 18 August 1965
  - 3) DANNALU GREGG born 28 April 1970
2. LAURA JANE GREGG, born 17 April 1944; first married 5 October 1963, LEE PHILLIPS (div.); second married PAT BOYLE. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) SCOTT GREGG PHILLIPS born 17 November 1966
  - 2) RUSSELL SHELLEY PHILLIPS born 29 July 1969
  - 3) PATRICIA JANE BOYLE born 27 March 1981
3. JUDY RUTH GREGG, born 4 January 1955; married 21 August 1976 CRAIG SEWARD, he born 21 March 1957. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) CARRIE ELIZABETH SEWARD born 2 April 1979
  - 2) COREY ANN SEWARD born 12 May 1981

ANNIE LAURIE<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born in Burnet County, Texas, 12 February 1916; she married on 24 December 1935, CLIFF JUDSON WHIGHAM. Their children, 7th generation:

1. PATRICIA ANN WHIGHAM, born 2 October 1936; married in 1957 JIM LARKIN RENICK  
Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) DEBORAH SUE RENICK born 8 January 1961
  - 2) CAROL ANN RENICK born 24 April 1964
2. DOROTHY PAULINE WHIGHAM, born 26 February 1941; married 20 November 1964, CARL WOLF SCHWAB. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) CARL DAVID SCHWAB born 16 April 1969
  - 2) THERESA ANN SCHWAB born 14 April 1972
3. BEVERLY JAN WHIGHAM, born 12 SEPTEMBER 1946; married 21 August 1971 WILLIAM CURTIS HARSHMAN II. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) CHRISTOPHER HAYS HARSHMAN born 7 October 1975
  - 2) JESSICA ELAINE HARSHMAN born 10 December 1978
4. CLIFF JUDSON WHIGHAM, Jr., born 7 September 1949; married 2 September 1971 BEVERLY LEVENA GUSTAFSON. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) JUSTON DANIEL GUSTAFSON born 15 August 1979

*Information for family of CARL BERNARD FAUBION and his descendants furnished by  
Mrs. R. E. (Inez G. Faubion) Lewis, Spicewood, Texas  
Mrs. M. R. (Essie Merle Faubion) Phillips, Burnet, Texas*

*M. L. Faubion -1981*

JOHN J.5 FAUBION - Son of Samuel Hamilton  
and Emma Isabella (Denniston) Faubion

JOHN J. was born in Burnet County, Texas, 2 January 1882; died in Bell County, Texas (d.rec. 30975) 22 July 1940, and is buried in the Marble Falls Cemetery, Burnet County, Texas. He married in Burnet County, Texas 11 August 1914 (Book 9, p. 262), CARRIE B. TATE, daughter of A. C. and S. M. Tate, she born 19 September 1889; died 9 September 1956, and is buried in Marble Falls Cemetery. Their children, 6th generation:

1. JOHN J. FAUBION, Jr., born 13 October 1915; married MARY ALYCE ETTER, she born 8 January 1922. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) JOHN J. FAUBION III, born .15 December 1948; died in Harris County, Texas 6 December 1952
  - 2) JAMES BRADFORD FAUBION, born 17 June 1952; lives Houston, Texas
  - 3) JANICE FAUBION, born 7 August 1953; married REGINALD SCHOENEWOLF
2. KATHLEEN TATE FAUBION, born 10 January 1917. Lives Houston, Texas
3. CARLOS BRADFORD FAUBION, born 13 September 1918; -married JANET VIRGINIA KEARSLEY, she born 2 April 1921. Live in Schenectady, New York. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) SALLY JO FAUBION born 6 February 1952
  - 2) WILLIAM BRADFORD FAUBION                      born 26 September 1958
4. SAM TATE FAUBION, born 2 July 1925; died 19 February 1960. Married ANITA MARIE LEINART, she born 21 June 1927. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) SAM MICHAEL FAUBION, born 10 May 1952
  - 2) JOHN PATRICK FAUBION, born 10 October 1953 3) ROBERT SCOTT FAUBION, born 16 March 1960

*Family information from Miss Kathleen Faubion, Houston, Texas*

JOSEPH DODSON<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of Tilghman A. H.  
and Margaret (McSween) Faubion

JOSEPH DODSON was born near Parrottsville, Cocke County, Tennessee 14 November 1854; died in Oakland, Contra Costa County, California, date of death unknown. He married in Burnet County, Texas 2 May 1876 (Vol. F, p. 149) FLORENCE DENNISTON, daughter of Thomas L. and Emily Denniston, she born in Texas 5 April 1857; died in Austin, Travis County, Texas 2 March 1915, and is buried in the Marble Falls Cemetery in Burnet County. Their children, 5th generation:

1. OSCAR A. FAUBION, born 1 January 1877; died in Burnet County, Texas 3 October 1911 (d.rec. 21372), and is buried there in the Marble Falls Cemetery. He married HATTIE LANG. Their son, 6th generation:
  - 1) JOSEPH ALVIN FAUBION

Mrs. Hattie (Lang) Faubion married second in Burnet County, Texas, 26 January 1922, F. R. REIMER.

2. OWEN E. FAUBION, born in February 1882. He first married in Burnet County, Texas (Book H, p. 416), 25 August 1903, IDA D. USSERY, she born 22 August 1884; died 22 September 1909, and buried in Marble Falls Cemetery. OWEN married second (Bastrop County Vol. K, p. 38) 27 October 1912, Mrs. ADELIA (Guest) LITTLE.

3. WILLIAM H. FAUBION, born in January 1884. He married in McLennan County, Texas (Vol. W, p. 3121 7 December 1911 D. MAY BLACKWELL. Their children, 6th generation:
  - 1) WILLIAM BOSWELL FAUBION
  - 2) J. D. FAUBION married MARJORIE BRANNON, she born 24 March 1916. 7th generation children:
    - (1) JOHN D. FAUBION of Calipairia, California
    - (2) THOMAS W. FAUBION, born 22 October 1946; married LINDA KRISTOF, she born 8 October 1947. Children, born Bryan, Brazos County, Texas, 8th generation:
      - i. MELISSA b. 22 October 1971
      - ii. CINDI b. 29 November 1975
      - iii. PAMELA b. 13 July 1980
4. GEORGE CLOWE FAUBION
5. BEULAH E. FAUBION, born in December 1891. She married in Burnet County, Texas (Vol. 9, p. 218) 28 July 1913, EUGENE ISLEY. Their son, 6th generation:
  - 1) EUGENE ISLEY, Jr.

MARION ALEXANDER<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of Tilghman A. H.  
and Margaret (McSween) Faubion

MARION ALEXANDER was born near Parrottsville, Coker County, Tennessee 22 February 1857; died in San Antonio, Texas 18 March 1923, and is buried in the Llano Cemetery, Llano County, Texas. He married at Pleasant Valley, Burnet County, Texas (Vol. F, P. 95), 10 January 1883, EMMA ANN WHITE, daughter of Joseph and Eliza Emma (Pangle) White. Emma was born in Ringgold, Catoosa County, Georgia on 25 October 1862; died in Corpus Christi, Nueces County, Texas 19 October 1949 and is buried in the Llano Cemetery, Llano County, Texas. Their children, 5th generation:

1. ORA AZILE FAUBION, born in Ringgold, Catoosa County, Georgia 7 October 1883; died in Corpus Christi, Nueces County, Texas 6 December 1964, and is buried in the Llano Cemetery, Llano County, Texas. She married in Marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas 23 September 1914, PERCY JAMES CHAPMAN who died about 1918. They had no children. Ora was a Red Cross nurse and served in France during World War I.
2. DARRELL ALEXANDER FAUBION born near Marble Falls in Burnet County, Texas, 19 December 1885; died in Corpus Christi, Nueces County, Texas 8 July 1950 and is buried in the Llano Cemetery, Llano County, Texas. Never married.
3. EUNA MARGARET FAUBION, born in Pleasant Valley, Burnet County, Texas 5 November 1888; died in Houston, Harris County, Texas, 22 April 1972, and is buried there in Forest Park-Lawndale Cemetery. She married in Llano, Llano County, Texas, 12 November 1912, FREDERICK BUCKNER POOLE. Family information follows.
4. GRADY FAUBION, born in Marble Falls. Burnet County, Texas 12 January 18 91; died in Austin, Travis County, Texas 13 December 1976, and is buried in the Llano Cemetery, Llano County, Texas. He married LYDA BROWN. Family information follows.

EUNA MARGARET<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of Marion Alexander  
and Emma Ann (White) Faubion

EUNA MARGARET was born 5 November 1888; died in Houston, Harris County, Texas, 22 April 1972, and is buried there in Forest Park-Lawndale Cemetery. She married in Llano, Llano County, Texas, 12 November 1912, FREDERICK BUCKNER POOLE, son of Robert Jordan & Nancy (Buckner) Poole. He was born in Bertram, Burnet County, Texas 27 June 1887; died in Houston, Harris County, Texas 27 May 1965, and is buried there in Forest Park-Lawndale Cemetery. Their children, 6th generation:

1. MARGARET AZILE POOLE, born in Abilene, Taylor County, Texas, 8 November 1913. She married 7 June 1941, IVAN H. SMITH; divorced 1951. Son, 7th generation:
  - 1) DENNIS I. SMITH, born 16 September 1946; married in 1970, DIANE JOHNSON; divorced in 1976.
2. ROBERT M. POOLE, born in Texline, Dallam County, Texas, 17 January 1916; married on 8 February 1939, HILDA KING. Their son, 7th generation:
  - 1) STEPHEN "Steve" POOLE, born 3 September 1946; married in January 1977, ANITA PUSZ. Steve is an M. D., and lives in Denver, Colorado.
3. FREDERICK BROWNING POOLE, born in Amarillo, Texas, 11 July 1929. He married in 1970 and divorced in 1975, and had no children.

GRADY<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of Marion Alexander  
and Emma Ann (White) Faubion

GRADY was born 12 January 1891; died in Austin, Travis County, Texas 13 December 1976, and is buried in the Llano Cemetery, Llano County, Texas. He married in Llano, 4 November 1912 (Llano County Book 3, p. 107), LYDA BROWN, she born 14 March 1893; died 30 April 1966, and is buried in the Llano Cemetery.

At one time Grady operated a granite quarry. Later, he became director of the Lower Colorado River Authority (Texas), and served for many years. After retirement he devoted much time adding to his collection of 'rock spheres' which he made from ordinary rocks into precious 'jewels'. He was a talented craftsman and a sensitive and discerning naturalist. (From the July 9, 1972 issue of the Austin American-Statesman, Austin, Texas.) Children, 6th generation:

1. ALBERT MARION FAUBION, born in Llano County, Texas 24 April 1914; he died there 11 May 1915, and is buried in the Llano Cemetery.
2. DARRELL BROWN FAUBION, M.D., born in Llano County, Texas 20 December 1916. He married, 14 September 1941, MARTHA BEA HOUSTON. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) NANCY FAUBION, born 27 January 1946; first married 3 June 1967, JERRY ARNOLD COLQUETTE; second married TOM FORBES. Son, 8th generation:
    - (1) ERIC ARNOLD COLQUETTE, born 11 July 1969
  - 2) FRANCES FAUBION, born 26 January 1948; married 1 August 1970, ROBERT AARON MEZGER. Their son, 8th generation:
    - (1) KYLE LEE MEZGER, born 19 May 1976
  - 3) FRANKLIN HOUSTON FAUBION, born in Austin, Travis County, Texas 31 August 1950; married in Midland, Texas, 17 July 1971, BARBARA ANN BAKER, daughter of Maylon S. and Ann (Mischovic) Baker. Barbara Ann was born

2. 3) in Midland, Midland County, Texas 26 September 1949. Franklin Houston is an Insurance Representative. The daughter of Franklin Houston and Barbara Ann (Baker) Faubion, 8th generation:
  - (1) CHERYL ANN FAUBION, born in Memphis, Shelby County, Tennessee 21 July 1979
  
3. GRADY FAUBION, Jr., born in Llano County, Texas 10 December 1918. He married 19 June 1942, RENOTTA MARGARET PATTERSON. She died at Fort Morgan, Colorado, 13 September 1978, and is buried in Llano County, Texas, in the Llano City Cemetery. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) PATRICIA FAUBION, born 10 February 1950; married 11 July 1970, JAMES KENT BRINK. Their daughter, 8th generation:
    - (1) KELLY ANN BRINK, born 8 April 1972
  - 2) CAROLYN FAUBION, born 14 October 1951
  - 3) Infant child died 10 March 1954

SARAH TENNESSEE<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of Tilghman A. H.  
and Margaret (McSween) Faubion

SARAH TENNESSEE, called Sally, was born near Parrottsville, Cocke County, Tennessee, 11 August 1860; died in Corpus Christi, Nueces County, Texas, 10 July 1941, and is buried in the Marble Falls Cemetery in Burnet County, Texas. She married in Burnet County (Vol. F, p. 214) 1 December 1885 JAMES BRADFORD PANGLE, he born in Whitesburg, Hamblen County, Tennessee 5 January 1859; died 23 March 1928, and is buried in the Marble Falls Cemetery in Burnet County. They had no children.

Sally was not quite six when the family left their home in Tennessee to join her father in Texas. She had suffered the loss of part of one foot in an unfortunate accident as she was sitting near the woodpile when the head flew off the axe being used to chop wood. This crippled her for life. Sometime after she and Brad had married, they moved to Corpus Christi where they bought a large two story house near the water front. Brad was in the mercantile business and she took in roomers. A number of the younger relatives stayed with them while they attended school or looked for work. The house and all within it survived the devastating hurricane of 1919, but all of the family pictures and her father's Bible were destroyed by the water.

To Sarah Faubion Pangle, we who search for family history owe a debt of gratitude for putting into print all she could gather - or remember -- without which we would have found it difficult indeed.

M. L. Faubion - 1981

FREDERICK FORREST<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of Tilghman A. H.  
and Margaret (McSween) Faubion

FREDERICK FORREST was born near Parrottsville, Cocke County, Tennessee 12 June 1862; died in Buffalo, Johnson County, Wyoming 8 September (October?) 1915. He married in Burnet County, Texas (Book F, p. 229) 12 May 1886, VIRGINIA H. FRENCH, daughter of Mollie French. Virginia was born in Bastrop County, Texas 12 February 1868; died in Casper, Natrona County, Wyoming, 25 June 1953. Both are buried in Buffalo, Wyoming. This family moved to Buffalo, Wyoming in 1908.

Their children, 5th generation:

1. DELLA GRACE FAUBION, born in Spicewood, Burnet County, Texas 14 April 1887; died in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon in May 1966. Married ALEXANDER LEWIS. Family information follows.
2. ROY SAMUEL FAUBION, born in Marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas 15 September 1888. Married RUTH JUANITA WORTH. Family information follows.
3. BIRDIE VELMA FAUBION, born in Marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas in December 1890; died in Buffalo, Johnson County, Wyoming.
4. ZEBULON "Zebbie" FAUBION, born and died an infant in Marble Falls, Texas
5. Unnamed infant, born and died in Marble Falls, Texas
6. RALPH FRENCH FAUBION, born in Marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas, 20 January 1896. He first married in Casper, Natrona County, Wyoming, 7 April 1932, GLADYS BROWN, she born in Buffalo, Johnson County, Wyoming; died in Casper, Natrona County, Wyoming, 17 June 1940. He married second, 16 December 1942, EDITH DENNY. Daughter of Ralph and Gladys (Brown) Faubion, 6th generation:
  - 1) VIRGINIA FAUBION, born in Casper, Natrona County, Wyoming, 6 February 1933; married in Casper, 31 May 1953, CARL STANLEY
7. EMMA MABEL FAUBION, born in Marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas, 7 April 1897; died in Casper, Natrona County, Wyoming in May 1926, and is buried in Buffalo, Wyoming. She married in Buffalo, Johnson County, Wyoming, on 1 November 1917, JAY YOUNG. Jay was born in 1877; died in Worland, Washaki County, Wyoming in May 1956, and was buried in Buffalo. He was a rancher. Their son, 6th generation:
  - 1) DALE YOUNG, born in Buffalo, Johnson County, Wyoming 22 September 1918; he married first, in Buffalo, MARGARET \_\_\_\_ who died. He has remarried.
8. FREDERICK JAY FAUBION, born in Marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas 14 September 1900; married in Cairo, Alexander County, Illinois 19 November 1935, NILA BELLE CONANT, daughter of Gordon & Maggie (Douglas) Conant, she born in Cairo, Illinois, 14 July 1904. Their daughter, 6th generation:
  - 1) EDITH C. FAUBION, born in Casper, Natrona County, Wyoming, 13 February 1943
9. SARAH LOULA FAUBION, "Lulu", born in Marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas on 22 February 1902; died in Denver, Colorado in June 1930 (?), two weeks after her marriage to LAMONT HAMPSHIRE, he born in Casper, Wyoming.
10. JAMES BRADFORD FAUBION, born in Buffalo, Johnson County, Wyoming, 13 September 1910; died in Phoenix, Maricopa County, Arizona in November 1959, and is buried in Scottsdale, Arizona. He married second PEARL RAUHEUSER.

The children of James Bradford and Pearl (Rauheuser) Faubion, 6th generation:

- 1) MARJORIE ANN FAUBION married HERBERT CURLER
- 2) JIM (James Bradford ?) FAUBION married twice.

*DELLA GRACE<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of Frederick Forrest  
and Virginia H. (French) Faubion*

DELLA GRACE was born in Spicewood, Burnet County, Texas, 14 April 1887; died in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon in May 1966. She married in Spicewood (Book 9, p. 5), 15 September 1907 ALEXANDER LEWIS, son of Sam Lewis, he born in Texas 4 July 1890. Their children, 6th generation:

1. FREDERICK A. LEWIS, born in Buffalo, Johnson County, Wyoming, 15 February 1909; died in Casper, Natrona County, Wyoming 16 September 1966. He married in Casper, 7 September 1935, ADELINE LEONARD.
2. GORDON N. LEWIS, born in Buffalo, Johnson County, Wyoming 3 September 1910; married in Casper, Natrona County, Wyoming, 13 June 1936, ANN i. BRENNAN.
3. GERALD (Roy?) LEWIS, born and died in Buffalo, Wyoming, an infant.
4. ZEBULON LEWIS
5. EVANGELINE RUTH LEWIS, born in Buffalo, Johnson County, Wyoming, 15 April 1918; married in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, PETE GARDNER.

ROY SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of Frederick Forrest  
and Virginia H. (French) Faubion

ROY was born in Marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas 15 September 1888. He married in Buffalo, Johnson County, Wyoming 16 September 1917, RUTH JUANITA WORTH, daughter of Thomas and Prudence (Eddy) Worth, she born in Buffalo, Wyoming on 17 May 1896.

Roy remained in Burnet County, Texas when his parents moved to Wyoming, but when they wrote that they needed his help on the ranch, he left his native state to join them there. After he and Ruth married he went into construction work and built and sold houses in the states of Washington, Oregon and California. He and Ruth presently live in Redlands, California. Their children, 6th generation:

1. MALDEN LAVON FAUBION, born in Buffalo, Johnson County, Wyoming, 17 July 1921; married in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon 27 December 1946, ALICE CARTER. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) TONI FAUBION, born in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 29 January 1947; married in Portland, 28 August 1966, BERT THOMPSON
  - 2) FORREST FAUBION, born in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon 21 January 1951
  - 3) TAD L. FAUBION, born in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 18 August 1954; married in Ontario, Malheur County, Oregon, 21 June 1976, CONNIE ROSE.
2. HELEN M. FAUBION, born in Buffalo, Johnson County, Wyoming 12 April 1923;



married in Medford, Jackson County, Oregon 6 February 1942, DONALD D. LAKE, son of Develo Deloss & Estella (Corwin) Lake, he born in Sanitarium, California on 29 May 1922. Their children, 7th generation:

- 1) DONALD DENNIS LAKE, born in National City, San Diego County, California 15 May 1943; married in Brunswick, Maine, VIRGINIA McINTYRE.
  - 2) BARBARA C. LAKE, born in Deer Park, California, 3 March 1949; married in South Lancaster, Massachusetts, 31 May 1970, Dr. WILLIAM HILL.
  - 3) KAREN M. LAKE, born in Deer Park, California, 27 April 1955; married in Milton, Washington, 6 June 1976, DAVE VIXIE.
3. KATHLEEN A. FAUBION, born at St. Helens, Multnomah County, Oregon, 25 November 1927; married in Chula Vista, San Diego County, California, 3 December 1945, JACK P. MOORE, he born in Baltimore, Maryland, 21 June 1923. They were divorced in August 1973. Their children, 7th generation:
- 1) TERI M. MOORE, born in Los Angeles, California, 8 May 1949
  - 2) DEBE R. MOORE, born in Fontana, San Bernadino County, California, 24 January 1952; married in Bremerton, Washington in 1976, EDDIE JOHNSON. (now divorced).
  - 3) JAMIE E. MOORE, born in Bellvue, King County, Washington, 22 September 1962.

*Data for FREDERICK FORREST and his descendants from Ruth & Roy Faubion by letters and personal visits by B. H. Faubion of California & M.L. Faubion of Texas*

NOTES: TILGHMAN A. H. FAUBION and descendants

*If the Williamson County, Texas, towns of BAGDAD and LEANDER appear to be used interchangeably, LEANDER was not established until 1882 when the railroad bypassed BAGDAD and the entire 'town' moved one mile eastward.*

Basic data from Sarah Faubion Pangle, *THE FAUBIONS*, (Texas: 1922)  
Obituary, Margaret Carolina Faubion, *Williamson County Sun*, March 27, 1902  
Obituary & Official Record, J.H. Faubion, *Williamson County Sun*, June 13, 1930

Family contributors, JAMES HENRY FAUBION:

Mrs. E. Maurice (LaVita) Faubion, 3031 Robinhood, Houston, Texas 77005  
J. O. McBride (now dec'd), Leander, Texas  
Mrs. Roy C. (Katherine) Shelton, 3904 Vineland Drive, Austin, Texas 78722  
Wilma Stanfield Brinker, 2505 Jupe Drive, San Antonio, Texas 78222  
Mrs. T. L. (Claribel) Stanfield, 1301 Roosevelt, Alice, Texas 78332

Family contributors, WILLIAM JACKSON: *(see others on following page)*

Mrs. A. J. (Dolores Faubion) Green, 3668 Forbes, Fort Worth, Texas 76105

Lonny B. Faubion, 700 West Nobles, Midland, Texas 79701

Mr. Damon Brown, 2880 Indian Trail Drive, Tucker, Georgia 30084

Family contributors, SAMUEL HAMILTON FAUBION:

Mrs. H. E. (Heriot) Faubion, Jr., 5812 Westmont Drive, Austin, Texas 78731  
Mrs. R. E. (Inez Faubion) Lewis, P. O. Box 87, Spicewood, Texas 78669  
Mrs. M. R. (Essie Merle Faubion) Phillips, 1206 N. Water, Burnet, Texas 78611  
Miss Kathleen Faubion, 2921 Carnegie, Houston, Texas 77005

Family contributor, SOPHRONIA FAUBION PANGLE:

Eugene Clements, Box 129, Burnet, Texas 78611; Mrs. Kate Snow, Dallas, Texas

Family contributors, MARION ALEXANDER FAUBION:

Mrs. Margaret (Poole) Smith, 3846 Law Street, Houston, Texas 77005

Mrs. Darrell B. Faubion, 1104 Belmont Parkway, Austin, Texas 78703

Franklin H. Faubion, 7380 Doncaster Lane, Germantown, Tennessee 38138

*Margaret (Poole) Smith has been researching POOLE family history.*

From Mrs. Pearl Lacy Mezger through her daughter-in-law, Mrs. Melba Mezger of Marble Falls, Texas concerning the parents of Pearl and her sister Lenora "Nora" Lacy Faubion (Mrs. Herbert Elmo, Sr.):

*George Washington Lacy was born near the Missouri-Kentucky-Tennessee state borders, 8 April 1837; died 3 June 1906. He came to Texas from Missouri Valley, Iowa when he was nineteen and settled in Burnet County. He was one of the donors of the granite used to build the state capitol building in Austin, Texas. His wife Adelia Jane Tate was born near Packsaddle Mountain in Llano County, Texas, 27 July 1847; died 20 March 1935. "The last Indian fight that took place in the Burnet-Llano County region was at Packsaddle Mountain . . . August 9, 1873 . . ." - Burnet County Historical Commission, BURNET COUNTY HISTORY, A Pioneer History 1847-1979, by Darrell Debo (Texas, Eakin Press 1979) Vol. 1, p. 43.*

Burnet County Deed Records:

Book T, pp 7-8, Estate settlement of Thomas L. & Emily Denniston, names children.

Book 57, p. 235 Heirs of A. C. Tate, names children.

Book 97, p. 369 Sale by widow of John J. Faubion, names children.

Other family contributors, WILLIAM JACKSON data:

Mrs. Gladys F. Brunner, 3320 Emerson Street, Fort Worth, Texas 76119

Mrs. Lorraine Souder, 5905 Cynthia Circle, Fort Worth, Texas 76117

Mrs. Edna Nell Fox Clay, Box 453, Thorndale, Texas 76577

*Data for family of ROBERT VAL JEANE (Robert Ross<sup>5</sup> William Jackson<sup>4</sup> Tilghman<sup>3</sup> William<sup>2</sup> Jacob<sup>1</sup>) from a 1975 letter from Mrs. Carmen Faubion of Dallas to J. D. Mathis. Unable to find trace of her in 1980.*

M. L. Faubion - 1981

VI. JACOB FAUBION, SON OF JACOB<sup>1</sup>  
& DIANAH (RECTOR) FAUBION

- Mary Elizabeth Faubion Rule

JACOB<sup>2</sup> FAUBION was born in Fauquier County, Virginia around 1785; died in Clay County, Missouri on 14 December 1852 and is buried in Faubion Cemetery.<sup>a</sup> married in Cocke County, Tennessee around 1804 to PRISCILLA BOYDSTON, a daughter of William and Elizabeth (Christian) Boydston.<sup>a</sup> She was born in Cocke County, Tennessee around 1784; died in Clay County, Missouri in July 1853, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery.<sup>b</sup>

Jacob has been described as being from" . . . Old Newport, of Huguenot descent." While it has been neither proved nor disproved that he was of Huguenot descent Dianah Rector's family was German, and they lived in Fauquier County, Virginia where Jacob was born. He came to East Tennessee with his family, and lived in Cocke County, near Old Newport and near what is now Parrottsville, Tennessee.

He was a blacksmith, as were his father and at least one brother. Jacob was also a well-known Preacher in the area. It is believed that he regularly participated in church gatherings there.

Jacob and Priscilla had eleven children; apparently none died as infants or children. In 1832, Rev. Jacob moved his entire family (including his son William who was married and had children of his own) to Clay County, Missouri. It is believed that around thirty families came out together - including a number of nephews and other relatives, friends and neighbors. No one has been able to determine why he left Tennessee, but it is certain that he came directly to an area where relatives and friends from Cocke County had already settled. There is no question but that he came seeking better opportunities for himself and his family. (See Section on MIGRATION TO MISSOURI).

Upon arrival in Clay County Jacob became a farmer. He must have had some money because he was able to purchase land that had been claimed by an earlier settler. After looking around for a while, Jacob decided on a piece of land owned by William Brown. The purchase of the NW¼ of Section 24, Township 51, Range 33, in Clay County, Missouri was concluded on 29 June 1833 (Clay County Deed Book K, p. 437).

Faubion Chapel was organized in 1838. The article on Chapel's 100th Anniversary says that Jacob Faubion served as its Pastor until his death in 1852. From the start, Chapel was a significant part of the local community. People came from all around for Services, although there doesn't seem to have been a building for a number of years. Mrs. Claude Allen, Historian of the Faubion Chapel United Methodist Church, says that Napoleon Bonaparte and Sarah (Faubion) Thomas sold a tract of land to the Chapel Trustees for Five Dollars on 30 January 1850. (That parcel is now at 72nd and North Highland in Gladstone, Clay County, Missouri.) L.B. Salmansa says the Chapel was built on the farm which adjoined the Rev. Jacob's. (The current Church building is on land which belonged to Jacob, but it was purchased in 1870.) Rev. Jacob performed a sizable number of marriages in the area and had the reputation of being the "Marryin' Parson". The Clay County Marriage Records reveal that he was a Minister of the Gospel. They also show that he could write!

Faubion Cemetery is located near where the original Chapel stood, and is still

available for use. It has always been a family cemetery, and never has been associated with the Church. Charles N. Kimball of Sistersville, West Virginia, a descendant of Dinah Rector<sup>3</sup> Faubion and Nathaniel Christian Boydston, determined that Faubion Cemetery is the place where William Boydston (Priscilla's father) was buried in 1838. It should have been on the corner of Rev. Jacob's farm. It did not become officially a "family burying ground" until William Faubion, John Broadhurst and Joseph Broadhurst bought one-half acre of land from Hiram Fugitt on 12 April 1858 (Clay County, Missouri Deed Book R, p. 235).

While this is about all we know of Jacob, we know even less about Priscilla. We know she was born on the frontier of Tennessee -before there was a State named Tennessee, and we are told that she walked barefooted all the way when the family moved by ox-wagon to Missouri. We know that they reared children who became God-serving, responsible and respected men and women, each contributing to their communities in very special ways. Jacob, the Preacher, set an example of faith, trust, and courage, and he must have been supported by a caring and loyal wife.

Jacob Faubion died from the effects of a kick from a gentle old mare he attempted to bridle in the pasture.<sup>a</sup> While no stone can be located and no record has been found, it is understood that he was buried in Faubion Cemetery. Priscilla probably went to live with Sarah Thomas and her family until she died about six months after Jacob, in July 1853. She is said to have been buried next to him in Faubion Cemetery.

There was no Will when Jacob died. The Clay County Probate records show that Drusilla (Drusilla is what it shows!) refused the right of Administration and John F. Broadhurst (husband of Zilpha Grey) and Jacob Cummin Faubion were appointed. There is a list of heirs and some receipts in the file -- but little else. It shows that there was not much money to divide among the heirs so probably the land was sold to settle the estate.<sup>c</sup>

The children of Rev. Jacob and Priscilla (Boydston) Faubion, 3rd generation:

1. JOHN WESLEY FAUBION, born about 1806; died between 1 January 1853 and 8 June 1854; married MARY ADKINS. Family information follows.
2. WILLIAM FAUBION, born 13 December 1808; died 13 February 1895. First married SYLVANIA HUDLING; second married ARGIN ADAMS. Information follows.
3. SARAH FAUBION, born 24 October 1812; died 30 August 1879. Married in Clay County NAPOLEON BONAPARTE THOMAS. Family information follows.
4. ISAIAH DOUGHTRY FAUBION, born 4 September 1814; died 24 January 1899. Married MARY LOUISA SMITH. Family information follows.
5. JAMES W. (Wilson ?) FAUBION, born about 1816; died 7/8 August 1851. Married ALETHA JANE GRANT. Family information follows.
6. DINAH RECTOR FAUBION, born 19 April 1819; died 16 January 1861. married NATHANIEL CHRISTIAN BOYDSTON. Family information follows.
7. ZILPHA GREY FAUBION, born 18 March 1821; died 28 APRIL 1899. Married to JOHN F. BROADHURST. See section for John F. Broadhurst (Joseph Broadhurst<sup>3</sup> Sally<sup>2</sup>) for family information.
8. MARGARET ANN FAUBION, born 11 August 1823; died 30 May 1911. First married Rev. JACOB BROADHURST; second married NATHANIEL CHRISTIAN BOYDSTON. See section for Jacob Broadhurst (Joseph Broadhurst<sup>3</sup> Sally<sup>2</sup>) for information on first marriage. See DINAH RECTOR<sup>3</sup> (Jacob<sup>2</sup>) for second marriage.

9. JACOB CUMMIN FAUBION, born 27 May 1826; died 13 August 1879. First married HARRIET JANE BROADHURST; second married REBECCA FRANCES LIGON. Family information follows.
10. LINERY (Linewry) JANE FAUBION, born 16 March 1828; died 25 February 1904. Married JOHN M. BROADHURST, Jr. See section for JOHN M. BROADHURST (*John Broadhurst*<sup>3</sup> *Sally*<sup>2</sup>) for family information.
11. GEORGE WASHINGTON K. FAUBION, born about 1830; date of death unknown. Married ASENITH SPENCER. Family information follows.

<sup>a</sup> Levi B. Salmans, *History of the Descendants of John Jacob Rector*, (1936), pp. 250 - 260.

<sup>b</sup> Gladys Boydston Domonoske, *The Boydston-Boydston Family*, (1980 edition), pp. 102 - 119.

<sup>c</sup> Clay County Probate Records, Box 23 (CF 6-38).

*Marbeth Faubion Rule - 1981*

JOHN WESLEY<sup>3</sup> FAUBION - SON OF JACOB  
AND PRISCILLA (BOYDSTON) FAUBION

JOHN WESLEY was born in Cocke County, Tennessee around 1806 (43 in 1850); died in Platte County, Missouri between 1 January 1853 and 8 June 1854.<sup>a</sup> Married in Clay County, Missouri on 14 December 1838 to MARY ADKINS (Book A, p. 221). She was born in North Carolina around 1806 (43 in 1850; 64 in 1870).

John Wesley was a Teacher.<sup>b</sup> Probably as soon as Platte County land was available for settlement John claimed land there. *The History of Clay and Platte County Missouri* says that it was commonly understood that each man was entitled to 160 acres, and once a man was duly located no subsequent claim was permitted to interfere. In 1838 the law was passed whereby settlers could make regular pre-emptions on their claims, and in 1839 the Government started surveying. The land office in Plattsburg (Clinton County) was not established until 1844, and it was not until then that settlers were able to make proofs and complete their entries.<sup>c</sup> (pp. 558-559) In 1840 John Wesley with a wife and daughter under age five are shown in Platte County.

The Platte County Deed Records show that John bought land in Platte County on 15 May 1848 (Book G, p. 344) and that he sold land on 10 January 1850 (Book G, p. 78). In 1849 Mary Forbian is listed among the original members of the Parkville Methodist Episcopal Church South.<sup>c</sup> (p. 813) In the 1850 Census John is shown as a Justice of the Peace, that they were living in Parkville, and that he had a total property valued at \$506.

Exactly when John died or where he is buried has not been determined. The Probate Court in Platte County does not have an Estate Packet for him. He is not shown in the Platte County Cemetery Records which were published in 1979. While there is no record of him being buried in Faubion Cemetery in Clay County, it is possible that he was buried there.

Mrs. Mary Faubion bought some Platte County land on 27 April 1855 (Book L, p. 207). Then about the first of December, 1860 she exchanged the deed to some property for One Dollar and some notes that were due with Nathaniel Christian Boydston, husband of John's sister, Dianah, who was living in Jackson County, Kansas at that time (Book Q, p. 71). on 19 March 1864 Mary sold some lots in town to Nancy Mitchell for \$200 (Book S, p. 58).

In 1870 the Census shows that Mary was still the Head of the Household and living in Pettis Township with her two sons. Her personal property value was shown as \$400 and she had no real estate.

The children of John Wesley and Mary (Adkins) Faubion, 4th generation, were:

1. MARTHA A. FAUBION, born in Platte County, Missouri in 1839-1840 (under 5 in 1840; 10 in 1850). Probably is Martha A. who was married in Platte County on 1 November 1853 by Jacob Broadhurst, Minister of the Gospel, to PAUL GORDON (Book A, p. 340).
2. JAMES A. J. FAUBION, born in Platte County, Missouri around 1841 (9 in 1850 19 in 1860; 28 in 1870). He is shown in 1870 as a Printer with personal property valued at \$300.
3. MARY MARGARET FAUBION, born in Platte County, Missouri about 1844 (6 in 1850 16 in 1860). Not with family in 1870, she was either married or deceased.

4. WILLIAM W. FAUBION, born in Platte County, Missouri about 1846 (4 in 1850; 15 in 1860; 23 in 1870). Married in Platte County, Missouri on 20 January 1868 to CATHREN M. NEAL (Book B, p. 287), she born in Iowa about 1849 (41 in 1870). William is shown as a farmhand in 1870. 5th generation:
  - 1) EDDIE FAUBION, born in Missouri around 1869-1870.
5. LUCINDA ALICE FAUBION, born in Platte County, Missouri around 1848 (3 in 1850; 11 in 1860). Not with the family in 1870, she was either married or deceased.

<sup>a</sup> Records of Probate Court, Clay County, Missouri - Box 23, CF 6-38

<sup>b</sup> Levi B. Salmans, *History of the Descendants of John Jacob Rector*, 1936, p. 250

<sup>c</sup> *History of Clay and Platte County, Missouri*, (1885)

*Compiled and written by Marybeth Faubion Rule - 1981*

WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> FAUBION -- SON OF JACOB  
& PRISCILLA (BOYDSTON) FAUBION

(Rev.) WILLIAM FAUBION was born in Cocke county, Tennessee a on 13 December 1808 b died in Johnson county, Kansas on 13 February 1895, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery, Clay County, Missouri. Married in Tennessee in 1826<sup>a</sup> to miss SYLVANIA HUDLING (believed to be a daughter of Nathan Hudlin who is shown in the 1790 Census in North Carolina). She was born in either Virginia or Tennessee, 13 March 1794<sup>b</sup>; died in Clay County, Missouri in 1861, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery. William, apparently, married a second time in Clay County, Missouri on 25 June 1885 to Argin (Capps) Adams. She was born 23 November 1818; died 17 July 1891 and is buried in Little Shoal Cemetery, Clay County, Missouri.

William was the only child of Jacob 2 who was married in Tennessee. If it is true that they were married in 1826, then William was about seventeen years of age and Sylvania was about thirty-two. (Clay County Census confirms an age difference 1850 says he was 42 and she was 55 ; 1860 census says he was 53 and she was 60.) They had a daughter born in 1829, and then a set of twins born in February of 1832. They were among the families that came out with Jacob<sup>2</sup> to Clay County, Missouri in 1832. The youngest of their four children was born in Clay County in 1835.

William was a Preacher, but he was also a farmer. Exactly which farm was his has not been determined. John Wesley, Sr. was married in March of 1851. William bought land from Henry Adams on 5 May 1851 (Deed Book M, p. 80) and on 18 June 1851 William and Sylvania granted to John Wesley " . . . for and in consideration of the affection they entertain for the party of the second part - (their son) . . . " the NW $\frac{1}{4}$  of Section 15, Township 51, Range 33 containing 111 acres. Both William and Sylvania signed this document with an X mark. (Deed in possession of M. E. Rule, and in Deed Book N, p. 337.) Then on 3 February 1860, Marion, their other son, bought land from William (Deed Book T, p. 239).

Rev William may well have been a Lay Preacher because his name is not among those who performed marriages in Clay County, and this may have been due to the fact that he could not write. His name, however, is definitely associated with Faubion Chapel Methodist Episcopal Church, South. His obituary says that the church (formerly called Chapel or The Chapel) was named in his honor. It also says that as long as William had a home of his own his house was the preacher's home. Faubion Chapel was organized in 1838, but there does not appear to have been a building until 1850. When Napoleon B. and Sarah (Faubion) Thomas sold land to the Trustees, in 1850, William was one of the Trustees. He was also a Trustee when the next piece of land was purchased from William B. and Mariam (Broadhurst) Faubion in 1870.

The Faubion Cemetery was located on the corner of Jacob's farm, not far from where the first Chapel was built. After the death of Jacob , William joined with John Broadhurst and Joseph Broadhurst to purchase the one-half acre of land from Hiram Fugitt on 12 April 1858 to insure that it would continue to be the "family burying ground" (Clay County Deed Book R, p. 235). Sylvania died in 1861 and was buried there.

In the 25 August 1862 issue of the *Liberty Tribune* William is listed among those who gave their Loyalty Oath and Bond in Liberty. What happened to William between 1861 and 1885 is unknown. He did remain in Clay County although he is not shown in the 1870 census. The letter from Marion's son, dated 1875, is addressed



to both William and John Wesley Faubion, Barry, Clay County, Missouri, so he must have lived close-by.

Then in 1885 it appears that William married a second time. The Clay County Marriage Records show that William Faubion and Argin Adams were married at the home of Mrs. Adams by J.J. Thompson, J.P. on 25 June 1885. (Book F, p. 309). The *Liberty Tribune* issue dated 3 July 1885 says that William Faubion was age seventy and Argin Adams was age sixty-five. (William would have been 76, but he is the only William Faubion in that area who would have been about that age.) It seems that Argin Capps was the widow of Archibald Adams who died in November 1884. The Clay County Probate Records for or Argin Faubion (Box 117, CF 26-69) show that she died in 18 91 and that William Faubion refused the right of Administration. The file contains an order for the tombstone of Argin, wife of William Faubion to be set in Little Shoal Cemetery in Clay County, Missouri. Elizabeth Prather Ellsberry in *Clay County, Missouri Cemetery Records, Vol. I*, p.58 shows that Argin Adams was buried next to Archibald Adams in Little Shoal Cemetery. Among the papers of J.W. Faubion was a request by William Faubion for a sum over and above the normal and expected expenses for the support of the household. It was a claim against the Estate of Argin Faubion, and the X mark was witnessed by William's grandson, J.W. Faubion, Jr. This request, if submitted, apparently was refused by the Administrator of Argin's estate. William received nothing from the Estate. Something is/was wrong because there is no mention of Argin as a wife of William in any of his obituaries.

About 1892 William went to Johnson County, Kansas to live with his daughter, Elizabeth Jane and her husband, Rev. Alfred Spencer Broadhurst. The obituary says that he was deaf, but still enjoyed reading the newspaper from Clay County. William died there on 13 February 1895. His funeral service, held at Faubion Chapel, was preached by L. B. Madison. William was laid to rest beside Sylvania in Faubion Cemetery, Clay County, Missouri. The obituary says that he left 77 descendants - 3 children, 27 grandchildren, 43 great grandchildren and 4 great great grandchildren.

The children of William and Sylvania (Hudling) Faubion, 4th generation, were:

1. BRUNETTA FAUBION, born 17 April 1829; died between 1863 and 1865. Married EPHRAIM BROADHURST. See section on John Broadhurst<sup>3</sup> (Sally<sup>2</sup>) for family information.
2. ELIZABETH JANE FAUBION, born 16 February 1832; died 8 February 1916. Married ALFRED SPENCER BROADHURST. See section on Joseph Broadhurst<sup>3</sup> (Sally<sup>2</sup>) for family information.
3. JOHN WESLEY FAUBION, born 16 February 1832; died 27 June 1897. Married ISABELLA BROADHURST. Family information follows.
4. MARION J. FAUBION, born 19 October 1835; died 20 January 1908. Married NANCY BROADHURST. Family information follows.

<sup>a</sup> Obituaries for William Faubion in the *Advocate* and *Parkville Independent* (the latter published in *Selected obituaries from Northwest Missouri, 1885-1895*).

<sup>b</sup> Records from the Bible of William and Sylvania Faubion.

<sup>c</sup> *Faubion Methodist Church Recipe Book*, published about 1962, and Mrs. Claude Allen, Historian of Faubion Chapel United Methodist Church.

JOHN WESLEY<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of William  
and Sylvania (Hudling) Faubion

JOHN WESLEY the Senior was born in Cocke County Tennessee on 16 February 1832<sup>a</sup> died in Clay County, Missouri on 27 June 1897<sup>b</sup>, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery. Married in Clay County, Missouri on 6 March 1851 to ISABELLA BROADHURST (Book B, p. 231). A daughter of Joseph and Dianah (Faubion) Broadhurst, she was born in Clay County, Missouri on 10 June 1831<sup>c</sup>; died in Clay County, Missouri on 19 February 1901 or 1902,<sup>d</sup> and is buried in Faubion Cemetery.

John Wesley and his twin sister, Elizabeth Jane, were born in Tennessee in February before the family moved to Clay County, Missouri later the same year 1832. Isabella's family came to Clay County in the Fall of 1829, and she was the first of their children to be born in Missouri. Early in the 1830s the part of Clay County where they settled was still mostly wilderness - at first it was one of the Barry neighborhoods, then it was referred to as the Faubion Chapel neighborhood, and later it was called Linden. John Wesley was the eldest son in his family, and probably was assisting on the farm as soon as he was able.

John W. and Isabella were married by J.W. Is grandfather, Jacob Faubian, Minister of the Gospel on 6 March 1851. On 10 March 1851 William and Sylvania bought a piece of land in Clay County which was right on the border of Platte County. (Book M, p. 80). Then, on 18 June 1851, William and Sylvania "in consideration of the affection they entertains for the party of the second part (their son) 11 gave to J.W. Faubion the SW<sup>1</sup>/<sub>4</sub> of Section 15, Township 51, Range 33 containing 111 acres (Book N, p. 337). This was not far from the other Faubion and Broadhurst families. It was on this farm that most of John and Isabella's children were born.

J.W. and Marion Faubion, the sons of William seem to have had a close relationship. Marion married Isabella's sister, Nancy. J.W. and Marion were listed together among those who had taken the Loyalty Oath and gave Bond since August 28 in the September 5, 1862 issue of the *Liberty Tribune*.<sup>e</sup> They joined the Rising Sun Lodge, State of Missouri, Ancient Order of Free and Accepted Masons, located at Barry, Missouri together. They were initiated on 10 May 1865, passed on 13 May 1865, and raised on 5 August 1865.<sup>f</sup> This Lodge is the one to which their cousin, Judge John M. Broadhurst, belonged. After "Uncle May" moved to Barton County, they wrote each other when there was news.

On 17 September 1868, John W. bought from Joseph and Dianah Broadhurst the A of SW<sup>1</sup>/<sub>4</sub>, Section 13, Township 51, Range 33 - 80 acres for \$2,400 (Book 27, p. 262). This is the land directly across from Faubion Chapel. The family must have moved over to the new farm right away, because John W. seems to have sold the land in Section 15 on 14 November 1868 (Book 29, p. 452). J. W. still owned the land in Section 13 at the time of his death, calling it his "Homestead." This is the farm where their last two children, and many of their grandchildren, were born, and where both J.W. and Isabella died.

When Joseph Broadhurst died and the land had to be sold at auction to settle the estate, J.W. Faubion bought the SW<sup>1</sup>/<sub>4</sub> of NW<sup>1</sup>/<sub>4</sub>, Section 18, Township 51, Range 32 for \$200 on 22 September 1873.<sup>g</sup> This 40 acres was the land that Joseph had entered on 18 February 1839, and it may have been where Joseph and Dianah lived. On 6 March 1884, J. W. bought 40 acres of land next to that parcel for \$316 n<sup>1</sup>/<sub>4</sub> of NW<sup>1</sup>/<sub>4</sub>, Section 18, Township 51, Range 32 (Book 64, p. 44). when he sold that 80 acres in Section 18 is unknown.

John W., Sr. was an active member of the Faubion Chapel Methodist Episcopal Church, South, and he served in a number of capacities over the years. It is unknown where Rev. William lived after Sylvania died - but it is possible that he lived with J.W. and Isabella and their family since they are the only ones that remained in the area.

In 1897 John W. Sr. died and was buried in Faubion Cemetery. At that time John Jr. seems to have had an unusual position in the family. He was the youngest surviving son, and the last of the children to be married. Nevertheless, when there was business to be done, or if there was any problem, they always went to John, Jr. It is not surprising then that John, Jr. was named Executor of John Senior's Estate. It was agreed that since John was Executor he should live on the farm until the Estate was settled; on the appointed day John and Ida switched houses/farms with Lena and Harvey Johnson.

Isabella was still living in the house on the Home Place. When she became ill is unknown, and what the illness was is unknown, but at some point she was so ill she had to remain in bed. Her grandson, Joseph Wesley Faubion, remembers that as a very small child he was allowed to play on her bed sometimes--he was born in October, 1898. Isabella died in February 1901/1902, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery with J.W. and the children, and their parents.

The children of John Wesley and Isabella (Broadhurst) Faubion, 5th generation:

1. ANDREW FAUBION, born in Clay County, Missouri on 8 November 1851; died in Clay County, Missouri in December 1851, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery<sup>i</sup>
2. MARY ELIZABETH FAUBION, born 4 July 1853; died 1 May 1936. Married ENOCH FREDERICK PICKETT. Family information follows.
3. NANCY DIANAH FAUBION, born in Clay County, Missouri on 25 September 1855;<sup>i</sup> died in 1934.<sup>b</sup> Married JOHN THOMAS HUDSON. Family information follows.
4. JAMES M. FAUBION, born in Clay County, Missouri, 23 November 1857;<sup>i</sup> died there on 13 June 1861,<sup>i</sup> and is buried in Faubion Cemetery.
5. WILLIAM CAVASSO FAUBION, born in Clay County, Missouri on 8 March 1861;<sup>m</sup> died in Boulder, Boulder County, Colorado on 3 March 1936.<sup>m</sup> First married GEORGIA ELIZABETH LINDSEY; second married MATTIE DANIELS. Family information follows.
6. SARAH MARGARET FAUBION, born 26 February 1863; died 29 December 1928. Married WILLIAM H. EARLS. Family information follows.
7. JOHN WESLEY FAUBION, Jr., born 27 December 1867; died 4 June 1924. First married IDA ALICE BROADHURST; second married FANNIE RAY. Family information follows.
8. ALBERT LEE FAUBION, born in Clay County, Missouri 23 November 1868;<sup>i</sup> died there on 12 May 1869,<sup>i</sup> and is buried in Faubion Cemetery.
9. ILEANA EDNA FAUBION, born in Clay County, Missouri on 26 July 1871;<sup>b</sup> died in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri 13 December 1968,<sup>b</sup> and is buried in Faubion Cemetery, Clay County, Missouri. Married in Clay County, Missouri on 9 March 1893 to HARVEY G. JOHNSON (Book H, p. 41). He was born in 1870; died in Kansas city, Jackson County, Missouri in 1944,<sup>b</sup> and is buried in Faubion Cemetery. This couple had no children.

"Aunt Lena" was born the same year that her oldest sister was married. No one called her by her first name, and very few of the family knew she had

a name other than Lena. "Uncle Harv" f armed in Clay County after ter they were married, and probably soon after 1900 (1905 perhaps) they moved into Kansas City, Missouri. Around 1950 she sold her home and went to live at the Nettleton Home in Kansas City where she had a nice apartment. She had a stroke, and then was never the same again - she was moved to their infirmary where she lived for several years before she died at the age of 97.

MARY ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> - Daughter of John Wesley  
and Isabella (Broadhurst) Faubion

MARY ELIZABETH was born in Clay County, Missouri on 4 July 1853;<sup>a</sup> died in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri on 1 May 1936,<sup>b</sup> and is buried in Memorial Park Cemetery, Kansas City, Missouri. She married in Clay County, Missouri on 28 September 1871, ENOCH FREDERICK PICKETT (Book C, p. 276). He was a son of Sanford W. and Elizabeth (Foley) Pickett who was born in Haymark, Prince William County, Virginia on 5 May 1843; c he died in Kansas City, Missouri, and is buried in Memorial Park Cemetery, Kansas City, Missouri. Their children, 6th generation:

1. LEE WESLEY WYATT PICKETT, born in Clay County, Missouri in March 1873 (1900 Census - Clay County, Missouri); died after 1930. Married LOLA CAWBY who was born in February 1876 (1900 C a nsus). They lived in Joplin, Missouri. She died at age 54 - around 1930. At the time the Census was taken, Lee was a weighmaster. Their children 7th generation:
  - 1) MORTON PICKETT, born probably in Clay County, Missouri in August 1898, (1900 Census); died prior to 1930.<sup>d</sup>
  - 2) GLADYS M. PICKETT, born probably in Clay County, Missouri in April 1899; died prior to 1930.<sup>d</sup>
  - 3) FRED L. PICKETT - Dr. F.L. PICKETT of Corder, Missouri.<sup>d</sup> His son, 8th generation:
    - (1) FRED L. PICKETT, Jr. of Corder, Missouri.<sup>d</sup>
  - 4) PAULINE PICKETT, apparently lived in Kansas City, Missouri and was not married in 1930.<sup>d</sup>
2. WILLIAM FREDERICK PICKETT, born in Clay County, Missouri in October 1880, (1900 Census); died in 1930/1931. Married in November 1911 BESSIE CAHILL. They had no children.
3. DALLAS WILMORE PICKETT, called "Dal", born in Clay County, Missouri 5 May 1875; c died as a young man. Married FAYE CURTIS. Their children, 7th generation, both died young.<sup>c</sup>
  - 1) GENEVA FAYE PICKETT
  - 2) NADINE PICKETT
4. LULA MAE PICKETT, born in Clay County, Missouri on 9 December 1879;<sup>c</sup> died 20 September 1965 (1963 ?). Married 8 March 1898 to HARRY LOUIS WEEGAR. Their daughter, 7th generation:
  - 1) ONEIDA RUTH WEEGAR married LeROY HEUSTIS.
5. CHASIONS EIMER PICKETT, listed as Cash E. on 1900 Census, born in Clay County, Missouri on 6 August 1883;<sup>c</sup> died in Kansas City, Missouri 12 September 1960,<sup>c</sup> and buried in St. Mary's Cemetery, Kansas City, Missouri.

He married in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri on 22 September 1908, ELLA PECK.<sup>c</sup> She was a daughter of William Edward and Jenny Mae (Blades) Peck who was born in 1890 and died in Kansas City, Missouri 22 July 1975.<sup>c</sup> She is also buried in St. Mary's Cemetery, Kansas City, Missouri. The 1900 Census showed Cash E. was a Mail Carrier. Children, 7th generation:

- 1) RUTH N. PICKETT, born 7 January 1910. First married JOHN SOUTHERN; Second married GEORGE PETERS who was born 30 April 1907, died 31 May 1978.<sup>c</sup> Their daughter, 8th generation:
  - (1) NANCY , born 28 October 1937. Married ALLAN KIPPES who was born 31 August 1935.<sup>c</sup> Their children, 9th generation:
    - i. SUSAN KIPPES, born 14 October 1962.
    - ii. SALLY KIPPES, born 26 June 1966.
  - 2) WILLIAM EDWARD J. PICKETT, died as an infant.<sup>c</sup>
  - 3) RUBY D. PICKETT, born 22 July 1913; died in November 1975.<sup>c</sup> married to CLARENCE M. KELLEY who was born 24 October 1911.<sup>c</sup> 8th generation:
    - (1) MARY RUTH KELLEY, born 14 September 1942. Married EDWARD RAGLAND DOBBINS who was born 13 December 1938.<sup>c</sup> 9th generation:
      - i. KENT RAGLAND DOBBINS, born 4 September 1968
      - ii. ANNE KELLEY DOBBINS, born 12 March 1970
    - (2) JULIA KELLEY, born 26 July 1945; died 10 June 1946.<sup>c</sup>
    - (3) KENT CLARENCE KELLEY, born 7 September 1947. Married DONNA M. DEKAT who was born 23 May 1950.<sup>c</sup> Their daughter, 9th generation:
      - i. RUTH D. KELLEY, born 31 July 1977
- 4) Infant boy<sup>c</sup>
- 5) MARY CECELLIA PICKETT, born 30 April 1920. Married BILL OLIVER who was born on 12 February 1921.<sup>c</sup> Their children, 8th generation:
  - (1) BILL OLIVER, Jr., born 12 February 1949. Married ELIZABETH GOAD, she born 22 September 1950.
  - (2) THOMAS ELMER OLIVER, born 15 September 1950. Married CONNIE who was born 9 January 1953.<sup>c</sup> Son, 9th generation:
    - i. THOMAS OLIVER, Jr., born 10 February 1979.
6. MARY ALICE PICKETT, called "Allie", born in Harlem, Clay County, Missouri 8 February 1886;<sup>b</sup> died 4 July 1974.<sup>b</sup> Married on 11 December 1911, MARION RAMSEY.<sup>b</sup> Family information follows.
7. ELZIE McELROY PICKETT, born b in Harlem, Clay County, Missouri on 6 August 1890;<sup>b</sup> died 21 January 1979. Married as an older man to JOSEPHINE CAREY. They had no children.

*Family information contributed by Margaret (Ramsey) Lineberry, and Donna (Dekat) Kelley (Mrs. Kent Clarence Kelley).*

*Marybeth Faubion Rule - 1981*

MARY ALICE<sup>6</sup> PICKETT, called "Allie", was born in Harlem, Clay County, Missouri 8 February 1886;<sup>b</sup> died in Lawrence, Douglas County, Kansas 4 July 1974. Married in Kansas City, Missouri, 11 December 1911, MARION RILEY RAMSEY, son of Lawn & Alice Prudence (Taylor) Ramsey. He was born in Sumner County, Kansas, 9 October 1885; died in Kansas City, Missouri, 1 June 1935. Both are buried in Memorial Park Cemetery, Kansas City, Missouri. Their children, 7th generation:

1. MARGARET LOUISE RAMSEY, born in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri, 29 September 1915; married in Kansas City, Missouri, 8 June 1940, ELMER ELDRIDGE LINEBERRY, son of Harry Claude and Sally Mae (Jones) Lineberry. He was born in Kansas City, Missouri 19 August 1914. They have no children.
2. MILDRED LUCILLE RAMSEY, born in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri on 17 May 1919; married in La Cygne, Linn County, Kansas, 10 January 1942, CARL WESLEY SCHROEDER. He, a son of Albert William & Emma Louise (Knopp) Schroeder, was born in Otterville, Missouri, 12 March 1918. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) SANDRA SUE SCHROEDER, born in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri, 17 October 1942; married on 31 August 1963, ROGER LELAND NIEDER. He was born 4 February 1940.
  - 2) JANICE LYNNE SCHROEDER, born in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri 21 June 1948; first married in April 1968, to DWAYNE EUGENE SPRINGER. Married second on 30 September 1979, JERRY DEAN KRAMBEER, he born on 7 March 1949. The children, 9th generation:
    - (1) JERRI LYNNE SPRINGER born 13 December 1973
    - (2) WESLEY LAWRENCE KRAMBEER born 10 August 1980
  - 3) MARSHA KAY SCHROEDER, born Lawrence, Douglas County, Kansas, 3 March 1952; first married 11 December 1970, JOSEPH HENRY KOCHANSKI. Second married on 30 April 1977, BARRY GENE HUGHES, he born 11 March 1948. The children, 9th generation:
    - (1) TIMOTHY SCOTT KOCHANSKI born 2 October 1971
    - (2) KASSIE LEIGH HUGHES born 4 February 1978
  - 4) DENNIS WESLEY SCHROEDER, born in Lawrence, Douglas County, Kansas on 25 February 1954; died 3 March 1954.

*Family data from Mrs. E. E. Lineberry, 7504 Harris, Raytown, Missouri 64138.*

NANCY DIANA<sup>5</sup> - Daughter of John Wesley  
and Isabella (Broadhurst) Faubion

NANCY b DIANA<sup>5</sup> was born in Clay County, Missouri on 25 September 1855;<sup>i</sup> died in 1934, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery. Married in Clay County, Missouri on 24 January 1878 to JOHN THOMAS HUDSON (Book E, p. 13). He was born in August 1852 (1900 Census); died in 1905,<sup>b</sup> and is buried in Faubion Cemetery.

In 1900 he is shown as a Laborer in a P..house (believed to be the power plant for the street car company). He died in an accident -- a run-away horse. They lived in Kansas City, Missouri.

Their children, 6th generation, were:

1. MAUDE HUDSON, born 2 August 1881;<sup>j</sup> died in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri on 1 May 1946,<sup>j</sup> and is buried in Faubion Cemetery, Clay County, Missouri. She married on 11 April 1906<sup>j</sup> to RICHARD BONE KIRKMAN, the son of Lorenza Dow and Malinda Caroline (Davidson) Kirkman. He was born on 23 August 1879,<sup>j</sup> died 21 March 1966<sup>b</sup>, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery. This couple had no children.

When Maude was a young lady she worked at the Loose-Wilds Cracker Factory located not far from the river in Kansas City, Missouri. The family lived in Harlem in Clay County. At that time Dick was a ticket collector on the ferry called the "Annie Cade", and that's how they met. After they were married they lived in Kansas City, Missouri. Dick operated a grocery store for years, and at one time he operated a "movie house". Dick was a leader in restoring Faubion Cemetery after it had fallen into disrepair.

2. ROY H. HUDSON, born in August 1884 (1900 Census); died 27 October 1937, it and is buried in Faubion Cemetery, Clay County, Missouri. Never married.

WILLIAM CAVASSO<sup>5</sup> - Son of John Wesley  
and Isabella (Broadhurst) Faubion

WILLIAM CAVASSO was born in Clay County, Missouri on 8 March 1861; m died in Boulder, Boulder County, Colorado on 3 March 1936,<sup>m</sup> and is buried in Faubion Cemetery, Clay County, Missouri. He first married in Clay County, Missouri on 27 October 1887 to GEORGIA ELIZABETH LINDSEY (Book G, p. 70). She was born on 26 September 1865<sup>i</sup>. and died on 10 October 1901<sup>i</sup> as a result of burns she received in a coal oil stove accident at home.<sup>n</sup> She is buried in Big Shoal Cemetery, Clay County, Missouri. Married second to MATTIE DANIELS. She is buried in Woodlawn Cemetery, Kansas City, Kansas.

"Uncle Will" was a farmer in Clay County, Missouri when the children were small. After Georgia died he moved into Kansas City to work. The children went to live with his sister, Lena, and her husband, Harvey Johnson. It must have been later that he met and married Mattie Daniels. Sometime after she died, Minnie was living in Boulder, Colorado, and Uncle Will moved out to live with her. He worked in the power plant for the University of Colorado.

The children of William Cavasso and Georgia (Lindsey) Faubion, 6th generation:

1. SHEFFA JEAN FAUBION, born in Clay County, Missouri 25 December 1892;<sup>o</sup> died in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri on 15 February 1964.0 First married to someone they wanted to f forget. Second married to WILLIAM F. PRALLE. They lived in Kansas City, Missouri. No children.
2. MINNIE FAUBION, born in Clay County, Missouri on 13 February 1894;<sup>i</sup> died on 4 March 1968.<sup>i</sup> Married CHARLES L. HAWES. He died on 7 November at the age of 37 of small pox, and is buried in Mount Washington Cemetery in Kansas City.<sup>p</sup> Daughter, 7th generation:
  - 1) BETTY LOVE HAWES married Eugene Gregg. They lived in Arcadia, California in 1974.
3. ROLLO LINDSEY, born in Clay County, Missouri on 13 December 1895;<sup>q</sup> died in Sun City, Maricopa County, Arizona on 12 December 1975, q and is buried in Calvary Cemetery, Kansas City, Missouri. First married HELEN SHERIDAN. Second married MARY SCHNEIDER.

Rollo, or R. L., graduated from the U. S. Naval Academy in Annapolis, Maryland, and served as a Captain in the Navy during World War I. He founded the R. L. Faubion Steel Tank Company in Kansas City.<sup>q</sup> He was active in many civic organizations. They had an acreage just outside of Kansas City, and are believed to have had a summer home in the Colorado Springs area of Colorado. When R. L. retired, he and Mary moved to Sun City, Arizona. At the time of his death there were 19 grandchildren and 8 great grandchildren. q Children, 7th generation:

- 1) ROLLO LINDSEY, Jr.
- 2) BETH - deceased
- 3) SALLY who married Mr. Dickinson
- 4) JEANNE who married Mr. Maloney

SARAH MARGARET<sup>5</sup> - Daughter of John Wesley  
and Isabella (Broadhurst) Faubion

Sarah Margaret was born in Clay County, Missouri on 26 February 1863; died in Clay County, Missouri on 29 December 1928, and is buried in New Hope Cemetery, Liberty, Clay County, Missouri. Married in Clay County, Missouri on 3 May 1888 to WILLIAM HENRY EARLS (Book G, p. 113). He died in Clay County, Missouri on 26 December 1928, and was buried in New Hope Cemetery, Liberty, Clay County, Missouri on the day that his widow died. He was a farmer.

Their children, 6th generation, EDWARD GOBIN EARLS, and JOHN DAVID EARLS:

1. EDWARD GOBIN EARLS, born in Clay County, Missouri on 30 August 1890; died in Kansas City, Wyandotte County, Kansas on 5 May 1967, and is buried in New Hope Cemetery, Liberty, Clay County, Missouri. Married in Clay County Missouri 24 December 1914 to ETHEL LINDSEY. She was born in Clay County, Missouri on 25 March 1892; died in Overland Park, Johnson County, Kansas, 16 February 1968, and is buried in New Hope Cemetery, Liberty, Clay County, Missouri.

Gobin was a farmer, but as he got older (in his 60s we believe) they decided to move into Liberty. He then went to work for a hardware company warehouse. It was after he retired from there that he got sick, and they went to live with their son in Overland Park, Kansas.

Their children, 7th generation, were:



1. 1) LENA FRANCES EARLS, born in Clay County, Missouri on 20 July 1923; died in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri on 19 December 1957, and was buried in White Chapel Cemetery, North Kansas City, Clay County, Missouri. Married on 17 August 1944 to LEWIS PENDLETON ANDERSON. He was born in Maryville, Nodaway County, Missouri on 4 October 1903; died in Independence, Jackson County, Missouri on 17 August 1974 and is buried in White Chapel Cemetery, North Kansas City, Missouri. 8th generation:
    - (1) ELAINE ANDERSON, born in Missouri, 9 December 1946. First married on 26 September 1964 to DANIEL L. HORN. Second married on 27 Dec. 1978, to RICHARD E. CARTER, son of Ira Jasper and Dolly Marguerite (Walker) Carter. He was born 23 March 1939. 9th generation:
      - i. TRACY LYNN HORN, born 2 September 1967; died 5 September 1967, and buried in White Chapel Cemetery, North Kansas City, Clay County, Missouri.
      - ii. MICHAEL JOSEPH HORN, born 7 March 1969
      - iii. MELLISSA LYNN CARTER, born 16 November 1977
    - (2) LEWIS EARL ANDERSON, born in Clay County, Missouri 3 December 1949; died in Carthage, Jasper County, Missouri on 10 September 1975 and is buried in Carthage. He married in Independence, Jackson County, Missouri on 23 September 1967, CAROLYN SUE SMITH. 9th generation:
      - i. DANA SUE ANDERSON, born in Independence, Jackson County, Missouri on 24 July 1969.
      - ii. SHANA LORRAINE ANDERSON, born in Carthage, Jasper County, Missouri on 10 October 1975.
  - 2) Infant, born and died in Clay County, Missouri in 1926.
  - 3) LAWRENCE EDWARD EARLS, born in Clay County, Missouri 15 February 1929; we believe he died in Kansas City, Wyandotte County, Kansas but it may have been in a hospital in Jackson County, Missouri. He died 17 November 1971 and is buried in New Hope Cemetery, Liberty, Clay County, Missouri. He married three times, but names unknown. He had a daughter
    - (1) SARAH LYNN who was adopted by her step-father
2. JOHN DAVID EARLS, born in Clay County, Missouri on 4 December 1893; died in Clay County, Missouri on 8 November 1961, and is buried in Fairview Cemetery, Liberty, Clay County, Missouri. Married in Clay County, Missouri, 10 August 1922 to ETHEL WHITE. She was born 11 October 1893; died Liberty Clay County, Missouri on 4 July 1965, and is buried in Fairview Cemetery, Liberty, Missouri. They lived in Liberty, Missouri. Son, 7th generation:
    - 1) DAVID LEIGH EARLS, born in Clay County, Missouri, 4 January 1928. Married on 20 October 1956, PATRICIA ANN KERR. 8th generation:
      - (1) LEIGH ANN EARLS, born 21 November 1963
      - (2) DAVID ALLEN EARLS, born 22 June 1966

*(Information on family of SARAH MARGARET FAUBION and WILLIAM HENRY EARLS from:*

*Elaine Carter Anderson*

*Mrs. A. E. (Betty) Faubion, widow of Eckles Faubion - descendant of John Wesley Faubion, Jr.*

*Marybeth Faubion Rule - 1981*

JOHN WESLEY Jr.<sup>5</sup> - Son of John Wesley  
and Isabella (Broadhurst) Faubion

JOHN WESLEY, the Junior, was born in Clay County, Missouri on 27 December 1867;<sup>a</sup> died in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri on 4 June 1924,<sup>a</sup> and is buried in Memorial Park Cemetery, Kansas City, Kansas. First married in Clay County, Missouri on 27 December 1893 to IDA ALICE BROADHURST (Book H, p. 71). A daughter of Alfred H. and Mary (Gragg) Broadhurst, she was born in Clay County, Missouri on 14 April 1869; died in Clay County, Missouri on 13 February 1903,<sup>b</sup> and is buried in Faubion Cemetery, Clay County, Missouri. He married second in Kansas City, Kansas on 17 November 1910<sup>c</sup>, FANNIE RAY, a daughter of William and Martha (Robertson) Ray. She was born on 2 June 1870; died in Kansas City, Wyandotte County, Kansas on 26 October 1939, and is buried in Memorial Park Cemetery, Kansas City, Kansas.

John was a hard worker, and a dependable person. He was fairly tall - over 6' and strong. He was appointed Overseer of the Roads in Clay County, Missouri for District #20 in 1897<sup>e</sup>. People in those days worked on the roads a given amount of time to pay some of their taxes, and John supervised the efforts of those in his District that year. He was also involved in making the roads for the Town of Linden. It seems that John and his brother, William, took their teams and actually created the streets. The payment was in town lots, and the deed to the lots were in J.W. Senior's name.

He must have been a pretty good farmer in Clay County, but he could not afford to buy out the others when J.W. Senior's estate was settled. Being a conservative in business matters, he was not willing to assume the mortgage it would have taken to purchase a farm large enough to support his family. He loved farming, and came out to Clay County regularly to help Alfred Broadhurst when help was needed.

Ida died of Bright's Disease when the boys were very small. John arranged with Ida's parents - Alfred and Mary Broadhurst - for them to care for the boys while he went to Kansas City to find a job. He moved to town early in 1904 and went to work for the Kansas City Street Railways Company (streetcar company) in their maintenance and repair department. In later years he was Foreman at the Streetcar Barn.

John married Fannie Ray, and the boys came to live with them in Kansas City, Kansas. Fannie was a person of strong moral character. She and John both loved to have fun, and they enjoyed going places. Family -- brothers, sisters, cousins -- all were important to John and were included in their lives.

John was Superintendent of the Sunday School at Faubion Chapel, and he continued to be involved in the Methodist Church in Kansas City. He was also a Mason. He joined the Rising Sun Lodge in Barry, Missouri and maintained his Blue Lodge membership there. He belonged to Chapter, Council and Ivanhoe Commandry in Kansas City, Kansas. He was a member of the Drill Team for the Knights Templar and was a Shriner.

When the Shriners had their National Convention in Kansas City in 1924, John wanted to attend. He was on the way to a parade when he stopped to "trouble shoot" a streetcar, and he was electrocuted; he fell off the Inter-City Viaduct. John Wesley Faubion, Jr. died at the age of 56.

The children of John Wesley, Jr. and Ida Alice (Broadhurst) Faubion, 6th generation, were:

1. OTTO FRANKLIN FAUBION, born in Clay County, Missouri on 18 February 1897; f died in Clay County on 12 July 1897, f and is buried in Faubion Cemetery.
2. JOSEPH WESLEY FAUBION, born 29 October 1898; married HARRIET RINEHART. Family information follows.
3. ALFRED ECKLES FAUBION, born 23 December 1900; died 19 January 1977. Married ELIZABETH BERRY. Family information follows.

JOSEPH WESLEY<sup>6</sup> FAUBION - Son of John Wesley, Jr., and Ida Alice (Broadhurst) Faubion, was born in Clay County, Missouri on 29 October 1898. He married in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri, 25 February 1931 HARRIET MAUD RINEHART. A daughter of John Jacob and Harriet (Gaskill) Rinehart, she was born in Lawrence, Douglas County, Kansas on 2 August 1893.

Joe, called "Joe Wes" by the people who knew him in Clay County, has lived in Pleasant Hill, Cass County, Missouri since 1931. He went to Denver, Colorado for a year or so where he worked for a plumbing and heating firm, and then he went back to Kansas City where he settled down to a job with the Methodist Book Concern. It was there that he met Harriet.

When they decided to be married, Joe bought a poultry house in Pleasant Hill. He pumped gas and did a number of other things to keep them going during those lean years 1931-1939. He sold the business, and became Superintendent of Municipal Utilities from 1939-1949. It was then that he went to work for the hardware store in town. He retired in 1978, going back occasionally to work for them on a part time basis when they needed extra help.<sup>g</sup>

Joe was a member of the Volunteer Fire Department for 30 years. He responded to accident calls as well as fires for many years, and Captain Faubion was recognized for his years of service when he finally retired.<sup>h</sup>

He was a well-known person in town, and has always been friendly to all. He was on the City Council for a while, and has been an active member of the Masonic Lodge. Joe is also active in the Pleasant Hill United Methodist Church, and has served in many capacities throughout the years.

Not long after they moved to Pleasant Hill, Joe was able to purchase several acres of land at the edge of town. Part of what was his land is now Country Club -- Golf Course, elementary school, and homes for a number of families. At f first they had cows, pigs, chickens, and a garden. He gradually went into sheep, and had a good-sized flock. Then, piece by piece as people offered to buy land he sold it to them, and gave up his livestock. He kept enough land for a garden to keep him busy.

Harriet had been a Secretary to the Bishop, and then she went to work for the Methodist Book Concern. When they got married she was busy with work in the house and garden, but she also became involved in other things. She has been active in the P.E.O., the Eastern Star, Joseph membership, Past Master Matron and Royal Arch.<sup>g</sup> Always she has been active in the Church "Circle," and has taught an adult ladies Sunday School class for many years.

They had no children. In 1940 they got a call from the Methodist Children's Home in St. Louis. They were trying to find a place in the country for a boy

to spend the summer. This boy was one of several children whose parents could not care for them, but did not want them adopted. Joe and Harriet agreed that Raymond could come for the summer, and when it came time to leave in the Fall, he didn't. When Raymond turned 14 years of age he chose to be adopted.

1. RAYMOND BROWNE FAUBION, born in Clayton, St. Louis County, Missouri 1 December 1932, and was adopted on 24 January 1947. Married in Pleasant Hill Cass County, Missouri, 25 July 1953 to RHETA ARLINE DAUBENSPECK, daughter of Thomas Leroy and Willie Mae (Shultz) Daubenspeck; she born in Bearden, Oklahoma on 21 January 1933. They live in Columbia, Missouri. Their children:
  - 1) CRAIG STEPHEN FAUBION, born in Warrensburg, Johnson County, Missouri on 16 July 1957. Married in Sedalia, Pettis County, Missouri, 19 November 1977 to KATHERINE ELIZABETH LUKACS.<sup>i</sup>
  - 2) CYNTHIA RENE FAUBION, born in San Diego, California on 6 November 1965. She was adopted in November 1966.<sup>i</sup>

ALFRED ECKLES<sup>6</sup> FAUBION - Son of John Wesley, Jr., and Ida Alice (Broadhurst) Faubion, was born in Clay County, Missouri on 23 December 1900; died in Kansas City, Wyandotte County, Kansas on 19 January 1977, and is buried in Highland Park Cemetery, Kansas City, Kansas. Married in Kansas City, Wyandotte County, Kansas on 19 March 1937 to ELIZABETH BERRY,<sup>k</sup> the only child of William Harrison and Matilda Shinnick (Roff) Berry. She was born in Alpena Pass, Boone County, Arkansas on 21 July 1906.

Because his Grandfather Broadhurst was called Alfred, he was called ECKLES or "Eck" all his life. He went to work for Armour and Company in 1916 at the age of 15. He retired from there in 1963, having worked in the same plant for 48 years. Although a member of the Supervisory Staff, he worked primarily as a Clerk in a number of departments and he refused to become a foreman.

Eckles was not a big person - 5'8" - and worked regularly to keep his weight down to 150 pounds. He was basically a shy person, but when he said something at a meeting, it was worth saying and people listened. He was never afraid of hard work, and was talented in the use of his hands. He loved to "go places, see people, and do things." Eckles was a stable, dependable person -you could count on him, and when he gave his Word, it was as good as gold.

The family was important to him. As others moved away, Eckles stayed. He maintained contact with his brother and step-cousins. He, and later Betty as well, lived with his step-mother very successfully. Throughout the years the Sunday afternoon drive usually ended up with a visit with someone, often a cousin. Special efforts were made to see that Aunts and Uncles were well and included in family activities. When one of them needed something all they needed to do was let him know that they needed it. He gave a lot of labor and attention to them and enjoyed each and every one. Betty and his daughters, and later their husbands and the grandchildren, knew that they held very special places in his heart.

Eckles was a member of the Official Board for Washington Avenue Methodist Church/ Trinity United Methodist Church for years. He was an usher almost every Sunday, and knew most of the members of the Church. He was also a member of the Armour Credit Union and served on its Board. He attended Union meetings. Eckles received his 50-year membership pin as a member of the Kaw Masonic Lodge #272; he

was a member of the Kansas City Kansas York Rite bodies (Chapter, Council and Commandry). He was a Charter Member of the DeMolay in Kansas City, Kansas. He never served in the military - he wanted to enlist in both the First and Second World Wars, but he was needed more where he was. His loyalty to the USA was beyond question, and after he retired, he was able to serve as a Judge at elections.

Betty worked for Sears, Roebuck and Company until the girls were born, and she went back to work when they were ready for college. She worked for the U.S. Department of Agriculture the last several years, and retired in January, 1973. In between she was PTA President, Camp Fire Girls leader, taught in Church School programs, was active in the Church Circles, and much more. She is a longtime member of the Beauceant. Betty spent many hours canning food, but because the family lived in town she didn't have much in the way of a garden. The family would go out together to pick, or locate apples, peaches, and such. She also managed the house, and attended to the needs of her children and Eckles. Eckles supported her in her activities, and she supported him in his. They were an unusually good team.

Eckles died of a heart attack 15 years after a first attack that did extensive damage. While he took good care of himself, he also believed that life was for living, and that it was better to wear out than to rust out. The Faubions and Broadhursts had strong constitutions! He is buried in Highland Park Cemetery, not far from his home. Betty continues to live in their home in Kansas City, Kansas. Their children, 7th generation:

1. MARY ELIZABETH FAUBION, born in Kansas City, Wyandotte County, Kansas on 9 August 1940. Married in Westminster, Adams County, Colorado on 13 December 1969 to RICHARD DUANE RULE. A son of George Kenner and Ellen Louise (Bohnsack) Rule, he was born in Marshall County, Iowa on 10 December 1930.<sup>l</sup> Their children, 8th generation:<sup>l</sup>
  - 1) JOHN WILLIAM RULE, born in Wheatridge, Jefferson County, Colorado on 3 September 1971.
  - 2) ROBERT ALAN RULE, born in Wheatridge, Jefferson County, Colorado on 15 September 1973.
  
2. NANCY JO FAUBION, born in Kansas City, Wyandotte County, Kansas on 29 April 1943. Married in Miami, Ottawa County, Oklahoma on 1 April 1961 to JERRY ALLAN HAHN. A son of Roy Anthony and Mary Jeannette (Laing) Hahn, he was born in Kansas City, Wyandotte County, Kansas on 13 May 1963.<sup>m</sup> Their children, 8th generation:<sup>m</sup>
  - 1) LEE ANN HAHN, born in Kansas City, Wyandotte County, Kansas on 14 November 1961. Married in Kansas City, Wyandotte County, Kansas, 18 July 1981 JOHN RANDALL GILLESPIE, son of Clayton Doyle & Jacqueline (Tuttle) Gillespie. He was born in Kansas City, Kansas, 7 May 1959.
  - 2) DAVID ALLAN HAHN, born in Kansas City, Wyandotte County, Kansas 13 May 1963.

*Researched, compiled and written by Mary Elizabeth (Faubion) Rule, Westminster Colorado. 1981.*

MARION J.<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of William  
and Sylvania (Hudling) Faubion

MARION J. was born in Clay County, Missouri on 19 October 1835;<sup>a</sup> died probably in Clay County, Missouri on 20 January 1908,<sup>a</sup> and is buried in Faubion Cemetery, Clay County, Missouri. Married in Clay County, Missouri by Rev. Jacob Broadhurst on 25 October 1855, to NANCY BROADHURST (Book B, p. 266). A daughter of Joseph and Dianah (Faubion) Broadhurst, she was born in Clay County, Missouri, 26 February 1838;<sup>b</sup> died probably in Clay County, Missouri on 16 August 1907,<sup>a</sup> and is buried in Faubion Cemetery, Clay County, Missouri.

The J. in Marion's name may have stood for Jacob. The Marriage Record indicates that Nancy Broadhurst married Jacob Faubion. Marion was called "Uncle May". He married a younger sister of Isabella, wife of his brother, John Wesley, Sr. May and John were friends as well as brothers. They took the Loyalty oath and gave Bond together between August 28 and September 5, 1862.<sup>d</sup> They joined the Rising Sun Lodge, State of Missouri Ancient Order of Free and Accepted Masons, Barry, Missouri in May 1865.<sup>e</sup> Both of them were members of the Faubion Chapel Methodist Church, South.

On 3 February 1860 William Faubion sold land in Clay County to his son, Marion J. (Book T, p. 239). Marion bought more Clay County land on 8 April 1868 (Book 29, p. 613). A description of the land was not recorded, but it should have been in Township 51, Range 33 since Marion was elected to the District #1 School Board, Township 51, Range 33, in 1874.

Apparently Marion was having some financial troubles, and the School Board was in a mess in 1875. It was during 1875 that Marion resigned from the School Board and his Clay County land was sold or "lost." John A. wrote on 15 November 1875 to his Grandfather William and Uncle John that the family had made it safely to Barton County; "Pap" and "Uncle Bill" were out looking for a farm for them to rent.<sup>f</sup> They must have found one because Ed Pickett wrote to Uncle May in Barton County on 19 December 1885 telling him that Nancy's sister, Isabella, had fallen ten days ago while crossing the bridge to Kansas. She had mashed her "thy" terrible breaking the bone, and she was not expected to get well.<sup>g</sup> (Note: She recovered, and lived at least 15 more years.)

It is interesting to note that by 1900 John A. was living in Liberty, Clay County, Missouri, and Marion h and Nancy are not shown on the 1900 Soundex in either Barton or Clay County. It certainly is possible that they were living in Clay County in 1900. Their children, 5th generation:

1. JOHN A. FAUBION, born 27 December 1856; died 24 October 1910. Married ANNA P. HUDSON. Family information follows.
2. EMMA VICTORIA FAUBION, born 8 March 1859; died 14 July 1929. She married LILBURN C. FAUBION. *See section for LILBURN 4 (Jacob C.<sup>3</sup> Jacob<sup>2</sup>) for family information.*
3. MARY ISABELLA FAUBION, born in Clay County, Missouri on 25 October 1860; a died probably in Kansas City, Kansas, and is buried in Oak Grove Cemetery, Kansas City, Kansas. Married in Barton County, Missouri on 6 June 1886 a to JOSEPH JOHNSON BENNETT. He is also buried in Oak Grove Cemetery. Their children, 6th generation:
  - 1) REVERDY BENNETT

3. 2) JESSIE C. BENNETT died in Kansas City, Wyandotte County, Kansas 21 October 1976 at the age of 87. She is buried in Highland Park Cemetery, Kansas City, Kansas. She was a seamstress; never married.
- 3) GLADYS BENNETT married CHARLES DAVIS. They had a daughter, 7th Gen:
  - (1) CHARLENE DAVIS married RALPH E. EVANS. They live in Kansas City, Kansas and have one adopted son, name unknown.
4. JAMES ALFRED FAUBION, born in Clay County, Missouri 14 April 1862;<sup>a</sup> died in Clay County, Missouri on 13 July 1863,<sup>a</sup> and is buried in Faubion Cemetery, Clay County, Missouri.
5. REVERDY S. J. FAUBION, born in Clay County, Missouri on 23 October 1866;<sup>a</sup> died probably in Kansas City, Kansas on 14 October 1904,<sup>a</sup> and is buried in Kansas City. Married CELIA BENNETT. Family information follows.
6. DORA ELIZABETH FAUBION, born in Clay County, Missouri on 28 August 1869;<sup>a</sup> died in St. Joseph, Buchanan County, Missouri on 29 December 1959,<sup>1</sup> and is buried in Highland Park Cemetery, Kansas City, Kansas. Never married.
 

Dora was a seamstress for Emery, Bird Thayer Company (a well-known department store in Kansas City, Missouri). She lived with Celia (Bennett) Faubion, widow of Reverdy, in Maple Park in a house next door to Russell when Russell's children were growing up. She was retired and living with Russell in St. Joseph, Missouri when she died.
7. BERTIE NOE FAUBION, born in Clay County, Missouri on 18 March 1871;<sup>a</sup> died on 9 April 1899.<sup>a</sup> Married CHARLES LYTLE.
8. WILLIAM EDWARD FAUBION, born in Barton County, Missouri on 10 June 1876;<sup>a</sup> died in Barton County, Missouri on 22 January 1877.

JOHN A.<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of Marion J. and Nancy (Broadhurst) Faubion

JOHN was born in Clay County, Missouri on b 27 December 1856;<sup>a</sup> died in Liberty, Clay County, Missouri on 24 October 1910, and is buried in Fairview Cemetery, Liberty, Missouri. Married in Barton County, Missouri on 17 December 1882 to ANNA P. HUDSON.<sup>a</sup> She was born 27 May 1863; died 19 June 1943, and is buried in Fairview Cemetery, Liberty, Missouri.

The Family Bible Records show that he was named JOHN A.; the A. may have stood for Alexander, but no proof has been found. John and Annie are shown as married by Reve. J.H. Eurp, and the notation is that all of them were "of Barton County."

Between 17 December 1882 and 12 December 1886, John A. and Annie moved back to Liberty. He was a carpenter when he was a young man, and he "built the First Christian Church in Liberty."c Later they owned and operated the Metropolitan Hotel in Liberty. Their children, 6th generation:

1. CECIL BLAND FAUBION, born in Liberty, Clay County, Missouri on 12 December 1886;<sup>c</sup> died in Liberty, Clay County, Missouri on 28 May 1963,<sup>c</sup> and is buried in Liberty, Missouri. \*Married in Olathe, Johnson County, Kansas on 14 August 1909 to MARY WINIFRED RICHARDSON,<sup>c</sup> called "Winnie". A daughter of Mr. and Mrs. George Richardson, she was born 17 September 1889; died in Liberty, Missouri, 17 May 1980 and is buried there in Fairview Cemetery.

*\*(Marriage Record Book K, p. 207)*

Cecil had a number of talents including music. He played cornet in the Liberty Town Band. He worked as a clerk in the Metropolitan Hotel which was owned by his parents. one time he had to go to Oklahoma on business, and he convinced Winnie to elope with him. They went by train to Olathe where they were married. Winnie came home with her wedding ring on a ribbon around her neck, and Cecil went on to Oklahoma. He continued to work at the Metropolitan Hotel until his father died, and they sold the Hotel. They stayed in Liberty until about the end of 1916 at which time they moved to Oklahoma. Cecil worked for Standard Oil Company at the Glenpool Pumping Station during World War I. In 1920 they moved to Tulsa. His brother Ross moved to Tulsa in 1921, and the two of them started a savings and loan business after that. The business did not survive the Depression, and they went back to selling insurance.

Annie, their Mother, became ill - Cecil and Winnie moved back to care for her in 1941. Ross had also moved back to Liberty, and they built a few houses together. Then they opened a successful insurance agency in Liberty from which they both retired in 1955.<sup>c</sup>

Cecil was an Elder in the First Presbyterian Churchd and was Clerk of the Session for many years.<sup>c</sup> Winnie was Sunday School Superintendent for about 15 years. Cecil was active in the Masons - Jewell Chapter #492 - and both of them were very active in the Eastern Star.<sup>c</sup> Daughter, 7th Generation:

- 1) ELLEN FAUBION, born in Liberty, Clay County, Missouri 6 October 1916.<sup>c</sup> married in Claremore, Rogers County, Oklahoma on 19 June 1937, WILLIAM L. MIDDLETON, Jr. who was born 23 December 1915.

They lived in Tulsa, except for some time spent on the West Coast during World War II. They moved to Fort Worth, Texas soon after May 1953, then moved to San Diego in 1957, and have lived in San Diego County in California since that time. They currently reside in Vista.

Ellen worked as a civilian employee for the Marine Corps, and retired in 1979. William Jr. retired from the Department of Defense Audit Agency in 1971. Their son, 8th generation:

- (1) WILLIAM L. MIDDLETON III, called "Skip", born in Tulsa, Oklahoma on 23 May 1953. Married HEATHER THIEL. Daughter, 9th generation:
  - i. JENNIFER SUE MIDDLETON, born 10 November 1978

2. JOHN ROSS FAUBION, called Ross, born Liberty, Clay County, Missouri 7 Feb. 1896; died in Liberty 12 May 1975 & is buried there in Fairview Cemetery. Married first in Kansas City, Mo.<sup>e</sup> in 1913,<sup>c</sup> MARY GEANNE ROBINSON.<sup>e</sup> Married second about 1937-1938, BESSE PRESTON who died 20 December 1981.

As a young man Ross worked at the Union Station (railroad train depot) in Kansas City, Missouri. He started out in the soda fountain, but had the misfortune of spilling chocolate syrup on a very fashionable lady. Within the week he was a redcap.<sup>g</sup>

He was 17 years of age when he married his high school English teacher in 1913. After 1915 they moved to Oklahoma, and then moved into Tulsa in 1921. He went into business with Cecil, but the savings and loan was unable to survive the "Crash of '29." In 1931 Mary took Czerna to Seattle to visit her parents and didn't come back. Ross and J.R. went out there, but did not stay. In 1935 or 1936 Ross and J. R. moved back to Liberty, Missouri



and J.R. went to school there; then attended William Jewell College in Liberty for a couple of years.<sup>c</sup> Ross and Mary must have been divorced. J.R. was married in 1937, and at this point Ross married Besse Preston. Besse and her sisters owned and operated the *LIBERTY TRIBUNE*, in Liberty. Mary married second, Carl K. WILSON of Bainbridge Island, Washington.

Ross and Cecil went into business together again when Cecil and his family moved back to Liberty. The successful insurance business was sold in 1955 and Ross retired. After that, Bess and Ross enjoyed traveling. The children of Ross and Mary (Robinson) Faubion, 7th generation:

- 1) JOHN ROSS FAUBION, Jr., called J.R. or Jay, born Liberty, Clay County, Missouri 6 March 1917;<sup>e</sup> died on Bainbridge Island, Washington 10 March 1969 and was buried in Kene Cemetery at Port Madison on Bainbridge Island. First married in 1937 to NADINE DITTO; divorced early in World War II.<sup>c</sup> Second married in Olathe, Johnson County, Kansas, on 8 April 1943, BETTY FRITZLEN, daughter of Joseph Egbert & Sally Davis (Hayes) Fritzlen. She was born in Kansas City, Missouri on 3 September 1922; died in Palm Springs, California, 1 April 1981. She married second, Lucien M. CLEMENTS. The children of Jay & Betty, 8th generation:
  - (1) JOHN FAUBION, called Jay, born in Seattle, King County, Washington 23 April 1945. Married on Bainbridge Island, Washington 25 January 1964, JANET SACHIKO KUSAKA. Daughter of Ichiro & Kimiko (Chihara) Kusaka, she was born at Hart Mountain, Wyoming 6 August 1944.<sup>f</sup> Jay and Janet are Baptist Missionaries. The children, 9th generation:
    - i. CHERYLYNN FAITH FAUBION, born in San Fernando, California on 2 September 1969.<sup>f</sup>
    - ii. REBECCA LEAH FAUBION, born in Denver, Denver County, Colorado 1 August 1971.<sup>f</sup>
    - iii. DEBORAH JEANNE FAUBION, born in Chang Hwa, Taiwan, 1 October 1978.<sup>f</sup>
  - (2) MARY ANN FAUBION, born Seattle, King County, Washington 23 January 1947; married on Bainbridge Island, Washington on 13 July 1968 to MICHAEL KOHL.<sup>e</sup> Mary Ann teaches elementary education and art; he designs and builds. Their children, 9th generation:
    - i. HANNAH CATHRYN KOHL born 13 December 1975<sup>e</sup>
    - ii. MEGAN LINDSEY KOHL born 3 March 1979<sup>e</sup>
- 2) CZERNA JEAN FAUBION, born Tulsa, Oklahoma in 1925;<sup>c</sup> died in Hollywood, California around 1958-1959.<sup>f</sup> She never married. She was a talented singer of opera.

REVERDY S.J.<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of Marion J.  
and Nancy (Broadhurst) Faubion

REVERDY S. J. was born in Clay County, Missouri on 23 October 1866;<sup>a</sup> died probably in Kansas City, Kansas 14 October 1904,<sup>a</sup> and is buried in Oak Grove Cemetery, Kansas City, Kansas. Married CELIA BENNETT, sister of Joseph J. Bennett Reverdy worked for the Kansas City Street Railway Company (the streetcar company), and they lived in Kansas City, Kansas. Their son, 6th generation:

1. RUSSELL JACKSON FAUBION, born in Kansas City, Wyandotte County, Kansas on

3 December 1901; died in St. Joseph, Buchanan County, Missouri, 4 October 1963, and is buried in White Chapel Memorial Gardens Cemetery, Clay County, Missouri.<sup>j</sup> Married in Clarksville, Pike County, Missouri on 22 June 1922 to RUBY V. HUMPHREY. Daughter of Joseph Olonso and Sarah Virginia (Page) Humphrey, she was born in St. Louis, St. Louis County, Missouri on 29 December 1901. She second married Raymond Ward.<sup>k</sup>

At one time Russell was employed in the Personnel Department at Harzfeld's (a well-known department store in Kansas City) while serving as a Lay Preacher. Later he was ordained as a Minister of the Methodist Church. He served as District Superintendent at the time that Linden in Clay County was losing population. The membership at Faubion Chapel was so small that there was no way that they could afford a Pastor, and he was sent to close the church. While he knew that it should be done, he could not do it. He came out himself and filled the pulpit enough to keep it alive for the few that remained in the area and needed it. Since that time the Linden area has become Gladstone, and is part of metropolitan Kansas City. Faubion United Methodist Church now serves a thriving community, thanks to the Rev. Russell Faubion. He was a Pastor in St. Joseph, Missouri at the time of his death.

The children of Russell and Ruby (Humphrey) Faubion, 7th generation:

- 1) RAYMOND JACKSON FAUBION, born in Maple Park, Clay County, Missouri on 10 March 1925. Married in Morgan County, Missouri on 31 August 1954 to FLORENCE ELEANOR STALLMAN. A daughter of William and Sophia Stallman, she was born in Sheridan County on 28 February 1924. 8th generation:<sup>k</sup>
  - (1) KELLY LEE FAUBION, born in Fayette, Howard County, Missouri 5 August 1958.
  - (2) RAYMOND JEFFREY FAUBION, born in Fayette, Howard County, Missouri on 20 May 1961.
- 2) SHIRLEY VIRGINIA FAUBION, born in Maple Park, Clay County, Missouri on 9 October 1931. Married in Kansas City, Missouri on 26 August 1951 to ROBERT KEYTON. A son of Earl Otis & Mary Keyton, he was born in Crystal City, Jefferson County, Missouri on 18 November 1929; died in Fayette, Iowa, and is buried in Festus, Jefferson County, Missouri. She second married HAROLD DOUGHERTY.<sup>k</sup> Children, 8th generation:
  - (1) CLAIR ELAIN KEYTON, born in Kansas City, Johnson County, Missouri, 17 July 1952.
  - (2) DONALD OTIS KEYTON, born in Moberly, Randolph County, Missouri on 16 June 1955.
  - (3) SALLY JANE KEYTON, twin to Susan Diane
  - (4) SUSAN DIANE KEYTON, twin to Sally Jane born in West Union, Fayette County, Iowa on 22 June 1959.

NOTES for families of John Wesley<sup>4</sup> Faubion and Marion J.<sup>4</sup> Faubion, sons of WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> (Jacob<sup>2</sup> Jacob<sup>1</sup>) and Sylvania (Hudling) Faubion, will be found on following pages.

*Compiled and written by Marybeth Faubion Rule - 1981*

NOTES:

JOHN WESLEY<sup>4</sup> FAUBION, Sr. and Isabella (Broadhurst) Faubion  
NANCY DIANA<sup>5</sup>H (Faubion) and JOHN THOMAS HUDSON  
WILLIAM CAVASSO<sup>5</sup> FAUBION and Georgia Elizabeth (Lindsey); & Mattie (Daniels)

- <sup>a</sup> Records from the Bible of William and Sylvania Faubion.
- <sup>b</sup> Records of Faubion Cemetery, Clay County, Missouri
- <sup>c</sup> Records from Bible in possession of Etta Fellows -- believed to have belonged to Joseph and Dianah Broadhurst, but it came from Mariam Faubion.
- <sup>d</sup> obituary of Isabella (Broadhurst) Faubion.
- <sup>e</sup> *Genealogical Notes from the Liberty Tribune, Vol. 11 (1859-1867), p. 53.*
- <sup>f</sup> Masonic Records from Rising Sun Lodge in letter to A. E. Faubion, dated 1976. g  
Estate of Joseph Broadhurst, Deed in Partition in possession of M. E. Rule.
- <sup>h</sup> Will of John Wesley Faubion, Sr. in Probate Court of Clay County, Missouri copy in possession of M. E. Rule.
- <sup>i</sup> Collected data from Ann Faubion Armstrong, family researcher.
- <sup>j</sup> The Kirkman Family Papers in possession of M. E. Rule.
- <sup>k</sup> Obituary of Roy H. Hudson.
- <sup>l</sup> L.D.S. record, J. W. Faubion family - prepared by Dorothy Prather Reed.
- <sup>m</sup> Death Certificate for William Cavasso Faubion, in possession of M. E. Rule.
- <sup>n</sup> Jessie Bennett, descendant of Marion<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Jacob<sup>2</sup>.
- <sup>o</sup> Obituary and Memorial Folder for Sheffa (Faubion) Pralle.
- <sup>p</sup> Obituary of Charles L. Hawes.
- <sup>q</sup> Obituary of R.L. (Rollo L.) Faubion.  
(copies of most obituaries in possession of family researchers.)

MARY ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> (Faubion) and ENOCH FREDERICK PICKETT

- <sup>a</sup> Collected data from Ann Faubion Armstrong, family researcher.
- <sup>b</sup> Margaret (Ramsey) Lineberry, descendant of Mary Alice Pickett.
- <sup>c</sup> Donna (Dekat) Kelley, wife of Kent Clarence Kelley, descendant of Chasions Elmer Pickett.
- <sup>d</sup> obituary of Lola (Cawby) Pickett, wife of Lee Pickett.

JOHN WESLEY<sup>5</sup>, FAUBION, Jr., and Ida Alice (Broadhurst); & Fannie (Ray)  
JOSEPH WESLEY<sup>6</sup> FAUBION and Harriet Maud (Rinehart)  
ALFRED ECKLES<sup>6</sup> FAUBION and Elizabeth "Betty" (Berry)

- <sup>a</sup> Death Certificate for John Wesley 5 Faubion, Jr.
- <sup>b</sup> Records from Bible used by Alfred H. and Mary (Gragg) Broadhurst.
- <sup>c</sup> Marriage Certificate for J. W. Faubion and Fannie Ray

- <sup>d</sup> Tombstone reading for Fannie (Ray) Faubion
- <sup>e</sup> Overseer Certificate of Appointment - in possession of M. E. Rule
- <sup>f</sup> Records of Faubion Cemetery, Clay County, Missouri.
- <sup>g</sup> Article on the 50th wedding Anniversary Celebration of J.W. and Harriet (Rinehart) Faubion.
- <sup>h</sup> Article on the Retirement of J.W. Faubion from Pleasant Hill Fire Department.
- <sup>i</sup> Mrs. Raymond B. Faubion
- <sup>j</sup> Death Certificate for Alfred Eckles Faubion.
- <sup>k</sup> Marriage Certificate for A. E. Faubion and Elizabeth Berry.
- <sup>l</sup> Birth and Marriage Certificates - in possession of M. E. Rule.
- <sup>m</sup> Birth and Marriage Certificates - in 'possession of N. J. Hahn.

MARION J.<sup>4</sup> FAUBION and Nancy (Broadhurst)  
REVERDY S. J.<sup>5</sup> FAUBION and Celia (Bennett)

- <sup>a</sup> Records from the Bible of M.J. and Nancy Faubion - in possession of M.E. Rule
- <sup>b</sup> Records from the Bible in possession of Etta Fellows, believed to have belonged to Joseph and Dianah Broadhurst, but came from Mariam Faubion.
- <sup>c</sup> Clay County Marriage Record for Jacob Faubion and Nancy Broadhurst.
- <sup>d</sup> *Genealogical Notes from the Liberty Tribune, Vol. 11 (1859-1867), p. 53.*
- <sup>e</sup> Masonic Records from Rising Sun Lodge in letter to A. E. Faubion, dated 1976.
- <sup>f</sup> Letter from John A. to William and John W. Faubion-in possession of M.E. Rule
- <sup>g</sup> Letter from E.F. Pickett to Marion J. Faubion - in possession of M. E. Rule.
- <sup>h</sup> Christine Olson, family researcher.
- <sup>i</sup> Mrs. George Wollenburg of McLouth, Kansas, a Bennett family researcher.
- <sup>j</sup> Obituary for Russell Jackson Faubion.
- <sup>k</sup> Ruby (Humphrey) Ward, widow of Russell Faubion.
- <sup>l</sup> Obituary for Dora Faubion.

JOHN A.<sup>5</sup> FAUBION and Anna P. (Hudson)

- <sup>a</sup> Records from the Family Bible which belonged to Marion and Nancy Faubion.
- <sup>b</sup> Records of Fairview Cemetery, Liberty, Missouri.
- <sup>c</sup> Ellen (Faubion) Middleton, daughter of Cecil B. Faubion
- <sup>d</sup> Obituary for Cecil B. Faubion.
- <sup>e</sup> Mary Ann (Faubion) Kohl, daughter of John Ross Faubion, Jr., Family Bible & personal records.
- <sup>f</sup> John "Jay" Faubion, son of John Ross Faubion, Jr.
- <sup>g</sup> News article from *Kansas City Star* concerning the Union Station - article in possession of M. E. Rule

SARAH<sup>3</sup> FAUBION DAUGHTER OF JACOB  
AND PRISCILLA (BOYDSTON) FAUBION

SARAH was born in Cocke County, Tennessee on 24 October 1812;<sup>a</sup> died in Clay County, Missouri on 30 August 1879, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery. Married in Clay County, Missouri on 18 September 1834 by Jacob Faubian, M.G. to NAPOLEON BONAPARTE THOMAS (Book A, p. 396). He was born on 23 February 1810, a died in Clay County, Missouri on 24 January 1875,<sup>c</sup> and is buried in Faubion Cemetery.

Sarah came to Clay County with her parents in 1832. N. B. is believed to have come from Cocke County, Tennessee, and Salmans says that he came by horseback in 1832.<sup>a</sup> It is possible that he was with the group that came out with Rev. Jacob Faubion. Obviously he was in Clay County and knew the family well because he was a witness when William Boydston wrote his last Will and Testament dated 15 March 1834.<sup>d</sup> His obituary says that he resided on the farm where he died for forty-one years<sup>c</sup> which would indicate that he may have 'entered', but probably purchased the farm that was immediately to the east of Rev. Jacob's farm in 1833.

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE THOMAS, and Sarah, his wife, sold the land for the first Faubion Chapel building to the Church Trustees on 30 January 1850 for Five Dollars. Little else is known of them because they are not included in the *Clay and Platte County, Missouri History*, 1885, and current family researchers have not picked them up in the census, marriage and land records. Also Estate records in Clay County have not been checked.

It is known that Napoleon B. and Sarah remained in the Faubion Chapel neighborhood, near Barry in Clay County, Missouri, and some of the members of their family were still in the Linden area as late as the 1950s. Sarah and Napoleon had eight children. Salmans says that all but one was buried in Faubion Cemetery but actually only six were buried there - one was still living in Barton County Missouri in 1936.

The children of Napoleon B. and Sarah (Faubion) Thomas, 4th generation, were:

1. ISAAC ELLIS THOMAS, born in Clay County, Missouri on 20 June 1835;<sup>a</sup> died in Clay County, Missouri on 27 May 1914,<sup>a</sup> and is buried in Faubion Cemetery. Married on 16 September 1876<sup>a</sup> to BURLEY OWENS SMITH. She was born 1871; died in Clay County, Missouri in 1953, and is also buried in Faubion Cemetery. He was a farmer and they lived in the Linden area of Clay County.
2. JAMES FAUBION THOMAS, born in Clay County, Missouri on 15 June 1837;<sup>d</sup> died near Parkville, Platte County, Missouri<sup>a</sup> on 10 January 1897,<sup>d</sup> and is buried in Faubion Cemetery. First married in 1862 to ELIZA ATKINS.<sup>a</sup> She was born 1836,<sup>d</sup> died 1868<sup>d</sup> and is buried in Faubion Cemetery. Second married on 18 March 1870 to NANCY S. HAMILTON.<sup>a</sup> She was born 24 January 1885,<sup>d</sup> died 14 June 1909, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery. obviously she could not have been married before she was born, so probably the stone should read 1835.)
3. WILLIAM MCKINLEY THOMAS, born 5 October 1839, died 12 January 1917. Married SARAH D. FAUBION. Family information follows.
4. LAFAYETTE WASHINGTON THOMAS, born in Clay County, Missouri 3 January 1842;<sup>d</sup> died 5 December 1912,<sup>d</sup> and is buried in Faubion Cemetery. Married 8 September 1871 to MALINDA OLDHAM.<sup>a</sup>

5. MARY ADELIA THOMAS, born 6 June 1844, died 25 February 1884. She married THOMAS WILLIAM REDMOND BOYDSTON. For *family information see section for Thomas William Redmond Boydston (Dinah Rector<sup>3</sup> Jacob<sup>2</sup>)*.
6. AMERICA JANE THOMAS, born in Clay County, Missouri 23 January 1846; d died 3 March 1889, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery. Married in d 1873 WILLIAM NELSON JOHNSON. He was born 8 March 1848,<sup>d</sup> died 21 May 1928, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery.

It is possible Nelson J. Johnson and Johnson Triplets (babies, all in one grave), buried in Faubion Cemetery, belonged to them. (While the burials were recorded, dates of birth, death and other identifying information was not.) Other children unknown.

7. ELIZA ALICE THOMAS, born in Clay County, Missouri on 17 March 1853;<sup>a</sup> died probably in Barton County, Missouri in 1955. (She was living there in 1936.<sup>a</sup>) Married 26 December 1882 to WILLIAM LEONARD BOLES.<sup>a</sup>
8. MARGARET ELLEN DRUSILLA THOMAS, born in Clay County, Missouri 17 December 1855;<sup>d</sup> died 12 February 1930,<sup>d</sup> and is buried in Faubion Cemetery. Married 26 December 1882 JOSEPH MICHAEL TARWATER.<sup>a</sup> He was born 2 November 1858, died 31 March 1918,<sup>d</sup> and is buried in Faubion Cemetery. It is believed that they lived in the Linden area of Clay County, Missouri.

Faubion Cemetery has records for Judy and John Tarwater with no dates given. There is also record of 3 Tarwater children buried there with no names and dates. These are believed to have been children of Margaret and Joseph. Among family pictures there is one of Fossie Tarwater, and she is said to have been of the generation that would make her a child of Margaret and Joseph.

WILLIAM MCKINLEY THOMAS<sup>d</sup> - Son of Sarah (Faubion)  
and Napoleon Bonaparte Thomas

WILLIAM MCKINLEY, called "Mack", was born in Clay County, Missouri on 5 October 1839; died in Barton County, Missouri 12 January 1917,<sup>a</sup> and is buried in Howell Cemetery in Barton County.<sup>a</sup> He married in Barton County 9 December 1866 (Book A, #35), SARAH D. FAUBION, daughter of Jacob Cummin and Harriet J. (Broadhurst) Faubion.<sup>b</sup> She was born in Clay County, Missouri 6 February 1846;<sup>a</sup> died in Barton County, Missouri 23 March 1920, and is also buried in Howell Cemetery near Milford in Barton County.<sup>a</sup>

Mack and Sarah were cousins; both were grandchildren of the Rev. Jacob<sup>2</sup> Faubion and his wife Priscilla Boydston. Mack's mother and Sarah's Father came to Missouri in 1832 with their parents, the Rev. Jacob and Priscilla. Their children 5th generation, were:

1. J. WESLEY THOMAS, born in Platte County, Missouri 13 September 1869;<sup>c</sup> died in Lamar, Barton County, Missouri in 1955; and is buried in Howell Cemetery near Milford.<sup>a</sup> Married ANNIE ALEXANDER.<sup>d</sup> Information follows.
2. HARRIET THOMAS, called "Hattie", born in Platte County, Missouri 18 May 1870;<sup>c</sup> died in Milford, Barton County, Missouri 7 July 1949,<sup>a</sup> and is buried there in Howell Cemetery. She married JOHN C. BOLES, he born in Buchanan County, 13 June 1859; died in Milford, Barton County, Missouri 4 September 1911, and is buried in Howell Cemetery.<sup>a</sup>

J. WESLEY<sup>5</sup> THOMAS - Son of William McKinley  
and Sarah D. (Faubion) Thomas

J. WESLEY was born in Platte County, Missouri 13 September 1869;<sup>c</sup> died in Lamar Barton County, Missouri in 1955 and is buried in Howell Cemetery near Milford. He married ANNIE ALEXANDER,<sup>d</sup> born 17 July 1870; died in Lamar, Barton County, Missouri in 1958.<sup>c</sup> Their daughter, 6th generation:

1. NELLIE THOMAS married CHARLES ROSE. Their children, 7th generation:

1) CLAUDE ESTELLE ROSE, born Milford, Barton County, Missouri 14 September 1914; died 28 February 1980, and is buried in Liberal City Cemetery, Liberal, Barton County, Missouri. He married in Liberal 14 April 1935 WENONA JAMES. e They had at least two sons, 8th generation:

- (1) MAX ROSE of Liberal, Missouri<sup>e</sup>
- (2) CHARLES ROSE of Tulsa, Oklahoma<sup>e</sup>
- 2) EVERETT ROSE
- 3) ELDON ROSE
- 4) MARJORIE ROSE        married Mr. LUTTRELL
- 5) \_\_\_\_\_ ROSE        married CLAUDE HAGINS
- 6) REBA ROSE            married Mr. WAITS
- 7) \_\_\_\_\_ ROSE        married EARL FROGGE
- 8) \_\_\_\_\_ ROSE        married EARL FRENCH

(Incomplete data taken from Obituary of CLAUDE ESTELLE ROSE.<sup>e</sup>)

NOTES: Sarah (Faubion) and Napoleon Bonaparte Thomas

- <sup>a</sup> Levi B. Salmans, *History of the Descendants of John Jacob Rector*, (1936), p. 250
- <sup>b</sup> Obituary of Sarah Thomas in *GENEALOGICAL NOTES FROM THE LIBERTY TRIBUNE*, Vol. IV (1874-1880), p. 101.
- <sup>c</sup> Ibid., Obituary of Napoleon B. Thomas, p. 12.
- <sup>d</sup> Records of Faubion Cemetery, Clay County, Missouri.

NOTES: William McKinley Thomas and Sarah D. (Faubion)

- <sup>a</sup> Howell Cemetery, Barton County, Missouri, gravestone readings
- <sup>b</sup> Obituary of Jacob Cummin Faubion in possession of Bernard H. Faubion
- <sup>c</sup> Letter from Flossie (Faubion) McCrea, daughter of R. W. Faubion, to Bernard H. Faubion.
- <sup>d</sup> Letter from Margaret Selvey, daughter of Minnie Belle Faubion, to Bernard H. Faubion.
- <sup>e</sup> *LAMAR DEMOCRAT*, Lamar, MO., Feb. 29, 1980, Obituary of ESTELLE ROSE, in possession of Bernard H. Faubion.

*Marybeth Faubion Rule & Bernard H. Faubion - 1981*

ISAAH DOUGHTRY<sup>3</sup> FAUBION SON OF JACOB  
AND PRISCILLA (BOYDSTON) FAUBION

ISAAH DOUGHTRY was born in Cocke County, Tennessee on a 4 September 1814;<sup>a</sup> died in Grant City, Worth County, Missouri 24 January 1899, and is buried in Grant City Cemetery. Married in Clay County, Missouri, 14 November 1839, MARY LOUISA SMITH (Book A, p. 256). A daughter of Jacob and Ruth (Wall) Smith, she was born in Cocke County, Tennessee on 19 January 1820; b died in Grant City, Worth County, Missouri on 10 October 1906,<sup>b</sup> and is buried in Grant City, Cemetery.

Isaiah came out with his parents to Clay County in 1832. He had an early claim in Platte County, and that's where he took Louisa when they were married. His name was not on the list of those assessed for personal property in the Spring of 1839, but they are shown in the 1840 Census in Platte County. His farm was located three and one-half miles east of Parkville, Missouri.<sup>a</sup>

The Platte County Deed Records show that James W. Faubion, George Jones and Isaiah Faubion bought forty acres of land from the U. S. Government for \$50 on 20 February 1851 (Receiver's Office in Plattsburg, Missouri #9, 424, recorded in Book H, p. 751). On 3 March 1851 James and Isaiah bought out George W. Jones (Book H, p. 750), and then on 17 March 1851 Isaiah bought the share of James W. Faubion and Letha Jane, his wife (Book H, p. 639). Isaiah bought forty acres of land (ne¼ of NE¼, Section 6, Township 50, Range 33) from George Jeffries/Jeffers and "Tolethy", his wife on 16 April 1855 (Book Q, p. 97). "Tolethy" was LETHA JANE (Grant), widow of James W. Faubion.

On 1 June 1857 Isaiah and Mary Louisa sold land in Platte County (Book M, p. 698); on 22 September 1859 Isaiah and Mary sold more land (Book P, pp. 91-92). Then on 22 October 1863, Isaiah and Mary sold forty more acres of land (Book R, pp. 111-112).

It looks like this was when Isaiah and the family moved to Barton County, Missouri. Gene Harrison<sup>b</sup> said that they bought a farm down there, but didn't stay very long. A drought in the area caused considerable hardship, and rather than stay to starve they moved back to Platte, without even selling the farm. Isaiah D. bought 160 acres of land in Platte County on 8 February 1868 for \$2,000 - the e½ of NE¼ and e¼ of NW¼, Section 16, Township 51, Range 33 (Deed Book U, pp. 609-610). The family lived in Pettis township of Platte County when the 1870 Census was taken.

Some years before his death, Isaiah and Mary Louisa moved to Worth County, Missouri where he bought land. Bernice Welburn<sup>c</sup> remembers that her mother dragged her over to Isaiah's house when Mary Louisa was burned! It seems that one day when she was canning she lifted the stove lid with her apron--the burns she received caused her death. She was very ill at the time of Isaiah's death in 1899, and was not expected to live very long then.<sup>a</sup> If she recovered from her illness and then was burned, or if she suffered that many years is unknown--she did not die until 1906. \*(Bernice born 1902; accident must have occurred 1906).

Isaiah was a Christian, having been converted at the age of nineteen, and was "66 years in service to his Master."a The funeral service was held at the home with the Presbyterian Minister officiating, and with the assistance of a Christian Church Elder.<sup>a</sup> The burial was in Grant City Cemetery. Bernice Welburn said that Isaiah and Mary Louisa gave the land for the original cemetery.<sup>c</sup> They had six sons and two daughters, and all but one attended the funeral. Also surviving were twenty-nine grandchildren and twenty-five great-grandchildren.<sup>a</sup>



The children of Isaiah D. and Mary Louisa (Smith) Faubion, 4th generation:

1. MARY ANN FAUBION, born in Platte County, Missouri around 1841 (8 in 1850); died in Grant City, Worth County, Missouri, and is buried in Mount Vernon Church Cemetery.<sup>d</sup> (probably Worth County, Missouri). Married Mr. WRIGHT  
  
Ann was short and heavy-set, and lived with her son on a farm not far from Mount Vernon Church.<sup>d</sup> They probably lived in Worth County, Missouri. Children, 5th generation:
  - 1) HOWARD WRIGHT
  - 2) RUTH WRIGHT married Mr. Smith; lived in Grant City.
2. SUSAN ELIZABETH FAUBION, born in Platte County, Missouri in 1842; died in Lewiston, Lewis County, Idaho in 1938.<sup>b</sup> She married JOHN WESLEY WATSON. Their children, 5th generation:
  - 1) WINFIELD MONROE WATSON married ORRIE BELLE NICKS.<sup>e</sup> In 1922 they lived in Onofino, Idaho. Their children, 6th generation:
    - (1) CHESTER CARSON WATSON married MAE AUGMAN.<sup>e</sup>
    - (2) WINIFRED MARIE WATSON married NORMAN H. RHODES.<sup>e</sup> They lived in Lewiston, Idaho in 1922. Their son, 7th generation:
      - i. NORMAN H. RHODES, Jr.
  - 2) LEWIS M. WATSON
  - 3) EIMER D. WATSON married MALISSA BARBER.<sup>e</sup> Children, 6th generation:
    - (1) FAYE ARLINE WATSON married Mr. PETRIE.<sup>e</sup> Children, 7th generation:
      - i. MARY E. PETRIE.
    - (2) BLANCHE WATSON.<sup>e</sup> Lived in Kansas City, Missouri in 1922.
3. WILLIAM HENRY FAUBION, born in August 1843; died 20 May 1921. Married MAHALA M. MEANS. Family information follows.
4. JACOB SMITH FAUBION, born 4 April 1845; died 22 December 1900. Married SARAH JANE ENDICOTT. Family information follows.
5. JAMES WILSON FAUBION, born 16 January 1847; died 19 July 1937. Married NANCY ANN MORGAN. Family information follows.
6. CATHERINE FAUBION, born in Platte County, Missouri about 1849 (1 in 1850). Probably died young, and was not reflected in number of children shown in obituary.
7. STEPHEN ALEXANDER FAUBION, born in October 1850; died 1937. Married FRANCES W. MEANS. Family information follows.
8. ROBERT FAUBION, born in April 1856; died in 1938. married SOPHIA ISABELL CRIM. Information follows.
9. GEORGE WASHINGTON FAUBION, born in Platte County, Missouri in May 1862 (1900 Census). Probably died in Stansbury, Gentry County, Missouri. married in Grant City, Worth County, Missouri on 3 November 1882 to ZELMA E. ADAMS.<sup>b</sup> She was born in Missouri in 1864 (1900 Census). Children 5th generation:
  - 1) BESSIE FAUBION, born in Missouri in 1884 (1900 Census).
  - 2) MELVIN E. FAUBION, born in Missouri in 1891 (1900 Census).

*Marybeth Faubion Rule - 1981*

WILLIAM HENRY<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of Isaiah Doughtry  
and Mary Louisa (Smith) Faubion

WILLIAM HENRY was born in Platte County, Missouri in August 1843 (1900 Census); died in Apache, Caddo County, Oklahoma on 20 May 1921.<sup>a</sup> He married in DeKalb County, Missouri, 5 January 1868 to MAHALA M. MEANS.<sup>a</sup> She was born in Missouri in April 1847 (1900 Census).

William Henry served in the Confederate Army during the Civil War. He enlisted in Clay County, Missouri on 13 August 1862. He was a Private in Company F, the 12th Missouri Cavalry, Shanks Regiment, CSA. He surrendered on 26 May 1865, and was paroled at Shreveport, Louisiana on 14 June 1865. If he went home to Platte County he did not stay. He was married in DeKalb County in 1868, and probably stayed there. He is shown as a Director of Carrel School in 1882.<sup>b</sup>

They moved to (now) Caddo County in Oklahoma Indian Territory, arriving around 1893; and had lived there for 31 years when Mahala applied for a Widow's Pension. The area in which this family settled belonged to the Chickashaw Nation and was a part of the Indian Territory allotted the Five Civilized Tribes by treaty when the U. S. Government opened a part of Oklahoma for settlement - in 1889. During this period of time, white settlers entering this area did so only by negotiating with the Indian leaders. The U. S. Government had no authority over land disposition in this territory.<sup>d</sup>

The children of William Henry and Mahala (Means) Faubion, 5th generation, were:

1. MARYANN ELIZABETH FAUBION born probably in DeKalb County, Missouri, around 1871 (11 in 1882 School Enumerationb). She married ALVIN MARR McMAHAN. Children, 6th generation:<sup>c</sup>
  - 1) JOHN WILLIAM McMAHAN married NANNA MORRISON. Children, 7th generation:  
(1) CLAUDE LESLIE (2) OLICE LLEWELLYN (3) JUANITA YVETTE
  - 2) FRANCIS MAHALA McMAHAN married CHRIS MESSENGER. Children 7th generation:  
(1) VESTA VIOLET (2) VIOLET VESTA (3) HOWARD EUGENE
  - 3) ZACK CEDRIC McMAHAN died 25 September 1918 at Camp Logan, Houston, Harris County, Texas - first victim of influenza.
  - 4) ELSIE SUSAN McMAHAN married RALPH PATZACK. Children, 7th generation:  
(1) VIVA MAY (2) VIOLA MARJORIE (3) ELSIE EILEEN
  - 5) CORA VALETA McMAHAN
2. LUCY ELDNA FAUBION, born probably in DeKalb County, Missouri. Married GEORGE McMAHAN. Children, 6th generation:
  - 1) FLOSSIE McMAHAN 4) STELLA McMAHAN 7) BOBBIE McMAHAN
  - 2) RALPH McMAHAN 5) ELMOR McMAHAN 8) LENA McMAHAN
  - 3) RAYMOND McMAHAN 6) HENRY McMAHAN
3. MINNIE FAUBION, born probably in DeKalb County, Missouri around 1873 (9 in 1882 School Enumerationb). Married IKE MARKER. Children, 6th generation:
  - 1) WILLIAM MARKER 2) PRESTON MARKER 3) ELZAL MARKER
4. MONRETH EDMOND FAUBION, born 15 May 1879; died 3 November 1968. Married LOU ELLEN BOWLWARE. Family information follows.

5. ELTA SUSAN FAUBION, born probably in DeKalb County, Missouri in September 1888 (1900 Census). Married EMMETT CADDELL. Children, 6th generation:<sup>c</sup>  
1) EARL            2) LOTTIE       3) Son            4) Daughter

There were three more sons and a daughter of William Henry and Mahala M. (Means) Faubion, but they died as infants.

MONRETH EDMON<sup>5</sup> FAUBION, Son of William Henry  
and Mahala M. (Means) Faubion

MONRETH EDMON was born probably in DeKalb County, Missouri on 15 May 1879; died in Yukon, Canadian County, Oklahoma, on 3 November 1968. Married in El Reno, Canadian County, Oklahoma on 14 November 1904 to LOU ELLEN BOWLWARE. She was born in Hale, Carroll (?) County, Missouri on 28 January 1882; died in Mustang, Canadian County, Oklahoma on 26 July 1930. He married second in Burbank, Los Angeles County, California on 10 December 1944 to MAMIE CASSEL.

The children of Monreath Edmon and Lou Ellen (Bowlware) Faubion, 6th generation: ,

1. OLLIE BRYAN FAUBION, born in Canadian County, Oklahoma on 3 September 1906. Married, but has no children.
2. EIMER EARL FAUBION, born in Canadian County, Oklahoma on 8 September 1908. First married REVA ULERY. Second married RUTH ADA BULLINGTON. Family information follows.
3. LESTER LEE FAUBION, born in Mustang, Canadian County, Oklahoma 10 December 1910. Married VIOLET ELIZABETH SMITH. Family information follows.
4. VIRGINIA GLADYS FAUBION, born in Yukon, Canadian County, Oklahoma 16 August 1918. First married DESMOND WADE BARNARD; second married HAROLD ANDREW EBY. Family information follows.
5. IVAN M. FAUBION, born in Yukon, Canadian County, Oklahoma on 17 June 1925. Married MARGARET EILEEN BUTTON. Family information follows.

ELMER EARL<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born in Canadian County, Oklahoma, 8 September 1908. First married in Norman, Cleveland County, Oklahoma, 28 June 1935 REVA ULERY of Muldrau, Oklahoma. Second married on 10 August 1938 RUTH ADA BULLINGTON, daughter of George W. Bullington. She was born in Ava, Douglas County, Missouri. Son by first marriage, 7th generation:

1. ELMER MONTY FAUBION, born in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma 26 March 1936. Married LUCY       Children, all born Anaheim, Orange County, California,       8th generation:
  - 1) ROBERTA FAUBION, born 29 September 1955
  - 2) TOM FAUBION, twin to Tami, born 15 November 1959
  - 3) TAMI FAUBION, twin to Tom, born 15 November 1959
  - 4) SCOTT FAUBION, born 3 October 1963

Daughter of Elmer Earl and Ruth Ada (Bullington) Faubion, 7th generation:

2. JANIE SUE FAUBION, born in Panarama City, California on 2 December 1950. Married in Las Vegas, Nevada on 14 February 1970 to LARRY ELMORE who was born in St. Louis, Missouri. Now divorced.

LESTER LEE<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born in Mustang, Canadian County, Oklahoma 10 December 1910. He married in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma in November 1932 to VIOLET ELIZABETH SMITH, daughter of Bert and Laura Smith. She was born in Tuttel, Grady County, Oklahoma on 16 June 1915. Children, 7th generation:

1. DORIS MARIE FAUBION, born in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma 11 August 1933. Married in Oklahoma City 5 October 1952, BILL J. MATTHEWS. 8th generation:
  - 1) WILLIAM LEE MATTHEWS, born in Oklahoma City 26 January 1954. Married in Oklahoma City on 26 November 1977, LYN \_\_\_\_\_.
  - 2) ELIZABETH MARIE MATTHEWS, born in Oklahoma City 20 July 1957. Married in Oklahoma City on 14 October 1977, BILL \_\_\_\_\_.
2. EDWIN LEE FAUBION, born in North Hollywood, California, 16 November 1937. First married in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma on 9 September 1955, LEONA REBA CATES, daughter of Maggie Cates. Divorced in January 1962. Second married 30 November 1963, KAREN ELAINE MAY, daughter of William Ashbury and Marie E. (McCartney) May.

Son of Edwin Lee and Leona Reba (Cates) Faubion, 8th generation:

- 1) EDWIN LEE FAUBION, Jr., born in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma, 13 August 19 57. Married in Oklahoma City on 2 January 1979 to CAROLE JOE ROBERTS, a daughter of Sherman Joe and Bessie Roberts. Son, 9th generation:
  - (1) JOSEPH EDWIN FAUBION, born in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma, 13 December 1979.
- 2) SHARON ELAINE FAUBION, born in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma 3 September 1964
- 3) EDWIN ASBURY FAUBION, born in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma 25 October 1966
- 4) FREDDIE ASBURY FAUBION, born in Yuma, Yuma County, Arizona 22 March 1970

VIRGINIA GLADYS<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born in Yukon, Canadian County, Oklahoma, 16 August 1918. First married in Perryton, Ochiltree County, Texas 30 August 1935, DESMOND WADE BARNARD, son of Speed A. and Kate (Harmon) Barnard. He was born in Arbala,\* Texas, 13 February 1916. Divorced 2 December 1958. She married second in Reno, Washoe County, Nevada on 8 November 1962, HAROLD ANDREW EBY, son of Frank Melvin and Charlotte (Lindsay) Eby. He was born in Boise, Ada County, Idaho on 18 December 1913. \*(Arbala is in Hopkins County, Texas).

Gladys is a retired bookkeeper, and Harold is a retired General Building Contractor. They had no children. Children of first marriage, 7th generation:

1. DELORES ELLEN BARNARD, born in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma, 7 September 1939. First married in Las Vegas, Nevada, 29 April 1956, CHARLES DAVID DALTON. Second married THOMAS MICHAEL NOFTSIER. They had no children; children of first marriage, 8th generation:
  - 1) CHARLES DOUGLAS DALTON, born 11 November 1957
  - 2) PAMELA DOREEN DALTON, born 25 October 1958. First married Mr. NEWHART Divorced. Second married JOHN WHITNEY WILLIAMS.

Daughter of first marriage, 9th generation, adopted by John W. Williams

- (1) JESSICA NEWHART, born 28 November 1974, now JESSICA WILLIAMS
  - 3) SHERI LYNN DALTON, born 17 June 1962
2. GARY DeWAYNE BARNARD, born in Burbank, Los Angeles County, California,

on 29 October 1941. Married in Carson City, Nevada on 12 October 1964 to MARY MARGARET LEE. 8th generation:

- 1) TRACY LYN BARNARD, born 27 August 1965
- 2) VALERIE MARIE BARNARD, born 19 October 1967
- 3) JEANETTE CAROLEN BARNARD, born 28 April 1969

IVAN M.<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born in Yukon, Canadian County, Oklahoma, 4 September 1945, MARGARET EILEEN BUTTON, daughter of Walter and Ruth Button. Children, 7th generation:

1. EARL LEON FAUBION, born in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma, 4 September 1946. Married in Oklahoma City on 6 September 1969 to RHONDA D. BRANSCUM, daughter of Theo and Lucille Branscum. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) JON EDWARD FAUBION, born in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma on 12 January 1971
  - 2) TONY LEON FAUBION, born in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma on 1 February 1974
2. MONTE RUTH FAUBION, born in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma, 9 June 1949. Married in Oklahoma City on 29 June 19568 to MAURICE E. BRANSCUM, son of Theo and Lucille Branscum. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) DARIN SCOTT BRANSCUM born in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma, 7 October 1970
  - 2) TRACY MICHELE BRANSCUM born in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma, 10 October 1972

JACOB SMITH<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of Isaiah Doughtry  
and Mary Louisa (Smith) Faubion

JACOB SMITH was born in Platte County, Missouri on 4 April 1845; died near Grant City, Worth County, Missouri, 22 December 1900, and probably is buried in Mount Vernon Cemetery. Married in Clay County, Missouri, 6 March 1870 to SARAH JANE ENDICOTT (Book C, p. 213). The eldest of 16 children of Mr. & Mrs. L. W. Endicott, Sarah was born in Barry, Clay County, Missouri on 20 March 1845; died in Grant City, Worth County, Missouri on 11 February 1924, and is buried in Mount Vernon Cemetery.

They lived on a farm three miles west of Grant City, Missouri, and that's where all seven of their children were born. Two of their children died as infants. Their children, all born Worth County, Missouri, 5th generation:

1. ISAIAH WAKEFIELD FAUBION, born 28 September 1873; died 26 February 1951. Married LYDA MAY MORGAN. Family information follows.
2. MARY CATHERINE FAUBION died 12 June 1875, aged 2 months, 2 days; buried Mount Vernon Cemetery. Gravestone difficult to read.
3. JOHN WESLEY FAUBION, born 2 April 1876; died 2 November 1953. Married to LULU MAE HENDRICKSON. Family information follows.
4. ALLIE ROY FAUBION, born 28 February 1878; died 14 August 1861. Married to NELLIE MAY GARDNER. Family information follows.
5. LULU MAY FAUBION, born 23 May 1875; died 8 May 1888; buried Mount Vernon Cemetery. Gravestone difficult to read.
6. HATTIE LEE FAUBION, born 30 March 1884; died in Grant City, Worth County, Missouri on 15 November 1918. Married in Grant City on 11 October 1905 to

JOHN JAMISON. He was born ini 1877; died in Grant City, Worth County, Missouri in 1945. Both are buried in Grant Cemetery. No children.

7. EFFIE CLAY FAUBION, born on 5 February 1886; died in Worth County, Missouri on 9 December 1968, and is buried in Grant City Cemetery. Married in Grant City, Worth County, Missouri on 25 December 1906 to JOHN DAVID MOSBARGER. A son of John Quincy and Anna Cloe Mosbarger, he was born near Allendale, Worth County, Missouri on 15 January 1881; died in St. Joseph, Buchanan County, Missouri on 2(3?) February 1956, and is buried in Grant City Cemetery. In 1919 John was leader of the Grant City Band. No children.

ISAAH WAKEFIELD<sup>5</sup> FAUBION, Son of Jacob Smith  
and Sarah Jane (Endicott) Faubion

ISAAH WAKEFIELD, sometimes called "Wake Isaiah,"\* was born in Worth County, Missouri on 28 September 1873; died in Grant City, Worth County, Missouri on 26 February 1951, and is buried in Grant City Cemetery. Married on the Morgan farm in Worth County, Missouri on 21 August 1898 LYDA MAY MORGAN. A daughter of Joseph & Katie L. (Trump) Morgan, she was born near Grant City, Worth County, Missouri on 7 May 1875; died in Grant City on 23 March 1951, and is buried in Grant City Cemetery. Their children, 6th generation:

1. VETURA MARIE FAUBION, born in Grant City, Worth County, Missouri on 3 June 1899. Married in Glenwood Springs, Garfield County, Colorado 31 May 1928 to WILLIAM MCKINLEY REID. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) WILMA REID, born in Moberly, Randolph County, Missouri 18 October 1930. Married in Kansas City, Missouri on 8 June 1953 to FRANK J. CIPOLLA. Daughter, 8th generation:
    - (1) BARBARA LYNN CIPOLLA
  - 2) WILLIAM FAUBION REID, born in Moberly, Randolph County, Missouri on 13 July 1936. Married in Montgomery City, Montgomery County, Missouri on 24 March 1958 to RUTH ANN CHAMBERS. Children, 8th generation:
    - (1) WILLIAM ONIE REID    (2) KURT CHAMBERS REID    (3) WENDY LEE REID
2. LENA BERNICE FAUBION, born in Grant City, Worth County, Missouri 21 July 1902. Married in Yuma, Yuma County, Arizona 25 April 1943 to JOHN ARTHUR WELBURN. A son of George and Katie Welburn, he was born in Cedar County, Nebraska on 6 February 1897; died in Bakersfield, Kern County, California, and is buried there in Greenlawn Cemetery.

Bernice taught school in Missouri for sixteen years, thirteen of them in Grant City. She taught twenty-five year in California, ten of them in the Imperial County Schools. She taught a total of forty-one years before she retired. Curretnly she is living in Bakersfield, California. They had no children.

3. WAKEFIELD MORGAN FAUBION, born in Grant City, Worth County, Missouri on 19 January 1911; died in Grant City, Worth County, Missouri on 11 January 1975, and probably is buried in the Grant City Cemetery. Married 1 March 1967 to ETTA STEVENS, she born 31 August 1917. No children.

\* Sarah Faubion Pangle, *THE FAUBIONS*, (1922) p. 39, calls him "Wake Isaiah".

JOHN WESLEY<sup>5</sup> FAUBION, Son of Jacob Smith  
and Sarah Jane (Endicott) Faubion

JOHN WESLEY was born in Worth County, Missouri on 2 April 1876; died in Grant City, Worth County, Missouri on 2 November 1953, and is buried in Grant City Cemetery. Married in Grant City on 20 August 1899 to LULU MAE HENDRICKSON. A daughter of James & Hattie (Farote) Hendrickson, she was born in Cedar Rapids, Linn County, Iowa, 5 December 1876; died in Grant City, Worth County, Missouri on 23 May 1956, and is buried in Grant City Cemetery.

They had the farm that was Jacob Smith's, located three miles west of Grant City in Worth County, Missouri. Their children, 6th generation:

1. JESSE VERN FAUBION, born in Worth County, Missouri on 18 July 1900; died 10 July 1931, and is buried in Blockton, Iowa. Married 15 April 1924 to ROXY ROUDEBUSH, daughter of Ross and Idalene Roudebush, she born 30 December 1900. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) KATHLEEN FAUBION married Mr. DRAKE
  - 2) ROBERT ELLIS FAUBION was killed in World War II
  - 3) MAUREEN FAUBION married Mr. SHEARER
  
2. EFFIE FERN FAUBION, born in Worth County, Missouri 11 October 1901. Married in Grant City, Worth County, Missouri on 10 April 1926, JOHN COLBURN PAYNE, a son of T. F. and Hattie Payne. He was born on 21 October in Parnell, Nodaway County, Missouri. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) JOHN FRANKLIN PAYNE married ELAINE HERZBERG. Children, 8th generation:
    - (1) MARCIA PAYNE
    - (2) DAVID PAYNE
  - 2) WILMA FERN PAYNE married WILLIAM G. WILLS. Children, 8th generation:
    - (1) WENDELL WILLS
    - (2) WENDY WILLS
    - (3) WARREN WILLS
  
3. JOHN CECIL FAUBION, called "Jay" or "J. C.", born in Worth County, Missouri on 24 August 1908. Married in Grant City, Worth County, Missouri 21 April 1934 to LULA IRENE McELVAIN, daughter of Willard and Unity McElvain. She was born in Denver, Worth County, Missouri, 8 October 1911. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) JOHN WILLARD FAUBION - deceased
  - 2) RUTH JEAN FAUBION married CHARLES STARK, Daughter, 8th generation:
    - (1) JUDITH STARK

ALLIE ROY<sup>5</sup> FAUBION, Son of Jacob Smith  
and Sarah Jane (Endicott) Faubion

ALLIE ROY was born in Worth County, Missouri, 28 February 1878; died in Blockton, Taylor County, Iowa 14 August 1961, and is buried in Grant City Cemetery. Married in Grant City, Worth County, Missouri on 28 February 1899 to NELLIE MAY GARDNER, daughter of Clark and Kate (Spencer) Gardner. She was born in Grant City, Worth County, Missouri on 29 June 1878; died in Blockton, Taylor County, Iowa on 22 September 1950, and is buried in Grant City Cemetery.

They lived on a farm "up the road and beyond John Wesley Is" until they moved to Iowa - probably after 1910. Their children, 6th generation:

1. KATHERYN ARVESTA FAUBION, born in Grant City, Worth County, Missouri in 1900; died there on 4 May 1903, and is buried in Grant City Cemetery.

2. MYRON CLARK FAUBION, born in Grant City, Worth County, Missouri 2 5 September 1901; died 2 February 1972 (Gravestone reads 4 February) , and is buried in Blockton, Taylor County, Iowa. Married at the home of the Bride near Blockton, Taylor County, Iowa on 25 September 1921, CHLORIS E. FULWIDER, she a daughter of Marion and Eldora Fulwider. Son, 7th generation:
- 1) RUSSELL V. FAUBION, born in Blockton, Taylor County, Iowa, 25 October 1924. Married in Blockton Christian Church, Blockton, Iowa 22 December 1945, PHYLLIS MOON, daughter of George and Guelda Moon. Their son, 8th generation:
    - (1) RUSSELL V. FAUBION, Jr., called "Rusty", born in Mt. Ayr, Ringgold County, Iowa 14 April 1958. Married in Blockton Christian Church, Blockton, Iowa on 12 May 1979, TAMMY HAWHEE, daughter of Bill and Sylvia Hawhee.
3. SARAH VALERA FAUBION, born in Grant City, Worth County, Missouri 28 September 1904. Married in Bethany, Harrison County, Missouri on 6 December 1926, LEO MAURICE SULLIVAN, son of John and Sarah (Rainey) Sullivan. He was born in LeRoy, Decatur County, Iowa on 21 March 1904; he died in Des Moines, Polk County, Iowa 3 October 1977, and was buried in Garden Grove Cemetery, Decatur County, Iowa. Their children, 7th generation:
- 1) JOHN LEO SULLIVAN, born in LeRoy, Decatur County, Iowa, 25 July 1927. Married in Garden Grove Methodist Church, Decatur County, Iowa 13 June 1953 DONOLA LEE HACKER, daughter of Keith & Ellen (Caldwell) Hacker. She was born in Weldon, Clarke County, Iowa, 18 November 1934. Their children! 8th generation:
    - (1) VICCI SUZETTE SULLIVAN, born Des Moines, Polk County, Iowa 4 August 1954. Married in Osceola Christian Church, Clarke County, Iowa 4 June 1972, RAYMON EUGENE CARSON, son of Harold & Wilma (Mackey) Carson. He was born Osceola, Clarke County, Iowa 15 January 1949. Their children, born Leon, Decatur County, Iowa, 9th generation:
      - i. SUSAN RAYE CARSON born 30 April 1975
      - ii. TRAVIS WILLIAM CARSON born 3 October 1976
    - (2) JOHN LaKEITH SULLIVAN, born Osceola, Clarke County, Iowa, 12 July 1956; married there in Osceola Methodist Church, 24 February 1979 DEBBIE LOU HILDRETH, daughter of Albert & Joyce (Ferber) Hildreth. She was born in Osceola, Clarke County, Iowa, 12 June 1959.
    - (3) DON WILLIAM SULLIVAN, born Osceola, Clarke County, Iowa, 26 March 1960; died Weldon, Clarke County, Iowa, 7 September 1980, and was buried in Garden Grove Cemetery, Decatur County, Iowa.
  - 2) ALLEN CLARK SULLIVAN, born LeRoy, Decatur County, Iowa, 23 May 1928; married in Troy, Doniphan County, Kansas 5 June 1947 MARA JoANN JAMES, daughter of Lloyd & Gladys (Bailey) James. She was born in Osceola, Clarke County, Iowa, 20 August 1929. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) JERRY ALLEN SULLIVAN, born Leon, Decatur County, Iowa 9 June 1951; married in Eden Baptist Church, Lucas County, Iowa on 9 September 1972, KATHY LYNN BOYCE, daughter of Ralph and Dorothy (Anderson) Boyce. She was born Leon, Decatur County, Iowa, 19 January 1953. The children, born Des Moines, Polk County, Iowa, 9th generation:
      - i. KERRY ALISSA SULLIVAN born 5 February 1979
      - ii. MATTHEW DARIN SULLIVAN born 30 April 1980
    - (2) JAMES LEO SULLIVAN, born Leon, Decatur County, Iowa 11 July 1954; married in LeRoy Presbyterian Church, Decatur County, 6 June 1975 BETTY SUE MOLER, daughter of Paul & Tisha (Rogers) Moler. She was born in Danville, Yell County, Arkansas, 18 February 1957.



3. 2) (3) JEFFREY MICHAEL SULLIVAN, born Leon, Decatur County, Iowa, 3 April 1958
- 3) HELEN RUTH SULLIVAN, born LeRoy, Decatur County, Iowa, 18 March 1933. Married in Osceola, Clarke County, Iowa 17 November 1951, ORLAN JAMES BOGGS, Jr., son of Orlan & Merle (Sullivan) Boggs, he born in Osceola, Clarke County, Iowa, 31 July 1930. They live in Weldon, Iowa. Their children, both born in Leon, Decatur County, Iowa, 8th generation:
  - (1) JOSEPH JAYE BOGGS, born 21 August 1954; married in High Point Methodist Church, Decatur County, Iowa, 25 December 1973, JOAN RENAE GARTIN, adopted daughter of Melvin & Mildred (Baker) Gartin. She was born in Boone, Boone County, Iowa, 17 May 1956. Their son, born Leon, Decatur County, Iowa, 9th generation:
    - i. ROBERT JOSEPH BOGGS, born 19 July 1974
  - (2) JANILEE KAYE BOGGS, born 24 October 1957; married in LeRoy Presbyterian Church, Decatur County, Iowa, 4 September 1976, DANNY LEE COBB, adopted son of Harold and Barbara (Pugh) Cobb. He was born in Albia, Monroe County, Iowa, 22 July 1955.

JAMES WILSON<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of Isaiah Doughtry  
and Mary Louisa (Smith) Faubion

JAMES WILSON was born in Parkville, Platte County, Missouri on 16 January 1847; died in Belton, Cass County, Missouri on 19 July 1937, and is buried in Belton Cemetery. Married in Rochester, Andrew County, Missouri on 10 February 1867 to NANCY ANN MORGAN. A daughter of David and Eliza Jane (Dennis) Morgan, she was born in Mount Vernon, Lawrence County, Missouri 17 January 1847; died in Belton, Cass County, Missouri on 31 December 1932, and is buried in Belton Cemetery. James Wilson was a farmer, and his religious preference was Methodist. Their children, 5th generation, were:

1. IRENE IVY FAUBION, born in 1869; died in Belton, Cass County, Missouri in 1939, and is buried in Barry Cemetery, Clay County, Missouri. Married JAMES WILSON MOSBY.
2. MARY LILLIAN FAUBION, born 23 February 1872; died 23 October 1965. Married THOMAS ANDREW GALLATIN (Gallitin ?) MOSBY. Family information follows.
3. DAVID D. (Dennis ?) FAUBION, born in Gashland, Clay County, Missouri in 187 6; died in Parkville, Platte County, Missouri on 26 September 1957? and is buried in Line Creek Cemetery, Platte County, Missouri. Married MARGARET JOHNSON, daughter of John Johnson.

MARY LILLIAN<sup>5</sup> FAUBION, Daughter of James Wilson  
and Nancy Ann (Morgan) Faubion

MARY LILLIAN was born in Milford, Barton County, Missouri on 23 February 1872; died in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri on 23 October 1965, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery, Clay County, Missouri. Married in Platte County, Missouri on 12 September 1888 to THOMAS ANDREW GALLATIN (Gallitin?) MOSBY. A son of Gallatin/Gallitin and Eliza (Stone) Mosby, he was born in Platte County, Missouri 21 November 1864; died in Trimble, Clinton County, Missouri on 3 October 1909, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery, Clay County, Missouri.

The children of Thomas A. G and Mary Lillian (Faubion) Mosby, 6th generation:

1. MYRTLE LEE MOSBY, born in Parkville, Platte County, Missouri, 7 September 1889; died in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri 20 November 1978, and is buried in Belton Cemetery, Cass County, Missouri. She married in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri on 2 July 1909 to GLENN EGBERT HARRISON. A son of Egbert Sidney and Sarah Eleanor (Downing) Harrison, he was born in Johnson County, Kansas 9 September 1888; died in Jackson County, Missouri 19 November 1978, and is buried in Belton Cemetery, Cass County, Missouri. Son, 7th generation:
  - 1) GLENN EUGENE HARRISON, called "Gene", born in Belton, Cass County, Missouri on 27 June 1920. Married in Olathe, Johnson County, Kansas on 28 December 1939, EDITH MAE WRIGHT, she born in St. Clair County, Missouri on 31 July 1919. Lives Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri.
2. DAVID CHESTER MOSBY, born in Parkville, Platte County, Missouri on 12 September 1891; died in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri, 21 June 1961. First married GERTRUDE HAYES; second married DORA CHARPIE. No children.
3. IVY IRENE MOSBY, born in Parkville, Platte County, Missouri 16 March 1894; died in Effingham, Effingham County, Illinois on 13 March 1976, and is buried in Smithville, Clay County, Missouri. Married in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri on 15 June 1912 to SAMUEL W. GRIFFITH. Children, 7th generation:
  - 1) DOROTHY GRIFFITH
  - 2) JAMES GRIFFITH
4. CHARLES PAUL MOSBY, born in Parkville, Platte County, Missouri on 30 May 1897; died in Huntington Beach, California, 27 August 1970, and is buried in Inglewood Cemetery in California. First married ESTHER REYNOLDS, and they had two children. He second married a lady by name of IDA; and third married LILLIAN GENTRY. There were no children by last two marriages.
5. LULA EDITH MOSBY, born 4 April 1900; died in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri, 4 November 1901, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery, Clay County, Missouri.
6. JAMES ROBERT MOSBY, born in Jackson County, Missouri on 7 November 1902; died in Birmingham, Oakland County, Michigan on 17 April 1962. Married in Winfield, Cowley County, Kansas on 17 November 1927 to MARGARET WALLACE. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) JAMES MOSBY
  - 2) NAN MOSBY

*(Information on family of JAMES WILSON<sup>4</sup> FAUBION came from Glenn Eugene Harrison of Kansas City, Missouri.)*

STEPHEN ALEXANDER<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of Isaiah Doughtry  
and Mary Louisa (Smith) Faubion

STEPHEN ALEXANDER was born in Platte County, Missouri in October 1850 (1900 Census); died in DeKalb County, Missouri in 1937,<sup>a</sup> and is buried in Union Chapel Cemetery. Married FRANCES W. MEANS who was born in Missouri in 1857;<sup>a</sup> died in Clarksdale, DeKalb County, Missouri in 1948,<sup>a</sup> and is buried in Union Chapel Cemetery. She is believed to be the daughter of Elizabeth Means who was shown living with them in 1900.

In 1870 Stephen A. was listed twice in the Census - once with his parents, and once with a neighbor for whom he was working as a farmhand. Uncle Steve and Aunt Frances lived near Maysville in Sherman Township, DeKalb County, Missouri.<sup>b</sup> Their children, 5th generation, were:

1. BENJIMINE F. "Ben" FAUBION, born in Missouri in February 1875 (1900 Census). Married in DeKalb County, Missouri on 28 December 1896 to MARTHA COOK.<sup>c</sup>
2. GERTRUDE FAUBION, called "Gertie", born in Missouri in February 1879. Married ED WILLOUGHBY.

Each year a large picnic was held in DeKalb County, and everybody in the area attended. In 1899 a sudden cloudburst flooded the picnic area. Ed Willoughby and his girl friend, Gertrude Faubion, were washed off the road and down the creek while in a buggy pulled by a team of horses. One horse was drowned, but they survived and were later married.<sup>d</sup> Son, 6th generation:

1) VODRE WILLOUGHBY, born around 1904b

3. WILLIAM FAUBION, born in Missouri in December 1881 (1900 Census).
4. CORNELIA B. FAUBION, born in Missouri in March 1885 (1900 Census); died in 1919,<sup>a</sup> and is buried in Union Chapel Cemetery.

ROBERT C.<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of Isaiah Doughtry  
and Mary Louisa (Smith) Faubion

ROBERT C. was born in Platte County, Missouri on 10 April 1856;<sup>d</sup> died in Grant City, Worth County, Missouri on 22 November 1938,<sup>d</sup> and is buried in Grant City Cemetery. Married SOPHIA ISABELL CRIM who was born in Iowa in July 1861 (1900 Census).<sup>d</sup>

Robert is listed as Robert Hatton by Sarah Pangle, b is called Robert E. by Sarah Valera Sullivan,<sup>c</sup> and is shown in the 1870 and 1900 Census as ROBERT C. In a letter dated December 1938, to Glen E. Meredith,<sup>d</sup> Sophia Isabell (Crim) Faubion signs as Mrs. Robert C. Faubion.

They lived on a 60-acre farm across from his brother, Jacob Smith. At first they lived in a log cabin, but then built a frame house. When the house burned Uncle Bob and Aunt Soph moved back into the log cabin.<sup>c</sup> Their son, 5th generation:

1. JIMMY FAUBION, died as a young child.

NOTES for ISAAH DOUGHTRY, son of Rev. Jacob and Priscilla (Boydston) Faubion, and his descendants begin on following page.

*Compiled and written by Marybeth Faubion Rule - 1981*

NOTES: Isaiah Doughtry<sup>3</sup> and Mary Louisa (Smith) Faubion

<sup>a</sup> obituary for Isaiah Doughtry Faubion

<sup>b</sup> G. Eugene Harrison, descendant of James Wilson, living in Kansas City, Missouri

<sup>c</sup> Bernice Welburn, descendant of Isaiah Wakefield, living in Bakersfield, Calif.

<sup>d</sup> Sarah Valera Sullivan, descendant of Jacob Smith, via Mrs. Orlan Boggs, Jr., of Weldon, Iowa. <sup>e</sup> Sarah Faubion Pangle, *THE FAUBIONS*, (1922), pp. 38-39

NOTES: William Henry<sup>4</sup> and Mahala M. (Means) Faubion

<sup>a</sup> Pension Application for Mahala M. Faubion, widow of William Henry (CSA)

<sup>b</sup> Missouri Historical Society, *History of Clarksdale area and Sherman Township DeKalb County, Missouri*, (1978), p. 26

<sup>c</sup> Sarah Faubion Pangle - same as above

<sup>d</sup> Morgan & Morgan, *OKLAHOMA, A Bicentennial History* (1977), pp 49-58

*Information on Monreth Edmon Faubion's families provided by:*

*Elmer E. Faubion of Hesperia, California*

*Ivan M. Faubion of Mustang, Oklahoma*

*Gladys Faubion Eby of Simi, California*

*Edwin Lee Faubion of Oklahoma City, Oklahoma*

NOTES: Jacob Smith<sup>4</sup> and Sarah Jane (Endicott) Faubion

<sup>a</sup> Obituary of Sarah Jane (Endicott) Faubion

*Information provided by:*

*Lena Bernice Faubion Welburn of Bakersfield, California*

*Fern Faubion Payne of Clarinda, Iowa*

*Mrs. Myron C. Faubion of Blockton, Iowa*

*Helen Ruth Sullivan Boggs of Weldon, Iowa*

*Sarah Valera Faubion Sullivan*

NOTES: Stephen Alexander<sup>4</sup> and Frances W. (Means) Faubion

<sup>a</sup> DeKalb County Cemetery Book - information from Recorder's office, DeKalb County, Missouri

<sup>b</sup> Sarah Valera Sullivan, descendant of Jacob Smith Faubion

<sup>c</sup> Marriage Records, DeKalb County, Missouri

<sup>d</sup> Missouri Historical Society, *History of the Clarksdale area and Sherman Township, DeKalb County, Missouri*, (1978), p. 14

NOTES: Robert C.<sup>4</sup> and Sophia Isabell (Crim) Faubion

<sup>a</sup> G. Eugene Harrison, descendant of James Wilson Faubion, lives Kansas City, Mo.

<sup>b</sup> Sarah Faubion Pangle, *THE FAUBIONS*, (1922), pp. 38-39

<sup>c</sup> Sarah Valera Sullivan, descendant of Jacob Smith Faubion - via Mrs. Orlan Boggs, Jr. of Weldon, Iowa

<sup>d</sup> Glen E. Meredith, Seattle, Washington. descendant of Spencer<sup>2</sup>

JAMES W.<sup>3</sup> FAUBION - SON OF JACOB  
AND PRISCILLA (BOYDSTON) FAUBION

*This section researched, compiled, and written by Christine (Dionne) Olson of 20 Willowdell Drive, Mulvane, Kansas 67110. Additions & corrections requested.*

(Rev.) JAMES W. FAUBION was born in Cocke County, Tennessee 4 July 1816; died in Platte County, Missouri 8 August 1851. He married in Platte County, Missouri 4 March 1841 (Book A, p. 28) ALETHA JANE GRANT, believed to be the daughter of James and Lydia Grant. Aletha was born in Tennessee 8 November 1825; died in Barton County, Missouri, 28 May 1860. She married second in Clay County, Missouri, 27 March 1853 (Book B, #594), GEORGE JEFFERS (also recorded Jeffries).

James W. came to Clay County, Missouri with his parents and family about 1832. In 1840 James was living with his parents and farming in the area that is now Gladstone, Missouri. In 1841 he married Aletha Jane Grant, who was also called "Lethy" and "Letha".

(That Aletha's father was James Grant has not yet been fully proven but the census records of 1840 & 1850 suggest that it is so. With them, we can reconstruct the probable James & Lydia Grant family with the following children: Richard, Aletha, William, James - all born in Tennessee - Rachel, and John - both born in Missouri. Apparently, James Sr. died before 1843. Lydia was still living in Platte City, Missouri with sons James and John, and granddaughter Sarah Faubion, in 1860.)

William, James and Aletha Faubion's first child, was born in 1842. Three more children were born to them on the Platte County, Missouri farm that James purchased on September 1, 1843. Aletha's mother, Lydia Grant, and James Faubion purchased an adjoining parcel of land containing 30 acres on October 17, 1843. The 1850 Platte County census shows the family living on a farm near Lydia Grant Is and also near that of Aletha's brother, Richard Grant. James Faubion's occupation is listed as farmer though he was also a Methodist preacher.

In March of 1851, James and his brother, Isaiah, purchased 131/2 acres just east of the town of Parkville in Platte County and about a mile north of the Missouri River. James and Letha sold their 8 0 acres that was a little further northeast to Isaiah, and bought 40 acres next to the 131/2 already acquired. Then in July James became quite ill. From the doctor bills submitted to the estate, it is assumed he suffered from malaria, a not uncommon ailment for that time and locality. He died August 8, 1851.

At the time of James' death in 1851, he and Letha had three sons and one daughter. A questionnaire filled out by Nathaniel G. Faubion (son of James & Aletha) states that he had four brothers and three sisters; therefore, Letha must have had two sons and two daughters by her second husband, George Jeffers.

On January 2, 1854 George Jeffers bought James Faubion's farm at public auction held at the Platte County Court House. Proceeds of the sale were paid to Letha in June by John F. Broadhurst, administrator of the estate.

Sometime before 1860, George, Letha, and children moved to Barton County, Missouri. The family was residing in Newton township when the 1860 census was taken shortly after Aletha Jane (Grant) Faubion Jeffers' death on May 28, 1860.

After their mother's death, Letha's children stayed with relatives and neighbors. William N.B. Faubion hired on as a farm hand at a local Newton township farm; Sarah Faubion went to live with her grandmother, Lydia Grant, in Platte

City, Platte County, Missouri; John Wesley Faubion lived for awhile in the Clay County, Missouri home of his aunt & uncle, Sylvania & William<sup>3</sup> Faubion; little Susan R. Jeffers, born about 1856 and George & Letha's only surviving child, was cared for by John<sup>4</sup> and Catharine Faubion, a young couple living near George in Newton township. Nathaniel Green Faubion was 'taken in' by his uncle George Washington K.<sup>3</sup> Faubion who lived in Newton township with his wife Cenith. They had no children of their own, and Aunt Cenith was "harsh with him" so "little Green ran away to another Uncle's house where his brother John was living." By 1865, both Nathaniel Faubion and his brother, John Wesley Faubion, were living in Jefferson County, Kansas helping out on the Oskaloosa township farm of Mrs. Margaret<sup>3</sup> (Faubion, daughter of Spencer<sup>2</sup>) Broadhurst Faubion. Her husband, John<sup>3</sup> (son of Moses<sup>2</sup>), had died two years earlier, in 1863.

*(The newly acquired information concerning the whereabouts of NATHANIEL GREEN in 1860 comes from a 1922 letter written by N.G. Is daughter, Aletha (Faubion) Harris, and is annotated by Aletha's Mother. This raises the possibility that JOHN WESLEY was already in Jefferson County, Kansas living with John Faubion & Margaret, his wife, when Nathaniel G. "ran away" to join him. The letter states uncle allowed him to stay about but did not give him any property as he did John." The Meredith letters written by a grandson of JOHN FAUBION say that JOHN WESLEY bought out the three heirs (children), and it was in his house, on the old John Faubion place, "Aunt Peggy died." William & Sylvania did indeed give some land (in 1851) to their own son, JOHN WESLEY, the eldest, but not to the son of William's brother, James W. Faubion. - ed.)*

The children of James W. and Aletha Jane (Grant) Faubion, 4th generation:

1. WILLIAM N.B. FAUBION, born in Platte County, Missouri 11 January 1842; died 31 January 1862. In 1860 he resided in Newton township, Barton County, Missouri. He was wounded in August of 1861, at the Battle of Springfield during the Civil war, and died the following January at the age of 20.
2. SARAH ELIZABETH FAUBION, born in Platte County, Missouri in October 1843. She married in Platte County, 21 April 1863 (Book B, p. 116), NEWTON BROYLES (recorded Briles). She was living in Russelville, Missouri in September of 1918 according to her brother Nathaniel's obituary; and Aletha Harris writes in 1922 that she is still living.
3. JOHN WESLEY FAUBION, born in Platte County, Missouri, 13 May 1847; died in Arkansas City, Cowley County, Kansas 19 March 1900. He married JULIA ANN MEREDITH. Family information follows.
4. NATHANIEL GREEN FAUBION, born in Platte County, Missouri 22 December 1849; died in Chelan, Chelan County, Washington 25 September 1918. He married MARY DARGEN CHICK. Family information follows.

JOHN WESLEY<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of James W.  
and Aletha Jane (Grant) Faubion

(Rev.) JOHN WESLEY was born in Platte County, Missouri on 13 May 1847; died in Arkansas City, Cowley County, Kansas 19 March 1900. He married in Plum Grove, Jefferson County, Kansas on 25 November 1866, JULIA ANN MEREDITH, the 2 daughter of William and Nancy E. (Faubion) Meredith and granddaughter of Spencer Faubion. Julia was born in Clay County, Missouri on 20 February 1846; died 20 September

1922, and is buried in Parker Cemetery, Arkansas City, Kansas.

JOHN WESLEY joined the Methodist Episcopal Church, South, in December 1866 in Plum Grove. He was licensed to exhort the following year and to preach in 1869. He was ordained a deacon in 1873 and ordained an elder in 1875. He was received on trial by the Western Conference in September 1871 and the following year was assigned to the Atchison circuit in Atchison County, Kansas. In September of 1874 his assignment was Oskaloosa in Jefferson County. Two years later, he was re-assigned to the Atchison circuit for two years. September '78, he accepted the Kickapoo circuit in Leavenworth County, Kansas.

Bishop Keener appointed John the district agent for Marshall College in August of 1879. In September 1880 he accepted the Leavenworth circuit assignment for two years. Holton, the county seat of Jackson County, Kansas, was John and Julia's home from fall of 1882 to fall of 1886. He was next assigned to the Effingham circuit of Atchison County in August of 189. The next year, he went to Holton. John was named presiding elder of the Council Grove district (Morris County, Kansas) in 1891 and retained this position for four years. In September 1895 he was sent to Arkansas City in Cowley County, Kansas. He was pastor of the Methodist Church there until fall of 1899 when he was put in charge of Atlanta and Bower's Chapel in Cowley County.

John Wesley died of pneumonia 19 March 1900 in Arkansas City, Kansas. In a personal letter, John said: "I have been a loyal Methodist preacher, taking such appointments as the Bishops have given me. God has greatly blessed my labors. Hundreds have been converted under my ministry. A number of these are now preaching the Gospel both in ours and sister Churches. Church buildings dot every field where I have labored. . . ." He built six churches and repaired several others. " . . . My salary has never been large, but by the economy of my good wife, we have kept out of debt. We have eight children. All are in the church. I have always regarded my coming to Kansas as providential. God had the work for me to do here, and has blessed me in it." From his obituary, the following: "He lived well, and consequently died well. Sunday he gave up to die and called all his family and delivered his dying message; had them to sing and sang with them; he then made arrangements for his funeral services. He was sick for nearly five weeks and suffered intensely till death came to his relief last night at 8 o'clock." He was buried in Parker Cemetery, Arkansas City, Kansas, as was his wife, Julia, who died 20 September 1922 at the age of 76 years, 7 months. Their children, 5th generation, were:

1. JAMES W. C. FAUBION, born in Oskaloosa, Jefferson County, Kansas 14 September 1867; died in Santa Monica, California, 12 June 1942. First married MARY FRANCES SIMMONS; second married MAUDE. Family information follows.
2. JOSEPHINE FAUBION, called "Jo", born in Oskaloosa, Jefferson County, Kansas in December 1869. Jo married Calhoun or Calvin ("Callie") Straughan, and became her brother Keener's 'step-mother-in-law'. Son: DWIGHT STRAUGHAN
3. LAURA ELLEN FAUBION, born near Oskaloosa, Jefferson County, Kansas 15 March 1872; died in Winchester, Jefferson County, Kansas 21 May 1935. First married GEORGE SLOOP; second married W. STEWART FULTON. Family information follows.
4. N.B. JOHN FAUBION, born in Kansas about 1874; died in Pawhuska, Osage County, Oklahoma. Married HATTIE L. STANLEY. Family information follows.
5. IDA MARIE FAUBION, born in Kansas about 1877; died sometime before May of 1935. She married an Oklahoma farmer. (It is thought that his name was Mr. Palmer.)

6. MAUDE A. FAUBION, born in Kansas in February of 1879. She first married DAN BUNNELL. She married second VERNON WHITING of Pawhuska, Osage County Oklahoma. They were living in Pawhuska in May of 1935.
7. KEENER CHRISTIAN FAUBION, born in Oskaloosa, Jefferson County, Kansas in July 1881; died in Arkansas City, Cowley County, Kansas 24 March 1962. He married RUBY LaRUE STRAUGHAN. Family information follows.
8. GRACE FAUBION, born in Holton, Jackson County, Kansas 1 February 1885; died in Arkansas City, Cowley County, Kansas 7 April 1973, and is buried there beside her husband in Riverview Cemetery. She married in Arkansas City, CARL BAILEY KINSLOW, he born 9 May 1879; died in Arkansas City 10 May 1953 and is buried in Riverview Cemetery. Their children, 6th generation:
  - 1) KARL KINSLOW, born 18 January 1908; died in Arkansas City, Cowley Co., Kansas 19 February 1980, and is buried in Riverview Cemetery. He married LORENE J. \_\_\_\_\_. Their son, 7th generation:
    - (1) MICHAEL KINSLOW
    - 2) WILLARD KINSLOW
    - 3) KENNETH KINSLOW

JAMES W. C.<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of John Wesley  
and Julia Ann (Meredith) Faubion

JAMES W. C. was born in Oskaloosa, Jefferson County, Kansas 14 September 1867; died in Santa Monica, California 12 June 1942, and is buried in Evergreen Cemetery, Los Angeles, California. He was first married in the Plum Grove church in Jefferson County, Kansas 29 September 1889 to MARY FRANCES SIMMONS. Mary, the daughter of Joshia and Frances (Hinchman) Simmons, was born in Winchester, Jefferson County, Kansas in January 1869; died in California about 1920. After her death, James married a woman named MAUDE.

James and Mary, along with their two youngest sons, moved to California about 1918 and lived in Los Angeles before moving to Pacific Palisades where James was in real estate. His last move was to Santa Monica where he died in 1942. The children of James and Mary Frances (Simmons) Faubion, 6th generation, were:

1. LEILA FAUBION, born in Winchester, Jefferson County, Kansas 19 August 18 90. She married at Anthony, Harper County, Kansas in 1912, JOSEPH RICHARD SYNOVEC. She presently lives in the Good Samaritan Center, Wymore, Nebraska, and in February 1981 was crowned their "Valentine Queen." Their son, 7th generation:
  - 1) RICHARD SYNOVEC, born in Los Angeles, California in 1922. Married AILENE \_\_\_\_\_, and had one son and one daughter.
2. CLYDE HENDRIX FAUBION, D.D.S., born 10 June 1892; died 16 December 1965. Married RUTH ELIZABETH ORR. Family information follows.
3. LEON WESLEY FAUBION, born in Arkansas City, Cowley County, Kansas 11 October 1899; died in New Port Richey, Pasco County, Florida 19 January 1978, and is buried in Meadville, Crawford County, Pennsylvania. He first married about 1928, ELIZABETH "Betty"; married second on 2 July 1941, HAZEL VAN WIE. He and Hazel were divorced and some years later he remarried his first wife ELIZABETH, with whom he was living when he died. Leon was one of the children accompanying his parents to California. No children.



4. MARLIN CHARLES FAUBION, called Chuck, born in Arkansas City, Cowley County, Kansas in 1900; died in Wichita, Sedgwick County, Kansas on 9 or 19 December 1972, and is buried at North Hollywood, California. He married first a lady named MARY; married second in Wichita, Sedgwick County, Kansas, on 21 August 1971, LOUISE BELSCHNER GALLOUP. Chuck moved to California with his parents about 1918. He had no children.

CLYDE HENDRIX<sup>6</sup> FAUBION, son of James and Mary (Simmons) Faubion, was born in Winchester, Jefferson County, Kansas, 10 June 1892; died in Manhattan, Riley County, Kansas 16 December 1965, and is buried there beside his wife in Sunset Cemetery. He married in June 1920 RUTH ELIZABETH ORR. Ruth was born in Harper, Harper County, Kansas 26 March 1895; died in Manhattan, Riley County Kansas, 22 December 1963, and is buried there in Sunset Cemetery.

Clyde graduated in 1919 with the degree of Doctor of Dental Surgery from the Kansas City Western Dental School (now known as the University of Missouri at Kansas City, Dental School) and went into general practice in Manhattan.

The children of Clyde H. and Ruth Elizabeth (Orr) Faubion, 7th generation:

1. ELIZABETH ANN FAUBION, born in Manhattan, Riley County, Kansas, 25 March 1922. She was married in that city on 29 May 1943 to THOMAS W. DOWE. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) KELLY ANN DOWE (Adopted), born in Lincoln, Nebraska 29 October 1957 2) TOMMY DOWE (adopted), born Burlington, Vermont 29 February 1960 3) LESLIE ELIZABETH DOWE, born in Burlington, Vermont 17 August 1966
2. JAMES WILLIAM FAUBION, born in Manhattan, Riley County, Kansas, 10 April 1924. He married in Wichita, Sedgwick County, Kansas on 28 December 1950 MARY GERALDINE BAUMGARDNER. A daughter of Fred Jacob Barton and Harriet Lucille (Rudrauff) Baumgardner, Mary was born in Burlington, Coffey County, Kansas, 9 March 1925.

Bill graduated in 1950 from the University of Missouri at Kansas City, Dental School and is in general practice in Manhattan, Kansas. Mary works as receptionist in her husband's office. Their children, 8th generation:

- 1) JON MARLIN FAUBION, born in Manhattan, Riley County, Kansas, 20 August 1951; married there on 28 December 1975, BARBARA JO POUND.
- 2) JANE ELLEN FAUBION, born in Manhattan, Riley County, Kansas, 5 April 1955; married there on 28 December 1980, STEVEN ROBERT DAVIDSON.

LAURA ELLEN<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of John Wesley  
and Julia Ann (Meredith) Faubion

LAURA ELLEN was born at the farm home near Oskaloosa, Jefferson County, Kansas on 15 March 1872; died in Winchester, Jefferson County, Kansas 21 May 1935, and was buried at Reformed Presbyterian Cemetery, Winchester. She first married on 3 April 1889, GEORGE SLOOP, he born in Pennsylvania on 3 April 1867; died in Jefferson County, Kansas, 7 November 1923. She married second 4 January 1933, W. STEWART FULTON of Hiawatha, Kansas.

From her obituary in the Winchester "Star", 31 May 1935, the following: "Her

girlhood was spent in Oskaloosa, Holton, and the Plum Grove community where her father served as pastor of the Southern Methodist Episcopal church. While attending school one spring she met and married her teacher, George Sloop of Nortonville." They raised two children of their own, and two orphan boys, Duane and Wilmer Dodge. "After the death of her husband in 1923, Mrs. Sloop was made a director of the Citizens State Bank of Winchester and served until its dissolution. Later, she located in Oskaloosa with her daughter and granddaughter and for many years was superintendent of the Home Department of the Methodist Sunday School. "Annie" as she was known to her intimate friends and relatives was of a happy disposition. Her southern charm, hospitality and ever ready smile won her many friends."

The children of George and Laura Ellen (Faubion) Sloop, 6th generation, were:

1. PAUL HARRY SLOOP, born in Winchester, Jefferson County, Kansas 20 January 1890; died 2 August 1919 and is buried at Reformed Presbyterian Cemetery, Winchester.
2. HELEN HAZEL SLOOP, born in Winchester, Jefferson County, Kansas, 1 August 1893; died there 6 January 1947, and is buried in Reformed Presbyterian Cemetery, Winchester. First married on 7 August 1912 to ERNEST L. FULTON who was born in Boyle, Kansas, 5 January 1886; she married second, 3 July 1929, HUGH T. O'NEILL who had two daughters from a previous marriage.

The daughter of Ernest L. and Helen Hazel (Sloop) Fulton, 7th generation:

- 1) HAZEL ERMEN FULTON, born 11 May 1913; died 26 February 1961. Married JOEL W. DOBBS. Family information follows.

The daughter of Helen Hazel (Sloop) Fulton O'Neill and Hugh T. O'Neill:

- 2) MARY ANN OINEILL, born 25 December 1932. Married ROBERT LLOYD McELROY. Family information follows.

HAZEL ERMEN FULTON<sup>7</sup>, I daughter of Helen Hazel Sloop 6 & her first husband Ernest L. Fulton, was born in Liberal, Seward County, Kansas 11 May 1913; died in Yuba City, Sutter County, California 26 February 1961. She married in McLouth, Jefferson County, Kansas 11 November 1940, JOEL W. DOBBS who also died in Yuba City California. Joel died 17 July 1976. Both are buried in Winchester, Jefferson County, Kansas at Reformed Presbyterian Cemetery. Children, 8th generation:

1. NANCY KAY DOBBS, born in Phoenix, Maricopa County, Arizona, 19 November 1941. She married on 13 August 1960, CHARLES C. BENJAMIN. Their children 9th generation:
  - 1) LISA BENJAMIN, born 25 June 1963
  - 2) AMY BENJAMIN, born 11 November 1966
2. JOEL ANNE DOBBS, born in Del Rio, Val Verde County, Texas, 20 April 1945. She married on 9 October 1962, BENJAMIN ROSAL. Children, 9th generation, all born in Yuba City, Sutter County, California:
  - 1) BENJAMIN JOEL ROSAL born 14 April 1963
  - 2) DANIEL BRYAN ROSAL born 2 May 1964
  - 3) SHIRRINE ROSAL born 10 December 1971
3. MARY BETH DOBBS, born in Garden City, Finney County, Kansas, 15 December 1950. She married on 10 October 1969, ROBERT B. KAHLEY. Their children, 9th generation:
  - 1) SHANNON BASIL KAHLEY, born 17 September 1971

MARY ANN O'NEILL<sup>7</sup>, daughter of Helen Hazel (Sloop) 6 Fulton and her second husband, Hugh T. O'Neill, was born in Winchester, Jefferson County, Kansas, on Christmas Day, 25 December 1932. She married there on 11 December 1951, ROBERT LLOYD McELROY, son of Lloyd Stoner & Ella Lorena McElroy. He was born Quinter, Gove County, Kansas 3 October 1930. Live Goddard, Kansas. 8th generation:

1. THOMAS LLOYD McELROY, born in Shreveport, Caddo Parish, Louisiana 2 April 1953. He married on 23 December 1974, DIANNE FLYNTT, daughter of William & Oleta Flyntt. Live Goddard, Kansas. Their children, 9th generation:
  - 1) BRIA DIANNE McELROY, born in Columbus, Franklin County, Ohio, 27 May 1977.
  - 2) LINDSEY ELIZABETH McELROY, born in Goddard, Sedgwick County, Kansas 14 December 1979.
2. ROBERT JOSEPH McELROY, born in Salina, Saline County, Kansas 3 March 1958; married 23 May 1981, DEBORAH WALKER, daughter of Gilvin & Karen Walker.

N. B. JOHN<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of John Wesley  
and Julia Ann (Meredith) Faubion

N. B. JOHN was born in Kansas about 1874; died in Pawhuska, Osage County, Kansas, and is buried there. He married HATTIE L. STANLEY, daughter of Andrew and Sarah Stanley. Hattie was born in Missouri 10 May 1879; died in January 1962. (*Researchers believe he may have been named Napoleon Bonaparte John Faubion - ed*) The children of John and Hattie (Stanley) Faubion, 6th generation, were:

1. ROY LESTER FAUBION, born 6 August 1898; died 2 February 1968, & was buried at Riverview Cemetery, Arkansas City, Cowley County, Kansas. He married in Arkansas City on 6 August 1915, MAY B. HIX, a daughter of Granville Bott and Darthula (Tully) Hix. May was born in Little Rock, Pulaski County, Arkansas, 24 November 1897. May's father died about 1900 -and her mother died about two years later. After May was orphaned, she lived with her sister Mattie until she and Roy were married. May B. (Hix) Faubion lives in Arkansas City, Kansas (1981). Daughter, 7th generation:
  - 1) TWILA FAUBION, born 22 May 1922; she married Mr. WATTS, and is living in Wichita, Kansas. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) MARSHA WATTS, born 11 November 1943; she married Mr. KLOXIN. Their children, 9th generation:
      - i. MICHELLE KLOXIN, born Eldorado, Butler County, Kansas 19 June 1962.
      - ii. MITCH KLOXIN, born Wichita, Sedgwick County, Kansas 16 September 1964.
    - (2) MICK WATTS. born 27 May 1955.
2. ERNEST ARLO FAUBION, born Arkansas City, Cowley County, Kansas 15 July 1901; died 22 April 1962, & buried Memorial Lawn Cemetery, Arkansas City. He married twice; no children.

KEENER CHRISTIAN<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of John Wesley  
and Julia Ann (Meredith) Faubion

KEENER CHRISTIAN was born in Oskaloosa, Jefferson County, Kansas in July 1881.

He died in Arkansas City, Cowley County, Kansas, 24 March 1962, and is buried there in Parker Cemetery. He married on 9 September 1902, RUBY LaRUE STRAUGHAN a daughter of Callie and Mary Frances (Byer) Straughan. Ruby was born in Morrilton, Conway County, Arkansas 8 June 1885; died in Arkansas City 29 December 1968, and is buried there in Parker Cemetery also, as are her parents. Keener was a grocery clerk and meat cutter. Their children, 6th generation:

1. MARY LaRUE FAUBION, born in Arkansas City, Cowley County, Kansas in 1903; died there 17 June 1973, and is buried there in Riverview Cemetery. She married first CHARLES BAUMAN; and married second in Arkansas City, ERNEST D. MORGAN who died in January of 1968. She had no children.
2. THELMA MARIE FAUBION, born in Arkansas City, Cowley County, Kansas 28 November 1905. She married in Arkansas City in 1926, CHARLES NOBLE, son of Guy and Dora Noble. He was born in Arkansas City in 1904. Thelma and Charley Noble live in Wichita, Kansas. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) WANDA NOBLE married Mr. McCART. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) DON McCART married GAY \_\_\_\_\_. Daughter, 9th generation:
      - i. LAURA McCART, born about 1975
    - (2) DAN McCART married SUSAN \_\_\_\_\_. Children, 9th generation:
      - i. JENNIFER McCART, born about 1974
      - ii. SEAN McCART, born in February 1981
    - (3) DONNA McCART
  - 2) WILLA JEAN NOBLE, called "Jean", married WALTER PHILLIPPE. Children 8th generation:
    - (1) FAITH ANN PHILLIPPE married Mr. HEDRICH
    - (2) DELIGHT PHILLIPPE married Mr. PHILLIPS

NATHANIEL GREEN<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of James W.  
and Aletha Jane (Grant) Faubion

(Rev.) NATHANIEL GREEN was born in Parkville, Platte County, Missouri, 22 December 1849; died in Chelan, Chelan County, Washington on 25 September 1918 and is buried there in the Masonic South Fraternal Cemetery. He married in Johnson County, Kansas 10 September 1873, MARY DARGEN CHICK, daughter of William Sidney and Margaret (Findlay) Chick, who was born at the Old Shawnee Methodist Mission, Johnson County, Kansas on 16 August 1851. She died in Chelan, Chelan County, Washington 11 February 1932, and is also buried in Masonic South Fraternal Cemetery in Chelan.

NATHANIEL GREEN was the fourth child of the Rev. James W. and Aletha (Grant) Faubion. When he was twenty years old, he became a Methodist minister. At the first session of the Western Conference of the Methodist Episcopal Church, held in September of 1870, he was admitted on trial. Each year the Conference held a session in the fall and appointments were made at that time. At the 1871 session, he was sent to Baxter Springs, Cherokee County, in the extreme southeast corner of Kansas. In September of 1872, he went to Shawnee in Johnson County where he met Mary Chick. Nathaniel and Mary were married September 10, 1873, in her parents' home - the old Quaker Mission building.

The same month of the marriage, Nathaniel was assigned to Paola in Miami County.

He was sent back to Baxter Springs the following fall. The family moved to the Independence mission in Montgomery County, Kansas, in the fall of 1875, and in September 1877 to the Council Grove station in Morris County, Kansas.

By this time they had two daughters - Aletha and Margaret - the oldest named for his mother and the next for Mary's mother. Their first son, William Nathaniel was born in August of 1878 in Council Grove. Very soon after that, they moved back to Shawnee where Nathaniel was assigned for the next three years. At the conference held in September of 1882, Nathaniel's new assignment took the family out of the state of Kansas to Nebraska City, Otoe County, Nebraska, where they stayed for two years. The fall of 1885 meant another move, this time to the Fairview circuit in Butler County, Kansas. They were living in Augusta when one of their daughters, Annie, started first grade in the fall of 1887. Then, at the October 1887 Conference of the Methodist Episcopal Church, Nathaniel was expelled.

The following year, the family moved to eastern Kansas before settling down in 1890 near Osage City, Osage County, Kansas. There they lived on a farm of 160 acres which had a small creek running through it. While living on the Barclay township farm, their last child, Joseph, was born in September 1892. Nathaniel had no special work in any conference during these years so he started a place called "Pant Teg" which was part of a circuit for awhile and later was named Mt. Hermon.

Nathaniel joined the United Brethren Church in 1893, and was sent to Lyndon, a few miles east of Osage City. In the fall of 1895, they moved to May Day in Riley County, Kansas. In October of 1897, they moved to Lecompton in Douglas County. Their daughter, Annie, recalled that the family started out from May Day on a Tuesday evening and arrived in Lecompton the following Saturday afternoon. On the way they had camped out but Annie did not like it much.

Most of the family moved on to Ozawkie, Jefferson County, in the fall of 1898. By February 1899 they were living near Vassar, Valley Brook township in Osage County, at which time and place Nathaniel filled out a questionnaire for the United Brethren Church. In it he gave his religious history as follows:

"Converted December 1866 at age 15. Circumstances leading thereto were early religious impressions and special revival effort. Licensed in 1870 and joined the Western Conference M.E. Church South in September 1870. Joined the Kansas Conference United Brethren, in Christ, 1893. Was ordained by Bishop Pierce of Methodist Episcopal Church South in 1874. Have been an itinerant for 20 years. After trying to preach for two years under doubts and shadows, I received a Special Unction of the Spirit clearing the Moral Sky and dispelling Shadows."

Withrow was their destination when Nathaniel took his family from Kansas in 1905, to Chelan County, in central Washington. Two years later, they moved again -this time to Lakeside, in the same county. Moving just a few miles, one more time, they settled down in Chelan, Chelan County, Washington in 1915.

Mary (Chick) Faubion rejoined the Methodist church in 1917, which was about the same time that Nathaniel's credentials were accepted by the Methodist Episcopal Church Conference in Pendleton, Oregon, and he was made a local elder. From his obituary, the following: "His life has been spent in pioneer ministry work and home missionary work for the M.E. Church, the Congregational and United Brethren Churches. At the last Conference at Pendleton, Oregon, held by the Methodist Episcopal Church, the District Superintendent stated that his last year's work and labors excelled many of the younger ministers

Nathaniel Green Faubion died on September 25, 1918, the first victim in Chelan of the flu epidemic. Mary died on February 11, 1932. From her obituary, the following: "Mrs. Mary D. Faubion, age 80 years and 5 months, passed away at Chelan . . . While she had been in poor health for the past year, she had been critically ill only since a week ago Sunday . . . Mary Chick joined the Southern Methodist Church when but a small girl . . . She had been a member of the church all her life, and since about 1917, a member of the Methodist Episcopal Church of Chelan. She always endeavored to lead a true Christian life, was a wonderful mother, a good neighbor, and was always more considerate of others less fortunate than herself."

The children of Nathaniel Green and Mary (Chick) Faubion, 5th generation, were:

1. ALETHA H. FAUBION, oldest of the nine children, born at the old Quaker Mission, Merriam, Kansas 19 June 1874; died in Chelan, Chelan County, Washington, 2 February 1929, and is buried in Masonic South Fraternal Cemetery, Chelan. She married in Osage County, Kansas 8 November 1903, OSCAR HARRIS. OSCAR FIDELUS HARRIS died in Chelan in 1934, and is buried beside Aletha in Masonic South Fraternal Cemetery. Their children, 6th generation:  
1) WARREN F. HARRIS m'd MARIE      3) FRANK ELTON HARRIS  
2) CHARLES NATHANIEL HARRIS      4) WILBUR HARRIS (died before Feb. 1929)
2. MARGARET EMMA FAUBION, known as Maggie, born at her grandparents' home at the old Quaker Mission, Merriam, Kansas 9 August 1876; died in Wichita, Sedgwick County, Kansas 30 December 1948, and is buried in Council Grove, Morris County, Kansas. She married in Clay Center, Clay County, Kansas, 5 August 1896, SNOWDEN WILLIAM HOUSER, he born in 1877; died in 1956. He is also buried in Council Grove, as is their daughter Mabel. Their children, 6th generation: See p. 576 for additional on this family.  
1) RAY HOUSER currently resides with his wife Elinor in Green Forest, Arkansas. They had six children.  
2) EVERETT HOUSER died after 1968 and is buried in Topeka. Married HAZEL.  
3) MABEL HOUSER, born in 1904; died in 1918, and is buried Council Grove.
3. WILLIAM NATHANIEL FAUBION, called 'Will', born in Council Grove, Morris County, Kansas, 27 August 1878; died in Green, Clay County, Kansas 25 December 1925. He married in Green, Kansas 5 February 1908, ALTA HOUSER.\*

From his obituary in the "Times" of Clay Center, Kansas: "Mr. Faubion came to Riley County, Kansas in the year of 1895, with his parents, when his father, Rev. Nathaniel Faubion, was assigned to what was then known as the May Day circuit of the United Brethren church. As Mr. Faubion grew to young manhood, he started in life for himself by going first to Oklahoma and from there to Washington state, where he homesteaded a piece of government land and resided on the same for five years, receiving his patent from the government. Then, returning to Kansas, he was united in holy wedlock to Miss ALTA HOUSER on February 5, 1908. To this union were born two children- William Leroy, who lived but a few days, and Wilma, who is left with her mother to mourn his going . . . Services at the grave were conducted by the Odd Fellows Lodge, of which Mr. Faubion was a member."

Their children, 6th generation: See p. 576

1) WILLIAM LEROY FAUBION    2) WILMA FAUBION

4. ANNA VIRGINIA FAUBION, born 9 December 1880; died 22 August 1940. Married OWEN ELMER BAUGHMAN. Family information follows.

5. FRANCIS PIERCE ELTON<sup>5</sup> FAUBION, later called FRANK ERROL FAUBION, born in Nebraska City, Otoe County, Nebraska 17 March 1883; died in Chelan, Chelan County, Washington, 20 August 1953, and is buried next to his father in South Fraternal Cemetery, Chelan. He married in Wenatchee, Chelan County, Washington, 29 July 1916 HAZEL BLAKE. Divorced 1922. He had no children.
6. JULIA BRINKER FAUBION, born in Nebraska City, Otoe County, Nebraska 10 April 1885. Julia was less than a year old when she died in Augusta, Butler County, Kansas. 27 February 1886.
7. WILBUR WESLEY FAUBION, born in Augusta, Butler County, Kansas 24 May 1887; He died while still just a child on a farm in Osage County, Kansas, 14 June 1891.
8. HENRY FINDLAY FAUBION, born 14 December 1889; died, 22 March 1969. Married ILLA SARA BRUMBAUGH. Family information follows.
9. JOSEPH RAY FAUBION, born 9 September 1892; died 26 May 1976. He married GERTRUDE ROBINA WALTON. Family information follows.

ANNA VIRGINIA<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of  
Nathaniel G. & Mary (Chick) Faubion

ANNA VIRGINIA, called Annie, was born in Merriam, Johnson County, Kansas 9 December 1880; died in Lecompton, Douglas County, Kansas 22 August 1940. She married in Lawrence, Douglas County, Kansas on 2 June 1899, OWEN EIMER BAUGHMAN, son of (Rev.) Daniel and Margaret Ann (Barnes) Baughman. He was born in Illinois , 2 January 1863; died in Lawrence, Douglas County, Kansas 4 August 1947. He and Anna are both buried in maple Grove Cemetery at Lecompton.

Annie was baptized by her father's brother, Rev. John Wesley Faubion. She thought great deal of her Uncle John and wanted to be called John, also. When her baby brother was born about three years later, the family wanted to name him John but Annie put up such a fuss that he was named Frank. After that, she was often called Johnny or John Ann by family and a few friends.

Annie and Owen Elmer Baughman were married in Lawrence, and made their home in Lecompton, Kansas where she died 22 August 1940. From her obituary, the following: "Mrs. Baughman's father was a United Brethren Minister, and she united with the United Brethren Church when she was 14, having earlier been a member of the Southern Methodist Church. Later, she joined the Methodist Church in this town and held her membership in that Church until she was transferred to the Church Triumphant. She taught in the primary department of the Methodist Church for 25 years. She received her education at Lane University

which was a United Brethren institution, " . . . in Lecompton. Mrs. Baughman was very active in the Women's Christian Temperance Union, and was president of the local union at the time of her passing . . . She was a good Christian woman and an ideal mother."

OWEN ELMER, from his obituary .-was born in Illinois . . . came to Kansas with his parents when he was about five years of age. They first settled in Topeka and lived in several other Kansas communities. Mr. Baughman moved to Lecompton sometime during the early thirties of his life, and remained in this community or many years . . . (He) was a stone mason, and worked at this trade for many years in the local community . . ." When the second Methodist church was built in Lecompton, Owen did the stone and cement work. " . . . He was a

member of the Masonic Lodge in Lecompton, and at the time of his death was the oldest living member of the Local." Owen Baughman died in a Lawrence nursing home on August 4, 1947 and was buried beside his wife Annie in Maple Grove Cemetery at Lecompton, Kansas. Their children, 6th generation, were:

1. ANNA MAE BAUGHMAN, born 20 May 1900; died 14 July 1928. She married CECIL EARL BROWN. Family information follows.
2. TED LEE MARCH BAUGHMAN, born 20 March 1902; died 16 February 1968. Married DOROTHY DRAKE. Family information follows.
3. DENA FLORENCE BAUGHMAN, born in Lecompton, Douglas County, Kansas 10 March 1904. She first married on 6 February 1926, PHILIP SEHON. As a widow, she married second in Lawrence, Douglas County, Kansas on 29 January 1942 Judge PAUL H. HEINZ. From the newspaper announcement of the marriage - "Announcement has been made of the marriage of Mrs. Dena Sehon and Judge Paul H. Heinz, which took place last Thursday at the parsonage of Trinity Methodist Church . . . Mrs. Heinz is a daughter of Mr. O.E. Baughman . . . Attractive with a pleasing personality and gracious manner, she recently resigned her position in the city department of inspections, where she has been employed for the last few years."

PAUL H. HEINZ, SR., was born in Topeka 6 March 1890, and died in that city on 15 September 1961. Dena (Baughman) Sehon Heinz is living in Topeka, KS. She had no children.

4. JOHN WESLEY BAUGHMAN, born in Lecompton, Douglas County, Kansas, 6 March 1906; died the following day, and is buried there in Maple Grove Cemetery beside his parents.
5. MARY RUTH BAUGHMAN, born 11 March 1907; married RAY KARL STEINMETZ. Family information follows. *Mary Ruth died in Greenacres, Fla. 24 Oct. 1981*
6. MARGARET VIRGINIA BAUGHMAN, born 26 July 1912; married DAVID NOE. Family information follows.
7. DONALD OWEN BAUGHMAN, born 3 June 1915; married MARY FRANCES BOYD. Family information follows.
8. LILA PAULINE BAUGHMAN, born 10 December 1921; married EDWARD JOSEPH DIONNE. Family information follows.

ANNA MAE<sup>6</sup> BAUGHMAN, called Mae, daughter of Owen & Annie (Faubion) Baughman, was born in Lecompton, Douglas County, Kansas, 20 May 1900; died in Kansas City on 14 July 1928, and is buried in Maple Grove Cemetery at Lecompton. She married in Cheyenne, Laramie County, Wyoming 7 March 1922, CECIL BROWN, son of Clarence and Violet (Johnson) Brown, who died 20 August 1978.

Cecil was employed in the typewriter and adding machine business, working many years as a regional sales manager for the Victor Adding Machine Company in the midwest.

Mae, before her marriage, was a telephone operator in Kansas City, Missouri. The family was living in Sioux City, Iowa, when Mae went to Kansas City for medical treatment. She died there July 14, 1928. Her daughter, 7th generation:

1. MARGARET JEAN BROWN, called Marjean, born in Cheyenne, Laramie County, Wyoming 21 December 1922. She married RALPH GUNN WILSON, son of Albert and



Maud (Norman) Wilson; Ralph was born in Vancouver, Canada.

RALPH GUNN WILSON, in his early years, worked as a logger in British Columbia. Later, he worked for the City of San Mateo, California, as a tree and park foreman until his retirement in 1976. He and Marjean reside on Clear Lake, about 150 miles north of San Francisco, California. Their children, 8th generation:

- 1) GARY CECIL WILSON, born in San Mateo, California on 27 August 1952. He is a maintenance mechanic and building supervisor for a building and management company. Gary married in Redwood City, California, 12 May 1979, CORINNE MILLER, daughter of Carl and Shirley Miller.
- 2) ALAN RAY WILSON, born in San Mateo, California on 14 December 1956. He is in the landscaping business and is living in Nice, California. *He married at Lake Tahoe, 10 October 1981, Virginia "Ginny" Kelley, daugh of Mrs. Jane Paine of Nice, CA.*

TED LEE MARCH<sup>6</sup> BAUGHMAN, known as TED, son of Owen and Annie (Faubion) Baughman, born in Lecompton, Douglas County, Kansas 20 March 1902; died in Topeka, Shawnee County, Kansas 16 February 1968, and is buried in Maple Grove Cemetery, Lecompton. He married in Topeka 10 May 1924, DOROTHY DRAKE, daughter of William W. and Frances (Fleenar) Drake. She was born in Lecompton on 11 December 1905.

Ted and Dorothy lived in Lecompton and owned the Meat Market from 1926 to 1932. They moved to Herington in Dickenson County in 1928, the same year that Ted began his career as a salesman for Swift and Company. They moved to Topeka in 1939, where Ted died and Dorothy still resides. Their daughter, 7th generation:

1. BEVERLY BAUGHMAN, born in Topeka, Shawnee County, Kansas on 31 May 1928. She married in Missouri on 29 January 1949, RICHARD HAEFELE, son of Joe & Leona Haeefe. Richard was born in Topeka, 6 October 1926.

Beverly attended Washburn College for 2½ years and was a bookkeeper for a construction company. Richard served in the US Navy, and graduated from Washburn College in 1952. He taught high school in Ulysses, Kansas, then became a building contractor. He is now involved in solar heating systems. Richard and Beverly live in Ulysses, Kansas. Children, 8th generation:

- 1) CLAUDIA JO HAEFELE, born in Topeka, Shawnee County, Kansas 15 December 1949. She first married HENRY TEMCHIN; second married in October 1977 JIM O'DELL. Daughter, 9th generation:
  - (1) JENNIFER BLUE O'DELL, born 26 September 1978
- 2) RICHARD MARK HAEFELE, born in Topeka, Shawnee County, Kansas, 3 August 1951. He first married in Denver, Colorado, MARGARET; he married second, also in Denver, CINDY.
- 3) MARETA LEE HAEFELE, born in Ulysses, Grant County, Kansas, 6 May 1960. "Marty" married in Dodge City, Kansas at the First Christian Church on 30 May 1981, RANDALL KENT WILSON, son of Clifford and Evelyn Wilson.
- 4) CHRISTIAN KYLE HAEFELE, born Ulysses, Grant County, Kansas 28 June 1967

MARY RUTH<sup>6</sup> BAUGHMAN, daughter of Owen and Annie (Faubion) Baughman, was born in Lecompton, Douglas County, Kansas, 11 March 1907; married in Lawrence, Douglas County, Kansas 4 March 1925, RAY KARL STEINMETZ, son of Steve & Susie (Vigus) Steinmetz. Ray was born near Neely, Leavenworth County, Kansas 12 October 1903; died in Jefferson County, Kansas 2 December 1980, and is buried in Maple Grove

Cemetery in Lecompton, Kansas. *Mary Ruth died in Greenacres, Fla., 24 October 1981, and was buried in Maple Grove Cemetery beside her husband.*

From the newspaper account of the marriage of Ruth and Ray found in the "*Perry Mirror*": "A week ago last Wednesday, Mr. Ray Steinmetz, of this community, and Miss Ruth Baughman, of Lecompton, surprised their friends by driving to Lawrence where they were quietly married by the Probate Judge. Mrs. Steinmetz is an attractive young lady with many accomplishments. She is a graduate of the Lecompton high school where she was a leader in the social and athletic activities. Ray Steinmetz is well known to just about everybody in this entire community, and that means that he has that many friends. He is an energetic young farmer who is bound to make his mark."

From the *Boynton Beach News Journal*, 11 December 1980, a column written by Ray's son Bob: "*Memorial to Ray Karl Steinmetz*:"

"Somehow I sensed the end was near for my dad last week when I did the turkey and Thanksgiving column. I wanted it to be a tribute to him with his pioneer spirit, his love of animals and yet show his temper when the turkey soiled his suit. The same day the column came out, Mom called to say Dad died. It wasn't a sudden death and it wasn't unexpected, and after twelve years of suffering and nursing homes it was a merciful release from pain. Nevertheless, tears fell and it still hurts, having just stepped off the plane from Kansas City two hours ago.

"During the funeral service, Mom leaned over and whispered, 'I wish you'd write a memorial to your father.' I answered, 'I write a humor column. There's nothing funny about my father's death.' No sooner had I said that than I knew I would have to honor her wish.

"Next day we were looking through old photo albums—and the memories flooded back of the good and bad times. There was a picture of Dad with the old Fordson tractor. I think it was built in 1928 and ran on steel wheels. We acquired it in 1948 and it hardly ran at all. Dad overhauled it and it still would hardly run. One day while plowing we accidentally knocked the air breather off and that tractor took off like a streak and there was no holding it back.

"That was the same summer his boy was helping harvest the wheat crop. The boy was driving the old Fordson while Dad sat on the combine being drawn behind. About 15 minutes too late I looked back to see Dad waving his arms and obviously angry as he sat in a ditch where the combine had become impaled on some spiked logs. There were many good times when he would tell me of his childhood in Colorado, having his own horse and riding 20 miles across the mountains to school. He loved to sing old cowboy songs in his pure tenor voice. Many evenings on the farm with no appliances or even electricity, Mom and I would join in and spend an entire evening singing old songs. Sometimes the coyotes on the hill would interrupt us with their mournful yips at the moon.

The minister who preached his eulogy probably didn't know he was an all state football player and an amateur boxer. He loved sports, but later as a farmer, he particularly loved his animals and saw that they never lacked for food, water or shelter. His talents were varied as he played for years in dance bands around eastern Kansas and played a mean saxophone.

"Dad's pallbearers were all men his age, in their late 70s, but all stood by him just as they had when they were in high school at Perry, 50 some years previous. I was particularly proud of Dad at his funeral because even though he had been incapacitated his past 12 years and out of circulation, more than 100 people in the small community of Oskaloosa turned out to pay tribute to him. When he was taken to the little community of Lecompton for burial, more people were waiting.

"As I sat in the front row near my father's casket, I wondered what it was

that caused so many people to remember him so well. He was a tough man, a real cowboy, while others just think and talk about it. But more than that, he had a sense of fair play and his own inborn sense of justice. If he owed a debt, he would pay it, but could never understand why others didn't do him the same. No contract, signed, sealed, and delivered, could ever be more dependable than my Dad's word when he said he would do something. There walked on this earth a completely fair, honest, and dependable man."

Ruth is a cook and a baker at the University of Kansas at Lawrence. She currently resides with her sister, Dena, in Topeka. Children, 7th generation:

1. RUTH JUNE STEINMETZ, born at Perry, Jefferson County, Kansas 9 January 1926 Married NORMAN HEIKO KETELAAR. Family information follows.
2. ROBERT RAY STEINMETZ, born in Lathrop, Clinton County, Missouri, 20 April 1929. Married PATTY LOU VARNER. Family information follows.

RUTH JUNE<sup>7</sup> STEINMETZ, daughter of Ray and Ruth (Baughman) Steinmetz, was born at Perry, Jefferson County, Kansas 9 January 1926. She married at the Ketelaar farm house at Lowell, Lake County, Indiana, 27 December 1944, NORMAN HEIKO KETELAAR, son of Jacob and Linde Matilda (Wille) Ketelaar. He was born in Blue Island, Illinois 15 November 1925. He and June live in Lowell, Ind. Their children, 8th generation:

1. RONALD RAY KETELAAR, called Ron, born in Gary, Lake County, Indiana 7 April 1946. He married in Mattson, Cook County, Illinois, on 27 December 1969 WENDY LEE BECKER, daughter of Clarence C. and Florence (Keuch) Becker, she born in Chicago Heights, Illinois 4 February 1950. Their children, 9th generation, all born in Crown Point, Indiana:
  - 1) ANGELA LEE KETELAAR born 2 April 1971
  - 2) STACY LEE KETELAAR born 14 July 1972; died 15 July 1972
  - 3) JACOB RAY KETELAAR stillborn 26 June 1974
2. SUSAN RUTH KETELAAR, born in Gary, Lake County, Indiana 13 December 1947. Married at the Lutheran church in Lowell, Lake County, Indiana on 30 June 1967, KENDEL CURTIS CROELL, son of Gustave & Mildred Rose (Fronek) Croell. Ken was born in Gary, Lake County, Indiana 6 January 1946. Their children, 9th generation, both born in Crown Point, Indiana:
  - 1) MARSHA LYNN CROELL born 23 May 1968
  - 2) MICHAEL DAVID CROELL born 3 October 1969
3. LAURENCE LEROY KETELAAR, born in Mattoon, Shawano County, Wisconsin 24 February 1950. He first married in Hammond, Lake County, Indiana in August of 1972, CLAUDIA KRUPINSKI; second married in Gary, Lake County, Indiana on 22 November 1980, SALLY JEAN SCHUMACHER, daughter of John Robert and Lois Mary (Carlson) Schumacher, she born in Gary, 2 September 1955.

Claudia Krupinski, daughter of Chester and Irene Krupinski and first wife of Larry Ketelaar, was born 12 March 1953. Their son, 9th generation:

- 1) PETER RAY KETELAAR, born Hammond, Lake County, Indiana 10 September 1975

Son of Laurence and Sally (Schumacher) Ketelaar, 9th generation:

- 2) BENJAMIN JACOB KETELAAR, born Crown Point, Indiana, 14 July 1981
4. PHYLLIS JEAN KETELAAR, born in Gary, Lake County, Indiana 23 October 1954; married in Trinity Lutheran Church, Lowell, Lake County, Indiana 6 October 1973, GARRY DEAN ROSENTHALL.

GARRY DEAN ROSENTHALL, son of Melvin Henry and Helen M (Patz) Rosenthal, was born in Gary, Lake County, Indiana, 27 November 1954. The children of Garry and Phyllis (Ketelaar) Rosenthal, 9th generation, all born in Crown Point, Indiana, are:

- 1) BRANDY JEAN ROSENTHAL born 29 April 1975
- 2) TARA LeANN ROSENTHAL born 24 November 1978, twin to Toni Lynn
- 3) TONI LYNN ROSENTHAL born 24 November 1978, twin to Tara LeAnn

5. MARK NORMAN KETELAAR, born in Gary, Lake County, Indiana, 22 August 1963.

ROBERT RAY<sup>7</sup> STEINMETZ, called Bob, son of Ray and Ruth (Baughman) Steinmetz, was born in Lathrop, Clinton County, Missouri 20 April 1929; married in Belleville., St. Clair County, Illinois, 6 June 1951, PATTY LOU VARNER, daughter of Karl and Edna Varner. Pat was born in Oskaloosa, Jefferson County, Kansas, 3 June 1930.

Bob has been connected with the newspaper business for many years and currently writes a humorous column for the *Boynton Beach News Journal* in Florida. Bob and Pat Steinmetz own &., operate Futura Ptg., Inc., Boynton Beach. 8th gen:

1. ROBERT RAY STEINMETZ, Jr., born in Topeka, Shawnee County, Kansas 19 June 1952; married in Delray Beach, Florida, 11 July 1970, PEGGY SUE BALL, born in Harlan, Kentucky 16 July 1951, the daughter of Earl and Pauline Ball. Their children, 9th generation, all born in Boynton Beach, Florida:
  - 1) PAULA RENE STEINMETZ born 27 June 1972
  - 2) PATRICIA ANN STEINMETZ born 24 July 1974
  - 3) ROBERT RAY STEINMETZ III born 23 June 1978
2. STEVEN KARL STEINMETZ, twin to Deborah Lynn, born in Topeka, Shawnee County Kansas, 28 December 1954. He married on the Fourth of July 1973, Boynton Beach, Florida, CHERYL JORDAN, daughter of Elwood and Barbara Jordan, who was born in Detroit, Michigan 10 September 1954. Their children, all born in Boynton Beach, Florida, 9th generation:
  - 1) JENNIFER LYNN STEINMETZ born 26 March 1974
  - 2) STEVEN KARL STEINMETZ, Jr. born 30 October 1977
3. DEBORAH LYNN STEINMETZ, twin to Steve, born in Topeka, Shawnee County, Kansas, 28 December 1954; married in Delray Beach, Florida, 4 February 1975, STEVE MILES, son of Fred and Violet Miles, who was born in Lyons, Illinois 24 September 1955. *Son, 9th gen: DOUGLAS ALAN MILES b.30 Jun 1981 in Fla.*
4. JO ANN STEINMETZ, born in Topeka, Shawnee County, Kansas 24 September 1955 Married in 1973, and has since divorced, JOSEPH RHOADES. Their children, 9th generation, born in Boynton Beach, Florida:
  - 1) RISTINA JOANN RHOADES born 23 May 1973
  - 2) ILLIAM ROBERT RHOADES born 29 May 1975
5. TERESA SUE STEINMETZ, born in Boynton Beach, Palm Beach County, Florida, 11 November 1960; married there 1 February 1980, MARK McWATTERS, the son of Edward T. and Ruth McWatters, who was born at Lake Worth, Florida on 29 April 1959.
6. PHILLIP LEE STEINMETZ, born in Boynton Beach, Palm Beach County, Florida, 1 October 1967.

MARGARET<sup>6</sup> VIRGINIA BAUGHMAN, daughter of Owen and Annie (Faubion) Baughman, was born in Lecompton, Douglas County, Kansas 26 July 1912. She married in Warrensburg, Johnson County, Missouri, 28 March 1931 DAVID NOE, son of August George Fredrick and Mary Anneta (Geelan) Noe. David was born in Lecompton, 30 March 1909. David is an insurance adjuster. He and Margaret live on their farm near Big Springs and Lecompton, Kansas. Their children, 7th generation, both born in Lawrence, Douglas County, Kansas:

1. KEITH DAVID NOE, born 5 November 1939; married in Garden Grove, California 25 July 1964, CAROL BYRNE, daughter of Harvey and Joyce Byrne. Carol was born in Windsor, Ontario, Canada, 3 November 1945. Keith is a police officer in Los Angeles, California. Their children, all born in Los Angeles, California, 8th generation:
  - 1) CARL NOE born 13 November 1965
  - 2) ANGELA NOE born 8 April 1968
  - 3) TRAVIS NOE born 27 August 1969
  - 4) JASON NOE born 17 October 1973
2. DAVENE KAY NOE, born 25 September 1942; married in Big Springs, Douglas County, Kansas 2 September 1961, AL MUCKENTHALER, son of Paul & Bernadine Muckenthaler, he born 22 December 1936. Kay is a nurse. Their children, all born in Topeka, Shawnee County, Kansas, 8th generation:
  - 1) STEPHEN MUCKENTHALER, born 23 March 1964
  - 2) LAURA ANN MUCKENTHALER, born 27 December 1966

DONALD OWEN 6 BAUGHMAN, son of Owen and Annie (Faubion) Baughman, was born in Lecompton, Douglas County, Kansas 3 June 1915; married in Yuma, Arizona 30 May 1941, MARY FRANCES BOYD, daughter of Hugh Dart & Hazel Irene (Taylor) Boyd, she born in Marceline, Linn County, Missouri 28 May 1918.

Don worked in airplane manufacturing until his retirement in 1980. He and Mary Frances live in Redondo Beach, California. Their son, 7th generation:

1. DONALD OWEN BAUGHMAN, Jr., born in Los Angeles, California 19 April 1953; married on 20 August 1977, TERI KAY THOMAS, daughter of Rex and Lucille Beatrice (Neal) Thomas. Teri was born in Long Beach, California, 31 December 1948. Don and Teri are teachers. Their son, 8th generation:
  - 1) NOAH CHRISTOPHER BAUGHMAN, born in California, 5 October 1980.

LILA PAULINE<sup>6</sup> BAUGHMAN, (Paulineor Pauly), daughter of Owen and Annie (Faubion) Baughman, was born in Lecompton, Douglas County, Kansas 10 December 1921; married in Prince Georges County, Maryland 31 December 1942 EDWARD JOSEPH DIONNE, son of Albert Joseph and Christina (Schmidt) Dionne. ED was born in Sheboygan, Sheboygan County, Wisconsin, 21 October 1917.

PAULINE graduated from high school when she was sixteen, then took correspondence courses for awhile so that she could be at home to care for her mother, who had become ill. She attended business college in Topeka before going to Washington, D.C., in April 1941 to work in the Department of the Navy. She and Ed Dionne were married in December 1942, and Pauline continued with the Navy Dept. until May 1944. After her first child was born, she wrote for a county newspaper. She worked as a secretary for various firms.

ED DIONNE, after attending the University of Wisconsin, Extension, where he studied drafting & engineering, moved to Washington, D. C., and worked for the

Federal General Accounting Office from December of 1941 until August of 1942. He then joined the U.S. Army finance section. Ed was on the troop ship "Dorchester", going to Greenland, when it was torpedoed. Only about 130 men out of nearly 1,000 aboard the ship survived the sinking which occurred 3 February 1943. Ed spent nearly six weeks on a hospital recuperating from the effects of twelve hours in the icy seas, then went on to his assignment in Greenland. Because of damage done to his feet in the freezing water, Ed could not stay in Greenland and obtained a medical transfer back to the States December 1943. Later, he taught finance in the Army's school at Ft. Benjamin Harrison (Indianapolis).

After the war, Ed returned to Washington to work in the commodity credit and foreign aid department of the Department of Agriculture. In 1952, he went back to Greenland, as cost accountant, when the Corps of Engineers built the Air Force base at Thule, 850 miles north of the Arctic Circle. Living in Lanham, Maryland, he was cost accountant for Prince Georges County road & bridge department until he went into the accounting business for himself about 1955.

Ed and Pauline moved to Florida in December 1960. Pauline worked for a land development company while Ed was in partnership with another accountant. The partnership was later dissolved. Ed and Pauly purchased a lakeside motel near Lake Placid in January 1963 which they operated until its sale in May 1971. During this time, Pauly had been working for the town's newspaper, and then as secretary at a local caladium bulb farm, while Ed set up his office for tax work, accounting, and estate planning in Lake Placid. As his business increased, Pauline resigned her job with a local attorney to help her husband. She has been working full time with Ed as his secretary, bookkeeper, girl-Friday since 1969. They built an office building in May of 1973, occupy one end of it and rent the other spaces out.

The children of Ed and Pauline (Baughman) Dionne, 7th generation, are:

1. JOY ANNETTE DIONNE, born in Sheboygan, Sheboygan County, Wisconsin 4 October 1943; first married JAMES T. SCHUMACHER; second married to BERNARD WHITESALL. Family information follows.
2. CHRISTINE MARIE DIONNE, born in Cheverly, Prince Georges County, Maryland 14 July 1946. Married DENNIS WAYNE OLSON. Family information follows.
3. JOSEPH ALBERT DIONNE, born in Cheverly, Prince Georges County, Maryland, 11 August 1948; married in Bellefontaine, Logan County, Ohio, 23 December 1978, JERI LYNN COLYER, daughter of Lawrence & Ruth Maxine (Falvey) Colyer. Jeri was born in Bellefontaine on 13 October 1951.

Joe, after graduating from Lake Placid High School, attended South Florida Junior College from Sep 1966 to Jan 1969, taking courses in accounting. He enlisted in the U.S. Army and served in the office of the Adjutant General in Washington, D. C. from Nov 1969 to March 1971. He then served as Battalion Legal Clerk to the VII Corps Special Troops. Battalion until December 1971. Returning to civilian status, he worked for Holiday Inns in Lake Placid, Florida and Fon du Lac, Wisconsin as night auditor. Joe attended Florida Southern College in Lakeland for 1½ years and received his BA in Business Administration - Economics/Finance, in May 1976. He re-enlisted in the Army in August 1977, and was sent to Ft. Knox, Kentucky, as Supply Sergeant. While stationed in Ft. Knox, Joe met his future wife.

Jeri graduated from school in 1970 and was employed by Bellefontaine businesses before joining the Army in June 1977. She was stationed at Ft. Knox

in January 1978. Joe and Jeri left July 1979 for their tour of duty at Ludendorff Kaserne near Stuttgart, Germany. Both enjoy reading and outdoor sports and Jeri sews. No children at this writing (April 1981)

JOY ANNETTE<sup>7</sup> DIONNE, daughter of Ed and Pauline (Baughman) Dionne, was born in Sheboygan, Wisconsin, 4 October 1943. She first married 24 October 1964, in Lake Placid, Florida, JAMES T. SCHUMACHER; she married second in Ardmore, Carter County, Oklahoma 12 July 1976, BERNARD WHITESALL, son of Bernard Alvin and Audrey Catherine (Reynolds) Whitesall, he born at Ft. Smith, Virginia on 1 December 1950.

JOY has been a bookkeeper, engraver, and was in the Air Force briefly. She is presently an auditor for a motel in Temple, Texas. BUD WHITESALL is employed by a furniture company. In December 1976, he adopted Joy's youngest son.

Children of James T. and Joy (Dionne) Schumacher, 8th generation:

1. JAMES THOMAS SCHUMACHER, born at Ft. Bragg, Fayetteville, NC 24 Mar 1966
2. MICHAEL PATRICK SCHUMACHER, born in Italy 25 Feb 1967
- \*3. DANIEL D. SCHUMACHER, born in Maryland 10 Jul 1970
- \* DANIEL DIONNE WHITESALL, born in Maryland 10 July 1970. Adopted Dec 1976

CHRISTINE MARIE<sup>7</sup> DIONNE, daughter of Ed & Pauline (Baughman) Dionne, was born in Cheverly, Prince Georges County, Maryland 14 July 1946; married at Atonement Lutheran Church, Overland Park, Johnson County, Kansas 14 January 1967, DENNIS WAYNE OLSON, son of Eugene and Signe (Rustwick) Olson, he born in Des Moines, Polk County, Iowa, 9 October 1939.

Denny graduated from school in Des Moines in January 1958 and attended Luther College in Decorah, Iowa from September 1958 to January 1963. He received his BA in Physics/Math in March of 1963, the same month he joined the U.S. Army. During the summer, he was stationed at Ft. Gordon, Georgia, to attend Signal School. *(While there, another GI asked Denny to help him drive to Lake Placid Florida to see his fiancée, Joy; there was a free weekend at a lakefront place in the bargain and besides, Joy had a sister. Three and one-half years later Denny married the sister, Chris, and the GI, Jim, became his brother-in-law.)*

Denny was assigned to the Army Security Agency in Frankfurt, Germany, November 1963. Upon his return to the states in March 1966, he was hired by IBM in Des Moines, and soon after transferred to Kansas City, Missouri. In June of 1979, Denny was promoted out of Kansas City to Wichita, Kansas and the family moved to Mulvane (a small town southeast of Wichita) in August. Denny, an IBM field manager, enjoys photography and motorcycling.

Chris, after graduating from school in Lake Placid, Highlands County, Florida, worked as secretary-bookkeeper and salesperson in a TV & radio store in town. In April 1966, Chris moved to Kansas City, Missouri, and worked for Braniff Airways reservations department before being hired by a travel agency. Chris is now a homemaker, seamstress, and genealogy I nut' who also likes to do hand-needlework and gardening. The children of Denny & Chris, 8th generation:

1. CYNTHIA LOUISE OLSON, born in Kansas City, Jackson County, MO 4 Sep 1968
2. JENNIFER LYNN OLSON, born in North Kansas City, Clay County, MO 25 Mar 1973

HENRY FINDLAY<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of Nathaniel G.  
and Mary Dargen (Chick) Faubion

HENRY FINDLAY, known as Fin, was born in Bronson, Bourbon County, Kansas 14 December 1889; died in Wenatchee, Chelan County, Washington 22 March 1969, and is buried in South Fraternal Cemetery in Chelan. He married on 1 May 1926 to ILA SARA BRUMBAUGH, daughter of Marion Edward and Ella Luella (Hurley) Brumbaugh, she born in Chelan, Chelan County, Washington 12 February 1905.

From Fin's obituary: "He came to Washington in 1905 and resided with his brother near the present town of Withrow. In the fall of 1907, he moved to Chelan. He was married to Ila Brumbaugh on May 1, 1926. He purchased the Doty Grover orchard near Manson in 1937 where he resided until his retirement in 1958. Following his retirement, he returned to Chelan . . . " He and his wife managed an apartment house, which had businesses on the ground floor, in Chelan. Fin died in a Wenatchee hospital on the evening of March 22, 1969. Ila is living in Manson, Washington (1981). Their children, 6th generation:

1. RODERICK FIN FAUBION, known as Rod, born in Chelan, Chelan County, Washington 7 July 1934; married in Manson, Chelan County, 8 September 1956 to MIRIAM RUTH GRIFFITHS, daughter of Burke Montgomery and Gertrude (Vercoe) Griffiths, she born in Seattle, King County, Washington, 7 February 1934.

Rod served in the U.S. Army. He now makes his home in Bothell, Washington and is a geologist. Miriam Ruth is a registered nurse. Their children, 7th generation:

- 1) CYNTHIA LOUISE FAUBION, born in Tacoma, Pierce County, Washington 8 November 1957.

Twins

- 2) JESS FINDLAY FAUBION born in Tacoma, Pierce County, Washington
  - 3) GARY KENNETH FAUBION 2 August 1959
  - 4) DANA FRANK FAUBION, born in Bellevue, King County, Washington 7 May 1962
2. ARITA ANN FAUBION, born in Chelan, Chelan County, Washington, 8 February 1936; married in 1954 to LOWELL PITTMAN, son of Donald and Georgie Pittman, he born 1 November 1931. LOWELL FRANTZ PITTMAN is an orchardist in Manson Chelan County, Washington. Their children, all born in Chelan, Chelan Co., Washington, 7th generation

- 1) LISA ANN PITTMAN, born 23 April 1955; married DORSEY LEE RICHARDSON
- 2) CRAIG ARNOLD PITTMAN born 17 October 1957
- 3) BRETT ALAN PITTMAN born 18 October 1959
- 4) TODD ANDREW PITTMAN born 14 November 1961

JOSEPH RAY<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of Nathaniel G.  
and Mary Dargen (Chick) Faubion

JOSEPH RAY, called Joe, was born in Barclay township, Osage County, Kansas, on 9 September 1892; died in Hanna, Alberta, Canada, 26 May 1976, and is buried there. He married in Hanna, 17 December 1920, GERTRUDE ROBINA WALTON, she born in Royal Oak, Oakland County, Michigan, 20 November 1897.

After going to Washington State with his parents, he moved on to Canada in 1911.



From the obituary of JOSEPH RAY FAUBION in the *Hanna Herald*: like many American born young men, (he) came to Canada in the homesteading days to seek his fortune in the new land. He arrived in the Dorothy district in 1912, where he resided for forty-four years, before retiring from farming and moving with his wife into Hanna in 1964. over the years he was an active community worker and contributed his time and efforts to numerous worthy organizations, including helping to establish the United Church at Dorothy, and serving on the church board. He was also a member of the Alberta Wheat Pool, and also served on the school board. Familiarly known by a wide circle of friends, he was known as "Joe", and as a young lad attained his schooling at Chelan, Washington."

Gertrude (Walton) Faubion, his widow, lives in Hanna, Alberta, Canada. Their children, 6th generation:

1. MARY ROBINA FAUBION, born in Hanna, Alberta, Canada 8 March 1924; married PERCY EDWARD KING. Family information follows.
2. JOSEPHINE MELISSA FAUBION, born in Hanna, Alberta, Canada 23 August 1925; married HERBERT JACOB DYCK. Family information follows.
3. WILLIAM RAYMOND FAUBION, born in Hanna, Alberta, Canada 24 August 1931; married ELIZABETH MARY JANE CLYNE. Family information follows.

MARY ROBINA<sup>6</sup> FAUBION, oldest child of Joe and Gertie (Walton) Faubion, was born in Hanna, Alberta, Canada 8 March 1924. She married in Drumheller, Alberta on 6 August 1941, PERCY EDWARD KING, son of Aurthur and Ada King. He was born in Karluck, Saskatchewan, Canada, 7 September 1918.

Percy, a welder, and Mary, a housewife, live in Wetaskiwin, Alberta. Their children, 7th generation:

1. CARROL ROBINA KING, born in Hanna, Alberta, 14 June 1942. She married in Ponoka, Alberta, 26 August 1961, KEN ARMSTRONG, son of Lee and Mabel Armstrong, he born in Bently, Alberta, 3 February 1934. Ken, a mechanic, and Carrol, a housewife, live in High Level, Alberta. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) ANDY SAM ARMSTRONG, born in High Level, Alberta, Canada 17 April 1975
  - 2) TIM KEN ARMSTRONG, born in Wetaskiwin, Alberta, Canada 29 Sep. 1976
2. SYLVIA JOSEPHINE KING, born in Hanna, Alberta, 21 September 1943; married in Red Deer, Alberta, 16 October 1965, DONALD DUHAMEL, son of Albert and Violet Duhamel, he born at Rocky Mountain House, 23 November 1941. Don, a caretaker, and Sylvia Josephine, a housewife, reside in Rocky Mountain House, Alberta. Their children, all born at Red Deer, Alberta, Canada, 8th generation:
  - 1) LORI MARY DUHAMEL born 30 October 1966
  - 2) DANNY WILLIAM DUHAMEL born 1 November 1968
  - 3) MICHELLE VIOLET DUHAMEL born 23 September 1970
  - 4) JEREMY DONALD DUHAMEL born 29 August 1971
3. BETTY JEAN KING, born in Calgary, Alberta, 14 December 1944; married in Ponoka, Alberta, 20 October 1962, ERIC BARNES, son of Ernie and Evelyn Barnes, he born in Ponoka, 8 September 1944. Betty Jean and Eric live in Wetaskiwin, Alberta, Canada.

3. Children of Eric and Betty Jean (King) Barnes, 8th generation:
  - 1) JAMES DAVID BARNES, born in Ponoka, Alberta, Canada, 10 May 1963
  - 2) CLIFFORD ALLEN BARNES, born in Ponoka, Alberta, Canada 6 December 1964
  - 3) BRADLEY LEE BARNES, born in Ponoka, Alberta, Canada, 14 July 1966
  - 4) DARCEY LEE BARNES, born in Rimbey, Alberta, Canada, 23 October 1970
  
4. PRISCILLA GERTRUDE KING, born in Lacombe, Alberta, 13 April 1946; married in Ponoka, Alberta, 17 December 1967, JOE JASON, son of Peter and Paulene Jason, he born in Poland on 17 August 1932. Joe, a carpenter, & Priscilla a housewife, live in Langley, British Columbia, Canada. Their children, 8th generation, both born in Langley, British Columbia, Canada:
  - 1) ANNETTE JACQILINE JASON born 7 September 1973
  - 2) JOEY PERCY JASON born 17 November 1974

JOSEPHINE MELISSA<sup>6</sup> FAUBION, daughter of Joe and Gertie (Walton) Faubion, was born in Hanna, Alberta, Canada 23 August 1925; married in Dorothy, Alberta, 29 August 1943, HERBERT JACOB DYCK, son of Jacob and Mary (Koop) Dyck. Herbert was born in Minrae Wade, Russia, 20 July 1923. He is in the insurance industry. Their children, 7th generation:

1. PAUL JOSEPH DYCK, born in Bassano, Alberta, 13 June 1944; married at Calgary, Alberta 30 July 1966, MARILYN LOUISE WILSON, daughter Of Mervin T. & Margaret Lois (Doyle) Wilson, she born in Calgary, 12 August 1944. Paul is a training specialist in Calgary, Canada. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) JACELYN VELISSA DYCK, born Calgary, Alberta, 26 April 1968
  - 2) KAMILLE MARILEE DYCK, born Edmonton, Alberta, 2 February 1970
  
2. RICHARD HERBERT DYCK, born in Hanna, Alberta, 28 October 1945; he married in Red Deer, Alberta, 20 August 1966, MURIEL VIOLA WEDLUND, she born in Red Deer on 23 May 1945. He is a farm loan advisor and she is a nurse.
  
3. GERALD RAYMOND DYCK, born in Hanna, Alberta 29 July 1947; married in the USA, 23 August 1968, ANNE KLOBERDANZ, she born 5 March 1948. He is a banker, and Anne is a nurse.
  
4. JUDITH MARILEE DYCK, born 23 July 1951; died in Trochu, Alberta, 23 may 1969, and is buried in Craigmyle, Alberta, Canada.
  
5. DANIEL BRUCE DYCK, born in Hanna, Alberta 5 April 1953; married in Ottawa, Ontario, Canada 13 April 1974, PATRICIA ELIZABETH BLEEKS, daughter of Clarence Bleeke, she born in Ottawa, 20 September 1948. He is a welder and Patricia is a teacher. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) AARON BRUCE DYCK, born in Calgary, Alberta, Canada, 12 July 1977
  - 2) ANDREW PATRICK DYCK, born in Calgary, Alberta, Canada, 2 October 1980
  
6. HAROLD JOHN DYCK, born in Hanna, Alberta, 28 November 1954; he married in Delburne, Alberta, 22 May 1976, WENDY LYNN STONES, daughter of Aubrey E. and Audrey E. (Mear) Stones, she born at Three Hills, Alberta, 4 February 1955. He is a printer. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) ERIC HAROLD DYCK, born in Elnora, Alberta, Canada, 11 August 1977
  - 2) CHERYL LYNN DYCK, born in Red Deer, Alberta, Canada, 2 January 1980

7. SHERRY RUTH LUCILLE DYCK, born in Hanna, Alberta 1 March 1956; married in Delburne, Alberta, Canada 22 October 1977, BARRY A. McDONALD, son of Harry McDonald, he born in Chilliwack, British Columbia, Canada, 19 April 1952.

Sherry and Barry are missionaries. They have been taking language training in France and will go to Molié, Africa in July (1981). Their son, 8th generation:  
1) BENJAMIN JOHNATHAN McDONALD, born in Lyons, France, 3 April 1981.

8. SHELDON DALE DYCK, born in Hanna, Alberta, Canada, 20 May 1967.

WILLIAM RAYMOND<sup>6</sup> FAUBION, son of Joe and Gertie (Walton) Faubion, was born in Hanna, Alberta, Canada, 24 August 1931; married in Dorothy, Alberta, 25 April 1954, ELIZABETH MARY JANE CLYNE, daughter of William S. & Alice E. (Owens) Clyne, she born in Hanna, 7 December 1936.

Ray is a farmer and lives on the land that his father homesteaded in 1912. He & Betty grow wheat and raise Hereford cattle., Ray also works for Petro Canada Gas Company, checking natural gas wells. Betty is a homemaker. Their children 7th generation:

1. PHILLIP RAY FAUBION, born in Hanna, Alberta, Canada, 11 May 1955; married in Standard, Alberta, 5 December 1979, DAWN LOUISE WATT, daughter of James and Cecilia (Madsen) Watt, she born in Calgary, Alberta, 20 January 1960. Phillip Ray is a gas production manager; Dawn is a secretary.  
1) 8th gen: Jennifer Dawn, b. Canada 24 July 1981
2. PATRICIA LORRAINE FAUBION, born in Hanna, Alberta, Canada, 26 May 1957; Married in Hanna 29 May 1976, GREGORY EDWIN GALL, son of Henry T. & Leila M. (Carter) Gall, he born 19 May 1955. Gregory is a mechanic and a Bible school student. Their daughter, 8th generation:  
1) ANNA MAY GALL, born in Hanna, Alberta, Canada, 15 June 1978
3. BARBARA ANN FAUBION, born in Hanna, Alberta, Canada, 30 December 1961
4. BRENDA LEE FAUBION, born in Hanna, Alberta, Canada, 13 January 1967
5. JAMES RODNEY FAUBION, born in Hanna, Alberta, Canada, 24 October 1971

Data sources for Rev. James W. Faubion & Aletha Jane Grant & their descendants:

U.S. CENSUS - MISSOURI: Clay County- 1840, 1850, 1860; Platte County - 1850, 1860; Barton County - 1860. KANSAS: Jefferson County - 1870, 1880; Johnson County - 1880; 1900 Soundex.

State Census: KANSAS: 1865, Jefferson County; NEBRASKA: 1885, Otoe County.

RECORDS, Vital Statistics: BIRTH - Osage and Butler Counties, Kansas; MARRIAGE - Platte and Clay Counties, Missouri; Jefferson and Johnson Counties, Kansas; DEATH - States of Washington & Kansas; CEMETERY - KANSAS: Arkansas. City, Council Grove, Winchester; WASHINGTON: Chelan.

Platte County, Missouri: Probate Court records; Land records.

Commission on Archives & History, United Methodist Church, Lake Junaluska, N.C.

Kansas State Historical Society, *Kansas Historical Collection*, Vol. XII.

Jefferson County, Kansas, Genealogical Society, Oskaloosa, Kansas.

NATHANIEL G. FAUBION Family Bible, in possession of Rod Faubion, Bothell, WA.

Obits & personal papers in possession of Christine Olson; Rod Faubion; Bernard H. Faubion; Ray Faubion, Hanna, Alberta, Canada; May B. (Mrs. Roy L.) Faubion, Arkansas City - James W. Faubion, D.D.S. , Manhattan - John O'Neill, Winchester - KS

DINAH RECTOR<sup>3</sup> FAUBION - DAUGHTER OF JACOB  
AND PRISCILLA (BOYDSTON) FAUBION

DINAH RECTOR was born in Cocke County, Tennessee on b 19 April 1819;<sup>a</sup> died in Circleville, Jackson County, Kansas on 16 January 1861. Married in Clay County, Missouri on 21 July 1836 to NATHANIEL CHRISTIAN BOYDSTON (Book A, p. 167). He was the son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Gregg) Boydston, and a first cousin of Dinah. He was born in Cocke County, Tennessee a, 7 December 1811; c died in East Lynne, Cass County, Missouri on 15 June 1901, c and is buried in Pitts Chapel Cemetery, Cass County, Missouri. Nathaniel second married in Clay County, Missouri on 14 April 1862 to MARGARET ANN FAUBION (Book B, p. 392). She was the sister of Dinah Rector, and was born 11 August 1823 and died 30 May 1911. She was first married to Rev. Jacob Broadhurst, son of Joseph Broadhurst<sup>3</sup>.

DINAH must have been called Diannah because that's the way she is shown on the marriage records. She came out with her parents to, Clay County in 1832. While we know very little about her, we can tell a good bit about her life by what we know about Nathaniel Christian.

As he was growing up he was called "Natty", and as an adult he was known as "Nat". In Tennessee he had quite a reputation as a wrestler. While others traveled many miles to "take hold" on another wrestler, Natty did not - but he would "try holds" on any man who came to wrestle with him. He was not a physically large man, but he was never thrown in a match.<sup>a</sup> He also had a considerable reputation as the best grain cradler in the area. Swinging a wooden cradle through heavy grain from early morning until night in the summer was a real test of strength, stamina and physical endurance. There was always rivalry among the young men in the neighborhoods at that time based on their ability to keep ahead of their binder or to keep up with their cradler. The cradle was swung to cut the grain in a swath and lay it on the ground in a winrow for the man behind to bind. The cradler and binder were a team; keeping ahead of your binder and "cradling around" the "team" ahead was comparable to being the outstanding quarterback and pass receiver.<sup>a</sup>

Nat came with his parents to Clay County, Missouri in 1831 when he was 19 years of age, and they settled near the border of what later became Platte County d (pp. 845-846). Nathaniel C. served in the Black Hawk War.<sup>d</sup> He was mustered into service in Captain Smith Crawford Is Company of Missouri Mounted Volunteers on 18 July 1832.<sup>a</sup> In May 1832 Black Hawk and Keokuk lead some Sac, Fox and Winnebago Indians against some regular army forces of the U. S. Government in Illinois. The Governor of Missouri was afraid that the Indian War might spread into Missouri, and he raised a force of 1,000 volunteers to defend the frontier. This group of men enlisted for thirty days. The Indians did not come into Missouri, and the men were sent home again. The War continued in Iowa and Illinois until 1833<sup>d</sup> (pp. 53-54). Exactly the extent of Nat's service is unknown, but he was probably one that served the thirty days.

William and Elizabeth (Christian) Boydston, Nathaniel's grandparents, had remained in Cocke County, Tennessee when the others moved to Missouri. Nat was sent back to bring them out. While he was there he got sick with the fever. He said that they opened the cabin door so that he could watch as the stars (Meteors) fell from the sky while he was there. The Leonid Meteors fell the night of 12 November 1833, so we know that he was in Tennessee at that time. Exactly how he got his grandparents to Missouri is unknown, but they traveled fast. William Boydston made his Will on 15 March 1834, and said that he was a

resident of Clay County, Missouri.<sup>e</sup> At that time he owned two farms in Clay County, and had six negro slaves (2 men, 1 woman, and 3 children) which were to be distributed among his children. It would appear that he brought the slaves with him from Tennessee.

The Platte area was Indian Territory then, a true wilderness. As early as 1835 people from Clay County crossed the line into the land given to the Indians in exchange for land - "back East." An Officer and posse was sent to clear out the "settlers" in 1836, and Nat Boydston was one of them. Later in 1836 he returned and built a cabin, and no notice was taken of it<sup>d</sup> (pp. 14-15). Apparently his new wife, Dinah, shared the cabin with him. on the day that the treaty was ratified (that created Platte County and made it available for settlement) - Nathaniel C. and Dinah moved to the area near Linkville where they lived for about one year. Then they settled not far from Platte City where they lived until 1844 (pp. 845-846).

In 1844 they moved over to Buchanan County where he bought land, improved a farm and the family remained until 1856. Although his education was somewhat limited because the opportunity to attend school as a child was minimal, he was still able to serve as Magistrate for seven years in Buchanan County (p.846). He must have been able to read because it is said that he would not be in the house idle for more than ten minutes before he would take down the big family Bible and begin to pore over it.<sup>a</sup>

He got "gold fever" in 1850, and went overland by oxwagon to California seeking his fortune. He worked in the mines there for about fifteen months. His brother, Henry Ewing, died in July 1851, and Nat decided to go home. He came back on the first trip that was made by the Nicaragua route. Upon reaching New York he soon found his way back to Buchanan County, Missouri (p. 846).

Then in the Spring of 1856, he took the family to Jackson County, Kansas where they improved a farm (p. 846). It was while they were there that Nathaniel C. obtained a deed to a piece of land in Platte County, Missouri from Mrs. Mary Faubion (widow of Dinah's brother, John Wesley) - around the first of December 1860. (Deed Book Q, p. 71).

Dinah and Nathaniel Christian had fourteen children. She died in Circleville, Jackson County, Kansas in 1861. Nat and the family stayed in Kansas, but he went back to Clay County, Missouri in April 1862 and married Dinah's sister, Margaret Ann, a widow with an undetermined number of children still at home. (It is possible that as many as five children came with her when she moved to Kansas.) In 1863 the entire family moved back to Platte County, Missouri where Nat settled on an exceptionally good farm of 290 acres, about eight miles from Kansas City. At that point he had made some improvements on seven farms in Missouri and on one in Kansas (p. 846).

Margaret Ann and Nathaniel Christian had three more children. In 1887 they moved to Cass County, Missouri where they settled at the edge of the town of East Lynne. They had at least one excellent farm in the area, and probably two. The farmhouse they erected is a beautiful two-story one, and it was flanked by a fine barn, shed and other out-buildings.

Nathaniel C. joined the Methodist Church in 1832, and was a zealous member. He was also a Mason. Dinah should also have been a Methodist. Margaret Ann was a Methodist, and was described as a lady of devoted Christian principles and true worth (p. 846). *For the family of Margaret Ann and Rev. Jacob Broadhurst see section for JACOB BROADHORST<sup>d</sup> (Joseph Broadhurst<sup>3</sup> Sally<sup>2</sup>).*

The children of Nathaniel C. and Dinah Rector (Faubion) Boydston, 4th generation:

1. JACOB FAUBION BOYDSTON, born 21 August 1837; died 26 December 1906. Married SARAH ANN SHEPHERD. Family information follows.
  2. ELIZABETH ANN BOYDSTON, born in Platte County, Missouri, 1 December 1839; died in Platte County, Missouri on 9 January 1840.
  3. PRISCILLA RACHEL ANGELENE BOYDSTON, born in Platte County, Missouri 1 August 1842; died in Platte County, Missouri on 18 August 1842.
  4. THOMAS WILLIAM REDMOND BOYDSTON, born 30 September 1843; died on 13 April 1925. Married MARY ADELIA THOMAS. Family information follows.
  5. JAMES NICHOLS BOYDSTON, called "Jim Nick", born in Buchanan County, Missouri, 7 January 1845/1846; died in Oklahoma. Married MARGARET BROADHURST, a daughter of Rev. Jacob and Margaret Ann (Faubion) Broadhurst. She was born in Platte, County, Missouri around 1854 (6 in 1860); died 30 May 1895. Their children, 5th generation:
    - 1) BENJAMIN BOYDSTON
    - 2) ANNIE BOYDSTON married JOHN PATTERSON. Their son, 6th generation:
      - (1) JAMES PATTERSON
    - 3) JESSIE BOYDSTON
    - 4) MAUD BOYDSTON and 5) ELLA BOYDSTONThese three never married.
  - 6) ETTA BOYDSTON married WALTER GEORGE. Their daughter, 6th generation:
    - (1) PAULINE GEORGE
  - 7) NORA BOYDSTON married JOHN JOHNSTON.
  - 8) MARGARET BOYDSTON - never married
  - 9) NATHANIEL BOYDSTON
6. MARY A. NICHOLS BOYDSTON, born in Buchanan County, Missouri on 11 January 1848; died in East Lynne, Cass County, Missouri on 16 April 1904, and is buried in Pitts Chapel Cemetery, Cass County, Missouri.<sup>c</sup> Never married. (She is shown with Thomas W.R. Boydston family in 1900 with an occupation listed as 'Servant' - she must have worked out as a hired girl.)
7. SARAH MARGARET BOYDSTON, born in Buchanan County, Missouri, 1 April 1850; died in Benton County, Iowa on 18 May 1878. Married in Platte County, Missouri, 20 December 1870 to CHESTER FRAYER KIMBALL, son of Chester Kimball. He was born in Homer, Cortland County, New York on 30 April 1842; died in Wellsboro, Pennsylvania on 26 January 1907. He served with the 1st Penn. Rifles ("The Bucktails") during the Civil War and was in the battle at Gettysburg. Their children, 5th generation:
  - 1) CHARLES NATHANIEL KIMBALL, born in Parkville, Platte County, Missouri, 20 September 1871. Married on 3 July 1904 to MARY JANE McGLINCHEY.
  - 2) EVERETT ELLIS KIMBALL, born in Parkville, Platte County, Missouri, on 18 January 1876. Married 18 September 1902 to AUGUST RIEVALDT.
  - 3) CICERO KIMBALL, born in Benton County, Iowa on 18 May 1878; died as an infant in Big Grove, Iowa.
8. HENRIETTA BOYDSTON, born in Buchanan County, Missouri on 22 August 1852, a twin; died in Joplin, Jasper County, Missouri on 12 September 1878. Married JAMES HENRY BATHURST - they had one child.<sup>a</sup>
9. NATHANIEL HENRY BOYDSTON, born in Buchanan County, Missouri on 22 August 1852, a twin; died in Mesquite, Dallas County, Texas on 8 October 1922. Married on 26 February 1844 to LAURA MAUD STONE. They had two children.<sup>a</sup>
10. WILLIAM BOYDSTON, born in Buchanan County, Missouri in 1854.

11. SAMUEL BOYDSTON, born in 1856.
12. JOHN MORGAN BOYDSTON, born in Jackson County, Kansas, 18 March 1857; died in East Lynne, Cass County, Missouri. Never married.<sup>a</sup>
13. AGNES EMELINE BOYDSTON, born in Jackson County, Kansas on 6 December 1858; died in Creighton, Cass County, Missouri 15 December 1922. Married JAMES BONAR who died the same day.<sup>a</sup>
14. NANCY DINAH LEONORA BOYDSTON, born in Jackson County, Kansas on 5 December 1860. Married in Platte County, Missouri, J. WOOD MARKWELL. They had one child.

The children of Nathaniel Christian and Margaret Ann (Faubion) Broadhurst Boydston, 4th generation, were:

1. WILLIAM LEE BOYDSTON, born in Platte County, Missouri, 16 May 1863; died in East Lynne, Cass County, Missouri on 22 November 1923. Married 13 April 1890 to IDA MAY FARMER. They had seven children. a
2. HARRIET ANN ROBERDA FOSTER BOYDSTON, called "Bird" or "Birdie", was born in Platte County, Missouri on 27 April 1865; died 28 May 1931. First married on 12 July 1880 to LEWIS ASHBY. They had five children.<sup>a</sup> Second married to JOHN SWEENEY (L.D.S. record).
3. SAMUEL WALTER BOYDSTON, born in Platte County, Missouri on 26 September 1867<sup>a</sup>; believed to have died in East Lynne area of Cass County, Missouri since that's where he lived. Never married.

JACOB FAUBION BOYDSTON<sup>4</sup> - Son of Dinah Rector (Faubion)  
and NATHANIEL CHRISTIAN BOYDSTON

JACOB FAUBION BOYDSTON was born in Platte County, Missouri on 21 August 1837; died in Clay County, Missouri on 26 December 1906, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery.<sup>f</sup> Married 22 November 1857 to Sarah Ann Shepherd. She was born 25 January 1843, died 3 September 1905 and is buried in Faubion Cemetery.<sup>f</sup> Their Children, 5th generation:

1. ELLIS LEVI BOYDSTON, born in Circleville, Jackson County, Kansas, 18 November 1859; died in Platte City, Platte County, Missouri 21 August 1933.<sup>f</sup> Married in Platte City, Platte County, Missouri on 31 October 1880 to LUCY ISABEL SMITH. She was born in Platte County, Missouri in 1856; died Platte County, Missouri on 26 April 1932.<sup>f</sup> Family information follows.
2. DINAH ANGELINE BOYDSTON, born in Circleville, Jackson County, Kansas on 1 August 1861; died in 1946,<sup>h</sup> and is buried in Faubion Cemetery, Clay Co., Missouri. Married on 15 December 1878 to JEFFERSON DAVIS McMICHAEL. He was born in 1860; died in 1940, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery.
3. NATHANIEL WASHINGTON BOYDSTON, born in Platte County, Missouri on 22 May 1836; died in Platte County, Missouri 29 July 1864. (May have been buried in Faubion Cemetery, but there is no record of it.)
4. MARGARET ANN BOYDSTON (shown as SARAH in 1880 Census) was born in Platte County, Missouri on 20 February 1865. Married in Smithville, Clay County, Missouri on 10 January 1886 to FRANK LENTZ.

5. FRANCES JULIA BOYDSTON, born in Platte County, Missouri, 23 October 1868. Married in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri to WILLIAM BARBER.
6. BERTHEMIA (Barthemia ?) JANE BOYDSTON, born in Platte County, Missouri on 21 November 1870. Married in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri to CHARLES COYNE.
7. LOU EMMA BOYDSTON, born in Platte County, Missouri 17 January 1871. Married in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri to SAMUEL SMITH.
8. JACOB FAUBION BOYDSTON, born in Platte County, Missouri on 24 March 1875. (Is not shown with family in 1880 Census - deceased ?)
9. ROSE ELLA PEARL BOYDSTON, born in Platte County, Missouri, 11 June 1877; died in 1954, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery.<sup>h</sup> Married in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri on 4 September 1894 to DEXTER SANDIFER/SANDEFER. He was born in 1875; died in 1957, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery.<sup>h</sup>
10. MARTHA ADELIA BOYDSTON, born in Platte County, Missouri on 19 April 1879; died 31 August 1880. (may have been buried in Faubion Cemetery, but there is no record of it.)
11. MINNIE LEE BOYDSTON, born in Platte County, Missouri on 24 September 1882; died in Wichita, Sedgwick County, Kansas on 22 November 1924. Married on 24 September \_\_\_\_ to ANSON WESLEY BIGGS.

ELLIS LEVI BOYDSTON<sup>5</sup> - Son of Jacob Faubion  
and Sarah Ann (Shepherd) Boydston

ELLIS LEVI was born in Circleville, Jackson County, Kansas 18 November 1859; died in Platte City, Platte County, Missouri 21 August 1933.<sup>f</sup> Married in Platte City, Platte County, Missouri on 31 October 1880 to LUCY ISABEL SMITH. She was born in Platte County, Missouri in 1856; died Platte County, Missouri 26 April 1932. Their children, 6th generation:

1. ETTA MAY BOYDSTON, born in Platte County, Missouri on 24 March 1881; died in St. Joseph, Buchanan County, Missouri on 27 June 1917, and is buried in Second Creek Cemetery, Platte County, Missouri.<sup>f</sup> Married in Platte City, Platte County, Missouri on 19 March 1905 to GEORGE SPRATT SIMS, a son of Daniel and Harriet (Brooks) Sims. He was born in Missouri - probably in Clay County - on 20 August 1874; died 3 April 1940, and is buried in Second Creek Cemetery, Platte County, Missouri.<sup>f</sup> Children, 7th generation:
  - 1) ROBERT LEE SIMS, born in Platte County, Missouri 15 January 1906; married 21 September 1929 EDITH PEMBERTON. She lives Trimble, in Clinton County, Missouri.<sup>f</sup> Family information follows.
  - 2) NEWTON GARETT SIMS, born in Platte County, Missouri on 13 January 1908; died on 5 June 1970. Married in 1930 to RUTH ALEE DALE.
  - 3) HENRY JAMES SIMS, Born on 20 January 1911. Married on 17 August 1938, ALMA WADE TURNER.
2. EGBERT BOYDSTON, born in 1882; died in 1959. He married MARY V. MOORE.<sup>g</sup> Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) CLARENCE BOYDSTON
  - 2) EMMETT BOYDSTON
  - 3) FRANCIS BOYDSTON



3. ROBERT BOYDSTON married BEULAH JONES.<sup>9</sup>

4. CHARLES ALBERT BOYDSTON, born in 1904. Married CLARA DEERING.<sup>9</sup>

ROBERT LEE<sup>7</sup> SIMS, born in Platte County, Missouri 15 January 1906; married in Liberty, clay County, Missouri 21 September 1929 HALLIE EDITH PEMBERTON. She was born 31 March 1910. Their children, 8th generation:

1. ROBERT SPRATT SIMS, born in Clinton County, Missouri, 3 April 1932; married 10 October 1952, IMA FAYE MCGINNIS. Their children, 9th generation:

- 1) LONA FAYE SIMS, born in Florida, 31 December 1953
- 2) DANIEL AARON SIM, born Columbia, Boone County, Missouri 10 March 1957
- 3) SANDRA LEE SIMS, born Cheyenne, Laramie County, Wyoming, 28 July 1960

2. Daughter, stillborn, 7 March 1935

3. LORA ETTA SIMS, born Missouri, 23 August 1938; first married 13 May 1956 LARRY E. BLUMER. Divorced. Married second GERALD WAYNE RAINEY. Children of first marriage (adopted by Mr. Rainey?), 9th generation:

- 1) RICKEY LEE BLUMER RAINEY, born in Missouri, 12 March 1957
- 2) RONALD WAYNE BLUMER RAINEY, born Lexington, Fayette County, Kentucky, 5 August 1958

Daughter of second marriage, 9th generation:

- 3) KAREN WANELL (Wenell ?) RAINEY? born 19 July 1963

4. LESTER DANIEL SIMS, born in Missouri, 11 June 1939; married on 11 August 1961, CAROLYNN ANN BATTALGER. Their children, 9th generation:

- 1) ERIE DANIEL SIMS, born in Florida 13 September 1962
- 2) FREDERICK LEE SIMS, born Huntsville, Madison County, Alabama

5. CHARLES HENRY SIMS, born Smithville, Clay County, Missouri, 22 February 1943; married 4 July 1963, LINDA ANN BURKE, she born in Arkansas. Children, 9th generation:

- 1) VICTORIA LYNN SIMS, born Petersburg, Prince George County, Virginia, 12 April 1972
- 2) KELLY MICHELLE SIMS, born Petersburg, Prince George County, Virginia, 2 February 1974
- 3) CHAD MICHAEL SIMS, born Bremerhaven, Germany, 25 March 1976

*Family data from Mrs Robert Lee Sims to Mrs. Harold Geigle, Gladstone, Ore.*

THOMAS WILLIAM REDMOND BOYDSTON<sup>4</sup> - Son of Dinah Rector (Faubion)  
and NATHANIEL CHRISTIAN BOYDSTON

THOMAS WILLIAM REDMOND was born in Platte County, Missouri 30 September 1843;<sup>h</sup> died in Clay County, Missouri on 13 April 1925,<sup>h</sup> and is buried in Faubion Cemetery. He married on 5 February 1867 his cousin MARY ADELIA THOMAS, daughter of Napoleon Bonaparte and Sarah (Faubion) Thomas. She was born in Clay County, Missouri on 6 June 1844; died in Clay County, Missouri on 25 February 1884, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery.

"Uncle Tom" was a small, mild mannered man who farmed in the Linden area of Clay County, Missouri. After Adelia died as a result of child-birth, he kept the family together. Rosie was 14 then, and she raised the rest of the family - she bossed the rest of them as long as she lived. Rosie, Will and Delie lived on the family farm into the 1950s. At that time they still used wood stoves for cooking and heat, and had a well for their water supply. All of them were small people. The children, 5th generation:

1. ROSA THOMAS BOYDSTON, called "Rosie", born in Clay County, Missouri 10 November 1869; died in Clay County, Missouri in 1957, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery.<sup>h</sup> Never married.
2. SARAH DINAH BOYDSTON, born in Clay County, Missouri 22 October 1867; died in Clay County, Missouri on 30 September 1869, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery.<sup>h</sup>
3. FLORA ELLA BOYDSTON, called "Ella", born in Clay County, Missouri 15 January 1871; died 13 January 1926, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery. Married in Clay County, Missouri 30 April 1892 to CHARLES J. JOHNSON (Book H p. 11). He was born in 1869; died in 1953, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery.<sup>h</sup> Children, 6th generation: (may be others)
  - 1) RUTH JOHNSON
  - 2) FLOYD JOHNSON m'd FRANKIE \_\_\_\_\_. Among others, had a daughter RUTH.<sup>i</sup>
4. WILLIAM OSCAR BOYDSTON, called "Will", born in Clay County, Missouri on 23 August 1874;<sup>h</sup> died in Clay County, Missouri in 1955, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery. Never married.
5. HENRIETTA JANE BOYDSTON, born 4 April 1876; died 15 February 1958. Married GRANVILLE EGBERT BROADHURST. See section for GRANVILLE EGBERT BROADHURST<sup>6</sup> (Alfred H. Broadhurst<sup>5</sup> Jacob Broadhurst<sup>4</sup> John Broadhurst<sup>3</sup> Sally<sup>2</sup> Faubion) for family information.
6. CLAUDIUS N. BOYDSTON, called "Claude", born in Clay County, Missouri 3 May 1878; died on 19 August 1961, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery.<sup>h</sup> Married in Clay County, Missouri on 15 November 1899 to BERTHA E. ARMSTRONG (Book I, p. 64). She was born 25 August 1877, and died 27 April 1946.<sup>h</sup> Children, 6th generation:
  - 1) CHESTER BOYDSTON married HELEN \_\_\_\_\_. Had three daughters.<sup>i</sup>
  - 2) ESTELLE BOYDSTON, born 18 March 1902, died 27 October 1908, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery.<sup>h</sup>

7. MARY ADELIA BOYDSTON, called "Delie", born in Clay County, Missouri 24 February 1884; died in Clay County, Missouri in 1966, and is buried in Faubion Cemetery. Never married.

NOTES: Dinah Rector<sup>3</sup> Faubion and Nathaniel Christian Boydston

<sup>a</sup> Levi B. Salmans, *History of the Descendants of John Jacob Rector*, (1936), pp. 252-266. (CHARLES N. KIMBALL, son of Sarah Margaret, provided most of the material in this portion of Salmans' history.)

<sup>b</sup> Charles N. Kimball of Sistersville, West Virginia in letter to Rosa Boydston, dated 17 June 1948.

<sup>c</sup> Tombstones in Pitts Chapel Cemetery, Cass County, Missouri

<sup>d</sup> *History of Clay and Platte County, Missouri*, (1885)

<sup>e</sup> Will of William Boydston, Clay County Probate Court Records

<sup>f</sup> Mrs. Robert Lee Sims of Trimble, Missouri

<sup>g</sup> Gladys Boydston Domonoske, *The Boydston-Boydston Family*, (1980 Edition), p. 111

<sup>h</sup> Records of Faubion Cemetery, Clay County, Missouri

<sup>i</sup> Chester Boydston of Newark, Arkansas

Missing Picture

JACOB CUMMIN<sup>3</sup> FAUBION SON OF JACOB  
AND PRISCILLA (BOYDSTON) FAUBION

*This section researched, compiled and written by Bernard H. Faubion, D.D.S. 4436  
Conchita Way, Tarzana, California 91356*

JACOB CUMMIN was born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 27 May 1826; died on the farm near Milford, Barton County, Missouri, 13 August 1879<sup>a</sup>, and is buried in Howell Cemetery, one and one-half miles south of Milford. He was first married, by his father Rev. Jacob Faubion, in Linden, Clay County, Missouri 14 March 1844 (Book B, p. 59) to HARRIET JANE BROADHURST, daughter of Joseph & Dinah (Faubion) Broadhurst, she born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 14 June 1826; died in Clay County, Missouri on 30 January 1854<sup>a</sup>. He married second in Platte County, Missouri (Book A, p. 329) 16 May 1855, FRANCES REBECCA LIGON, daughter of Charles S. and Virginia Ligon. Frances was born in Powhattan County, Virginia, 14 February 1829 (1900 Soundex shows Feb. 1833); died near Milford, Barton County, Missouri 6 March 1904, b and is buried there in Howell Cemetery.<sup>c</sup> (Tombstone incorrectly reads 'died 6 Mar 1900. )c

In 1832 he moved, with his parents, to Clay County, Missouri, where he grew to manhood. On 14 March 1844 he married Harriet Jane Broadhurst. The 1850 census lists them living on a farm in Platte County, Missouri with four children. Harriet Jane died 30 January 1854 leaving an infant and five other small children. In May of 1855 Jacob married Miss Frances Rebecca Ligon by whom he., had four more children. In 1858-59, he moved his family to a farm near Milford in Barton County, Missouri. *The Story of Barton County, 1855-1972* lists Jacob Faubion among those in Barton County who joined a Confederate Regiment recruited by Colonel Clinton Hunter.

His obituary states, "Uncle Jake lost his life from the effect of a very small flesh wound in his finger which led to septicaemia. . . . He died about 2:00 A.M. August 13, 1879, in great peace. . . . He was a man that attended strictly to his own business, and had as few enemies and as many friends as any man in Barton County; a good farmer and a good businessman; he had been in the habit for several years of loaning money and would never ask a higher rate of interest than 10% while others loaned for 20 to 24 percent. He was a brother-in-law to Rev. J.W. Bond . . . as well as uncle to Reverends J.W. Faubion, N.G. Faubion, and W. E. Broadhurst; and was a son of Reverend Jacob Faubion . . . who organized the Faubion Chapel in Clay County."

HARRIET JANE BROADHURST is believed to have been the granddaughter of Joseph & Sally<sup>2</sup> (Faubion) Broadhurst and of Henry<sup>2</sup> & Mary (McKay) Faubion. Her parents, Joseph & Dinah (Faubion) Broadhurst, moved to Missouri in the Fall of 1829<sup>a</sup> - when she was only three. She was the mother of six children.

FRANCES REBECCA LIGON was just a child when she came with her parents to Missouri about 1833-1834. She married Jacob Cummin in 1855, and was the mother of four sons.

The children of Jacob C. and Harriet Jane (Broadhurst) Faubion, 4th generation:

1. SARAH D. FAUBION, born in Clay County, Missouri, 6 February 1846; died in Barton County, Missouri, 23 March 1920, and is buried in Howell Cemetery.<sup>c</sup> Married WILLIAM MCKINLEY THOMAS. See section for William McKinley Thomas (Sarah<sup>3</sup> Jacob<sup>2</sup>) for family information.
2. THOMAS WILSON FAUBION, born 19 August 1847; died 21 December 1911. Family information follows.

3. WILLIAM C. FAUBION, born in Clay County, Missouri, 25 October 1848; died on farm near Milford, Barton County, Missouri, 31 January 1911,<sup>e</sup> and is buried in Howell Cemetery near Milford.<sup>c</sup> He married in Barton County, Missouri, 28 November 1869 (Book A, #188) ELIZABETH JANE BOLES. Lissie was born 6 October 1849; died in Barton County, Missouri, 12 June 1919, and is buried in Howell Cemetery.<sup>c</sup> Their children, 5th generation:
  - 1) ERASTUS LEE FAUBION, called "Lee", born in Barton County, Missouri, in 1870; died there in 1927, and is buried in Howell Cemetery.<sup>c</sup> Married LAURA WIRTS, born in 1873; died in 1955, and is buried in Howell Cemetery. They had no children.
  - 2) CLARENCE IVAN FAUBION, called "Con", born in Barton County, Missouri, in 1872; died there in 1935, and is buried in Howell Cemetery.<sup>c</sup> Married NETTIE SCOTT, born in 1868; died in 1951,<sup>c</sup> and is buried in Howell Cemetery. Their son, 6th generation:
    - (1) ORA LEE FAUBION, born in 1901; died in 1966; buried in Howell Cemetery. Married BERTIE A. LLOYD, born in 1900; died in 1968, and is buried in Howell Cemetery, as is an infant son born 26 April 1926.<sup>c</sup>
4. MARGARET ISABEL "Belle" FAUBION, born in Clay County, Missouri 12 September 1849; died in Barton County, Missouri 5 March 1921,<sup>g</sup> and is buried in Howell Cemetery.<sup>c</sup> She first married in Barton County, 5 April 1868 (Book A, #23) COLUMBUS C. BROYLES, he born 22 May 1844; died in Barton County, Missouri 19 January 1896, and is buried in Howell Cemetery.<sup>c</sup> She married second JOHN McCREA.<sup>g</sup> She had no children.
5. JOSEPH BASCOM FAUBION, born in Platte County, Missouri 24 March 1852; died in Barton County, Missouri, 4 February 1896. Married LOUISA FRANCES COX. Family information follows.
6. HARRIET JANE FAUBION II, born in Platte County, Missouri, 16 December 1853; died 24 February 1931. Married JOHN M. BROADHURST. See section for JOHN M. BROADHURST<sup>5</sup> (Ephraim Broadhurst<sup>4</sup> Ephraim ? Broadhurst<sup>3</sup> Sally<sup>2</sup> Faubion) for family information.

The children of Jacob Cummin and Frances (Ligon) Faubion, 4th generation:

7. JAMES W. FAUBION, born in Platte County, Missouri in 1857;<sup>e</sup> does not appear with family on 1860 census; presumed died in childhood.
8. LILLBURN C. FAUBION, born in Barton County, Missouri, 8 February 1861; died there 18 August 1925, and is buried in Howell Cemetery near Milford.<sup>c</sup> He married EMMA VICTORIA "Vick" FAUBION, daughter of Marion J. and Nancy J. (Broadhurst) Faubion. Vick, the great-granddaughter of Jacob<sup>2</sup> Faubion and granddaughter of Sally<sup>2</sup> (Faubion) Broadhurst - and of Henry<sup>2</sup> Faubion, was born in Clay County, Missouri 8 March 1859;<sup>h</sup> died in Barton County, Missouri 14 July 1929, and is buried there in Howell Cemetery.<sup>c</sup> Their daughter, 5th generation:
  - 1) CARRIE FAUBION, born in 1894; died in Barton County, Missouri in 1895; and is buried there in Howell Cemetery.<sup>c</sup>
9. LITTLETON LOUIS FAUBION, born in Barton County, Missouri in September 1864; died in 1931. Married ELIZABETH V. CROWLEY. Family information follows.
10. JACOB CUMMIN FAUBION, Jr., born in Barton County, Missouri in February, 1867 (1900 Census); died there in 1929. He married DORA C. HUDSON, daughter of Truman Hudson, she born in Missouri in April 1865 (1900 Census);

Dora died in Barton County, Missouri in 1949. The children of Jacob Cummin and Dora (Hudson) Faubion, 5th generation:

- 1) OTHEL C. FAUBION, born in Joplin, Jasper County, Missouri in June 1892 (1900 Census). Married CARRIE WADE.<sup>f</sup>
- 2) HAZEL G. FAUBION, born in Milford, Barton County, Missouri in June 1896 (1900 Census). Married FRED LAMAR NEAS.<sup>f</sup> Their son, 6th generation:
  - (1) EUGENE NEAS<sup>f</sup>

*Original data from Minnie Belle (Faubion) Neas, daughter of Thomas Wilson Faubion (Jacob Cummin<sup>3</sup> Jacob<sup>2</sup>). Documents, obituaries, and letters in possession of Bernard H. Faubion, D.D.S., Tarzana, California.*

<sup>a</sup> Obituary of Jacob Cummin Faubion

<sup>b</sup> Obituary of Frances Ligon Faubion

<sup>c</sup> Tombstone readings, Howell Cemetery, one and one-half miles south of Milford, Barton County, Missouri.

<sup>d</sup> Obituary of Dianah (Faubion) Broadhurst

<sup>e</sup> Letters from Minnie Belle (Faubion) Neas to B. H. Faubion

<sup>f</sup> Letter from Margaret (Neas) Selvey (daughter of Minnie B) to B. H. Faubion

<sup>g</sup> Obituary of "Belle" (Faubion) Broyles McCrea

<sup>h</sup> Marion & Nancy (Broadhurst) Faubion Bible record

B. H. Faubion, D.D.S. - 1981

Missing Picture



THOMAS WILSON<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of Jacob Cummin  
and Harriet Jane (Broadhurst) Faubion

THOMAS WILSON was born in Clay County, Missouri, 19 August 1847; died on the Cook farm three miles south of Milford in Barton County, Missouri, 21 December 1911, and was buried there in the Cook-Faubion Cemetery on 22 December.<sup>a,b</sup> He married at the Cook farm, 26 December 1869,<sup>c</sup> CHRISTIANA MARGARET COOK, daughter of John Henry Cook (Koch - 1811-1860) and Margriete Elizabeth Hess (1816-1869). She was born in Tennessee,<sup>d</sup> 4 January 1852; died at the Neas farm near Lamar in Barton County, Missouri on 16 March 1936, and is buried in the Cook-Faubion Cemetery on the farm near Milford, Barton County, Missouri.

Thomas' mother died when he was six years old, and one year later his father married Miss Frances Rebecca Ligon. When he was eleven years old his family moved to Barton County, Missouri, where they bought a farm near Milford. Tom grew to adulthood here, and although he was from 14 to 18 years old during the Civil War, nothing is known of his activity during this period. However, most of the farms in the county were devastated by marauding bands of soldiers or guerrillas. *The Story of Barton County, 1855-1972*, states: "At one time, as a result of the danger thus generated, not more than six resident families remained in Barton County."

Thomas married Christiana in December of 1869. Her father had died in 1860 and her mother died in 1869 leaving four children to operate the Cook farm. Thomas and Christiana bought the farm from Christiana's sister and two brothers. Tom was a successful farmer and raised a family of eight boys and two girls. He died of a heart attack on the farm, 21 December 1911, at the age of 64 years. He was buried on his farm in the Cook-Faubion Cemetery.

The children of Thomas Wilson & Christiana (Cook) Faubion, 5th generation, were all born on the farm in Barton County, Missouri. Family information for each will follow.

1. EDGAR IVAN FAUBION, born 12 February 1871; died 10 December 1958. Married SALLY JANE DIXON.
2. FRANCIS ALVIN FAUBION, born 28 May 1872; died 11 September 1921. Married MARGARET MALVINA FAUBION.
3. CHARLES CALVIN FAUBION, born 14 September 1875; died 4 October 1952. Married CATHERINE LAVINA ALEXANDER.
4. ERNEST ELBERT FAUBION, born 7 July 1878; died 27 June 1947. Married BERTHA LEA HERLOCKER.
5. HERBERT WILSON FAUBION, born 19 March 1881; died 8 June 1963. Married MYRTLE (NMI) AKERS.
6. JOHN OLIVER FAUBION, born 3 October 1883; died 28 October 1933. Married MYRTLE MAYME AKERS.
7. ESTELLA PEARL FAUBION, born 18 February 1886; died 14 July 1924. Married CLAUDE ERIE DUCKETT, M.D.
8. ORA GUY FAUBION, born 22 May 1888; died 25 January 1971. Married EFFIE EWING.
9. MINNIE BELLE FAUBION, born 15 January 18 91; died 25 June 1977. married CARL MAURICE NEAS.

10. ROY MARVIN FAUBION was born on the farm three miles south of Milford, Barton County, Missouri, 23 February 1896. He was the youngest of the ten children of Thomas Wilson and Christiana Margaret (Cook) Faubion.

Roy spent his entire short life on the farm of his parents where he was born. He attended the one room rural Prairie Rose School near his home. When he was fifteen years old his father died and left him to run the farm with his mother. This he did for six years until his untimely death on 6 September 1917. Roy is buried in the Cook-Faubion Cemetery on the family farm where he spent his life.

After his death his mother sold the farm and spent the remaining years of her life with the family of her youngest daughter, Minnie Belle Faubion Neas.

EDGAR IVAN<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of Thomas Wilson  
and Christiana Margaret (Cook) Faubion

EDGAR "Ed" IVAN was born on the family farm three miles north of Milford, Barton County, Missouri 12 February 1871. He died in the Potts Nursing Home in Lamar, Missouri on 10 December 1958, after four years of declining health. He was the oldest of ten children.

Ed married SALLIE JANE DIXON on 30 October 1895. Sallie was born in Tennessee. Her parents, J.W. and Mary Dixon, brought her to Barton County at an early age. Sallie died on the family farm 12 January 1942, and was buried in Howell Cemetery near Milford.

Ed's education was at the rural Prairie Rose School near his parent's farm. He bought a farm one mile south and one-fourth mile west of Milford where he spent his entire active adult life as a farmer. He was the Democratic Party Committeeman for Milford Township for many years. He also served as Sunday School Superintendent of the Milford Christian Church for 35 years. His obituary in the 10 December 1958 *Lamar Democrat* was captioned: "Ed Faubion Dead - Member of Prominent Pioneer Family - Lifetime Resident of Milford - And Community Leader Active in Democratic Politics - In Church and Lodge Circles - Father of County Clerk Marvin Faubion - one of Ten Children of Late Tom Faubion." He was eighty seven years of age at the time of his death, and was buried in Howell Cemetery alongside his wife, Sallie. Their son, 6th generation:

1. MARVIN WILSON FAUBION, born in Barton County, Missouri 18 August 1916. He married on 16 August 1942, DOROTHY JEAN GARDNER. Children, 7th generation:
  - 1) MARVA JEAN FAUBION, born 29 July 1943; married 10 September 1961, JAY RUSSELL STAHL.
  - 2) DOUGLAS WAYNE FAUBION, born 31 August 1947; married 18 September 1966, THERESA JO DEVINE.
  - 3) JUDY DIANNE FAUBION, born 3 October 1949; married 11 March 1971, JERRY ALLEN ROBERTSON.
  - 4) TERRY EDWARD FAUBION, born 7 May 1951; married 10 January 1972, SUSAN BETH KREIGHBAUM.
  - 5) SALLY MAY FAUBION, born 8 November 1952; married 15 August 1970, THOMAS BRENT WILHITE.

*From obituary of Edgar Ivan Faubion; and family data from Marvin Wilson Faubion*

FRANCIS ALVIN<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of Thomas Wilson  
and Christiana Margaret (Cook) Faubion

FRANCIS "Frank" ALVIN was born on the family farm three miles south of Milford, Barton County, Missouri 28 May 1872. He died from a heart attack 11 September 1921 on a train while returning to Milford from St. Louis. He was the second oldest of the ten children. He was married in Milford on 24 December 1893, to a distant cousin, MARGARET "Maggie" MALVINA FAUBION (*John S.<sup>4</sup>, Henry<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>*). Margaret, the daughter of John S. Faubion (1834-1888) and Catherine Eisenhower (1839-1881), was born in Barton County, Missouri, 19 March 1870. She died in Milford, 15 November 1915.

Frank and Maggie lived in a home in Milford near where Frank owned and ran a general store. The store not only stocked groceries, hardware and notions but also sold buggies, farm wagons and implements. Frank even employed a harness-maker. Their children, both born in Milford, Barton County, 6th generation:

1. WALTER LEE FAUBION, born 21 September 1895; died in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri, 2 February 1951. He married at Ft. Riley (?), Kansas on 5 August 1919, MARY CATHERINE SCANLAN, daughter of Patrick and Margaret (Kelly) Scanlan. She was born in Chapman, Dickenson County, Kansas 19 May 1894; died in Kansas. Their children, 7th generation:  
*(All except first child born in Kansas City. Data sheet shows 'Jefferson' County, Missouri. If born in Jefferson County, this should be Kansas.)*
  - 1) FRANCIS PATRICK FAUBION, born in Ranger, Eastland County, Texas 10 August 1921. First married in 1940, ETHEL MORRISEY; second married in 1971 BARBARA EVERS. No children.
  - 2) MARGARET MARIE FAUBION, born 7 April 1922; first married 30 October 1942 PHILLIP ZILLES; second married 20 November 1976, RICHARD MULLEN. No children.
  - 3) BETTY FAUBION, born 30 March 1923; married 5 August 1950, KLOYCE CRAVEN LEE.
  - 4) SHIRLEY RUTH FAUBION, born 19 June 1924; married 18 April 1953, TIMOTHY JOCHEMS.
  - 5) VIRGINIA HELEN FAUBION, born 11 July 1927; married 6 September 1952, JAMES RICHARD HODES.
  - 6) DOROTHY JANE FAUBION, born 15 May 1931. Never married.
2. CHRISTIANA MARIE FAUBION, born 12 June 1907; died in Barton County 1 March 1919. Never married.

*(Sources: Minnie Belle Faubion Neas; Dorothy Jane Faubion; & children of Walter Lee Faubion.)*

CHARLES CALVIN<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of Thomas Wilson  
and Christiana Margaret (Cook) Faubion

CHARLES CALVIN was born on the family farm three miles south of Milford, Barton County, Missouri, 14 September 1875. He died in a hospital in Columbia, Boone County, Missouri, from cancer of the stomach, on 4 October 1952. Charles was married to CATHERINE "Kate" LAVINA ALEXANDER on Easter Sunday, 11 April 1898.

Catherine died on pneumonia, 13 January 1957. She is buried alongside Charles in the Howell Cemetery in Milford, Near where they lived their entire lives. Catherine's parents were Charles M. Alexander (1837- ? ) and Ruth Marie Broadhurst (1850-1920).

Charles and Catherine lived across the street from his brother Frank and his wife Maggie. Charles farmed and also helped his brother in his general store. They were active members of the Milford Christian Church and the Rebekah Lodge. Charles was a member of the Odd Fellows Lodge and the Modern Woodmen of America. In 1913 Charles moved his family to a 190 acre farm three-fourths of a mile north of Milford. He enjoyed good crops and also raised horses, mules, cattle and sheep. Catherine managed 300 or more chickens plus turkeys, ducks and geese. They also had an orchard and garden for family produce. Their son Ray helped with farmwork until he was married and left home in 1920. After that Charles had difficulty running the farm alone, or with various hired help. In 1927 he sold the farm and moved back to Milford where he ran a restaurant and a grist mill. He retired in his late sixties and continued to live in Milford until his death at 77 years of age.

Their children, both born in Milford, Barton County, Missouri, 6th generation:

1. DELBERT RAY FAUBION, born 28 August 1900; died in the V.A. Hospital, Kansas City, Missouri 20 March 1959, and buried in Howell Cemetery, Barton County, Missouri. First married in Carthage, Jasper County, Missouri 30 June 1920, REBA BELL SCHNEIDER, daughter of Ed A. & Donna (Greer) Schneider, she born 30 June 1905. He married second on 10 February 1934, MARY ESTHER DUNCAN. He and Mary Ester had no children.

The daughter of Delbert Ray and Reba Bell (Schneider) Faubion, 7th generation:

- 1) HELEN JEAN FAUBION, born in Sheldon, Vernon County, Missouri, 26 April 1922; married on 27 August 1938, JEWELL BERT WORKMAN.
2. ALMA RUTH FAUBION, born in Milford, Barton County, Missouri 3 August 1904, married in Sheldon, Barton County, Missouri, 2 January 1934, TRUE RICHARD McCLENAGAN, son of Joseph G. McClenagan (1867-1941) and Bertha Gertrude Dunham (1873-1937). He died in Milford, Barton County, Missouri, 14 January 1979. Their son, 7th generation:
  - 1) RICHARD RAY McCLENAGAN, born in Lamar, Barton County, Missouri, 8 July 1935. He married on 4 June 1956, WANDA MAXINE REAVES.

*Family data from, and biography written by Alma Ruth (Faubion) McClenagan-1980*

ERNEST ELBERT<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of Thomas Wilson  
and Christiana Margaret (Cook) Faubion

ERNEST ELBERT was born on the family farm three miles south of Milford, Barton County, Missouri, 7 July 1878. He died of a heart attack, 27 June 1947 at the age of 68. He was the fourth oldest of the ten children of Tom and Christiana. He was married in a Methodist Church south of Milford on 13 November 1901 to BERTHA LEA HERLOCKER, daughter of James Madison and Ida May (Hickman) Herlocker of Barton County. After twenty years of marriage, Bertha died in Research Hospital, Kansas City, Missouri, 19 March 1921, the day after surgery for kidney and intestinal problems. There were two children by the marriage. Ernest married second, on 24 October 1921, to Miss NORA STURDEVANT of Lamar, Missouri. There were no children to this union.

Ernest's education was limited to the nearby one room Prairie Rose School. He did not want to be a farmer but lacked money for further education. He left the farm and worked as a barber in Milford. Later he worked as a clerk in the general store of his brother also in Milford. In 1900 he moved to Carterville, Jasper County, Missouri where he ran a store for several years. In 1905 he moved his family to Milford where his daughter Irma was born. Three months later he moved to Lamar, Missouri where he managed the Alexander Produce for sixteen years. His position as manager took him to Neosho, Newton County, Missouri for five of those sixteen years. In 1924 he bought a wallpaper and paint store in Lamar which he ran until his death 23 years later.

The children of Ernest Elbert & Bertha Lea (Herlocker) Faubion, 6th generation:

1. ROTH HERLOCKER. "Chick" FAUBION, born in Carterville, Jasper County, Missouri, 1 March 1903; died in St. Louis, Missouri, 23 October 1974. Married first, 24 August 1930, DOROTHY SIMCOSKY; married second 20 August 1937 to DESSIE BELLE PARRISH. Chick and Dessie Belle had no children. The daughter of Chick and Dorothy (Simcosky) Faubion, 7th generation:
  - 1) ROTHANN FAUBION who married a Mr. HAWKINS.
2. IRMA MAE FAUBION, born 13 June 1905. Never married.

*From correspondence with Irma Faubion, and Obits of Bertha Herlocker Faubion & Roth Faubion - B. H. Faubion, 14 October 1980.*

HERBERT WILSON<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of Thomas Wilson  
and Christiana Margaret (Cook) Faubion

HERBERT WILSON was born on the family farm three miles south of Milford, Barton County, Missouri, 19 March 1881; he died of a heart attack in Las Vegas, Clark County, Nevada, 8 June 1963 at the age of 82. He first married MYRTLE AKERS; second married Mrs. ETHEL MAUPIN FRISBIE.

Herbert was one of ten children in the family of Tom and Christiana, and he too attended the one room Prairie Rose School. He worked on farms near his home until he saved enough money to go to Los Angeles in 1904. Here he found a job as a streetcar conductor. By 1907 he qualified for appointment as a U.S. Railway Mail Clerk and sorted mail on Santa Fe trains from Los Angeles to Ashfork, Arizona and back. He returned to Missouri to marry his childhood sweetheart Miss MYRTLE AKERS, 19 April 1908, in Bethany Baptist Church near Lamar, Barton County. They returned to Los Angeles and built a home at 326 West 52nd Place. They had five children: Beatrice, Bernard, Harold, Raymond, and Marguerite. Raymond was killed at age three by an automobile. Myrtle died from septicemia, following a tooth extraction, in 1927. Herbert raised the children alone until 1933 when he married his second wife, Mrs. ETHEL (Maupin) Frisbie. He continued to work in the U. S. Railway mail Service until well after World War II. He finally retired when in his seventies and moved to Las Vegas. He died there from a heart attack. He was buried in Inglewood Park Cemetery in Inglewood, California alongside his first wife, Myrtle, and his young son Raymond.

MYRTLE AKERS, Herbert's childhood sweetheart, was the daughter of Nathaniel Claiborn Akers (1849-1905) and Harriet Clara Garrett (1854-1948). When she and Herbert were married in 1908 in the Bethany Baptist Church near Milford, the Reverend Frisbie performed the wedding ceremony. Herbert had traveled from Los Angeles for the wedding and returned to Los Angeles with his bride after the ceremony. There, Myrtle was an active member of Atherton Baptist Church where she played the piano for Sunday services.

After Herbert and Myrtle returned to Los Angeles and built their home, in keeping with their farm background, they raised chickens, had a large vegetable garden and planted fruit trees. They had a cellar which was stocked with home canned produce and preserves, a large crock of sauerkraut, and root vegetables. They bought a rental house at 110 East 55th street and four building lots.

Herbert had qualified by civil service examination, in 1907, for appointment in the U. S. Railway Mail Service. He processed mail on Santa Fe trains from Los Angeles to Ashfork, Arizona and return for more than 40 years. After Myrtle died in 1927 at the age of 44, he raised the children alone for five years. He was a good cook and a fine handyman. He kept the home in good condition by painting, plastering, and re-roofing himself. When he bought his first car, a 1922 Chevrolet, he built the garage and driveway for it himself. He also greased, changed the oil and ground the valves for it.

In 1933, when Herbert was fifty-two years old, he married an old friend from Barton County, Missouri, Mrs. Ethel Maupin Frisbie. They had no children. He finally retired in his seventies, and they moved to Las Vegas in the hope that the desert climate would help his arthritis. He died there in 1963 at the age of 83 years.

*(From a 19 April 1908 Barton County, Missouri news clipping, dateline BETHANY:*

*"Bethany church is always noted for the large crowds which are present on every third Sunday night, but last Sunday night before it was fully dark, the church was comfortably full and still more were coming, the occasion being the marriage of Mr. Herbert W. Faubion to Miss Myrtle Akers. The B.Y.P.U. held their meeting, and then came an interval filled with singing, while the usher endeavored to still more closely seat the ever increasing crowd. At last there was a hush, and then the notes of a wedding march . . . arose on the air, and then a slight commotion at the door, and the wedding party entered. The bride, beautifully gowned in white net over white silk, her dark hair crowned with orange blossoms, from which swept a long white bridal veil, was leaning on the arm of her cousin, Miss Mayme Akers, who wore white net over pink silk. They proceeded down the east aisle of the church, where they were joined by the groom and his brother, John O. Faubion, who had entered by the west aisle. The bridal party formed a semi-circle facing the audience, and Rev. Frisbie, in a few beautiful, well chosen words, completed the ceremony which bound two hearts and two lives together. . . He is a young man of worth and ability, and a true gentleman . . . Mrs. Faubion, also, has been well known here from earliest childhood. We have seen her develop from a beautiful child into a beautiful, accomplished, Christian young woman. . . . wish them joy in their journey of life." - ed)*

The children of Herbert Wilson and Myrtle (Akers) Faubion, 6th generation:

1. BEATRICE MARIE FAUBION, born in Los Angeles, L.A. County, California, on 15 March 1909. Never married.

2. BERNARD HERBERT FAUBION, born in LOS Angeles, L.A. County, California, on 17 April 1911. Married MARY VIRGINIA BINFORD. Family information follows.
3. HAROLD WILSON FAUBION, born in Los Angeles, L. A. County, California, on 26 June 1913. Married MARGARET HENSLER. Family information follows.
4. RAYMOND OLIVER FAUBION, born in Los Angeles, L.A. County, California, on 18 October 1916; died there 19 May 1920. Buried Inglewood Cemetery.
5. MARGUERITE DOROTHY FAUBION, born in Los Angeles, L. A. County, California 4 November 1919. Married MARTIN GERALD KOSTNER, in Los Angeles, 4 November 1944; divorced there 9 August 1947.

BERNARD HERBERT<sup>6</sup> FAUBION, son of Herbert Wilson and Myrtle (Akers) Faubion, was born in Los Angeles, California, 17 April 1911. He married in San Francisco, California, 11 April 1936, MARY VIRGINIA BINFORD, daughter of Add "D" Binford (1877-1957) and Magdalena(n) Norman (1889-1969). Mary was born in New Orleans, Orleans Parish, Louisiana, 31 August 1913.

Bernard attended Main Street Grammar School and was graduated from Manual Arts High School in 1928. He was a student at the University of Southern California from 1929 to 1934 where he was graduated in the top 5% of his class, with B.S. and D.D.S. degrees. He was appointed a dental intern in the U.S. Health Service Hospital, San Francisco, during 1934 -35. At this time he met his future wife, Mary Virginia Binford, who was a surgical nurse in nearby Womens and Childrens Hospital. They were married in San Francisco 11 April 1936 and had two children, Raymond born in 1938 and Sandra in 1943.

Bernard placed first among 32 successful candidates who took a competitive examination in 1935 for appointment as dental officers in the U.S. Navy. During 28 years in the Navy, he served overseas in the Panama Canal Zone, Japan, and Hawaii. He was aboard the battleship, U.S.S. Pennsylvania, during the entire Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor and was in charge of the care of approximately fifty wounded and twenty-five dead when the Ship's medical officer was killed. He served as the Fleet and Force Dental officer for the Pacific Fleet, and on two occasions, was the Deputy Chief of the Dental Division in the Navy Department. He was awarded a total of ten commendation and service ribbons and Medals. In 1964, he retired from the Navy to undergo three years specialty training in orthodontics in the Supervised Preceptorship Program of the American Association of Orthodontists. Since then he has had a private practice in orthodontics at 10231 Santa Monica Boulevard, Los Angeles. He is a past president of the Beverly Hills Academy of Dentistry and also of the USC Dental Alumni Association. He published professional articles in the Journal of the American Dental Association and in the American Journal of orthodontics. He and Mary have made their home in Tarzana, California since 1964.

The children of Bernard and Mary (Binford) Faubion, 7th generation:

1. RAYMOND ADDISON FAUBION, born at the U.S. Submarine Base, Coso Solo, Panama Canal Zone, 24 January 1938. He married in Miami, Dade County, Florida, 11 October 1958, JEANNINE COLLIER. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) RAYMOND ADDISON FAUBION, Jr., born in Miami, Dade County, Florida 29 May 1959. Will marry at Ft. Myers, Lee County, Florida, 19 September 1981, JEAN WANG.

1. 2) AUDREY LYN FAUBION, born in Miami, Dade County, Florida, 16 February 1961. She married at Ft. Myers, Lee County, Florida on 11 April 1981, DAVID ALAN MAGNANTE, son of Mr. and Mrs. Michael Magnante.

The marriage rites were performed at St. Francis Xavier Catholic Church, with The Rev. Anglim officiating. Audry Lyn attended Edison Community College, and is employed at Raybro Electric. David Alan attended the University of South Florida and is self-employed at Mr. Music, Rafters Mall. They reside in Fort Myers.

2. SANDRA (nmi) FAUBION, born in San Francisco, San Francisco County, California, 20 February 1943. She married in San Marino, Los Angeles County, California, 3 July 1969, GEORGE WILLIAM ROBINSON, son of George Leroy and Ruth Louise (Taylor) Robinson. marriage rites were performed in the U.S. Naval Air Station chapel, Alameda, California. George William was born in Peoria, Peoria County, Illinois 13 June 1936. Marriage was dissolved in June 1981. Their daughter, 8th generation:
  - 1) LAURA FAUBION ROBINSON, born in Los Angeles, L.A. County, California on 2 January 1970.

HAROLD WILSON<sup>6</sup> FAUBION, son of Herbert Wilson and Myrtle (Akers) Faubion, was born in Los Angeles, L. A. County, California, 26 June 1913. He married in Los Angeles 31 May 1934, MARGARET (nmi) HENSLER, daughter of Alfred Edward Hensler (1893-1974) and Ethel Roe (1894-1935). Margaret was born in Los Angeles 29 February 1916. Their children, 7th generation:

1. KAY DIANE FAUBION, born in Los Angeles, L.A. County, California, 11 November 1936. She first married in Gardena, L.A. County, California, 26 June 1955, GARY JEAN NEWFER, son of Raymond Ira Newfer (12 March 1916 - 11 February 1965) and Glendora Percifield (26 September 1919 - ), and grandson of Fred and Rhoda Mae (Baker) Newfer. Gary Jean was born in Wichita, Sedgwick County, Kansas, 11 April 1936. They had two children.

Kay Diane married second in Las Vegas, Clark County, Nevada, 1 March 1974 WILLIAM COLEMAN VAUGHN. They have no children (1981).

The children of Gary Jean and Kay Diane (Faubion) Newfer, 8th generation:

- 1) MICHAEL DEAN NEWFER, born in Los Angeles, L.A. County, California 17 September 1956; married in Los Angeles, 2 April 1977, CAROL PUTNAM, stepdaughter of Mr. Smith.
  - 2) KARI LYNN NEWFER, born in Los Angeles., L.A. County, California 7 April 1959.
2. JERI DEAN FAUBION, born in Los Angeles, L.A. County, California, 7 August 1940. She married in Las Vegas, Clark County, Nevada on 12 October 1957, EDGAR PAUL LEE, Jr., son of Edgar Paul Lee, Sr. (1911- ) and Unaveigh Boyd (1913- ). Their children, all born in Inglewood, Los Angeles County, California, 8th generation:
    - 1) JOHN RICHARD LEE, born 28 May 1959
    - 2) RANDY ALLEN LEE, born 19 March 1961
    - 3) MICHELLE DIANE LEE, born 2 October 1966



JOHN OLIVER<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of Thomas Wilson  
and Christiana Margaret (cook) Faubion

JOHN OLIVER was born on the family farm three miles south of Milford, Barton County, Missouri, 3 October 1883; he died of a brain tumor in Lamar, Missouri, on 28 October 1933, when he was fifty years old. He was one of ten children of Tom and Christiana. He was married at Carthage, Jasper County, Missouri, by H.W. Hargett, Pastor of the First Methodist Church, on 25 December 1909, to MYRTLE MAYME AKERS, a daughter of Henry Pickney Akers (1843-1924) and Cordelia Josephine Redford (1846-1892). Mayme was born in Calhoun County, Missouri, on 2 December 1882; died in Jasper County, Missouri, 14 February 1977. She married second on 11 October 1939, Hiram Griffith.

John was raised to manhood on his parents' farm, where he attended Prairie Rose School. He taught school for a few terms, then attended Western Dental College in Kansas City, Missouri. He began his practice of dentistry at Lamar, Barton County, Missouri in 1911, two years after he was married. He maintained his office continuously in Lamar until he was forced to retire because of his fatal illness. He was interested in all the affairs which affected the community. He loved to beautify in every way possible the home he and his family lived in.

Mayme was a constant companion both in work and recreation. She assisted him in his dental office throughout his career. John and Mayme are buried beside each other in Lake Cemetery in Lamar, Missouri.

They had one child, a daughter, who was born the day John came home after graduation from dental college. Their daughter, 6th generation:

1. MARY MAXINE FAUBION, born in Lamar, Barton County, Missouri, 14 May 1911; first married HURLEY FLOYD BASS, son of Dee and Zelda (Dye) Bass, he born in Barton County, Missouri 22 September 1911. They were married in Miami, Ottawa County, Oklahoma on Christmas Day, 25 December 1933. Mary married second on 26 June 1972, HARRY H. SORG, he born 3 January 1903. She and Harry have no children. The daughter of first marriage, 7th generation:
  - 1) BEVERLY KAY BASS, born in Missouri, 28 November 1938; she married in Joplin, Jasper County, Missouri, 11 February 1961, ALBERT W. REHKOP.

*Biography written by Mary Maxine (Faubion) Bass Sorg - September 1980. Mary & Hurley F. Bass were divorced in 1946.*

ESTELLA PEARL<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of Thomas Wilson  
and Christiana Margaret (Cook) Faubion

ESTELLA PEARL was born on the family farm three miles south of Milford, Barton County, Missouri, 18 February 1886. She died of septicemia on 14 July 1924, and is buried in the family cemetery located on the farm where she was born (*Cook-Faubion Cemetery*). Her maternal grandparents, the Cooks, were the original owners of the farm. Of their ten children, Estella Pearl was one of the two daughters of Tom and Christiana.

Pearl attended a rural school near her home then went to Lamar College. After graduation she taught school in the Milford area. She was married to Claude E. Duckett on the Fourth of July 1907. He was a junior in medical school at that

time. CLAUDE ERIE DUCKETT was born in Cederville, Dade County, Missouri 30 March 1886; died in Lamar, Barton County, Missouri, 2 June 1958 and is buried in the Cook-Faubion Cemetery near Milford. He was the son of Thomas Henry Duckett, MD and Matilda Elizabeth Taylor. Claude and Pearl were married in Barton County, 4 July 1907. Dr. Duckett practiced medicine in the Milford and Lamar area for fifty years.

Pearl was a devoted wife and mother. She was very interested in the community and was active in the Methodist Episcopal Church in Milford. Her family have been members of this church for many years. Pearl and Claude had seven children but two of them died in infancy. Their children, all born in Barton County, Missouri, 6th generation:

1. THOMAS GAILLARD DUCKETT, M.D., born 3 March 1910; married in Holton, Jackson County, Kansas 25 June 1938, SARAH ELIZABETH BENDER, daughter of A.W. and Mabel (Springer) Bender, she born in Kansas 3 October 1910. Children 7th generation:
  - 1) THOMAS GAILLARD DUCKETT II, M.D., born in Kansas City, Wyandotte Co., Kansas, 7 July 1940; married in Harrisonville, Cass County, Missouri on 27 June 1964, ANN GEORGE CLATTWORTHY.
  - 2) LINDA BETH DUCKETT, born in Hiawatha, Brown County, Missouri 6 January 1948; married in Hiawatha, 24 August 1969, HOWARD WIGHT MARSHALL.
2. DOROTHY MADELINE DUCKETT, born in Milford in 1912; died there in 1913.
3. GERTRUDE ALLENE DUCKETT, born in Milford, 13 December 1913; married in Kansas City, Wyandotte Co., Kansas, 4 July 1937, CHARLES HARLOW ISBELL, MD, he born in Kansas City, Clay County, Missouri, 17 October 1908; he died in Carthage, Jasper County, Missouri, 4 January 1979. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) ANN ISBELL, born in Beloit, Mitchell County, Kansas, 2 March 1938; married in Carthage, Jasper County, Missouri 26 August 1962, THOMAS GEISERT.
  - 2) KENT ISBELL, born in Jasper, Jasper County, Missouri in November 1939, died in November 1940.
  - 3) EDWARD ISBELL, born in Carthage, Jasper County, Missouri, 26 October 1946; married there 14 February 1970, MARY COOPERITTER.
4. HELEN NADINE "Jane" DUCKETT, born in Milford, 19 January 1917; married in Kansas City, Clay County, Missouri in April 1942, JAMES WILLIAM CAMPBELL, M.D., son of Howard and Ida (Willard) Campbell, he born in Kansas City, Clay County, Missouri, 25 June 1917. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) STEPHEN JAMES CAMPBELL, born in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri, 2 April 1944; married in Shawnee Mission, Johnson County, Kansas 5 June 1968, MARILYN MOHS.
  - 2) SUSAN JANE CAMPBELL, born in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri on 1 November 1946; married in Lawrence, Douglas County, Kansas, 5 August 1966, ROBERT K. THOMPSON.
  - 3) SAMUEL DUCKETT CAMPBELL, born in Lawrence, Douglas County, Kansas, on 10 September 1948; married there 22 December 1970, BECKY ANDERSON.
  - 4) SCOTT WILLARD CAMPBELL, born in Lawrence, Douglas County, Kansas, on 13 July 1957.

5. MARY CORINE DUCKETT, born in Milford, 20 September 1918; married in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri 8 August 1942, GEORGE WARREN WISE, M.D., son of George Warren Wise, Sr. and Bess Grace Cossairt, he born 18 July 1914. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) JUDITH ANN WISE, born in San Diego, San Diego County, California, 1 February 1944; married in Shawnee Mission, Johnson County, Kansas, 24 June 1967, JOHN-WALTER TULLOCK, M.D.
  - 2) JAMES ALAN WISE, born in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri 3 March 1948.
  - 3) JANE ANNETTE WISE, born in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri 12 May 1952; married in Shawnee mission, Johnson County, Kansas, 17 May 1974, BRUCE EUGENE FRAZEY.
  
6. WILLIAM CLAUDE DUCKETT, born in Lamar, 4 July 1924. Never married.

*Family data from Mary Corine Duckett Wise*

ORA GUY<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Son of Thomas Wilson  
and Christiana Margaret (Cook) Faubion

ORA GUY, known as Guy, was born on the family farm three miles south of Milford, Barton County, Missouri, 22 May 1888. He died of cancer of the lungs in Kansas City, Missouri on 25 January 1971 at the age of 84. He married in Barton County on 22 November 1908, EFFIE EWING, daughter of Eli Ewing. Effie was also born in Barton County; she died in Escondido, San Diego County, California, 14 December 1969. He married second on 2 June 1920, EFFIE MILLER.

Guy married his childhood sweetheart, Effie Ewing, in July 1908, and they had two sons, Norval in 1909 and Winfred in 1912. Removed his family to Lamar, Missouri, where he had a variety store for several years. He then moved to Picher, Oklahoma where he operated a clothing store for the miners in that area. Shortly thereafter he moved to Joplin, Jasper County, Missouri where he worked as a shoe salesman. While in Joplin he and Effie Ewing were divorced. He remarried to - Effie Miller, and moved to Kansas City, Missouri where he was employed by A.W. Bear in the poultry and egg business. Norval and Winfred lived with their mother in Colorado. However they returned to live with their father by the time he went into the egg business for himself in 1921. His Faubion Egg Company became a highly successful wholesale business. He supplied eggs to many stores including several large chain stores. Norval joined his father in business in 1928, and Winfred joined him in 1931.

Effie Ewing Faubion died in San Diego County, California. she had remarried. Effie Miller Faubion died in Kansas City, Missouri, in 1978. The children of Guy and Effie (Ewing) Faubion, 6th generation, were:

1. NORVAL ESTELL FAUBION, born in Milford, Barton County, Missouri, 26 June 1909; first married in 1927, MARGARET STEPHENSON; second married 19 March 1932, ELLEN McCURD. He had no children.
  
2. WINFRED EUGENE FAUBION, born in Milford, Barton County, Missouri 3 August 1912; died in St. Luke's Hospital, Prairie Village, Kansas, 19 July 1980, and was buried in Johnson Co. Memorial Gardens Cemetery, Kansas. He married in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri, 11 August 1937, DOROTHY MARIE CRONE, daughter of Walker John Crone (1894 - 1964) and Loretta Catherine

Murphy (1895 Dorothy Marie was born in Kansas City, Missouri 5 August 1915. The daughter of Winfred Eugene & Dorothy Marie (Crone) Faubion, 7th generation:

- 1) JEAN MARIE FAUBION, born in Kansas City, Missouri, 10 February 1951; married in Homestead, Dade County, Florida, on 16 February 1974, JOHN GERRARD NOLAN.

*Family data from Norval E. Faubion*

MINNIE BELLE<sup>5</sup>, FAUBION - Daughter of Thomas Wilson and Christiana Margaret (Cook) Faubion

MINNIE BELLE was born on the family farm three miles south of Milford, Barton County, Missouri 15 January 1891. She died from a heart attack on a farm near Milford on 25 June 1977 at the age of 86 years. She was the ninth child of Tam and Christiana. She was married in the Methodist Parsonage in Milford, 24 March 1915 to CARL MAURICE NEAS. Carl was the son of Rufus Gared Neas (1858 - 1893) and Margaret Winter (1858 - 1912). He was born in Parrottsville, Cocke County Tennessee, 28 June 1887, and died on his farm 1½ miles northwest of Milford on 16 September 1979 at 92 years of age.

Minnie attended Prairie Rose School. After graduating she worked for her brother Frank (Francis Alvin) in his general store in Milford. She lived in Milford until her marriage to Carl -- they started their married life on the Neas farm one and one-half miles northwest of Milford. Minnie became a member of the Milford Methodist Church at an early age. She was a member of the Milford Rebecca Lodge. She was a very active member in both of these organizations as well as in many community activities. She enjoyed the Milford Extension Club and was one of its charter members. At the time of her death, she was a member of the Sheldon, Missouri, United Methodist Church.

Minnie's widowed mother, Christiana, moved into the Neas home in 1927, shortly after the death of her youngest son and the sale of the old family farm. She lived with Minnie and Carl until her death in 1936. Minnie was a second mother to many of her nieces and nephews. one nephew, Claude William Duckett, was raised by Minnie and Carl. He came to them when he was only ten days old because his mother, Minnie's sister Pearl Faubion Duckett, died at that time. He has lived all of his life on the Neas farm, and has continued to run it after Minnie and Carl died.

A productive garden and cellar full of fruit and vegetables was part of each year's work for Minnie. Rhubarb pie and Angel Food cake were her specialties. Minnie strived to always have a bouquet of fresh flowers in the house. She provided an attractive arrangement of flowers for the church each Sunday.

Minnie and Carl are buried in the Neas family plot in the St. James Ridge Cemetery near Milford. Her favorite scripture was "This is my commandment that you love one another as I have loved you." John 15:12.

The daughter of Carl and Minnie (Faubion) Neas, 6th generation:

1. MARGARET OLENE NEAS, born in Barton County, Missouri, 1 January 1919; married in Girard, Crawford County, Kansas 16 March 1946 CHESTER KEITH SELVEY, he born near Lamar, Barton County, Missouri, 4 March 1919, the son of Roy Selvey (1890-1973) and Florence Essie McManis (1893- ). Their daughter, 7th generation:

1. 1) MARGARET ANN SELVEY, daughter of Chester Keith and Margaret Olene (Neas) Selvey, born in Barton County, Missouri, 9 January 1947; married in Columbia, Boone County, Missouri 4 June 1970, HARRY EDWARDS SKINNER.

*Biography written by Margaret Neas Selvey, 27 September 1980. Other data from Minnie Belle (Faubion) Neas and obituaries in possession of B. H. Faubion.*

JOSEPH BASCOM<sup>d</sup> FAUBION - Son of Jacob Cummin  
and Harriet Jane (Broadhurst) Faubion

JOSEPH BASCOM was born in Platte County, Missouri 24 March 1852; died in Barton County, Missouri 4/5 February 1896,<sup>a</sup> and is buried there in Howell Cemetery near Milford. He married in Barton County, 2 January 1870,<sup>c</sup> LOUISA FRANCES COX, a granddaughter of John Cox of North Carolina. Louisa was born 17 April 1854; died in the I.O.O.F. Home at Liberty, Clay County, Missouri 16 June 1926, and is buried in Howell Cemetery,<sup>a</sup> near Milford, Barton County, Missouri.<sup>c</sup> Their children, 5th generation:<sup>b</sup>

1. SUSAN MARGARET FAUBION, born in Barton County, Missouri in 1873; died in January 1905. She married ALVIN GARDNER.<sup>d</sup>
2. ROBERT WILLIAM FAUBION, born in Barton County, Missouri on 12 August 1876; died in Jasper County, Missouri in 1963. Married MARY ANN HAYES. Their children, 6th generation:
  - 1) FLOSSIE FAUBION, born in 1897; married on 21 October 1914, JOY McCREA, who died in Rockport, Aransas County, Texas in 1969. Have two sons.
  - 2) DOYLE FAUBION, born in 1908. Married and has two daughters.
3. NORA JANE FAUBION, born in Barton County, Missouri in 1879; married ROBERT REYNOLDS.<sup>d</sup>
4. ALBERT LEE FAUBION, born in Barton County, Missouri 24 February 1881; died in Barton County, Missouri 2 November 1938. Married IVA SELVEY.<sup>d</sup>
5. HATTIE BELLE FAUBION, born in Barton County, Missouri; married EVERETT KESTER.<sup>d</sup>

LITTLETON LOUIS<sup>d</sup> FAUBION - Son of Jacob Cummin  
and Frances Rebecca (Ligon) Faubion

LITTLETON LOUIS, called "Tye", was born in Barton County, Missouri in September 1864; died in 1931, and is buried in Howell Cemetery near Milford, Barton County, Missouri. He married ELIZABETH V. "Lizzie" CROWLEY, who was born in Missouri, in October 1867, and died in Barton County, Missouri in 1949. she is buried in Howell Cemetery alongside her husband. Their children, 5th generation:

1. GOLDIE M. FAUBION, born in Barton County, Missouri in September 1888 (1900 Soundex); died in Lamar, Barton County, Missouri. Married SAMUEL GARRISON.

They had six children, 6th generation; a son and a daughter now deceased:  
RAY L. GARRISON and RAYMOND E. GARRISON of Oakland, California  
FREDA GARRISON STEVENS, also of Oakland, California  
REBA GARRISON BARTLETT of Pittsburg, Kansas

2. GLEN LITTLETON FAUBION, born Barton County, Missouri in March 1898 (1900 Soundex); died in 1967. He married in Barton County on 25 November 1908 EFFIE LUCILLE RITZINGER. Their children, 6th generation:

- 1) HENRIETTA FAUBION married WILLIAM MEAKINS. They have six children, & live in St. Joseph, Missouri.
- 2) HAROLD LITTLETON FAUBION, born St. Joseph, Buchanan County, Missouri, 24 May 1925; married MARION LaVERN PLUMB, daughter of Francis Joseph & Ruby Peral (Brown) Plumb. La Vern was born in St. Joseph, 29 March 1925.

Harold is a millwright. He served a number of years in the Merchant Marines. La Vern is a machine operator. They are members of the Roman Catholic Church. Their children, 7th generation:

- (1) CAROLYN KAY FAUBION, born in St. Joseph, Buchanan County, Missouri 18 September 1946; married Mr. BECKLEY. Children, 8th generation:
  - i. SHELLEY RENEE BECKLEY, born St. Joseph, Missouri 20 May 1962 ii. JODI JENIE BECKLEY, born St. Joseph, Missouri 11 August 1963
- (2) STEVEN LITTLETON FAUBION, born St. Joseph, Buchanan County, Missouri 17 April 1949, christened in May 1949; married in St. Joseph 15 October 1971 JEAN GAYLE CHURCH, daughter of Howard W. and Betty Jean Church. Jean Gayle was born in St. Joseph on 25 July 1951.

Steven is an electrician, and a member of the Air National Guard. They are members of the United Methodist Church. Their son, 8th generation:

- i. SCOTT MICHAEL FAUBION, born St. Joseph, Buchanan County, Missouri, 18 August 1975

*Family data from*

*Mrs. Harold L. (LaVern) Faubion, 6702 Mark Street, St. Joseph, MO 64504 Steven Littleton Faubion, 405 Michigan, St. Joseph, MO 64504*

*Other data from Margaret (Neas) Selvey letter to B. H. Faubion; & gravestone readings, Howell Cemetery, Barton County, Missouri.*

NOTES: Thomas Wilson Faubion and Christiana Margaret Cook

- <sup>a</sup> Original data from Minnie Belle (Faubion) Neas, daughter of Thomas Wilson
- <sup>b</sup> Gravestone readings from Cook-Faubion Cemetery on Cook farm three miles south of Milford in Barton County.
- <sup>c</sup> Original marriage license
- <sup>d</sup> 1860 Census, Barton county, Missouri

NOTES: Joseph Bascom Faubion and Louisa Frances Cox

- <sup>a</sup> Gravestone readings, Howell Cemetery near Milford, Barton County, Missouri
- <sup>b</sup> Letter from Flossie Faubion McCrea, daughter of Joseph Bascom, to B.H. Faubion
- <sup>c</sup> Letter from Minnie Belle (Faubion) Neas to B.H. Faubion
- <sup>d</sup> Letter from Margaret Neas Selvey, daughter of Minnie Belle, to B.H. Faubion

Bernard H. Faubion, Tarzana, California

GEORGE WASHINGTON K.<sup>3</sup> FAUBION - SON OF  
JACOB & PRISCILLA (BOYDSTON) FAUBION

GEORGE WASHINGTON was born in Cocke County, Tennessee around 1830 (20 in 1850, 49 in 1880). married in Platte County, Missouri on 24 September 1848, ASENITH SPENCER (Book A, p. 166). She was born in Missouri in June 1827, and died after 1900 (1900 Census).

"Uncle Wash" and Senith/Cenith are shown in the 1850 Census in Clay County. By 1860 they were in Newton Township, Barton County, Missouri - with the value of the property shown as \$6,400. Whether it was the Civil War or not, they came back to Clay County, Missouri where Wash bought land on 28 December 1865 (Book B, p. 131) and sold land on 26 September 1867 (Book 28, p. 138). They are not shown in Clay County in the 1870 Census, but they probably were there.

At some point the Spencer children enter the lives of Wash and Senith on a daily basis. on 24 October 1879 Gertie E. Spencer and James L. Donaldson, both of Clay County, were married at the residence of G. W. Faubion, Esq. a In 18 8 0 G. W. and Senith/Cenith were in, Gallatin Township of Clay County, and living with them were G.W. Spencer and Green Spencer. George Washington Spencer, age 26, a Boarder, is shown as a farmer. Green Spencer, age 17, is shown as a farm hand and hired man. Gertie, G.W., and Green are believed to have been children of Asenith's brother. G.W.K. and Senith had no children of their own.

*(Research on the family of Rev. James W. Faubion, brother of G. W. K., reveals Nathaniel Green, a son of James, lived with this couple for a brief time after his Mother died, but "ran away" because "Aunt Cenith" was harsh with him.)c - ed.*

It is interesting to note that G.W.K. Spencer sold 40 acres of land on 7 January 1882, and by that time he had a wife, Mattie B.

The Clay County Probate Court has an Estate Packet with a document declaring George W.K. Faubion to be a person of unsound mind, and it names administrator or "Guardians" for the Estate. It is dated 30 August 1885. The administrators took an inventory which showed that he had horses, farm equipment, wagon, etc., but there was no bed or household goods listed. Probably the bed and household goods were considered "dower rights" and belonged to Senith. There was no land mentioned, but there were several debts recorded.

The Missouri State Hospital in St. Joseph, Missouri found a record that he was admitted there, but the date was not recorded. Other records have been destroyed in a fire, and there is nothing else currently available to indicate diagnosis, treatment, or disposition. b He probably died in the Institution, but no one knows when he died or where he was buried.

The 1900 Census shows Asenith Faubion living with George Washington Spencer and his family in Barton County, Missouri.

<sup>a</sup> *Liberty (Missouri) Tribune, issue dated 3 October 1879.*

<sup>b</sup> Letter from medical Records Department, St. Joseph State Hospital, dated 9 October 1980, in possession of M. E. Rule.

<sup>c</sup> Letter written by Nathaniel Green's daughter, annotated by her mother, copy in possession of Christine (Dionne) Olson, family researcher.

MARGARET EMMA<sup>5</sup> FAUBION, daughter of Nathaniel Green and Mary (Chick) Faubion, married WILLIAM SNOWDEN HOUSER, son of John Henry & Eliza Jane (Ingram) Houser, and brother of ALTA EFFIE HOUSER who married Margaret Emma's brother, William Nathaniel. Snowden was born in Macon County, Illinois, 4 January 1877; died 9 September 1956. Their children, 6th generation:

1. RAY HOUSER, born 12 August 1898. He first married 6 April 1920 FLORENCE DeLONG (1903-1968). Divorced. He married second in 1948, ELINOR FAGAN. Children of Ray and Florence (DeLong) Houser, 7th generation:
  - 1) ROBERT SNOWDEN HOUSER, born 18 July 1921; married GRACE \_\_\_\_\_. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) DENNIS
    - (2) DOUGLAS
    - (3) DEBBIE
  - 2) BETTY JEAN HOUSER, born 2 September 1922; married JOHNNY BARING. The children, 8th generation:
    - (1) GENE ALLEN BARING married SHARON
    - (2) TIMOTHY BARING
    - (3) LINDA LEE BARING married RAY GUITERREG
  - 3) PEGGY RAE HOUSER, born 21 September 1924; died 12 August 1975. Married RANDY WEBSTER. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) PAMELA WEBSTER is married and has a son and a daughter
    - (2) GINNY FERN WEBSTER married JULES BLANCHARD. Children, 9th gen:
      - i. JOEY BLANCHARD
      - ii. PEGGY BLANCHARD
  - 4) BENNIE DOLE HOUSER - deceased
  - 5) BONNIE LEE HOUSER, born 26 October 1927; married BELL E. JOHNSON. The children, 8th generation:
    - (1) DIRK JOHNSON married JACQUELINE \_\_\_\_\_. Children, 9th generation:
      - i. HOLLY JOHNSON
      - ii. ANGEL JOHNSON
    - (2) SUZIE JOHNSON
    - (3) GINA MARIE JOHNSON
    - (4) BONNIE ANNE JOHNSON
  - 6) PATRICIA ANN HOUSER, born 25 September 1929; she married VALJEAN ADIN SMITH. Their children, 8th generation:
    - (1) CHRISTIE RENE SMITH married KENNETH DEAN LOWRY. Chn, 9th gen:
      - i. JON WESLEY LOWRY
      - ii. KELLEY DAWN LOWRY
    - (2) MICHAEL MeBRIDE SMITH married & divorced MARY \_\_\_\_\_. 9th gen:
      - i. TAMMY SMITH
      - ii. MICHAEL SMITH, Jr.
    - (3) SHERRI LYNN SMITH, twin to Cherri Lee
    - (4) CHERRI LEE SMITH, twin to Sherri Lynn, married and divorced MOSES TERRY CISNERO. Daughter, 9th generation:
      - i. LINDA LEE CISNERO
2. EVERETT HOUSER, died after 1968 & buried in Topeka, KS. Married HAZEL
3. MABEL HOUSER, born in 1904; died in 1918
4. HAROLD HOUSER
5. GALEN (Howard) HOUSER

The last four children have no descendants.

WILLIAM NATHANIEL FAUBION, brother of MARGARET EMMA (above), married EFFIE ALTA HOUSER, a sister to Margaret Emma's husband WILLIAM SNOWDEN. She was born in Clay County, Missouri in 1883; died 25 April 1959.



VII. SPENCER FAUBION, SON OF  
JACOB<sup>1</sup> & DIANAH (RECTOR) FAUBION

SPENCER<sup>2</sup> FAUBION was born in Fauquier County, Virginia in 1787. According to PANGLE<sup>a</sup>, he died at his home in Clay County, Missouri near the community of Barry and is buried there in the cemetery for which he donated land. He married in East Tennessee about the year 1807 FRANCES "Frankie" Holland, daughter of John and Polly Holland. Frankie was born in Tennessee about the year 1788<sup>c</sup>. We have been unable to learn the dates of their death, but she, too, died in Missouri and is buried beside Spencer, along with one or two children<sup>a</sup>.

SPENCER was a farmer; he and Frankie had a large family and the need to provide better educational advantages for the children, and the need to improve his own financial condition were deciding factors in their move into MISSOURI in 1836. On 9 August 1836 SPENCER purchased from Silas O. Jesse and his wife Amanda the NW¼ of Section 8, Township 51, Range 32, consisting of 150 acres. (Clay County Deed Bk. E, p.243). He and Frankie sold a portion of the land to the school district on 13 June 1837 (Clay County Deed Bk. E, p. 170); and, according to PANGLE<sup>a</sup>, a school erected on this land was called FAUBION SCHOOL in his honor. They lived in Gallatin Township in 1850 & are not found in 1860.

The William J. Meredith letters<sup>b</sup> of the early 1900s say that Spencer and his family joined up with a number of cousins and members of the Meredith families and emigrated to Indiana, later moving into Missouri to settle. We have no proof of this legend, and believe the Spencer Faubion family moved to that area of Missouri because they had received favorable reports from relatives who were already settled there. It is also possible that the Indiana "legend" comes from stories told of this group's journey to Missouri by way of the Buffalo Trace which traversed the southern portion of the states of Indiana and Illinois.

FRANKIE HOLLAND was the mother of thirteen children, according to PANGLE<sup>a</sup>, who mistakenly believed this family belonged to SPENCER, the son of WILLIAM<sup>2</sup> and Rosannah Perthenia Ayres Faubion. We have no information on FRANKIE HOLLAND other than the fact that some members of her family did migrate to Indiana.

The children of Spencer and Frankie (Holland) Faubion, 3rd generation, were:

1. Child, died an infant.
2. AQUILLA FAUBION, died young.
3. ELIAS FAUBION, according to the Meredith legend<sup>b</sup>, was the oldest son of Spencer and Frankie, and a wagoner who freighted supplies for the settlement to and from Baltimore (Maryland). It is told here that he was preparing for a freighting trip to Baltimore just before the youngest son of this family was due to be born, and when asked by his mother, he suggested the name HEZEKIAH. As this legend goes, it was on this trip ELIAS died of yellow fever at Baltimore, never seeing his young brother and it is told that WILLIAM MEREDITH, who later married Elias' sister NANCY in Clay County, Missouri, took Elias' place in the freighting business. PANGLE says ELIAS died in 1833, but HEZEKIAH was born in 1831.

SPENCER<sup>2</sup> JACOB<sup>1</sup>

4. CHARLOTTE FAUBION, born in Tennessee about 1810; first married JOHN JUSTUS (JUSTICE); second married JAMES BENJAMIN BIRD. Family information will follow.
5. NANCY E. FAUBION, born in Tennessee about 1817; died in Jefferson Co., Kansas, 1889-90; married WILLIAM MEREDITH. Family information follows.
6. MARGARET "Peggy" FAUBION, born in Tennessee about 1818; died in Kansas in November 1869; first married HENRY BROADHURST; second married JOHN<sup>3</sup> FAUBION, son of her father's brother, Moses<sup>2</sup>. See sections on HENRY<sup>4</sup>, (Broadhurst), John Broadhurst<sup>3</sup>, Sally Faubion<sup>2</sup>; and for MOSES<sup>2</sup>, for information on this daughter of Spencer and Frankie Faubion.
7. JACOB FAUBION, born in Tennessee, 3 March 1819; married first Mrs. JANE CATT PERKINS; married second, ELIZA VIRGINIA HOLLAND. Family information will follow.
8. SPENCER FAUBION, Jr., born in Tennessee 5 November 1822; died in Jefferson County, Kansas 17 September 1867; married first DEBORAH HOLLAND; married second, MARGARET HOLLAND; married third, Mrs. MARTHA ELLIOTT. Family information will follow.
9. MARY ANN FAUBION, born in Tennessee 20 October 1825; married HENRY GRAGG. Family information will follow.
10. MALINDA FAUBION, born in Tennessee about 1826; married JOHN GRAGG. Family information will follow.
11. DOROTHY "Dolly" ANN FAUBION, born in Tennessee, (est.) 1 October 1828; died in Clay County, Missouri, 6 June 1863; married DAVID DRESSLAER. Family information will follow.
12. JANE FAUBION, born in Tennessee about 1829; married HENRY DRESSLAER. Family information will follow.
13. HEZEKIAH FAUBION, born in Cocke County, Tennessee, 7 August 1831; Died in Oklahoma, 20 March 1916; married SYRENA GRAGG. Family information will follow.

<sup>a</sup> Sarah Faubion Pangle, *THE FAUBIONS*, (Corpus Christi, Texas: Private Printing, 1922) pp. 7-10.

<sup>b</sup> Copies of personal letters written by WILLIAM JOHN MEREDITH, grandson of NANCY FAUBION MEREDITH (*Spencer<sup>2</sup> Jacob<sup>1</sup>*) Letters written to relatives in early 1900s in possession of Glen E. Meredith, Seattle, WA.

<sup>c</sup> 1850 Census, Clay County, Missouri, Gallatin Twp., p. 31, D #453.

Also contributing, Mrs. Mabel Hollingsworth, Shawnee Mission, Kansas.

CHARLOTTE<sup>3</sup> FAUBION, DAUGHTER OF SPENCER  
AND FRANKIE (HOLLAND) FAUBION

CHARLOTTE was born in Tennessee about the year 1810 (age 54, 1865 Census; age 60, 1870 Census<sup>a</sup>). A gravestone for "GRANDMOTHER" - no name or dates - marks her grave in Plum Grove Cemetery, Jefferson County, Kansas.<sup>f</sup> She first married in Tennessee, JOHN JUSTUS (JUSTICE), who died in Clay County, Missouri, about the year 1840. She married second in Clay County, Missouri (Book B, page 8b) 27 December 1841, JAMES BENJAMIN BIRD, he born in Kentucky about 1813<sup>c</sup>.

JOHN JUSTUS/JUSTICE died without a will; the Clay County Probate Court file Probate Box 5 (CF 1-97) -- lists his heirs as his widow, and the six children listed below. The contents of this file are not dated. From the birthplaces of the children enumerated in the census, we believe the Justus family moved to Missouri in the same group with Charlotte's parents. Land records for the Justus/justice family were not found.\*

JAMES BIRD is recorded as BENJAMIN BIRDE in the marriage record. Little else is known of him. A family legend handed down to descendants relates "he left home one morning to go to work in town and was never heard from again."

CHARLOTTE, with her younger children, moved to Kansas about 1857. She lived with her brother Spencer, Jr., later moving in with son Spencer and wife.<sup>a</sup>

The children of Charlotte and John Justice, 4th generation, were:

1. WESLEY JUSTICE, born in Tennessee about 1831; married in Platte County Missouri, 30 December 1852 (Book A p.256) NANCY JANE RALSTON. We have no information on this family.
2. EMORY JUSTICE, born in Tennessee about 1832; married a lady by the name of CAROLINE who was born in Kentucky about 1842. This information is from the 1870 Platte County Missouri Census, family #1141, which lists EMORY as a farmer with the following children, 5th generation:
  - 1) WASHINGTON JUSTICE born in Missouri about 1857 (age 13)
  - 2) WESLEY JUSTICE born in Missouri about 1860 (age 10)
  - 3) MELINDA JUSTICE born in Missouri about 1864 (age 6)
  - 4) JOHN JUSTICE born in Missouri about 1866 (age 4)
  - 5) JAMES JUSTICE born in Missouri about 1868 (age 2)
  - 6) CHARLOTTE JUSTICE born in Missouri about 1869 (age 1)Pearce Collins, age 17, and Mary Collins, age 10, both born in Missouri are also listed with this family. We have no other information.
3. ELIAS JUSTICE, born in Tennessee about 1834 (age 15, 1850 Census)
4. REUBIN JUSTICE, born in Tennessee about 1836 (age 13, 1850 Census)
5. ELIJAH JUSTICE, born in Missouri about 1837; married a lady by the name of ELIZABETH who was born in Indiana about 1834. This information is from the 1870 Platte County Missouri Census, family #1135, which lists "ELJA" as a farmer with the following children, 5th generation:
  - 1) SARILDA F. JUSTICE born in Kansas about 1859 (age 11)
  - 2) EDGAR JUSTICE born in Missouri about 1862 (age 8)Twins
  - 3) ALVIN JUSTICE born in Missouri about 1864 (age 6)
  - 4) MILTON JUSTICE born in Missouri about 1864 (age 6)

CHARLOTTE<sup>3</sup> SPENCER<sup>2</sup> JACOB<sup>1</sup>

6. JOHN FAUBION JUSTICE, born in Missouri, is shown on the 1850 Census for Platte County, Missouri in the household of James and Charlotte Bird, as age ten. He is also shown on the 1850 Census for Clay County, Missouri, Gallatin Township (page 31, dwelling #453) age twelve, living with his grandparents, Spencer and Frankie (Holland) Faubion.<sup>d</sup>

Information from Mrs. Harold Geigle<sup>e</sup> states that JOHN F. JUSTICE was born 19 May 1838, died 24 April 1898; married, and had two children, 5th generation:  
1) KRAUSS JUSTICE      2) INEZ JUSTICE

The listing of children without having name of mother appears to be from a probate record. We do not have source, and have no other information.

The children of Charlotte and James Bird, 4th generation, were:

7. MALINDA FRANCES BIRD, born in Clay County, Missouri, 3 March 1843; died in Jefferson County, Kansas, 23 November 1917, and buried at Winchester. She first married as his second wife, HENRY ELSON who died in 1878; she married second in June 1889, 1. N. IRWIN who died in 1894.

MALINDA FRANCES, called "Fannie", according to her obituary<sup>f</sup> came to Kansas with her brother SPENCER BIRD in 1857. Her first husband HENRY ELSON died in 1878; they were the parents of three children. MALINDA FRANCES was survived by a daughter, Mrs. N. W. Everett, and step-son G. W. Elson. She and Mr. Irwin had no children.

8. SPENCER BIRD, born in Platte County, Missouri, 10 May 1844; died in Jefferson County, Kansas, 9 March 1923. Married AMANDA MOSBY., Family information will follow.

<sup>a</sup> 1865 Census Jefferson County, Kansas, Oskaloosa Township, P. O. Crook's Ford D# 177-180, SPENCER FAUBION, Jr., head of household.

<sup>b</sup> 1870 Census, Oskaloosa Township & P.O., p.21, D#152-156, SPENCER BIRD .... head Clay County Marriage Record, Book B, page 8.

<sup>c</sup> 1850 Census Platte County, Missouri, Green Township, D# 237, JAMES BIRD.

<sup>d</sup> 1850 Census Clay County, Missouri, Gallatin Twp., p.31, D#453, SPENCER<sup>2</sup> FAUBION

<sup>e</sup> Mrs. Harold Geigle, 18903 Addie S.E., Gladstone, Oregon 97027. A descendant of MOSES FAUBION<sup>2</sup>.

*\*From Mrs. Harold Geigle: "John Justus<sup>1</sup>, son of William, was reared in his Uncle John's home. John came from Cocke County, Tennessee, to Missouri. A land grant was made to him for land on Wilkerson Creek in 1836. John married Charlotte Faubion." Land records were searched in Platte and Clay Counties, Missouri. We did not find this record, and we do not know the source of this information or county in which grant may have been made. - ed.*

<sup>f</sup> Mrs. M. Hollingsworth, 9915 West 61 Street, Shawnee Mission, Kansas 66203. A descendant of Spencer Bird (Charlotte<sup>3</sup> Spencer<sup>2</sup> Jacob).

SPENCER BIRD<sup>4</sup> - Son of Charlotte (Faubion)  
and James Benjamin Bird

SPENCER BIRD was born in Platte County, Missouri, 10 May 1844. He died in Jefferson County, Kansas, 9 March 1923, and is buried there in the Plum Grove Cemetery. He married in Clay County, Missouri (Book C #621)<sup>a</sup> 5 December 1869 AMANDA MOSBY, the daughter of Warfield and Cordelia Mosby. Amanda was born in Missouri 5 August 1850 and died in Jefferson County, Kansas 26 November 1919. She, too, is buried in Plum Grove Cemetery.

The obituary of Spencer's sister Fannie says they moved to Kansas in 1857. It is evident they joined their Uncle Spencer Faubion, Jr., as Spencer Bird with his mother Charlotte, are living in Oskaloosa Township with that Faubion family in 1865. b As did most of the settlers in this area, Spencer evidently returned to Clay County, Missouri for his bride.

The children of Spencer and Amanda (Mosby) Bird, 5th generation, were:

1. KATIE FRANCES BIRD  
Born in Kansas 26 November 1870; died 29 May 1956. Buried Plum Grove Cemetery, Jefferson County, Kansas. Married 12 February 1889, FRANCIS MARION CARTER, he born 3 May 1866. He died 24 August 1936 and is buried in Plum Grove Cemetery. Their children, 6th generation:
  - 1) HATTIE CARTER who married Mr. DAVIS
  - 2) ARTHUR CARTER
  - 3) DELBERT CARTER
  - 4) OLA MAE CARTER who married Mr. JAEDICKE
2. JAMES WARFIELD BIRD  
Born in Kansas 18 February 1873; died 19 May 1953; buried Floral Hills Cemetery, Kansas City, Missouri. He married 4 February 1889 ELIZABETH PARKER. She died 16 April 1962 and is buried Floral Hills Cemetery. Their children, 6th generation:
  - 1) VIOLET BIRD who married Mr. HESSLING
  - 2) KATHRYN BIRD who married Mr. JONES
3. CORDELIA KNIGHT BIRD  
Born in Kansas 1 January 1877; died 5 February 1886; buried Plum Grove
4. GEORGE WASHINGTON BIRD  
Born in Kansas 7 January 1879; d. 18 September 1888; buried Plum Grove
5. EDNA EARL BIRD  
Born in Kansas 28 February 1881; died 19 January 1969. Married LOUIS WILLIAM ROBERTS. Family information follows.
6. OLLIE BELL BIRD  
Born in Kansas 4 October 1884; died 17 February 1913; buried Winchester Jefferson County, Kansas. She married 12 March 1903, CHARLES CURRY. Their children, 6th generation:
  - 1) MADGE CURRY
  - 2) CHARLES CURRY
7. WILLARD E. BIRD  
Born in Kansas 5 May 1889; died 2 April 1948; buried Reformed Presbyterian Cemetery, Winchester, Jefferson County, Kansas. He married on 25 July 1915, BLANCHE DuBOIS, she born in August 1893. Their children

7. WILLARD E. BIRD - continued

6th generation:

- |                 |               |               |
|-----------------|---------------|---------------|
| 1) AMOS BIRD    | 3) ROSE BIRD  | 5) BETTY BIRD |
| 2) DOROTHY BIRD | 4) PATTY BIRD |               |

8. MAGGIE MAY BIRD

Born in Kansas 9 March 1895; married 18 April 1917, CHARLES JAY ROYER. Charles Jay was born 2 March 1898. Their children, 6th generation:

- |                    |                      |
|--------------------|----------------------|
| 1) KARL DALE ROYER | 2) BETH LUCILE ROYER |
|--------------------|----------------------|

EDNA EARL BIRD<sup>5</sup> - Daughter of Spencer  
& Amanda (Mosby) Bird

EDNA EARL was born in Kansas 28 February 1881, and died there 19 January 1961 She is buried in Pleasant View Cemetery, Oskaloosa, Jefferson County, Kansas. She married in Oskaloosa, 17 December 1902, LOUIS WILLIAM ROBERTS. He was born 22 April 1877, and died 2 May 1957. He is buried Pleasant View Cemetery in Oskaloosa. Their children, 6th generation:

1. JESSE MILDRED ROBERTS

Born 7 October 1903; married in Oskaloosa, Kansas, 14 March \_\_\_\_, CLARENCE CHITWOOD, he born 19 December 1899.

2. VETA ISABELLA ROBERTS

Born 13 May 1906; married in Leavenworth, Leavenworth County, Kansas 22 November 1922, GEORGE LESTER SHUGHART, he born 11 February 1904.

3. RETHA FRANCES ROBERTS

Born 1 December 1908; died 1 February 1933; buried Pleasant View Cemetery, Oskaloosa, Jefferson County, Kansas.

4. WILLIAM SPENCER ROBERTS

Born 23 March 1912; died 19 September 1977; buried McLouth, Jefferson County, Kansas. He married in Lawrence, Douglass County, Kansas 7 October 1950, GLADYS MAY CUNNINGHAM.

5. MABEL ELIZABETH ROBERTS

Born 4 October 1916; married at Camp Barkley, Taylor County, Texas 23 December 1942, ALVIN JAMES HOLLINGSWORTH, born 15 February 1918. Their children, 7th generation:

- 1) JACK JUNIOR "Jack" HOLLINGSWORTH, born 20 February 1944; married in Shawnee, Kansas, 21 June 1964, SHARON RAE BAILES, she born on 30 September 1943. Their daughter, 8th generation:

(1) LISA ANN HOLLINGSWORTH, born Shawnee Mission, Johnson County Kansas, 2 October 1970.

<sup>a</sup> Luke & Appell, *CLAY COUNTY, MISSOURI MARRIAGE RECORDS* 1822-1870. Page 84

<sup>b</sup> 1865 Census Jefferson County, Kansas, Oskaloosa Township, D# 177-180....

Family information contributed by Mrs. M. Hollingsworth, Shawnee mission Kansas.

JACOB<sup>3</sup> FAUBION, SON OF SPENCER  
AND FRANKIE (HOLLAND) FAUBION

JACOB was born in East Tennessee 3 march 1819; we have no record of his death which probably occurred in Jefferson county, Kansas - sometime after the 1880<sup>b</sup> Census was enumerated, but before the 1900 Census was taken. He first married about the year 1861, Mrs. JANE (Catt) PERKINS; and married second, in Platte County, Missouri, 20 June 1869 (Book B, p. 292), ELIZA VIRGINIA HOLLAND, she born in Virginia 19 February 1830.<sup>a</sup>

Jacob was seventeen when he came with his parents to Missouri in 1836. As was his father, he became a farmer. He did not marry early. He bought Clay County land from his father on 15 May 1844 (Deed Bk H, p.591); and, recorded as Jacob Forbay, purchased land in Platte County from David Hunt and his wife on 22 January 1845 (Deed Book C, p. 151). He and his brother, Spencer Jr., bought Clay County land together on 4 October 1852 (Deed Book N, p. 93) from the estate of Henry Gragg, the deceased husband of their sister Mary.

When the Kansas territory opened to settlers, Jacob joined neighbors and relatives in the move across the river. The date of his entry into the territory is not certain; however, Jacob and Spencer Jr. sold their jointly owned land to their younger brother Hezekiah (Ezekiah) on 21 January 1854 (Clay County Deed Book 0, p.179), probably in anticipation of this move. The Meredith articles<sup>c</sup> indicate that Jacob was one of the early 1854 settlers in the Plum Grove Colony. We do not find him there in 1860; the fact that he was still unmarried might explain how he was missed by the census takers.

Nothing is known of JANE (Catt) PERKINS other than that she had two children by Mr. Perkins who continued to live with Jacob after their Mother's death.<sup>b</sup> if she is the "L. A. Faubion" listed with Jacob on the 1865 Census<sup>d</sup>, she was born in Indiana about 1839 (age 26 in 1865), and her son Asa Perkins had been born in California in 1858 -- son Thomas Perkins had been born in Missouri in 1859. (The 1870 Census<sup>b</sup> showed both born in Missouri). If this 1865 listing is for Jane, as we believe, she died in Jefferson County, Kansas between 12 May 1865 and June 1869 when Jacob married a second time.

VIRGINIA HOLLAND may have been a sister to Deborah or Margaret, the Holland cousins who married Jacob's brother Spencer Jr., as his first and second wife. The 1870 Census indicates she was born in Virginia. She and Jacob had one daughter.

The children of Jacob and Jane (Catt) Perkins Faubion, 4th generation, were:

1. FRANCIS "Frank" WYATT FAUBION, born in Kansas 31 October 1862; died Hood River County, Oregon, 16 march 1945 (Death Record #1604).<sup>e</sup> He married ROSA ZETTA CASEBIER. Family information follows.
2. H. M. FAUBION, a daughter one month old on 1865 Census<sup>d</sup>, born April 1865.

The daughter of Jacob and Virginia (Holland) Faubion, 4th generation:

3. ANNA FAUBION, born in Kansas 13 September 1870. Anna is shown on the 1880 Census, Jefferson County, Kansas as age eight; her birth date is recorded in the family Bible.<sup>e</sup> Descendants have no knowledge of her date of death. She probably died before reaching adulthood.

*M. L. Faubion - 1981*

FRANCIS WYATT<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of Jacob  
and Jane (Catt) Perkins Faubion

FRANCIS WYATT, called FRANK, was born in Jefferson County, Kansas, 31 October 1862. He died in Hood River County, Oregon, 16 March 1945, and is buried in Idle Wilde Cemetery, Hood River, Oregon.<sup>e</sup> He married in Jefferson County, Kansas, 25 December 1887, a ROSA ZETTA CASEBIER. Rosa Zettie was born in Kansas 6 January 1870, and died in Hood River County, Oregon 28 December 1932. (Death Record #82). She is also buried in Idle Wilde Cemetery.

FRANK was a Kansas farmer. He and his family lived in Thompsonville, a small Jefferson County town near Perry and about 25 miles from Topeka. He moved his family to Oregon in 1917 where he raised wheat and fruit. Thompsonville, Kansas, we understand, is now "under water".

ROSA ZETTIE or ROSEY ZETTA, as she was wont to be called,<sup>e</sup> was born in Kansas, but we do not have the names of her parents. The listing of Jefferson County marriage records sent by a researcher shows the year of marriage to be 1886 - the family Bible record, however, reads ". . . were married in the year 1887, December 25 on Christmas Day . . ." <sup>a</sup>

The children of Frank and Rosa Zettie (Casebier) Faubion, 5th generation<sup>e</sup>:

1. EVA AMEALIA FAUBION

Born in Jefferson County, Kansas 16 January 1897; died in Hood River, Hood River County, Oregon 25 September 1949, and is buried in Idle Wilde Cemetery there. She married in Kansas, 27 December 1915, MARVIN THOMAS ISON. Tom was a warehouseman for Kelly Brothers. He is deceased, and is buried in Idle Wilde Cemetery in Hood River. His family, too, moved to Oregon in 1917. Their children, 6th generation:

- 1) MARVIN THOMAS ISON, born in Thompsonville, Jefferson County, Kansas on 20 November 1916. He is deceased. He married twice. No issue.
- 2) MARCUS WYAN ISON, born Hood River, Hood River County, Oregon 3 January 1919. Never married, he lived in Eugene, Oregon in 1977.
- 3) MARCEL JAMES ISON, born Hood River, Hood River County, Oregon 20 October 1922. He married ROSALIE L. \_\_\_\_; they lived Pittsburg, Kansas in 1977. We do not have the names of their children.

2. NOAH FRANCIS FAUBION

Born in Jefferson County, Kansas, 13 January 1900; died Hood River, Hood River County, Oregon, 20 September 1951 (Death Record #9933). He married in Hood River 22 December 1936, JOYCE SPENCER, born Hood River 13 November 1913. Daughter, 6th generation:

- 1) DELPHA NORLEEN FAUBION, born in Hood River, Hood River County, Oregon, 13 July 1938.

3. CLAIR CHRISTOPHER "Clare" FAUBION

Born in Jefferson County, Kansas 26 May 1902; died Hood River, Hood River County, Oregon, 21 July 1973. He married in Hood River, ROSA FLETCHER. Their children, 6th generation:

- 1) KATHLEEN FAUBION
- 2) VICTOR FAUBION

4. RUTH ZETTIE FAUBION

Born in Jefferson County, Kansas, 11 February 1911; first married ARTHUR NOAH KARSTETTER; second married RALPH L. AULD. Family information will follow.



RUTH ZETTIE<sup>5</sup> FAUBION, daughter of Frank W.  
and Rosa Zettie (Casebier) Faubion

RUTH was born in Jefferson County, Kansas 11 February 1911. She first married in Hood River, Hood River County, Oregon, ARTHUR NOAH KARSTETTER, 22 February 1928. She married second in Hood River, 20 December 1936, RALPH L. AULD.

ARTHUR NOAH KARSTETTER was the son of Lewis McCelen and Kathryn R. (Whiting) Karstetter. He drowned in Hood River above the "Punch Bowl" while fishing in Clear Creek.<sup>e</sup>

RALPH L. AULD is the son of Raymond Luther and Essie Myrtle (Cross) Auld. He is a machinist and a large inside crane operator. This family has lived in Portland, Oregon for many years.<sup>e</sup>

The children of Ruth and Arthur Noah Karstetter, 6th generation, are:<sup>e</sup>

1. ROSALIE DELORIS KARSTETTER, born Hood River, Oregon 5 February 1929 Married in Stevenson, Skamania County, Washington 10 January 1951, CHARLES LAMAR POSTMA, he born in Nappanee, Elkhart County, Indiana 6 November 1930. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) DICK LAMAR POSTMA, born Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 29 July 1952
  - 2) GAIL DELORES POSTMA, born Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, in July 1953. She married in Vancouver, Clark County, Washington, 5 October 1973 KENNETH ALLEN ALLSHOUSE, he born 20 February 1946 Their daughter, 8th generation:
    - (1) CRYSTAL LEE ALLSHOUSE, born 21 December 1975
  - 3) SUSAN LESLIE POSTMA, born in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 20 July 1957.
2. ARTHUR DALE KARSTETTER, born Hood River, Oregon, 15 July 1932; He married in Vancouver, Clark County, Washington, 22 November 1956, DE ANNA BETH LUBKE, she born Burns, Harney County, Oregon 4 March 1937. Their children, 7th generation:
  - 1) ANDRIA DALE KARSTETTER, born Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 13 June 1957.
  - 2) BROOK ARTHUR KARSTETTER born Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, 21 April 1962.

The children of Ruth and Ralph L. Auld, 6th generation, are:<sup>e</sup>

3. NADINE GAYLE AULD, born Hood River, Oregon 30 March 1940; married a Mr. RILEY. Their children, 7th generation, are:
  - 1) CHERYL LEE RILEY, she born in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon 24 December 1959.
  - 2) MARK DUANE RILEY, he born in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon 9 July 1962.
4. DAVID RALPH AULD, he born in Hood River, Oregon, 16 December 1941. David was unmarried in 1977.

NOTES, JACOB<sup>3</sup> FAUBION, son of Spencer and Frankie (Holland) Faubion

<sup>a</sup> Francis Wyatt 4 Faubion family Bible in possession of Mrs. Ruth Auld, Portland

<sup>b</sup> U . S. Census, Jefferson County, Kansas, Oskaloosa Township and Post office:  
1870 page 23, D# 167-172  
1880 D# 252-257

<sup>c</sup> William Henry Meredith, *"The Old Plum Grove Colony in Jefferson County .....*  
Kansas State Historical Society reprint, July, August, September 1969.

<sup>d</sup> 1865 Kansas State Census; Jefferson County, Kansas, Oskaloosa Township, P. O.  
Crook's Ford, 12 May 1965; D# 184-187.

<sup>e</sup> Family information contributed by Mrs. Ralph L. Auld, 1414 S.E. 86th Avenue,  
Portland, Oregon 97216.

*Researchers aided by Mrs. George W. Craft, Wailuku, Maui, Hawaii whose personal interviews, letters and telephone conversations resulted in this more complete family listing.*

*M. L. Faubion - 1981*

NANCY E.<sup>3</sup> FAUBION DAUGHTER OF SPENCER  
AND FRANKIE (HOLLAND) FAUBION

NANCY was born in Cocke County, Tennessee in 1817; died in Jefferson County, Kansas about 1889 or 1890. a She married in Clay County, Missouri, 27 October 1836 (Book A, p.177) WILLIAM MEREDITH, he born in Abingdon, Washington County, Virginia, 10 October 1807.<sup>b</sup> William died in Jefferson County, Kansas, in the Spring of 1888.<sup>a</sup>

WILLIAM MEREDITH traveled down into East Tennessee as early as 1833-34. For a year or two, at least, "he was engaged in wagon freighting of back-country produce to Baltimore and to Augusta, Georgia, at the head of the navigation on the Savannah River. Sometime during the years after he had left Virginia, he had been overseer for a season on a plantation where he developed a "permanent distaste" for the slave-labor system. In the Spring of 1836, he joined with the Spencer Faubion family and others in a migration to Clay County, Missouri where on 27 October of that 2 same year he was married to Spencer's daughter Nancy. Her uncle, the Rev. Jacob Faubion of Faubion Chapel, was the officiating minister.<sup>c</sup>

The first Meredith home in Clay County was a simple rough-log cabin of one room without ceiling. Later they built a "more commodious" home in which they lived for nearly twenty years, during which time their six children were born. it was near Faubion Chapel and a good school where the children had better advantages than in Tennessee.<sup>c</sup>

When the new territory of Kansas was opened for settlement in 1854, William was with one of the first groups to cross the river and stake his claim. He homesteaded the SW¼ Section 14/29/19. When the first Territorial Legislature set off the counties, the settlers found themselves just within the limits of what had been named Jefferson County; and in 1856 William was named Justice of Peace for the newly created Township of Slough Creek. When the local church outgrew the schoolhouse meeting place, William donated the acre in the corner of his homestead opposite the school house for the church.<sup>a</sup>

Nancy was a skillful midwife; as "doctors were few and far away," her services were often in demand, and she was a well-known and much loved member of the community.<sup>a</sup>

William was the oldest of the original settlers in the Plum Grove community and, for the first two decades, one of the most prosperous. For a number of reasons, but especially because of changes in the economic conditions in the country's development, he lost his homestead in his later years.<sup>a</sup> He, Nancy, and his son Benjamin Franklin, the youngest, went to live at the "old John Faubion" place, and he ended his days on this rented farm. c Nancy survived him but a year or two. a

The children of William and Nancy (Faubion) Meredith, 4th generation, were:

1. JAMES HENRY MEREDITH, born in Clay County, Missouri 30 November 1837<sup>d</sup>; died in Jefferson County, Kansas in August 1885. Married MARY<sup>4</sup> FAUBION (John<sup>3</sup> Moses<sup>2</sup> Jacob<sup>1</sup>). Family information follows.
2. ALEXANDER MEREDITH, born in Clay County, Missouri 11 August 1839; died in Larned, Pawnee County, Kansas 28 January 1913. Married DAVIDELLA V. LONG. Family information follows.'
3. CHARLES WESLEY MEREDITH, born in Clay- County, Missouri about 1840. Married MARY ELIZABETH LONG. Family information follows.

4. JULIA ANN MEREDITH, born in Clay County, Missouri in February 1841. Married Rev. JOHN WESLEY<sup>4</sup> FAUBION (For information on this family, see section for JOHN WESLEY<sup>4</sup> James W.<sup>3</sup> Jacob<sup>2</sup> Jacob<sup>1</sup>).
5. MARY JANE MEREDITH, born in Clay County, Missouri about 1842. She married DAVID MAY. We have no information on this family.
6. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN MEREDITH, born in Clay County, Missouri in 1849; died in Jefferson County, Kansas in 1925, and is buried in Plum Grove Cemetery.<sup>f</sup> He married sometime after the 1880 census was taken, Miss NANCY ELIZABETH JEFFRIES, daughter of John and Elizabeth Jeffries and sister to Margaret Elgivia who married his cousin Spencer Houston Faubion. We have no additional information on this family.

JAMES HENRY MEREDITH<sup>4</sup> - Son of Nancy (Faubion)  
and William Meredith

JAMES HENRY was born in Clay County, Missouri, 30 November 1837,<sup>d</sup> and died in the Kansas valley opposite old Lecompton in Jefferson County, in August 1885. He was brought back to Plum Grove and buried in the cemetery there beside "his Mary." He married in 1860 MARY FAUBION, daughter of John<sup>3</sup> (Moses<sup>2</sup> Jacob<sup>1</sup>) and Sarah Ann Faubion. Mary was born, probably in Indiana, 2 August 1836, and died in Jefferson County, Kansas in June 1870. She died at their new home between Oskaloosa and Osawkee, about eight miles from Plum Grove where she is buried. a

Jim and Mary Is was the first wedding in Plum Grove; it was in 1860, the year of the "Great Drouth." Their first home was rented from a young friend who was leaving the territory, and was just outside the Plum Grove school district, two or three miles south of Hickory Point. In the Spring of 1870, the year of Mary's death, they purchased their first home, half bottom land and half limestone bluffs and prairie, on Slough Creek half-way between Oskaloosa and Osawkee and about eight miles from Plum Grove. This farm was one-half mile east of Lowry School House.<sup>a</sup>

JAMES HENRY was slender, dark-haired, blue-eyed and sandy-bearded, naturally quick tempered, but just and equitable. He was a notable hunter, always interested in improving farm crop varieties and livestock, and was a good practical veterinary. of independent mind, his opinion and judgment was trusted; his religious ideas were more modern than usual for his day and his education, beyond elementary schooling, was the result of his own wide reading and candid thinking.<sup>a</sup>

The children of James Henry and Mary (Faubion) Meredith, 5th generation, were:

1. WILLIAM JOHN MEREDITH, born near Plum Grove, Jefferson County, Kansas, on 1 August 1862; married IDA MILTON KIRKPATRICK. Information follows.
2. MARY JANE "Eliza" MEREDITH, born near Plum Grove, Jefferson County, Kansas about 1864. She married WILLIAM DOLL and had eight children. We have no other family information.
3. EDWIN FRANKLIN MEREDITH, born near Plum Grove, Jefferson County, Kansas about 1865. He married Mrs. MARY COPPINGER and they had two sons. We have no other family information.

4. THOMAS ALEXANDER MEREDITH, born near Plum Grove, Jefferson County, Kansas about 1866 (age 4 in 1870<sup>j</sup>).
5. NANCY ANN MEREDITH, born near Plum Grove, Jefferson County, Kansas around 1869 (age 1 in 1870<sup>j</sup>); married WILLIAM F. WEATHERFORD. We have no other family information.

WILLIAM JOHN MEREDITH<sup>5</sup> - Son of James Henry  
and Mary (Faubion) Meredith

WILLIAM JOHN, called Will, was born near Plum Grove, Jefferson County, Kansas, 1 August 1862. He died<sup>e</sup> in Palo Alto, San Mateo County, California 1 April 1942. He married<sup>c</sup> in Liberty, Clay County, Missouri 1 September 1886 IDA MILTON KIRKPATRICK, the granddaughter of William Taylor who was a second cousin of President Zachary Taylor. Ida was born in Iowa, 11 March 1863.<sup>c</sup>

Before William John and his family left Jefferson County for the west in 1888, he had already begun a teaching career. He was Principal of Westside School, Winchester, Kansas just before the family moved to Washington State. There he served as village principal, taught in the Auburn and Seattle High Schools, was County Superintendent for four years, served as professor and Registrar for the University of Washington and at the same time received his degree there. He was also a member of the Washington State Board of Public Instruction.

Will and his family moved to California in 1903 where he bought Hoitt's Private School for Boys at Menlo Park. In 1911 he helped organize and found The Montezuma Mountain School for Boys at Los Gatos. He served there until his retirement in 1934 when he moved to Los Altos. He continued his historical research throughout his life. His article, "*The Old Plum Grove Colony in Jefferson County*", prepared for the Kansas Historical Quarterly of November 1938 covering a period from 1854-55 through the '80s, is now prized for its record of the life and times of the period. The description of the grasshopper plague in 1874 is said to be the best on file with the Kansas State Historical Society.<sup>a</sup>

The children of Will J. and Ida Kirkpatrick Meredith, 6th generation, were:

1. EVAN KIRKPATRICK MEREDITH, born in Oskaloosa, Jefferson County, Kansas in the year 1887. In the year 1938 he had the rank of Captain, and was stationed at Fort Screven near Savannah, Georgia. we do not have information on his family other than that there was a daughter, DORADELLE, and a son BERNAR FAUBION MEREDITH who had a son named WILLIAM BERNAR MEREDITH. EVAN had other children.
2. GLADYS ELAINE MEREDITH, born near Seattle in Washington State. She married a Mr. PORTER and had at least one daughter, MEREDITH PORTER, who married HUGH GORDON HEFTA. In 1938 Gladys "and family" lived with Willi. and Ida in Palo Alto, California.
3. RHYS FAUBION MEREDITH, born near Seattle in Washington State. He married a lady by the name of ELIZABETH and they had two children. In 1938, they lived in Palo Alto, California "near" Will J. and Ida. Their children:
  - 1) MARYBELLE MEREDITH
  - 2) JIMMY MEREDITH

*Note; As is the case with many "family historians", the complete family record for William John and Ida Kirkpatrick Meredith was not found. - ed.*

ALEXANDER MEREDITH<sup>4</sup> - Son of Nancy (Faubion)  
and William Meredith

ALEXANDER was born in Clay County, Missouri 11 August 1839, and died in Larned, Pawnee County, Kansas, 28 January 1913. He is buried in Plum Grove Cemetery, Jefferson County, Kansas. He married on 10 May 1865, DAVIDELLA V. LONG, daughter of John S. and Agatha (Stone) Long and sister to Mary Elizabeth who married his brother Charles Wesley. Davidella was born in Clay County, Missouri, on 25 March 1842, and died in Jefferson County, Kansas, 25 September 1890.<sup>e</sup>

The children of Alexander and Davidella (Long) Meredith, 5th generation, were:

1. ANNA M. MEREDITH, born in Kansas about 1865 (5 in 1870; 15 in 1880)<sup>j</sup>; married LINE FAIRCHILD.<sup>e</sup>
2. HENRY NATHANIEL MEREDITH, born in Kansas about 1866 (4 in 1870; 14 in 1880)<sup>j</sup>; married MINNIE \_\_\_\_.<sup>e</sup>
3. AMANDA CATHERINE MEREDITH, born in Kansas about 1868 (2 in 1870; 12 in 1880)
4. \*FRANK W. MEREDITH, born in Kansas about 1869 (1 in 1870; 11 in 1880)<sup>j</sup>.
5. DAVID A. MEREDITH, born in Kansas about 1871 (9 in 1880)<sup>j</sup>; married twice.
6. NANCY AGNES MEREDITH, born in Kansas about 1875 (5 in 1880)<sup>j</sup>.
7. SUSAN V. MEREDITH, born in Kansas about 1877 (3 in 1880)<sup>j</sup>.
8. OWEN PRICE MEREDITH, born in Jefferson County, Kansas 15 October 1878; died in Clark County, Washington 2 September 1958. Married ELSIE ANN (Steele) BALDWIN.<sup>e</sup> Family information follows.
9. JAMES T. MEREDITH, born in Kansas in May 1880; married and had a daughter
  - 1) FRANCES MEREDITH who married JOE SUFFELL. Their children, 7th gen:<sup>e</sup>
    - (1) LINDA JO SUFFELL married DAVID \_\_\_\_, and had a son, JOSHUA
    - (2) JAMES SUFFELL
10. NORA MEREDITH married T. M. HARDING.<sup>e</sup>  
*\* Leona (Grant) Domann was reared in home of Frank and Dolly (Grant) Meredith--Dolly was Mrs. Domann's aunt.<sup>g</sup>*

OWEN PRICE MEREDITH<sup>5</sup> - Son of Alexander  
and Davidella (Long) Meredith

OWEN was born in Jefferson County, Kansas 15 October 1878; died in the Veterans Hospital in Vancouver, Clark County, Washington 2 September 1958. He is buried in the U. S. National Cemetery, Portland, Oregon. He married 19 February 1902 ELSIE ANN (Steele) BALDWIN, daughter of William Henry Steele and second wife Elizabeth B. Dunkle. Elsie Ann was born in Pekin, Tazewell County, Illinois 27 April 1876; died in Junction City, Geary County, Kansas, 24 February 1932, and is buried in the Steele family plot in Larned, Pawnee County, Kansas.

ELSIE ANN married first at age 16 near Vilas, Colorado, JOE BALDWIN. They had one son, BEN STEELE BALDWIN, who died in 1961. BEN married first ETHEL STOCKWELL and had two children: 1) BEN STOCKWELL BALDWIN, 2) LOIS BALDWIN. He married second a lady by the name of STELLA.

Owen Price and Elsie Ann Meredith had one son, 6th generation:

8. 1) GLEN ERVAN MEREDITH, born in Larned, Pawnee County, Kansas 30 November 1904; married 28 June 1936, ELSIE MARIE KADEN, she born 12 August 1900.

The daughter of Glen E. and Elsie Marie Meredith, 7th generation:

- (1) KAREN MARIE MEREDITH, born 12 January 1940; married 21 December 1962  
THOMAS RICHARD JONES, he born 24 March 1938. Children, 8th gen:  
i. PETER MEREDITH JONES, born 12 May 1965  
ii. KIRK DAVID JONES, born 7 December 1966  
iii. KEVIN THOMAS JONES, born 18 December 1969

CHARLES WESLEY MEREDITH<sup>4</sup> - Son of Nancy (Faubion)  
and William Meredith

CHARLES WESLEY was born in Clay County, Missouri c around 1839-1841 (11 in 1850; 29 in 1870; 38 in 1880). He married about the year 1864, MARY ELIZABETH LONG, daughter of John S. and Agatha (Stone) Long and sister to Davidella who married his brother Alexander. Mary Elizabeth was born in Missouri around 1845 - 1847, (22 in 1870; 35 in 1880). Her Mother, Agatha Long, born in Kentucky about 1813, was living with this family in Oskaloosa, Jefferson County, Kansas in 1880. The children of Charles W. and Mary E. (Long) Meredith, 5th generation, were:<sup>1</sup>

1. HENRY A. MEREDITH, born in Kansas about 1865 (5 in 1870; 14 in 1880)
2. GEORGE W. MEREDITH ditto about 1867 (3 in 1870; 12 in 1880)
3. LEWIS C. MEREDITH ditto about 1869 (1 in 1870; 11 in 1880)
4. JOSEPH A. MEREDITH ditto about 1872 (8 in 1880)
5. WILLIAM S. MEREDITH ditto about 1874 (6 in 1880)
6. JOHN S. MEREDITH ditto about 1876 (4 in 1880)
7. JAMES R. MEREDITH ditto about 1878 (2 in 1880)
8. MIRTIE L. MEREDITH ditto March 1880 (1880 Census)

NOTES:

<sup>a</sup> William John Meredith, *"The Old Plum Grove Colony in Jefferson County"* written for *Kansas Historical Quarterly* of November 1938; republished in July, August, September, 1969 as *Notes From the* (Kansas State) *Historical Society*.

<sup>b</sup> Notes from Mabel (Roberts) Hollingsworth, 9915 W. 61 St., Shawnee Mission, KS.

<sup>c</sup> William John Meredith personal letters written to relatives in early 1900s, in possession of Glen E. Meredith, Seattle, Washington.

<sup>d</sup> Notes of Mrs. Ethel Earls, an early family researcher, in possession of Marybeth Faubion Rule.

<sup>e</sup> Glen E. Meredith, 2536 N.E. 90th, Seattle, Washington 98115.

<sup>f</sup> Plum Grove Cemetery (Jefferson County, Kansas), read by Mrs. M. Hollingsworth.

<sup>g</sup> Notes from Leona (Grant) Domann, Box 362, Oskaloosa, KS 66066. Not a Faubion descendant.

<sup>h</sup> Letters from Mrs. Emma Faubion Kay (John Leonard<sup>4</sup> Hezekiah<sup>3</sup> Spencer<sup>2</sup> Jacob<sup>1</sup>) of Tiburon, California to a friend in Kansas.

NOTES: William and Nancy E. (Faubion) Meredith

i not used in this section

j U.S. Census:

1870 - Jefferson County Kansas, Oskaloosa Twp., p. 21, D# 157-161 Wm. Meredith

Ibid - p. 24, D# 170-177, Charles Meredith

Ibid - p. 24, D# 171-178, Alexander Meredith

Ibid - p. 22, D# 157-162, James Henry Meredith

*Enumerated 9 July 1870, wife Mary does not appear on this listing.*

1870 - Jefferson County, Kansas, Perry P.O., Ozawkee Twp., pp. 9 & 10 D# 56-67  
James Henry Meredith. *Enumerated 28 June 1870, Mary is listed; thus it is  
evident that her death occurred between 28 June and 9 July 1870.*

1880 - Jefferson County, Kansas, Oskaloosa Twp., p. 5/214A, D# 40-42, William and  
Nancy Meredith. *Noted here, WILLIAM is listed as William H.*

Ibid - p. 4/213B, D# 30-32, Alexander Meredith

Ibid - p. 4 & 5/213B & 214A, Charles W. Meredith

Ibid - p. 20/221B, D# 107-169, James Henry Meredith

M. L. Faubion - 1981



SPENCER<sup>3</sup> FAUBION - SON OF SPENCER  
AND FRANKIE (HOLLAND) FAUBION

SPENCER Jr. was born in East Tennessee, 5 November 1822; he died in Jefferson County, Kansas, and is buried in Plum Grove Cemetery.<sup>a</sup> He first married about the year 1855 (his first child was born in 1856), DEBORAH R. HOLLAND. "Debbie" was born 11 November 1832; died in the Plum Grove Community, Jefferson County, Kansas 8 May 1858, and is buried there in Plum Grove Cemetery.<sup>a</sup>

After Deborah's death, Spencer married second in Clay County, Missouri (Book B, p. 349), 6 March 1860, Debbie's cousin MARGARET HOLLAND<sup>b</sup>, who was born 21 March 1827, and died in the Plum Grove area, 26 December 1861. She, too, is buried in Plum Grove Cemetery.<sup>a</sup>

Spencer married a third time in Clay County, Missouri on 31 January 1867 (Book C, p. 117), Mrs. MARTHA ELLIOTT who was born in Kentucky about 1839.

Like his father, Spencer engaged in farming: but, like others of the "younger generation", he had his share of adventure. He did not marry early. When the Government declared war on Mexico, Spencer enlisted in Liberty, Clay County, Missouri, on 7 June 1846 for a term of twelve months. He was a private in Company C, commanded by Colonel O. P. Moss, in the First Regiment of Missouri Volunteers, commanded by A. W. Doniphan. In November his horse failed for want of forage and was abandoned near Valverde. Spencer received a new mount the same day. He was honorably discharged at New Orleans, Louisiana, 21 June 1847, and made application for his claim to 160 acres of Bounty Land under the 9th Section of the Act of February, 1847 with the request that his Certificate of Warrant be forwarded to him at Liberty, Clay County, Missouri.<sup>c</sup>

According to the Meredith articles,<sup>d</sup> Spencer had joined the rush for California gold and "came back safely with Two or Three Thousand Dollars from the 'Mother Lode'." He returned overland, as he had gone; and later often told how he and a few companions, overtaken by winter on either the Upper Platte or Republican River, had almost starved until he had killed a buffalo from a herd". pouring over the river bank onto the ice." They had made camp under a low bluff on the bank of the river, and he was cutting dead cottonwood for a campfire when this great beast came off the bank, slipped and fell on the ice. Spencer felled him with a blow of the axe before he could get upon his feet.<sup>d</sup> The year of his journey to California was not disclosed.

With his brother, Jacob, Spencer purchased part of the Clay County land of his widowed sister, Mary Gragg, on 4 October 1852 (Deed Book N, p. 93). Either he or his father Spencer Sr. purchased additional land from Mary at the same time (Deed Book N, p. 89). On 21 January 1854 Spencer and Jacob sold their jointly owned land (Deed Book O, p. 179) to their younger brother Hezekiah and, we believe, joined the first party of Clay County relatives and neighbors to cross the river into the newly opened Kansas Territory in May 1854 to claim new land and begin erecting their log houses.

Spencer has not been found on the 1860 Census. He had married Deborah Holland, fathered a small daughter, and lost them both in death in 1858.<sup>a</sup> By the time the special Kansas State Census of 1865 was taken, he had married Debbie's cousin,<sup>b</sup> Margaret Holland, fathered three children, and Margaret, too, had died. His sister Charlotte with her son Spencer Bird had come to live with him and care for his young children. His sister Mary Gragg's youngest son, Wyatt, age 12, was also living in his household.<sup>e</sup>

In January of 1867 he married Mrs. Martha Elliott, who brought three Elliott children into the household: MALINDA, age 15 in 1870, SAMANTHA, age 12 in 1870, and PAULINE C., age 9 in 1870. Spencer died in September of that same year leaving his young children in Martha's care.<sup>f</sup> He and Martha had no children. The daughter of Spencer and Deborah (Holland) Faubion, 4th generation, was:<sup>a</sup>

1. MARGARET E. FAUBION, born 7 May 1856; died 8 May 1858; buried in the Plum Grove Cemetery, Jefferson County, Kansas.

The children of Spencer and Margaret (Holland) Faubion, 4th generation, were:<sup>f</sup>

2. PONTIAC FAUBION, born in Kansas about 1861 (4 in 1865; 9 in 1870 - listed as "Paula", a *female*). PONTIAC, age 18, is living in Gallatin Township, Clay County, Missouri, in the household of Henry Dresslaer, Sr., the husband of his deceased aunt, Jane Faubion, in 1880.<sup>f</sup> Pangle<sup>g</sup> lists this son as "Pont."
3. WILLIAM FAUBION, born in Kansas about 1862--63 (3 in 1865; 7 in 1870). We have no reference for this son after 1870.
4. MALINDA JANE, born in Kansas in 1864 (10 months in May 1865; 5 in 1870), this daughter is listed as M. J. in 1865, and as "Jannie" by Pangle.<sup>g</sup> We believe she is the MALINDA J., age 18, who married in Jefferson County, Kansas 8 October 1882, OTTO F. SCHUSTER.<sup>h</sup> We have no family information.

<sup>a</sup> Plum Grove Cemetery, Jefferson County, Kansas; gravestones read by Mrs. Mabel Hollingsworth, Shawnee Mission, Kansas. She is a descendant of Spencer<sup>2</sup>.

<sup>b</sup> Letters from Mrs. Emma Faubion Kay, a descendant of Spencer<sup>2</sup>, to a friend in Kansas.

<sup>c</sup> Military Service Records, National Archives, Washington, D. C. 20408

<sup>d</sup> William John Meredith, "*The Old Plum Grove Colony in Jefferson County*" written for Kansas Historical Quarterly of November 1938; republished in July, August, September, 1969 as *Notes From the* (Kansas State) Historical Society.

<sup>e</sup> Kansas State Census, 1865, Jefferson County, Kansas, Oskaloosa Twp., D#177-180 Spencer Faubion. (This is Spencer Jr.)

<sup>f</sup> U. S. Census:

1870 - Jefferson County, Kansas, Oskaloosa Twp., p. 21, D# 156-160. Martha Faubion and family, with Elliott children.

1880 - Clay County, Missouri, Gallatin Twp., p. 28, D# 241. Pontiac Faubion, living with the Henry Dresslaer, Sr., family

<sup>g</sup> Sarah Faubion Pangle, *The Faubions*, (Corpus Christi, Texas 1922), p. 8

<sup>h</sup> From Christine Olson, a family researcher, Wichita, Kansas.

M. L. Faubion - 1981

MARY ANN<sup>3</sup> FAUBION - DAUGHTER OF SPENCER  
AND FRANKIE (HOLLAND) FAUBION

MARY ANN, called Polly,<sup>a</sup> was born in East Tennessee, 20 October 1825;<sup>b</sup> (25 in 1850).<sup>a</sup> Her date of death is unknown; it is said she is buried in Plum Grove Cemetery in Jefferson County, Kansas. She married in Clay County, Missouri on 3 December 1845 (Book B, p. 27) HENRY GRAGG, son of Henry and Elizabeth (Pharoah) Gragg and brother to John who married her sister Malinda. Henry was born in Clay County, Missouri 7 December 1823<sup>b</sup> and is referred to in his father's Will as " . . . the one that my wife is pregnant with. . ." According to the George Gragg research,<sup>c</sup> Henry died in Clay County, Missouri in 1851. From Mrs. Geigle we have the date 3 March 1851,<sup>d</sup> authority for this date unknown. He was probably buried in the Gragg Family Cemetery which was "on the homeplace" six miles west of Liberty in Clay County. The cemetery was destroyed without notifying the family or removing headstones.<sup>c</sup>

Very little research has been done on this family by the present Faubion family researchers. From the George Gragg research,<sup>c</sup> we have learned that Henry was placed under the guardianship of his half-brother, Benjamin, until he became of age. In 1848 Henry was appointed guardian of two of his older brother Robert's children, Benjamin H. and Elizabeth Ann Gragg. Following his death, Mary was evidently appointed Administratrix of his estate for, as such, she sold at least a part of the Clay County land to her brothers Spencer Jr. and Jacob, and perhaps to her Father, on 4 October 1852 (Deed Book N, p. 89 & p. 93). As it is said that she was buried at Plum Grove, it is possible Mary moved to Kansas in 1854 with her brothers Spencer Jr. and Jacob, and died there.

One of the family legends as told to Mrs. M. Hollingsworth<sup>b</sup> by Wyatt Gragg, a descendant, is that Henry Gragg made a trip to the California gold fields, and "never returned." A reading of the probate records might have clarified the events surrounding Henry's death.

According to Pangle,<sup>e</sup> Henry and Mary had two sons, "Frank", and "Dutch". The first, whose name was Francis, was mistakenly listed in the 1850 Census<sup>a</sup> as a female and so recorded in the George Gragg<sup>c</sup> research papers.

The children of Henry and Mary (Faubion) Gragg, 4th generation, were:

1. FRANCIS R. "Frank" GRAGG, born in Missouri about 1848-1849 (2 in 1850; 22 in 1870; 31 in 1880).<sup>a</sup> He was a farmer, and is listed in the 1870 census for Clay County, Missouri, Gallatin Township, living with the family of Matilda Dresslaer. He is listed in the 1880 Jefferson County, Kansas Census for Oskaloosa Township, with his wife ROX ANN, age 22, born in Iowa; and a daughter, MARY S. GRAGG, age 3, born in Kansas. We believe this is the correct reading for Frank, the son of Henry and Mary, but have no confirming data from descendants.
2. WYATT "Dutch" GRAGG, born in Missouri about 1851 (29 in 1880<sup>a</sup>); in 1865<sup>a</sup> he was living in Jefferson County, Kansas with Spencer Faubion, Jr., his mother Mary's brother. He became a farmer and is found in 1880 living in Clay County, Missouri with a wife, M.A. ELIZA, born about 1855 in Tennessee.<sup>a</sup> From this listing, it appears Eliza may be a second wife. Children, 5th generation:<sup>a</sup>
  - 1) MARY ANNE GRAGG, born in Missouri about 1869 (11 in 1880)
  - 2) WILLIE B. GRAGG, a daughter born in Missouri in 1879 (7 months in 1880)

MALINDA<sup>3</sup> FAUBION - DAUGHTER OF SPENCER  
AND FRANKIE (HOLLAND) FAUBION

MALINDA was born in East Tennessee around 1823-1826 (27 in 1850; 34 in 1860; 45 in 1870; 54 in 1880);<sup>a</sup> there are no dates on her gravestone in Barry Cemetery Clay County, Missouri.<sup>b</sup> She married in Clay County, Missouri 19 December 1847 (Book B, p. 113), 'as his second wife, JOHN GRAGG, son of Henry Gragg and his second wife, Elizabeth Pharoah. (According to Ann Armstrong's collected data, Malinda first married 19 December 1841, JOHN HOLLAND.<sup>c</sup> We do not have a source for this data and have not found a marriage record. The 1847 marriage record is for Malinda Faubion and John Gragg.)

JOHN GRAGG was born in Cocke County, Tennessee 14 February 1810; died in Clay County, Missouri 28 July 1881, and is buried there in Barry Cemetery. An obituary quoted by George Gragg<sup>d</sup> for John's sister Mahala states that she "was one of twenty-one children."<sup>e</sup> John first married in Clay County, Missouri 16 January 1838 (Book A, #591), ELIZABETH FORD. They had five known children.<sup>d</sup>

In 1819 when John was nine years old, the Gragg family moved from Tennessee to Missouri Territory settling in the area that became Ray County. They moved to the newly organized Clay County in 1824. John's father died in 1824, and his half-brother Benjamin was appointed his guardian. During the years 1829 through 1839, John received six Clay County Land Grants, totaling 400 acres. He was a farmer, and lived in Clay County's Gallatin Township.<sup>d</sup>

Little is known of Malinda. From George Gragg's researchd "...it has been said that this couple had two daughters . . ." The 1850 Census recordsa show that John's Mother, Betsy, lived with them as did his sister Mahala. Mahala, who never married, continued to make her home with this family--probably until her brother John died in 1881. Mahala was born 3 February 1814; died 19 February 1885, and is buried in Barry Cemetery in Clay County, Missouri. It is she who mentioned her niece, Mrs. Mode Dresslaer, in her Will.<sup>d</sup>

The children of John Gragg and his first wife, Elizabeth Ford, were:

JOHN GRAGG, Jr. born in Missouri about 1839; does not appear on 1850 Census<sup>a</sup>

SAPHRONIA A. GRAGG, born in Missouri about 1840 (10 in 1850; 20 in 1860);<sup>a</sup> married in Clay County, Missouri 14 February 1861 (Book B, #1464)e ROBERT M. OLDHAM

RACHAEL C. GRAGG, born in Missouri about 1842 (8 in 1850; 18 in 1860; not on 1870 census with Gragg family)<sup>a</sup>

AMANDA R. GRAGG, born in Missouri about 1844 (6 in 1850; 16 in 1860; and 25 in 1870)a She may be the Amanda Gragg who married L. L. Tillery in Clay County, Missouri, 16 November 1875.<sup>f</sup>

BENJAMIN S. GRAGG, called "Ben Long," born in Missouri 8 October 1846; died 17 January 1910, and is buried in Barry Cemetery, Clay County, Missouri. He married MARTHA \_\_\_\_\_, born 12 March 1853.<sup>b</sup>

The children of John Gragg and Malinda (Faubion) Gragg, 4th generation, were:

1. MARY MAUD GRAGG, born in Missouri in 1859 (listed on 1860 Census as MARY MOORE GRAGG, age eleven months; on 1870 Census as Maud, age 11).<sup>a</sup> We believe this is niece named in Aunt Mahala's Will as Mrs. Mode Dresslaer.
2. LUCRETIA (?) GRAGG, born in Missouri about 1862 (8 in 1870; is not listed on 1880 Census).<sup>a</sup> This may be Nettie buried Barry Cemetery--date illegible.

NOTES: Malinda (Faubion) and John Gragg

- <sup>a</sup> U. S. Census, Clay County, Missouri, Gallatin Township:  
1850 - D# 438, John Gragg family with Betsy and Mahala  
1860 - page 197, D# 1365, John Gragg family  
1870 - page 18 John Gragg family with Mary, Mahala, and Lucretia  
1870 - page 38 D# 268 John Gragg family with Maud (11), Mahala (53)  
1880 - D# 185 John and Malinda Gragg with Mahala (64)
- <sup>b</sup> Barry Cemetery, Clay County, Missouri; read by Mrs. M. Hollingsworth, Shawnee Mission, Kansas.
- <sup>c</sup> Ann Faubion Armstrong, Bradford, Massachusetts, first Coordinator of this group project.
- <sup>d</sup> 1972 Research of George Gragg, Shawnee Mission, Kansas, from Marybeth Faubion Rule.
- <sup>e</sup> Luke & Appell, *Clay County, Missouri Marriage Records, 1822-1870*, (Missouri - 1961), p. 22
- <sup>f</sup> Elizabeth Prather Ellsberry, *Marriage Records of Clay County, Missouri (1852-1900)*, (Missouri: 1961), p. 45

NOTES: Mary Ann (Faubion) and Henry Gragg

- <sup>a</sup> U. S. Census:  
1850 - Clay County, Missouri, Gallatin Twp., D# 434 Henry & Polly A. Gragg  
1865 - Jefferson County, Kansas, Oskaloosa Twp., D# 177-180 Spencer Faubion, with Y. Gragg in household  
1870 - Clay County, Missouri, Gallatin Twp., p. 37 Matilda Dresslaer family with "Franklin" Gragg in household  
1880 - Clay County, Missouri, Gallatin Twp., D# 184-186 Wyatt Gragg  
1880 - Jefferson County, Kansas, Oskaloosa Twp., p.4, D#36-39 Frank R. Gragg
- <sup>b</sup> Mrs. Mabel Hollingsworth, Shawnee Mission, Kansas  
*Information from Wyatt Gragg, a descendant of Henry and Mary Gragg, now unable to participate in project. His daughter, Mrs. David (Naomi) Shankland, has not participated. Mrs. Shankland lives 5201 W. 66th Terrace, Shawnee mission, KS*
- <sup>c</sup> 1972 Research of George Gragg, Shawnee Mission, Kansas, from Marybeth Faubion Rule.
- <sup>d</sup> Mrs. Harold Geigle, Gladstone, Oregon. *(Mrs. Geigle is collecting family information for a comprehensive history of the Faubion and many other families)*
- <sup>e</sup> Sarah Faubion Pangle, *The Faubions*, (Corpus Christi, Texas - 1922), p. 8
- <sup>f</sup> Notes of Mrs. Ethel Earls, an early family researcher, from Marybeth Faubion Rule.

M. L. Faubion - 1981

DOROTHY ANN<sup>3</sup> FAUBION DAUGHTER OF SPENCER  
AND FRANKIE (HOLLAND) FAUBION

DOLLY ANN, as she was known, was born in East Tennessee about 1 October 1828. This date was estimated from her age on date of death. She died 6 June 1863, aged 34 years 8 months and 5 days, and is buried in the Holland Cemetery, five miles west of Liberty in Clay County, Missouri.<sup>a</sup> She married in Clay County, 2 September 1847 (Book B, p. 110), DAVID DRESSLAER, he born in Virginia about 1824, and died in Clinton County, Missouri prior to 14 November 1862.<sup>b</sup>

Present Faubion family researchers have found very little information for this family in the time available. DAVID died about the age of thirty-eight; Michael and Henry Dresslaer, who we believe, were David's brothers, were appointed Administrators of his estate.<sup>b</sup> The following year DOLLY ANN died before her thirty-fifth birthday. Their young children were "taken in" by relatives.<sup>c</sup> The names of their children come from Pangle<sup>d</sup> who mistakenly listed Dolly Ann's husband as Henry (the husband of Dolly Ann's sister Jane).

The children of David and Dolly Ann (Faubion) Dresslaer/Dressler, 4th generation:

1. FRANK DRESSLAER<sup>d</sup>
2. WILLARD R. H. DRESSLAER, born about 1850; died 4 June 1864, age 14, and is buried in Holland Cemetery, Clay County, Missouri.<sup>a</sup> Gravestone identifies as "son of Dolly and David Dresslaer."
3. JANE DRESSLAER, born in Missouri about 1854 (16 in 1870)<sup>c</sup> --living with the John and Julia A. Faubion family as a-domestic and 2 attending school. The Rev. John Wesley Faubion was a descendant of Jacob and Julia Ann Meredith was a descendant of Spencer<sup>2</sup>.
4. GEORGE DRESSLAER, born in Missouri about 1857 (13 in 1870); living with William and Nancy<sup>3</sup> (Faubion) Meredith as a farm laborer in 1870. Nancy was a sister to Dolly Ann, George's Mother.
5. VIRGINIA DRESSLAER, born in Missouri about 1861 (9 in 1870),<sup>c</sup> In 1870 she lived with her uncle Hezekiah (Spencer<sup>2</sup>) and wife Syrena (Gragg) Faubion; In 1880<sup>c</sup> she is listed as Virgie, age 20, a servant in household of George Goddard. As far as we know the Goddards were not relatives, and the informant for census statistics did not know the birthplaces of 'Virgie's' parents.

<sup>a</sup> Elizabeth Prather Ellsberry, *Clay County, Missouri Cemetery Records, Vol. 1, p. 23, Holland Graveyard, five miles west of Liberty.*

<sup>b</sup> *Wills and Administrations, Clinton County, Missouri, 1873-1860, p. 26.*

<sup>c</sup> U. S. Census:

1870 - Jefferson County, Kansas, Oskaloosa Twp., p. 22, D# 159-164

Ibid. pp. 21-22, D# 157-161

Ibid. p. 22, D# 160-165

1880 - Jefferson County, Kansas, Norton Twp., p. 9/147A, D# 79-79

<sup>d</sup> Sarah Faubion Pangle, *The Faubions, (Corpus Christi, Texas - 1922), p. 9*

M. L. Faubion - 1981

JANE<sup>3</sup> FAUBION DAUGHTER OF SPENCER  
AND FRANKIE (HOLLAND) FAUBION

JANE was born in East Tennessee about 1829 (21 in 1850 a she died before the 1880 Clay County, Missouri census was enumerated, and the date and place of her death are unknown to us. She married in Clay County, Missouri 24 February 1854 (Book B, p. 237, HENRY DRESSLAER, who was born in Missouri around 1833--1834. He lived in Clay County, Missouri in 1880.<sup>a</sup>

HENRY DRESSLAER, called "Dock", was a farmer. we believe he was a brother to David who married Jane's sister, Dolly Ann, and to Michael who, with Henry, was named administrator of David Dresslaer's estate. In 1880 Pontiac Faubion, the orphan son (age 18) of Jane's brother Spencer Jr., was living in Henry's household.<sup>a</sup>

We have very little information on this family, and we have only the 1880 census listing.<sup>a</sup> According to Pangle<sup>b</sup>, Henry and Jane had four children; information for the family of son Jacob is taken from an Eisenhower genealogy.<sup>c</sup>

The children of Henry and Jane (Faubion) Dresslaer/Dressler, 4th generation:

1. JACOB DRESSLAER, born in Clay County, Missouri, 20 October 1854; died in Milford, Barton County, Missouri, 30 October 1937. He married MARY ALICE ISENHOWER. (Eisenhower). Family information follows.
2. JOHN DRESSLAER, born in Missouri around 1855.
3. MARTHA CHAPEL "Chapp" DRESSLAER, born in Missouri about 1857 (23 in 1880)<sup>a</sup>
4. HENRY DRESSLAER, Jr., born in Missouri about 1861 (19 in 1880)<sup>a</sup>

JACOB DRESSLAER<sup>4</sup> - Son of Jane (Faubion)  
and Henry "Dock" Dresslaer

JACOB was born in Clay County, Missouri, 20 October 1854; and died in Milford, Barton County, Missouri, 30 October 1937. He married in Lamar, Barton County, Missouri, 24 March 1881, MARY ALICE ISENHOWER, daughter of Moses and Catherine (Bird) Isenhower, she born in Bosque County, Texas, 21 January 1860.

Jacob was a farmer in Barton County, Missouri. Mary Alice moved into Sheldon, Vernon County, Missouri after his death.

The children of Jacob and Mary Alice (Isenhower) Dresslaer, 5th generation:

1. MELVIN DRESSLAER, born in Milford, Barton County, Missouri 2 February 1882, and died there 15 October 1938. He is buried in St. James Cemetery, near Milford. He married 28 April 1926, ETHEL CLARK, daughter of John Clark. She was born in Lamar, Barton County, Missouri, 6 March 1891. After his death she lived near Lamar in Barton County, Son, 6th generation:
  - 1) GERALD G. DRESSLAER, born in Milford, Barton County, Missouri 12 April 1927. He married in Lamar, Barton County, Missouri 23 May 1953 MAURINE OLIVER, she born 9 October 1936. They had at least one child:
    - (1) MAURICE DRESSLAER, born in Lamar, Barton County, Missouri, 8 March 1954.

2. GRACE LELIA DRESSLAER, born in Milford, Barton County, Missouri 11 August 1891; married in Milford, 18 February 1912, CHARLES EVERETT ROBINSON. He was born in Jerico, Cedar (?) County, Missouri, 15 January 1892. Family information follows.
3. JESSIE DRESSLAER, born in Milford, Barton County, Missouri 7 January 1884; died 4 January 1913. Never married.

GRACE LELIA DRESSLAER<sup>5</sup> - Daughter of Jacob  
and Mary Alice (Isenhower) Dresslaer

GRACE LELIA was born in Milford, Barton County, Missouri, 11 August 1891. She married in Milford 18 February 1912 CHARLES EVERETT ROBINSON. He was born in Jerico, Cedar (?) County, Missouri, 15 January 1892. Children, 6th generation

1. JESSIE L. ROBINSON, born in Milford, Barton County, Missouri, 25 January 1913. He married in Lander, Fremont County, Wyoming 14 March 1936, MABEL CLAVA THRONBURG, she born in Jerico, Cedar County, Missouri, 22 February 1911. Children, all born Thermopolis, Hot Springs County, Wyoming -- 7th generation:
  - 1) MARY LEE (or Nancy Lee) ROBINSON, born 13 January 1937.
  - 2) EVERETT LEE ROBINSON born 31 August 1939
  - 3) EDITH FAY ROBINSON born 24 October 1949
2. LORETTA L. ROBINSON, born in Milford, Barton County, Missouri 27 February 1914. She married in Hoboken, Missouri, 24 October 1933, WALLACE HOBSON, or HODSON, he born in Hoboken, Missouri 4 July 1910. Daughter, 7th gen:
  - 1) ANNA JEAN HOBSON (Hodson) married BENJAMIN KRANE, Jr.
3. CARROL L. ROBINSON, born in Milford, Barton County, Missouri, 17 February 1917. He married 5 January 1939, HELEN V. GILMORE, she born 12 February 1920. Children, 7th generation:
  - 1) BARBARA ANN ROBINSON, born in Denver, Denver County, Colorado
  - 2) GAIL MILDRED ROBINSON, born in Alamosa, Alamosa County, Colorado
4. ELBERT FAY ROBINSON, born in Thermopolis, Hot Springs County, Wyoming, twin to Delbert Ray, 7 October 1920. He married in Los Angeles, California, 22 June 1948, JOSEPHINE ALICE ALFONSO, she born in San Francisco 12 March 1926. Son, 7th generation:
  - 1) JOEL EVERETT ROBINSON, born in San Francisco, California, 2 January in 1949 or 1950.
5. DELBERT RAY ROBINSON, twin to Elbert Fay, was born in Thermopolis, Wyoming 7 October 1920. He married in San Francisco, California, 20 June 1933, JEANE DOLORES HAVNER (Havnor), she born in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri, 9 April 1926. Daughter, 7th generation:
  - 1) CHERYL DOLORES ROBINSON, born San Francisco, California, 13 May 1944.

<sup>a</sup> U. S. Census: 1880, Clay County Missouri, Gallatin Twp., D#241-244.  
Ibid., 1850, p. 31, D#453, Spencer<sup>2</sup> Faubion

<sup>b</sup> Sarah Faubion Pangle, *The Faubions*, (Corpus Christi, Texas - 1922), p. 9.

<sup>c</sup> Fannie B. Richardson, *Eisenhower Genealogy*, (Mimeographed 1956), begin p. 65.



HEZEKIAH<sup>3</sup> FAUBION - SON OF SPENCER  
AND FRANKIE (HOLLAND) FAUBION

HEZEKIAH, often written EZEKIAH, was called "Ky" or "Kiah", and was born Cocke County, Tennessee 7 August 1831; died in Seward, Logan County, Oklahoma, 20 March 1916, and is buried there.<sup>a</sup> He married about the year 1854 (his oldest child was born in 1855), SYRENA GRAGG, believed to be the daughter of Robert C. and Nancy (Breuer) Gragg.<sup>b</sup> Syrena was born in Ray County, Missouri, 2 July 1838; died in a Seward, Logan County, Oklahoma 10 January 1915, and she, too, is buried there.

Hezekiah was only five when he came with his parents to Missouri in 1836.<sup>c</sup> He grew up on a farm near Barry in Clay County, and, as his father was, he became a farmer. His brothers Jacob and Spencer Jr. sold him their jointly owned Clay County land on 11 January 1854 (Deed Book 0, p. 179), probably the year of his marriage. It was near the homeplace of Hezekiah's parents. Hezekiah sold the land to Silas O. Jesse on 3 March 1857 (Deed Book S, p. 445).

In 1858 a Hezekiah and his family packed their belongings and moved across the river into Kansas Territory, settling in the Plum Grove community of Oskaloosa Township, Jefferson County. His brothers Jacob and Spencer Jr. lived near by, as did many other relatives and former Clay County neighbors. We believe Frank Gragg, one of his sister Mary's sons, was living in his home when the Kansas State Census of 1865 was taken. The census taker did not list the name GRAGG, but F. R., age 15, was listed after Hezekiah's own family; and Wyatt, Frank's brother, was living with Spencer Jr. at that time.

The "Great Drought" in 1860, the devastating grasshopper invasion of 1874, the erosion of the farm lands, and the financial chaos created during that period of time took a "fearful toll from the lives of the Plum Grove people."<sup>e</sup> Many of the younger generation were starting out married life on rented farms or were seeking other lands for a new start.<sup>e</sup> In 1892<sup>a</sup> Hezekiah and Syrena, no longer young, made their last major move -- to Oklahoma Territory. The date of their entry into the Territory would indicate that they did not participate in the great land run of April 22, 1889. The location of their new home in Seward Township, near Guthrie in (now) Logan County, however, indicates that some member or members of the family did successfully participate in that land run. There were other land runs and numerous land lotteries for the "Unassigned Lands" in "Indian Territory", but only in April of 1889 was the area around Guthrie opened for settlement; and, "At Sunset on 22 April 1889, practically every homestead and all the town lots in the virgin cities of Guthrie . . . were taken."<sup>f</sup>

The 1900 Census<sup>d</sup> shows that Hezekiah's sons Spencer Houston and Jacob Alexander were living in Seward, Logan County, Oklahoma. It is possible that these sons took part in that first great "Hoss Race"<sup>f</sup> and later urged their parents to join them. A search of the Logan County land records would undoubtedly prove or disprove our theory.

The children of Hezekiah and Syrena (Gragg) Faubion, 4th generation, were:

1. SPENCER HOUSTON FAUBION, born in Clay County, Missouri, 13 November 1855; died in Frederick, Tillman County, Oklahoma, 8 October 1913. He married MARGARET ELGIVIA JEFFRIES. Family information follows.
2. JACOB ALEXANDER FAUBION, born in Clay County, Missouri in March 1858; died in Tonganoxie, Leavenworth County, Kansas in 1936, and is buried there in

Hubbel Hill Cemetery. He married CLARA ETTA GRANT, daughter of Richard and Sally (Crosley) Grant of Platte County, Missouri. She was born 10 December 1857<sup>d</sup>; died in Tonganoxie on 6 October 1946, and is buried in Hubbel Hill Cemetery.

JACOB ALEXANDER, called "ZAN", and Clara Etta were living in Seward, Logan County, Oklahoma when the 1900 Census was taken. We do not know when they returned to Kansas to make their home in Tonganoxie. ZAN was a milk carrier. He and Clara had no children.

3. JOHN LEONARD FAUBION, born on the farm in the Plum Grove community, Jefferson County, Kansas, 6 September 1861; died there 19 May 1901. Married BERTHA GRAMSE. Family information follows.
4. SARAH ELIZABETH FAUBION, called "Sally" was born on the farm in the Plum Grove community, Jefferson, Kansas 16 February 1864; died in Seward, Logan County, Oklahoma. She first married JOHN GRANT; second married Mr. WATSON .h Daughter of John and Sally (Faubion) Grant, 5th generation:
  - 1) GEORGIA PEARL GRANT, called "Pearl", was a small child when her father died a She married HARVE NICOLAY; their daughter, 6th generation:<sup>h</sup>
    - (1) RUBY MARGARET NICOLAYThe children of Sally Faubion and Mr. Watson, 5th generation:<sup>h</sup>
  - 2) GRACE WATSON married ALVA MERCER. Their children, 6th generation:
    - (1) EUNICE LUCILE MERCER (2) HOWARD WATSON MERCER
  - 3) NEVA BESSIE WATSON married GODFREY BEEBE. Daughter, 6th generation:<sup>h</sup>
    - (1) ELSIE BEE BEEBE.

Grace Watson Mercer and Neva Watson Beebe died in Seward, Logan County, Oklahoma, and are buried there, as is their Mother, Sally.<sup>a</sup>

- <sup>a</sup> Letters of Emma (Faubion) Kay (John Leonard<sup>4</sup> Hezekiah<sup>3</sup> Spencer<sup>2</sup> Jacob<sup>1</sup>) to a friend, Naomi M. Johnson, Manhattan, Kansas, and telephone conversation - ed.
- <sup>b</sup> Benjamin (Ben) Gragg, brother of Robert C. Gragg, was SYRENA's guardian after her father died. Ben lived in Clay County, Missouri - Marybeth Faubion Rule.
- <sup>c</sup> Spencer Faubion Clay County land purchase, 9 August 1836 (Deed Bk E, p. 243).
- <sup>d</sup> Kansas 1865 State Census, Jefferson County, Kansas Oskaloosa Twp., D#187-190. 1900 U. S. Census, Logan County, Oklahoma, Seward Twp., pp. 4 and 5.
- <sup>e</sup> William John Meredith, *"The Old Plum Grove Colony in Jefferson County"* written for Kansas Historical Quarterly of November 1938; republished in July, August, September, 1969 as Notes From the (Kansas State) Historical Society.
- <sup>f</sup> H. Wayne Morgan & Anne Hodges Morgan, *OKLAHOMA, A Bicentennial History*, (New York: W. W. Norton & Company, Inc., 1977) pp. 49 and 53.
- <sup>g</sup> Hubbell Hill Cemetery: CLARA ETTA's stone reads "born 1856"; dates and family information from Jeanne Ralston, Liberty, Missouri, a descendant of John<sup>2</sup>
- <sup>h</sup> Sarah Faubion Pangle, *THE FAUBIONS*, (Corpus Christi, Texas: 1922) page 10. Confirmed by telephone conversation with M. L. Faubion. See note a.

SPENCER HOUSTON<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of Hezekiah  
and Syrena (Gragg) Faubion

SPENCER HOUSTON was born on the farm near Barry, Clay County, Missouri 13 November 1855;<sup>a</sup> died at Frederick, Tillman County, Oklahoma, 8 October 1913, and is buried there. He married about 1877, probably in Jefferson County, Kansas, to MARGARET ELGIVIA JEFFRIES,<sup>b</sup> daughter of John and Elizabeth Jeffries and sister of Nancy Elizabeth who married Spencer's cousin Ben Franklin Meredith.<sup>c</sup>

MARGARET ELGIVIA was born in Kansas, 21 April 1856; died in Oklahoma, 22 March 1951, and is buried in Tipton, Tillman County, Oklahoma beside her second husband, W. V. Halsy.<sup>b</sup>

Spencer Houston, called Uncle Pet by his nieces, grew up on a farm in the Plum Grove Community of Jefferson County, Kansas and became a farmer himself. He had moved into Oklahoma Territory with his family by 1891, where his daughter Rena Elizabeth was born in May of that year. As they had settled in Seward Township, near Guthrie, we believe Spencer, his brother Jacob Alexander, and perhaps the husband of his sister Sarah Elizabeth, participated in the first great Oklahoma "land run" on 22 April 1889, as this was the only date this particular section of "Unassigned Lands" was opened to settlers. ". . . At sunset on April 22, 1889 practically every homestead . . . had been taken."<sup>e</sup> Federal Land Offices had been "hastily constructed" at Guthrie and Kingfisher to handle the claims of the settlers. . . . After 1890 the name *Indian Territory* referred only to the older eastern area that the Five Civilized Tribes owned . . . . The 'Unassigned Lands' opened on 22 April 1889 were no longer within "Indian Territory."<sup>e</sup>

The children of Spencer H. and Margaret Elgivia, 5th generation, were:

1. CHARLES LEONARD FAUBION, born in Kansas 26 March 1878; died 8 October 1913.<sup>f</sup> Married ROSA E. THOMPSON, born in Tennessee in April 1877 (23 in 1900).<sup>d</sup> Daughter, 6th generation:
  - 1) BERTHA FAUBION, born in Oklahoma in April 1900<sup>d</sup>; married LOGAN BEARD.<sup>g</sup> Daughter, 7th generation:
    - (1) MARGARET ADALINE BEARD<sup>g</sup>
2. BENJAMIN LACY FAUBION, born in Kansas, 8 September 1879;<sup>f</sup> married ADA L. STAFFORD, born in Texas in January 1882.<sup>d</sup> Children 6th generation:<sup>g</sup>
  - 1) FLOYD FAUBION, born in Oklahoma in October 1889 (1900C lists as LOYD)
  - 2) EDNA FAUBION who married VICK YEOST
  - 3) MILLARD FAUBION
  - 4) VENA WELBORN FAUBION

*(Pangle<sup>g</sup> lists as Benjamin HOUSTON, an Oil Man); LACY from Bible record<sup>f</sup>)*

3. JOHN HEZEKIAH FAUBION, at farmer 9 born in Kansas 10 May 1881;<sup>f</sup> married MINNIE JONES, and had a son, 6th generation.<sup>g</sup>
4. Unnamed Infant, born 11 September 1882; died in September 1882<sup>f</sup>
5. JESSIE LEE FAUBION, born in Kansas 5 September 1884;<sup>f</sup> married ELMER MILLER.<sup>g</sup> Daughter, 6th generation:<sup>g</sup>
  - 1) CORA MILLER, married LUTHER GREEN.<sup>g</sup> Son, 7th generation:<sup>g</sup>
    - (1) GRANT GREEN

6. ROBERT ELMER FAUBION, born 6 August 1886; died in Oklahoma May 1948. He married LENNA PEARL SPENCER. Family information follows.
7. WILDA BELLE FAUBION, born in Kansas 3 November 1888;<sup>f</sup> married CECIL HERRING.<sup>g</sup> Children, 6th generation:<sup>g</sup>

1) BERNICE HERRING	6) WOODROW HERRING
2) ALMA HERRING	7) CECIL HERRING
3) ALICE HERRING	8) ROBERT HERRING
4) J. D. HERRING lived Manitou, Oklahoma (1979)	
5) VERNARD HERRING	9) IRENE HERRING
8. RENA ELIZABETH FAUBION, born in Oklahoma 15 May 1891; married GROVER CLEVELAND LEDBETTER. Family information follows.
9. GROVER CLEVELAND FAUBION, born in Oklahoma 21 January 1893; married WILLA BELL MASHBURN. Family information follows.
10. MELL WARD FAUBION, born in Oklahoma 13 May 18 95; died 4 January 1917.<sup>f</sup> Married ORA VERNON.<sup>g</sup> Son, 6th generation:
  - 1) JOSEPH FAUBION<sup>g</sup>
11. ILA FAUBION, born 15 May 1897; died 6 August 1897.<sup>f</sup>

ROBERT EIMER<sup>5</sup> FAUBION, Son of SPENCER H.  
and LENNA PEARL (Spencer) FAUBION

ROBERT ELMER was born 6 August 1886 (in Kansas, according to the 1900 Census,<sup>d</sup> descendants show 'in Nebraska'); died in Frederick, Tillman County, Oklahoma in May 1948. He married in Tipton, Tillman County, Oklahoma, LENNA PEARL "Lennie" SPENCER, she born in Texas 12 April 1886 and died in Tipton in 1942.<sup>h</sup> Their children, 6th generation:<sup>h</sup>

1. GEORGE HOUSTON FAUBION, born 13 October 1908; died 25 August 1958. Married OLGA M. SMITH. Family information follows.
2. BEATRICE LOLA FAUBION, born 30 May 1909; married FRED LEO BIRDWELL. Family information follows
3. JUANITA FAYE FAUBION, born in Tipton, Tillman County, Oklahoma 14 March 1914; died in Amarillo, Potter County, Texas 12 April 1971. Married three times, no children.

GEORGE HOUSTON<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born in Tipton, Tillman County, Oklahoma, 13 October 1908; died in Portales, Roosevelt County, New Mexico 25 August 1958. He married in Lawton, Comanche County, Oklahoma, 3 March 1927, OLGA M. SMITH, a daughter of William and Alta Smith, she born in Frederick, Tillman County, Oklahoma, 9 September 1906. Their son, 7th generation:

1. REX R. FAUBION, born in Frederick, Tillman County, Oklahoma 10 August 1934; married in Portales, Roosevelt County, New Mexico, 24 June 1958, CORA LEE HODGES, a daughter of Thomas H. and Vera A. Hodges, she born in Rockwood, Coleman County, Texas, 7 April 1935. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) CARLA FAUBION (adopted)

1. 2) ROGER LANE FAUBION, born in Portales, Roosevelt County, New Mexico, on 1 August 1959; died in Lubbock, Lubbock County, Texas 3 November 1978. He married in Clovis, Curry County, New Mexico, 24 April 1978, REBECCA WRAY (alias Love), a daughter of Leslie and Casey Wray - Casey married second Mr. Love. Rebecca was born in California 1 March 1960. 9th Gen:  
 (1) LANE MYCHELLE FAUBION, born Clovis, Curry Co., New Mexico 31 May 1979
- 3) JEFFERY LYNN FAUBION, born Portales, Roosevelt County, New Mexico 24 May 1961. Unmarried in 1980.

BEATRICE LOLA<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born in Tipton, Tillman County, Oklahoma, 30 May 1909. She married FRED LEO BIRDWELL, he born in Little Rock, Polaski County Arkansas, 30 April 1909; died in Frederick, Tillman County, Oklahoma 12 May 1978. Their children, all born in Frederick, Oklahoma, 7th generation:

1. SILETA FAYE BIRDWELL, born 28 March 1927, married CHESTER THOMAS MEEKS, he born in Tipton, Tillman County, Oklahoma 19 November 1922. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) JAMES LEO "Tim" MEEKS, born Frederick, Tillman County, Oklahoma 12 May 1947; married MARTHA RODRIGUEZ, she born Crillas, Tamaulipas, Mexico, 27 July 1946. Children, 9th generation:
    - (1) MARK LEE MEEKS, born El Paso, El Paso County, Texas 8 January 1975
    - (2) MICHELLE CHRISTINE MEEKS, born El Paso, Texas 16 August 1977
  - 2) NANCY ELAINE MEEKS, born Frederick, Tillman County, Oklahoma 15 February 1951; Married KIRBY TAYLOR OILER, born Wellston, Jackson County, Ohio, 24 January 1950. Children, 9th generation:
    - (1) TISHA DAWN OILER, born Anchorage, Alaska, 25 August 1972
    - (2) TODD RYAN OILER, born Albuquerque, Bernallillo County, New Mexico, 26 February 1975
2. PANSY ELAINE BIRDWELL, born 25 November 1934, married BILLY LEE HAMMONDS, he born in Lone Wolf, Kiowa County, Oklahoma 15 December 1933. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) GARY LEE HAMMONDS, born Houston, Harris County, Texas 17 July 1953; married JUDY CAROL DUNCAN, she born Gadsen, Etowah County, Alabama 19 September 1954. Son, 9th generation:
    - (1) RYAN EDGAR HAMMONDS, born Pasadena, Harris County, Texas 26 December 1978
  - 2) LANA SUE HAMMONDS, born Houston, Harris County, Texas 13 January 1955; married BARTHOLOMEW KARL MOLK, he born Conroe, Montgomery County, Texas 31 March 1955.
  - 3) JOE GLENN HAMMONDS, born Houston, Harris County, Texas 15 July 1959.
3. RONALD GENE BIRDWELL, born 10 November 1943; married LINDA DARLENE PINECK, she born in Lindsey, Garvin County, Oklahoma 1 March 1948. 8th generation:
  - 1) TALAURIE BIRDWELL, born 2 September 1978

*Family data contributed by Mrs. Olga Smith Faubion, Clovis, New Mexico; and to Jack C. Faubion, McKinney, Texas by Mrs. Beatrice Birdwell, Frederick, Oklahoma; Sileta Faye Birdwell Meeks, El Paso, Texas; Pansy Birdwell Hammonds, Willis, Texas; and Ronald Gene Birdwell, Deer Park, Texas.*

RENA ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> FAUBION, Daughter of SPENCER H.  
and LENNA PEARL (Spencer) FAUBION

RENA ELIZABETH was born in Seward, Logan County, Oklahoma 15 May 1891; married in Frederick, Tillman County, Oklahoma 1 January 1908 GROVER CLEVELAND LEDBETTER he born in Fannin County, Texas, 1 June 1887; died in Dalhart, Dallam County, Texas, 6 January 1956. Their children, 6th generation:

1. JOSEPH WELDON LEDBETTER, born 20 June 1910; died in Dumas, Moore County, Texas 13 January 1968. He married in Hartley, Hartley County, Texas 21 February 1941, ALEEN McCANTS, she born in Giles, Donley County, Texas 16, July 1912. Their daughter, 7th generation:
  - 1) JO ALLEEN LEDBETTER, born in Amarillo, Potter - Randall County, Texas, 30 October 1945. She married in Fayetteville, Washington County, Arkansas, 16 April 1965 CLIFTON HENRY BRODNAX, he born in Camden, Ouachita County, Arkansas 19 November 1943. Son, 8th generation:
    - (1) CHARLES "Chuck" WELDON BRODNAX
2. DENNIS CLEO LEDBETTER, born in Davidson, Tillman County, Oklahoma 2 March 1913. He married in Channing, Hartley County, Texas 22 December 1933, MARY ELVIRA LEWIS, she born in Sedan, New Mexico 27 April 1915. 7th generation:
  - 1) RUBY OLENE LEDBETTER, born in Channing, Hartley County, Texas 17 August 1936. She married in Dalhart, Dallam County, Texas, 29 May 1960, DEAN DUANE DEPUY, he born 8 July 1935. Daughter, 8th generation:
    - (1) CHARLOTTE OLENE DEPUY, born in Guymon, Texas County, Oklahoma 25 October 1961. She married in Guymon, CURTIS DEAN, he born in Guymon, Texas County, Oklahoma 19 July 1963.
    - 2) CLYDE STANLEY LEDBETTER, born in Amarillo, Potter-Randall County, Texas 19 October 1944. He married in Clayton, Union County, New Mexico 14 January 1967 KATHERINE SUE JONES, she born in Dalhart, Dallam County, Texas, 10 January 1949. Their children, 8th generation:
      - (1) TINA ANN LEDBETTER, born Dumas, Moore County, Texas 15 September 1967
      - (2) TAMRA DAWN LEDBETTER, born Dumas, Moore County, Texas 22 May 1971
    - 3) ROBERT LEE LEDBETTER, born in Dalhart, Dallam County, Texas 29 July 1956. He married in Dalhart 29 June 1979 BARBARA ELAINE LIDSTER, she born in Adrian, Lenawee County, Michigan 17 June 1959.
3. MARGARET HELEN LEDBETTER, born Knox City, Knox County, Texas 3 July 1917. She married in Clayton, Union County, New Mexico, 22 October 1936, EARL GOODRICH, he born in Stonewall County, Texas, 13 September 1912. Daughter, 7th generation:
  - 1) RENA EARLENE GOODRICH, first married 4 March 1961 MELVIN L. ABBOTT, he born 21 October 1940; divorced 26 November 1974. She married second, 4 January 1976, BERNARD LEE PRICE.

The children of Rena Earlene and Melvin Abbott, 8th generation:

- (1) ROBIN EARL ABBOTT, born at Fort Hood, Texas 26 August 1965
- (2) KELLY GENE ABBOTT, born in Los Angeles, California 19 May 1971

The daughter of Rena Earlene and Bernard Lee Price, 8th generation:

- (3) VALORIE ALEXIS PRICE, born 25 March 1977

Source: Jack C. Faubion, McKinney, Texas received from Mr. Cleo Ledbetter.

GROVER CLEVELAND<sup>5</sup> FAUBION, Son Of SPENCER H.  
and LENNA PEARL (Spencer) FAUBION

GROVER C. was born in Seward, "Indian Territory", Oklahoma (now Logan County) on 21 January 1893; died in Frederick, Tillman County, Oklahoma 12 February 1973. He married in Frederick, 3 March 1917, WILLA BELL MASHBURN, she born in Forrest City, St. Francis County, Arkansas 10 June 1896, and died in Frederick, Tillman County, Oklahoma, 8 October 1971. Grover C. and Willa Bell are buried there beside Grover's father, Spencer Houston.

GROVER "was a farm boy and a farmer until they hit oil at Burkburnett (Texas) about 1920 then he started driving a team of horses for oil field contractors. He worked for Lone Star Gas Company at Duncan, Oklahoma, for a while, and then went to Three Sands when that field came in. We moved from Three Sands (near Tonkawa, Oklahoma) to the Covington oil field in 1926. Dad went to work for Shell Oil Company as a roustabout. He moved to Healdton with Shell and retired from the company in 1958. They moved their house from Healdton to Frederick and he died of lung cancer in February 1973. He was quiet, strict but fair, and was highly regarded by his co-workers. He usually acted as a "peace maker" . . . all of his relatives loved both he and my mother - *Jack C. Faubion*

The Children of Grover C. and Willa Bell (Mashburn) Faubion, 6th generation:

1. GROVER CLEVELAND FAUBION, Jr., born 16 January 1918; married FLORENCE ENGER SCHWEER. Family information follows.
2. JACK CALVIN FAUBION, born 19 March 1920; married EDNA F. WILSON. Family information follows.
3. JERRELL DEAN FAUBION, born 23 August 1922; married MICHAEL COMBS. Family information follows.

GROVER C.<sup>6</sup> FAUBION, Jr. was born in Frederick, Tillman County, Oklahoma 16 January 1918. He married in Stillwater, Payne County, Oklahoma 22 October 1939 FLORENCE ENGER SCHWEER, she born 1 November 1916. Children, 7th generation:

1. BILLY DALE FAUBION, born 12 April 1941
2. KAY MAUREEN FAUBION, born in Enid, Garfield County, Oklahoma 26 May 1945; married in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma County, Oklahoma 27 May 1967, ED WEBB, he born 26 October 1936. Children, 8th generation:  
Twins  
1) MELISSA KAY WEBB born Oklahoma City, Oklahoma 19 October 1969  
2) MICHELLE RAE WEBB

JACK CALVIN<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born in Frederick, Tillman County, Oklahoma 19 March 1920. He married in Moody, McLennan County, Texas 21 April 1946 EDNA F. WILSON she born in Temple, Bell County, Texas 26 November 1918.

JACK grew up on a Shell oil lease near Covington, Oklahoma, participating in all Covington High School sports. An athletic scholarship to Oklahoma State University earned him letters for three years of football as fullback and one letter in baseball. At the beginning of World War II, his senior year, he was called into active duty as an Infantry Officer and served the next four years in uniform. During his last assignment, The Army of Occupation in Japan, he coached a football team. Discharged from the Armed Forces in 1946, Jack

re-entered Oklahoma State University to finish those requirements for a B.S. in Education before reporting to training camp for the Chicago Bears. At the end of the season, he accepted a position at Marlow, Oklahoma as a teacher, principal and coach. In 1949 he assumed teaching and coaching duties at Groesbeck, Texas. There for ten years, he earned an M.S. in Education from Baylor University.

Recalled to active duty in 1951, he served as a member of the staff and faculty of the Infantry School, Fort Benning, Georgia. Following this he performed non-active duty training as instructor in the U. S. Army Reserve Programs; served as an instructor at the Command and General Staff School, Fort Leavenworth, Kansas; and retired from the U.S. Reserve with the rank of full colonel.

The family moved to McKinney, Texas in the fall of 1959, Jack as a chemistry teacher and assistant coach. He served as Principal of McKinney Junior High School, 1960-61; Principal of McKinney High School 1961-1968; Superintendent of McKinney Independent School District from 1968 until recent retirement.

Jack was a member of and served with many educational groups as well as civic and community groups.

EDDIE, an educator as well, teaching English in the Slaughter Junior High in McKinney, and JACK have recently retired. Their children, 7th generation:

1. JACK CALVIN FAUBION II, born in Waco, McLennan County, Texas, 5 February 1949; married in Houston, Harris County, Texas, 23 March 1970, CATHERINE JUNE KRAHL, she born in Houston, Harris County, Texas 22 July 1950. JACK is an accountant. Their daughter, 8th generation:
  - 1) JENNIFER ANN FAUBION, born Houston, Harris County, Texas 19 October 1971
2. RASIE LYNN FAUBION, a teacher, born in Waco, McLennan County, Texas 11 September 1951; married 21 March 1981, JIM MAC MILLER.
3. JOE CRAIG FAUBION, born in Waco, McLennan County, Texas, 24 August 1954.

JERRELL DEAN<sup>6</sup> FAUBION was born in Duncan, Stephens County, Oklahoma, 23 August 1922. She married in Crossville, White County, Illinois, 14 October 1945, MICHAEL COMBS, he born in Crossville, white County, Illinois 5 January 1919. Their children, 7th generation:

1. JAMES MICHAEL COMBS, born 1 September 1946; married in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma, 30 April 1965, GLENNA CORNELL, she born 2 May 1946. Son, 8th generation:
  - 1) JASON COMBS, born in Nurenburg, Germany, 21 July 1968
2. JOHN DAVID COMBS, born in Wirtz, Oklahoma, 12 September 1949.

<sup>a</sup> Letters of Emma (Faubion) Kay to Naomi M. Johnson, Manhattan, Kansas

<sup>b</sup> Jack Calvin Faubion, 904 N. Graves, McKinney, Texas 75069

<sup>c</sup> Marybeth Faubion Rule, family researcher

<sup>d</sup> U.S. Census, 1900, Logan County, Okla.; 1880 Jefferson County, Kansas

<sup>e</sup> Morgan & Morgan, *OKLAHOMA, A Bicentennial History* (1977), pp 49 - 58

<sup>f</sup> Spencer Houston family Bible;

<sup>g</sup> PANGLE, pp. 9-10;

<sup>h</sup> Family contribution



JOHN LEONARD<sup>4</sup> FAUBION - Son of Hezekiah  
and Syrena (Gragg) Faubion

JOHN LEONARD was born in the Plum Grove area, Jefferson County, Kansas, 6 September 1861, and died there, 19 May 1901. He married at Oskaloosa, Jefferson County, Kansas, 1 March 1883, BERTHA GRAMSE, a daughter of Fredrick and Amelia (David) Gramse. Bertha was born in St. Joseph, Buchanan County, Missouri, on 3 February 1860; died near Oskaloosa, Jefferson County, Kansas 10 February 1903 aged 43 years, 7 days, and was buried there on 14 February 1903.<sup>a</sup>

John Leonard grew up on the farm and became a farmer. Both he and Bertha died when the children were young and the girls were brought up by the Gramse relatives who lived in the country (three miles from town) in the Oskaloosa Township.<sup>b</sup> BERTHA had been the oldest of ten children of Fredrick Gramse, who had been born in Posen, Providence of Prussia. Her mother, Amelia David, had been born in Germany.<sup>a</sup>

The children of John Leonard and Bertha (Gramse) Faubion, all born in the Plum Grove area near Oskaloosa, Jefferson County, Kansas, 5th generation, were:<sup>b-d</sup>

1. MARY EMMA FAUBION, born 12 September 1887; married at Oskaloosa 5 February 1907 LESLIE G. KAY, he born Payson, Adams County, Illinois 19 April 1880; died in Tiburon, California, 26 July 1943, and is buried in Cypress Lawn Cemetery, Colma, California. They had no children.

LESLIE KAY was a telegrapher and in 1911, four years after marriage, this couple headed west settling in Long Beach, California. In 1918 they moved to Tiburon where Leslie was employed by the Southern Pacific railroad in the Tiburon depot. They first rented a small house but in 1924 purchased (for \$5,000) the home on Paradise Drive where Mary Emma still lives today (June 1981). In 1943 Leslie Kay suffered a fatal heart attack in his office at the railroad depot.<sup>e</sup>

In 1926 Mary Emma accepted an appointment to the newly formed Tiburon Sanitary District Board. She remained on the board for a total of 31 years. In observance of the Tiburon Sanitary District's 50th anniversary, the Tiburon Peninsula Chamber of Commerce honored Mary Emma for her pioneering efforts in community service at their luncheon 24 September 1976.<sup>e</sup>

2. RENA AMELIA FAUBION, born on Monday, 21 July 1890; died in Los Angeles, California, 2:30 P.M., 22 February 1948; buried in a Crypt at Greenwood Lawn Mausoleum, San Diego, California.
3. BERTHA TULA FAUBION, born on Monday, 2 January 1893; died 15 April 1981 in a nursing home in Fruitland, Payette County, Idaho. She married first 15 May 1918, SCHUYLER G. BULL who died 16 December 1953, and is buried in Ontario Malheur County, Oregon. She married second, RALPH PIERCE.
4. Daughter, stillborn 18 October 1895
5. MARTHA FERN FAUBION, born on Monday, 16 November 1896. She married EDWARD AARON LUDWIG. Family information follows.<sup>c</sup>

<sup>a</sup> LDS Record submitted by Charles Arthur Gramse (1960)

<sup>b</sup> Letters of Mary Emma (Faubion) Kay to Naomi M. Johnson

<sup>c</sup> Rena Margaret (Ludwig) Carman, Saskatoon, Saskatchewan, Canada

<sup>d</sup> PANGLE (1922), p. 10;

<sup>e</sup> THE ARK, Tiburon, California, September 15, 1976

MARTHA FERN<sup>5</sup> FAUBION - Daughter of  
John Leonard & Bertha (Gramse) Faubion

MARTHA FERN was born near Oskaloosa, Jefferson County, Kansas, 16 November 1896. She married in Bracken, Saskatchewan, Canada on 16 January 1919 to EDWARD AARON LUDWIG. She presently lives in Saskatoon, Saskatchewan, Canada (1981).

MARTHA FERN attended Kansas State University to become a school teacher. She quit her teaching profession in 1919 and moved to Bracken to marry EDWARD A. LUDWIG whom she had met earlier while teaching with Edward's sister Irene. He had been homesteading in the Bracken district since 1912. To this union were born eight children, 6th generation. Family information will follow.

1. MARY ELEANOR LUDWIG, born 25 March 1920
2. IRENE EMILY LUDWIG, born 7 May 1921
3. ROY EDWARD LUDWIG, born 28 August 1922
4. DORIS LUCILLE LUDWIG, born 4 August 1924
5. JAMES ALLEN LUDWIG, born 30 August 1926
6. RENA MARGARET LUDWIG, born 28 May 1930
7. MAE MARIE LUDWIG, born 19 November 1939; died 9 November 1941
8. ESTHER FAYE LUDWIG, born 21 March 1941

MARY ELEANOR<sup>6</sup> LUDWIG was born 25 March 1920; married on 4 June 1944, MARVIN HUDSON, he born on 27 May \_\_\_\_\_, and died in a snowslide in Ridgeway, Colorado in 1963.\* Their children, 7th generation:

1. AMELIA REBECCA HUDSON, born 5 July 1945; died in a snowslide in the winter of 1963.\*
2. LESLIE DAVID HUDSON, born 7 December 1946; married 19 November 1968 to CLAUDETTE WHITAKER, she born 22 June 1949. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) DARREN WAYNE HUDSON, born 1 February 1970
  - 2) SCOTT MARVIN HUDSON, born 26 May 1971
  - 3) KENT RUSSEL HUDSON, born 7 February 1975
3. MARIE DORTHEA HUDSON, born 21 December 1948; married 26 October 1968 ROBERT BOULGER, he born 26 September 1947. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) THOMAS PATRICK BOULGER, born 31 March 1969
  - 2) WILLIAM RUSSEL BOULGER, born 31 December 1970
  - 3) JOSHUA ROBERT BOULGER, born 27 June 1978
4. RUTH EMMA HUDSON, born 12 March 1950; married on Mt. Sneffles, Ridgeway, Colorado 1 September 1980 JUDD SHERMAN SWIHART, he born September 1958. Their son, 8th generation: BRUCE JUDSON SWIHART, born 23 October 1981
5. PAULINE MAY HUDSON, born 14 October 1951; died in a snowslide in the winter of 1963.\*

*\*Accident occurred March 3, 1963. Monument erected June 30 1963 on Million Dollar Highway, U.S. 550, six miles south of Ouray, Colorado -- one thousand feet south of slide area is a memorial.*

IRENE EMILY<sup>6</sup> LUDWIG was born 7 May 1921; first married at Murillo, Ontario, Canada, WILFRED MILLER; second married 24 October 1953, GUS BUTA. Children 7th generation.

The children of Irene Emily Ludwig and Wilfred Miller, 7th generation:

1. WILFRED EDWARD MILLER, born 18 October 1946; married 4 November 1967 SHARON CLARKE. Their children, 8th generation:
  - 1) DAWN ELVA MILLER, born 6 March 1970
  - 2) RYAN WILFRED MILLER, born 13 April 1972
  - 3) TANIS LEE MILLER, born 27 January 1977
2. ROY ALLEN MILLER, born 4 A.M., 12 January 1948; died 24 January 1948
3. RONALD JAMES MILLER, born 4:20 A.M. 12 January 1948; died 17 January 1948

The children of Irene Emily Ludwig and Gus Buta, 7th generation:

4. SOPHIA MARLENE BUTA, born 22 March 1954; married 30 August 1975, DAVID THOMPSON. 8th generation:
  - 1) JAZMIN THOMPSON, born 18 August 1980
5. JIM BUTA, born 21 March 1960

ROY EDWARD<sup>6</sup> LUDWIG was born 28 August 1922; he married 10 June 1950, SHIRLEY GUNTHER, she born 28 May \_\_\_\_\_. Their children, 7th generation:

1. VALERIE JOAN LUDWIG, born 27 September 1952; married 3 August 1974 DARRYL BERINI, he born 28 December 1949.
2. DONALD KEITH LUDWIG, born 31 May 1954; married in St. Johns, New Brunswick Canada 12 July 1980, NORAH MARIE LONG, she born in Moncton, New Brunswick 23 February 1951.
3. WENDY GAIL LUDWIG, born 2 May 1957
4. MURRAY ROSS LUDWIG, born 24 March 1960.

DORIS LUCILLE<sup>6</sup> LUDWIG was born 4 August 1924; married 22 August 1951 VINCENT EDMUND PAULSEN, he born 21 February 1919. Children, 7th generation:

1. ARLEEN FAYE PAULSEN, born 25 March 1953; married 22 June 1977 VAY RODMAN. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) MICHAEL JOHN RODMAN, born 3 June 1978
  - 2) DIANE MARIE RODMAN, born 26 October 1979
2. ELAINE JOY PAULSEN, born 22 February 1954
3. KEVIN EDMUND PAULSEN, born 10 September 1955; married at Mountain Lake, Minnesota 25 August 1979, JANE MARIE SAWATZKY.

JAMES ALLEN<sup>6</sup> LUDWIG was born 30 August 1926; married 23 November 1949 SYLVIA HARDIE, she born 12 April 1923. Children, 7th generation:

1. LOIS RENA LUDWIG, born 19 December 1949; married at Loon Lake, Saskatchewan, Canada, 9 January 1972 ALVIN MORTON, he born 2 June. 8th generation:
  - 1) CHRISTIAN JOEL MORTON, born 1 June 1974
  - 2) SHAUNA DIANE MORTON, born 26 August 1976
2. WESTERLY MALCOLM LUDWIG, born 8 August 1952; married at Barthel, Saskatchewan, Canada, 19 August 1972, SHARON JANOWSKI. 8th generation:
  - 1) CHEYENNE ZABE LUDWIG, born 2 July 1979

RENA MARGARET<sup>6</sup> LUDWIG was born 28 May 1930; married 4 July 1952 KENNETH HUGH CARMAN, he born 20 July 1925. Children, 7th generation:

1. WILMA MARIE CARMAN, born 13 June 1953; she married in Turangi, New Zeland 19 June 1976 GARTH STEPHEN POOLE born in Taumaraniu, New Zeland 29 January 1949. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) CARMAN MARIE POOLE, born 20 September 1978
  - 2) REBECCA AUDREY POOLE, born 13 February 1980
  - 3) BLAKE HUGH SUTHERLAND POOLE, b. 11 June 1981
2. BONA DEA CARMAN, born 17 April 1955; she married 2 December 1978, GORDON HUCULIAK, he born Prince Albert, Saskatchewan, Canada, 21 June 1949. \*See
3. LINDA DIANE CARMAN, born 12 October 1956; married 27 July 1974, RICHARD WEBER, he born 23 May 1954. Children, 8th generation:
  - 1) PHILIP GREGORY WEBER, born 30 January 1978
  - 2) LINDSAY RENA WEBER, born 16 March 1981
4. DOUGLAS EDWARD HUGH CARMAN, born 30 May 1958; married 2 June 1979, SHELAN LOTT, she born 11 November. Son, 8th generation:
  - 1) CHRISTOPHER DOUGLAS CARMAN, born 10 August 1980

ESTHER FAYE<sup>6</sup> LUDWIG was born 21 March 1941; she married 9 June 1961, MICHAEL WUDKEVICH, he born 19 August 1925. Children, 7th generation:

1. MELLISA WUDKEVICH, stillborn, 25 May 1964  
Triplets
  - 2) LOUISE ANN                      3) LORRAINE FAYE                      4) LAURA MAEBorn 4 July 1962, lived from 6 to 58 hours; buried 10 July 1962
- 5) KAREN FAYE WUDKEVICH, born 1 August 1969
- 6) AARON MICHAEL WUDKEVICH, born 24 October 1972

*Family information contributed by Rena Margaret (Ludwig) Carman, daughter of Martha Fern (Faubion) Ludwig. Address: Mrs. Kenneth H. Carman, 1701 2nd Ave N Sakatoon, Saskatchewan, Canada, S7K - 2G4.*

*Collected by Bernard H. Faubion, Tarzana, California*

- \*Daughter of Gordon & Bona Dea (Carmen) Huculiak, 8th generation:  
1) ANDREA MICHELLE HUCULIAK, born 14 July 1981

M. L. Faubion - 1981

SECTION III  
THE BROKEN CIRCLE



1. THE BROKEN CIRCLE

It is with dismay we must confess our failure to identify the direct family line for the individuals and/or family groups to follow. There are many other families for whom we have no information. By this experience we have proven the priceless value of participation by family members from each group. There aren't enough hours within a lifetime for a small group such as ours to successfully accomplish the kind of search as would be required to complete this family circle. We hope you will continue the search and share your findings with those of us who have attempted to make your task easier.

From Indiana, probably descendants of MOSES<sup>2</sup> (Jacob<sup>1</sup>):

JACOB FAUBION, estimated date of birth between 1833-1843; married LUCINDA BYERS  
Their known son:

THOMAS FREDERICK FAUBION, born 1868; died 1948, and was buried in Fairview

Cemetery, Lawrence County, Indiana. Married in Lawrence County, 22 December 1889, LUCINDA M. BAILEY, daughter of James M. & Frances (Lynet) Bailey. She was born 22 August 1874; died 5 August 1915, and was buried in Fairview Cemetery. Their children:

1. THOMAS THORNTON FAUBION married 19 May 1917, JUANITA MARIE BYERS
2. HATTIE FAUBION, born 27 July 1894; died 15 February 1904
3. JOHN FAUBION
4. HATTIE FAUBION
5. ROBERT FAUBION, born in 1905 - the first child to be born in Bedford, IN. married DORA MAE \_\_\_\_\_. Family information follows.
6. Adopted son, HARRY FAUBION

ROBERT FAUBION was born in Bedford, Lawrence County, Indiana in 1905. Married DORA MAE \_\_\_\_\_. Their children:

1. \*CHARLES FAUBION
2. DOROTHY FAUBION
3. JAMES FAUBION, now dec'd

\*CHARLES FAUBION married EVELYN EVON HACKNEY of Orleans, Orange County, Ind. Their children:

1. FREDRICK EUGENE DALE FAUBION, born 8 September 1948; he married in 1967, PAMELA SUE STRUNK of Springville. Eugene works at International Harvester Plant in Indianapolis. Their children:
  - 1) ANGEIA RENEE FAUBION born 27 June 1967
  - 2) JEFFREY DALE FAUBION born 16 March 1970
  - 3) RYAN SEAN FAUBION born in 1974
2. JERRY LEE FAUBION, born Bedford, Lawrence County, Indiana, 18 June 1950; he married at St. Vincent de Paul Catholic Church, Bedford, 3 July 1969, MARGARET ANN "Peggy" ACTON, daughter of John P. and Mary Alice (Sauter) Acton. Peggy was born Cincinnati, Hamilton County, Ohio 28 January 1952. Jerry is a machine operator at General Motors Chevrolet Plant; they live Cicero, Indiana. Their children, all born Greenfield, Hancock Co., Ind.:
  - 1) JENNIFER KRISTINE FAUBION, born 29 October 1970; baptized 20 Nov 1970
  - 2) JERRY LEE FAUBION II born 23 April 1972; baptized 4 Feb 1973
  - 3) JILL DYAN FAUBION born 23 October 1973; baptized June 1974

*The children baptized in the Catholic faith.*

3. BECKY LYNN FAUBION, born 17 March 1952; she married in Bedford, Lawrence County, Indiana in 1970 or 1971, WILLIAM RYAN. Divorced. Their daughter,  
1) BRIDGET LYNN RYAN, born 15 June 1972

*Data from Phillip & Judy Mitchell research file  
Telephone conversation with Robert Faubion, Bedford, Indiana - M. L. Faubion  
Jerry & Peggy (Acton,) Faubion, 1320 Bayswater Lane, Cicero, Indiana 46034*

LAWRENCE COUNTY, INDIANA:

Mary Faubion married 3 March 1858, REUBIN AINES (Ames?) Jane Faubion married 11 October 1873, JOHN COLLINS (Book F, p. 28)

Mary Faubion born 19 October 1844; died 22 December 1865 (age 21); buried Faubion Cemetery, Pleasant Run Twp.

Margaret Faubion born 5 February 1864; died 21 November 1929; buried Gilgal Martha Faubion, 1852-1922; buried Gilgal Cemetery

From Greenville, South Carolina:

MAUD MARTIN FAUBION, believed to be a son of JOHN FAUBION (estimated date of birth 1842-1852).

M. M. Faubion, born in Tennessee around 1877; died Yancey County, North Carolina in 1940, and was buried in Bellew Cemetery. Went to Texas as a young man (believed to be around 1900); returned to Tennessee. A barber by trade, he worked in railroad construction in North Carolina where he met and married his wife, LILLIE ROGERS. They lived in South Carolina, Tennessee & Kentucky. In 1933 they returned to Yancey County, North Carolina where he barbered, mined, and ran a general store until his death. Their son:

WILLIAM JENNINGS FAUBION, born Yancey County, North Carolina in 1897; died in Greenville, Greenville County, South Carolina in February 1978. Data on his marriage was not given. His children:

1. CARLTON ALLEN FAUBION, born Greenville, S.C. in 1920. Married; children:
  - 1) WILLIAM JAMES FAUBION, born Greenville, S.C. in 1956
  - 2) SHERRY LYNN FAUBION, born Greenville, S.C. in 1959
2. RAYMOND MARTIN FAUBION, born Greenville, Greenville County, S.C. in 1927; never married.

*Family data from Carlton Faubion, 103 Mary Street, Greenville, S.C. 29611*

From Mrs. Vera Holte, Colorado Springs, Colorado:

First married JIM W. FAUBION who, it is believed, died in California about 1977. He was the son of

JAMES WOODY FAUBION who lived in Utah and worked for a mine (Sunnyside He died about 1948. He had at least three children:

1. JAMES W. (no middle name) FAUBION
2. VIOLA FAUBION, married a Mr. BROWN (?) and lives Orange County, CA.
3. BETTY LOU FAUBION who was adopted by another family and is probably married.

JAMES W. FAUBION and Vera \_\_\_\_ were married in the mid-1940s. They had



two daughters:

1. LINDA FAUBION, born about 1948; married Mr. DUMLER, and lives in orange County, California
2. LAURA FAUBION, married Mr. REYNOLDS, and lives in Arvada, Colorado.

*Family information from Mrs. Vera Holte, 713 W. Cucharras, Colorado Springs, Colorado 80905*

DEATH NOTICES:

MRS. EMMA FAUBION died in San Leandro, California 11 March 1978. A native of Indiana; aged 94 years. mother of the late GLENN WENDELL FAUBION of Oakland, and VIOLA DORNAN of Berkeley. Chapel of the Chimes, Oakland, California.

Mrs. MARTHA FAUBION PILE, born 22 December 1845; died 12 July 1881. married in Clay County, Missouri, ALFRED PILE; lived in Milford, Missouri. Daughter IDA PILE, born 7 August 1879; died 30 August 1881.

1860 Mortality Schedule, Phelps County, Missouri: LUCY FARBIN, born Ireland; died in September 1859, age 26.

PUZZLING CENSUS RECORDS:

SARAH FAUBION, born in Tennessee, age 35 (born ca 1825), living in household of NATHAN STANDIFORD, as is NANCY FAUBION, Nathan's mother-in-law and widow of ABRAHAM FAUBION, son of John<sup>2</sup>. 1860 Census Platte Co., MO, Preston Twp. p.12

*We have considered the possibility that this may be the daughter of Abraham's brother JACOB who married Hephzibah Wall. Nancy, Abraham's wife, was also a WALL. We have the names of only six of Jacob's twelve children.*

SARAH FORBION, born North Carolina, age 45, living in JACKSON ALBRIGHT household. 1850 Census, Ray County, Missouri, Dwelling #1186.

1880 Census, Cocke County, Tennessee, 5th District, p. 14/375B:

FAUBIEN, Geo. W.,	age 29,	married, a farmer, born VA	Father b. VA;	Mother VA		
Martha	24	wife	TN	TN	TN	
John	7	son	TN	TN	TN	
Martha	4	daughter	TN	TN	TN	
Minnie M.	3	daughter	TN	TN	TN	
Geo. W.	1	son	TN	TN	TN	
Baby	1/12	son born may	TN	TN	TN	

1900 Census, for Missouri, p. 18, line 35, Johnson County.

FAUBION, George W., born July 1824 in Tennessee. Living Chilhowee Twp. Cordelia, wife, born MO., age 46  
VERNIE EASTER, age 7, born Missouri, "N" in household.

From Mrs. Jim Faubion, 3016 Shangra La Road East, Phoenix, Arizona 85028:

JAMES FRANKLIN FAUBION (Deceased) born in Arkansas, 5 March 1921; died 7 June 1978, and was buried in Phoenix, Arizona. Married 4 June 1963, LEE A. GRANA. Lee was born in Chicago, Cook County, Illinois, 11 September 1914.

JIM was the son of CARL and MARY (Johnson) FAUBION, both deceased, and buried in Plainview, Hale County, Texas. Jim retired after twenty years service in the U.S. Marine Corps. No children were listed. His brother, HOWARD FAUBION, lived (1980) 1716 E. Crescent Drive, Odessa, Texas. Made no reply to our inquiry.

## BIBLIOGRAPHY

- ARKANSAS FAMILY HISTORIAN. XVII, No. 2, April, May, June, 1979.
- BEARD, CHARLES A., MARY R., with WILLIAM. *Beard's New Basic History of the United States*. 1960.
- BILLINGTON, RAY AL LEN. *Westward Expansion, A History of the American Frontier*. New York: The MacMillan Company. Second Edition. 1960.
- Cemetery Records of Platte County, Missouri*. Platte County Historical Society. Vol. 2. 1980.
- CHANNING, STEVEN A. *Kentucky, a Bi-Centennial History*. 1977.
- CROZIER, WILLIAM ARMSTRONG. *Early Virginia Marriages*. Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Company. 1907, repr. 1973.
- DOMONOSKE, GLADYS BOYDSTUN. *The Boydston-Boydston Family*. Third Edition 1980.
- DRAGO, HARRY SINCLAIR. *Roads to Empire*. 1968
- DYKEMAN, WILMA. *Tennessee, A Bi-Centennial History*. 1975.
- DYKEMAN, WILMA. *The French Broad*. Knoxville: The University of Tennessee Press. 1955. Reprinted 1973.
- ELLSBERRY, ELIZABETH PRATHER. *Cemetery Records of Clay County, Missouri. I*.
- ELLSBERRY, ELIZABETH PRATHER. *Marriage Records of Clay County, Missouri 1852-1900*. Missouri: 1961.
- Faubion Methodist Church Cook Book*. 1962.
- History of Clarksdale Area & Sherman Township.. DeKalb County, Missouri*. Missouri Historical Commission. 1978.
- History of Clay and Platte County, Missouri*. St. Louis: National Historical Company. 1885.
- History of Lawrence County, Indiana*. Paoli, Ind; Stout Print Shop. 1884 repr. 1965.
- History of Texas & Biographical History of Milan, Williamson, Travis,, Lee and Burleson Counties*. Chicago: Lewis Publishing Company. 1893.
- History of Thirty East Tennessee Counties*. Goodspeed Publishing Company. 1887. Repr. Easley, S.C.: Southern Historical Press. 1980.
- HODGES, NADINE. *Missouri obituaries. 1*.
- HODGES, NADINE. *Platte County, Missouri, Marriages 1839-1855*. 1966.
- HOLTZCLAW, Dr. B. C. *GERMANNA RECORD NO. 4, John Jacob Rector*. Culpeper, Va.: The Memorial Foundation of the Germanna Colonies, Inc. 1963
- HOLTZCLAW, Dr. B. C. *GERMANNA RECORD NO. 5, Ancestry and Descendants of the Nassau-Siegen Immigrants to Virginia, 1714-1750*. Culpeper, Va.: The Memorial Foundation of the Germanna Colonies, Inc. 1964.
- HUNTLEY, HARVEY Jr. *Lutherans of Greene County.. Tennessee*. Undated. Released 1976.
- Kansas Historical Collection. XII*. Kansas State Historical Society.
- KING, J. ESTELLE STEWART. *Abstracts of Wills, Administrations., and Marriages of Fauquier County, Virginia 1759-1800*. 1939.
- LAMPSON, NANCY M. "Minutes of the Quarterly Court of Cocke County, Tennessee" "ANSEARCHIN' NEWS." Vol. 17, April - June 1970.
- LUKE, JULIA CAREY and APPELL, DARLENE R. *Clay County, Missouri Marriage Records 1822-1870*. Independence, MO: Luke & Appell. 1961.

MEREDITH, WILLIAM HENRY. "The Old Plum Grove Colony in Jefferson County" *Notes From the Historical Society*. Kansas State Historical Society. July, August, September 1969.

MORGAN, H. WAYNE and ANNIE HODGES. *Oklahoma, A Bi-Centennial History*. New York: W. W. Norton & Company, Inc. 1979.

NAGEL, PAUL C. *Missouri, A Bi-Centennial History*. 1977.

O'DELL, RUTH WEBB. *Over the Misty Blue Hills, A History of Cocke County, Tennessee*. Tennessee: 1951.

O'NEIL, DUAY and NAN. *SACRED TO THE MEMORY, Cocke County, Tennessee Cemetery Records*. Newport, Tenn: Stylecraft Printing Company. 1972.

PANGLE, SARAH FAUBION. *THE FAUBIONS*. Corpus Christi, Texas: 1922.

PAXTON, W. M. *Annals of Platte County, Missouri*. Kansas City: Hudson-Kimberly Publishing Company. 1897.

RAY, WORTH S. *Tennessee Cousins, A History of Tennessee People*. 1950. Repr. Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc. 1980.

RICHARDSON, FANNIE B. *Eisenhower Genealogy*. Mimeographed. 1956.

ROUSH, LESTER LEROY. *History of the Roush (Rausch) and Allied Families in America*. Athens, Ohio: Lawhead Press, Inc.

RULE, LA REINA & HAMMOND, WILLIAM K. *What's in a Name? Surnames in America*. New York: Jove Publishers, Inc. 1977.

SALMANS, Dr. LEVI B. *History of the Descendants of John Jacob Rector*. 1936.

SCARBROUGH, CLARA STEARNS. *Land of Good Water, A Williamson County, Texas History*. Georgetown, Texas: Williamson County Sun Publishers. 1973.

"Smith Family Settlers in Cocke County." *The Banner*. Cocke County, Tennessee. July 2, 1976 issue.

STRASSBURGER, RALPH B. *Pennsylvania German Pioneers*. Proc. of the Pennsylvania German Society. 1934.

*Tennesseans in the Civil War*. Nashville: Civil War Centennial Committee. 1964.

TEPPER, MICHAEL, ed. *NEW WORLD IMMIGRANTS*. Indiana: Baltimore Genealogical Publishing Company. 1979.

*Genealogical Notes from the Liberty (Missouri) Tribune*. Vol. 1 1846-1858. Vol. 11 1859-1862. *Missouri Pioneers*. Vol. 111868-1874. *Missouri Pioneers*. Vol. IV 1874-1880. *Old Men of Clay County*. 6 August 1870.

Vol. V *Missouri Pioneers*. 24 January 1896.

## NAME INDEX

*An Every-name Index for Boydston, Broadhurst, Faubion and Forby follows the surname index beginning on this page.*

A		AUGMAN	513	BAY	173
ABBOTT	126-606	AULD	584-585	BEAL	79
ABERCROMBIE	129	AUSTIN	335	BEALL	132-144
ABRAMS	403	AUTHOR	244	BEAM	124
ABTS	125	AYRES/AYERS	269-271	BEARD	410-459-603
ACHUESLER	437	AYRISS	462	BEARDEN	345
ACORD	463	B		BEATTIE	196
ACTON	615	BAAL	292	BEATTY	447
ADAMS	31-123-177-302-424	BABB	167-174	BEAVERS	219-422
	418-484-488-489-513	BABCOCK	309-339	BECKER	299-539
ADER	68	BACON	254-255	BECKLEY	574
ADES	78	BAETEN	401	BEDWELL	216-389
ADKINS	484-486	BAGBY	236	BEEBE	602
AGEE	105	BAGWELL	244	BEECH	366-367
AINES (Ames ?)	616	BAILES	582	BEEDLES	71
AKERS	561-565-566-569	BAILEY	288-322-336	BEER	40
AKINS	87		389-403-410	BEERBOWER	292
ALBERTSON	248		458-459-615	BEERY	267
ALEXANDER	135-364-510-511	BAIRD	382-444	BERRY	138-323-327-448
	561-563-564	BAKER	81-267-298		449-499-500-501
ALFONSO	600		307-323-324	BEICH	405
ALFORD	374	BALCH	417-418	BELEW	89
ALLEN	28-32-33-34-66-141	BALDWIN	590-591	BELL	80-332-363-412
	151-190-209-217-312-368	BALES	297	BELLEW	85
ALLSHOUSE	585	BALL	540	BELLMAN	75-83
ALSOBROOK	387	BALLEW	73- 99	BELT	120
ALTIZER	31	BALLINGER	78		
AMICK	301	BANAS	329		
AMLIN	396	BARBA	353		
AMOS	264	BARBER	513-552		
ANDERSON	93-221-287-300	BARGER	170		
	343-397-439-462-497-570	BARINECUTT	435		
ANDREASIAN	163	BARKER	323-329		
ANDREWS	71-304-471	BARLETT	285		
ANGLIN	133	BARNARD	326-515-516-517		
ANSPACH	250	BARNES	545-546		
ANTHONY	107	BARNHART	115		
ANTRIM	109	BARNHOUSE	79		
APOUR	165	BARR	209		
APPLEBY	70	BARRON	216		
ARCHER	162	BARTEELS	126		
ARENSMEIR	283-284-293	BARTLETT	163-573		
ARMITAGE	206	BASHFORD	124-125		
ARMOUR	413	BASS	569		
ARMSTRONG	65-312-319	BATE	100		
	332-545-554	BATEMAN	152		
ARNOLD	248-249-419-438	BATES	100-408-409		
ASHBURN	177	BATTALGER	553		
ASHLEY	195	BATTANI	137		
ASHWORTH	465	BAUDER	180-183		
ASMUSSEN	82	BAUGHMAN	534-535-536		
ATER	323		537-538-539-541-542		
ATKIN	445-446	BAUMAN	532		
ATKINS	176-366-367	BAUMGARDNER	529		
	368-509	BAUMGART	375-376		
ATKINSON	302-359				
AUBUSCHON	449				

BELTZ	289	BONAR	551	177-178-188-203-206	
BENDER	76-570	BOOMER	133	214-240-304-305-323	
BENJAMIN	76-530	BORDEN	150-151	324-420-435-461-467	
BENNETT	97-98-115-133	BORGSTEDT	448	468-476-477-479-536	
	185-211-214-299-411	BOSCHLER	285	537-108	
	502-503-505-506	BOSKEN	124	BROWNE	358
BENSON	322-323-326-437	BOTTORFF/	247-229	BROWNING	76-244
BENTON	85		BOTTORF	BROXSON	389
BERGER	103	BOULGER	610	BROYLES	239-258-526-558
BERNA	349	BOUNDY	184	BRUCE	235
BERNEY	128	BOWEN	240-377-445	BRUEBAKER	384
BERINI	611	BOWIN	144	BRUEUKE	80
BETHEL	389	BOWLWARD	514-515	BRUMBAUGH	535-544
BETTELS	69	BOYATT	247	BRUNK	241
BETTS	109	BOYCE	520	BRUNNER	467
BE VELLE	111	BOYD	389-428-466-467	BRUNZ	135
BEVILLE	340		536-541	BRYANT	326
BEZEK	164	BOYDSTON		BRYDSON	453-455
BIAS	40		<i>see Every-name Index</i>	BRYSON	373
BIBLE	60-193-204-440	BOYER	187	*BRILEY	242
BIDDLE	427-439	BOYLE	474	BUBENIK	435-436
BIDDY	365-366	BOYNTON	284-472	BUCHANAN	239
BIESBROECK	442-443	BRACKETT	81	BUCK	156
BIGELOW	305	BRACKEN	415	BUCKLES	164
BIGGS	92-93-265-552	BRADLEY	97-99-100-173	BUCKNER	201
BILLINGER	227-228		204	BUEHLER	105
BINFORD	567	BRADY	174-187	BUFFALOW	180-181
BIRD	578-579-580	BRADFORD	206-436	BUGG	200-201-465
	581-582	BRAMLETTE	395	BULHAM	465
BIRDSONG	154	BRANCH	408	BULL	227-228-229-609
BIRDWELL	604-605	BRAND	163	BULLARD	313-314-383
BIRKBY	100-101	BRANDON	236		384-385
BIVENS	301	BRANSCUM	517	BULLINGTON	309-321-322
BLACK	227-284-297-311	BRANTNER	465-466		515
BLACKMAN	397	BRAZIER	93	BUMGARDNER	313
BLACKWELL	215-194-197	BRAZZIL	423-424	BUMPASS	156
	476	BREEDEN	465	BUNCH	297-298-418
BLAIR	70	BRENNAN	433-480	BUNDY	217
BLAKE	535	BRENTON	84-85		
BLAKELY	284	BREWER	61-63-64-65-66		
BLAKEMORE	326		67-68-70-71-72-73		
BLARNEY	102		418		
BLANCHARD	409	BREWSTER	168		
BLAND	370	BRIDEWELL	433		
BLAZER	170-206-419	BRIDGES	223-225		
BLISS	233-282-300	BRIEN	429		
	301-302	BRIGGS	295		
BLAYLOCK	250	BRIGHT *Briley	367		
BLEEKS	546	BRINK	478		
BLEVINS	415	BRINKER	458-459		
BLOCK	232	BRINKERHOFF	443		
BLUME	305	BRINKLEY	376		
BLUMER	553	BRITTIAN	175		
BOCCI	125	BROADHURST			
BODEY	442		<i>see Every-name Index</i>		
BODLE	100-114-115	BROADSTOCK	71		
BOECKMAN	239	BRODNAX	606		
BOGGS	521	BROOK	287		
BOLAND	66	BROOKS	34-303		
BOLES	510-558	BROST	286-287		
BOLLI	124	BROWDER	469		
BOLLERMAN	449	BROWN	83-90-116-117		
BOLTON	383		127-132-133-144-173		



COOK	79-121-151-230 265-267-353-354 446-523-557-561	CURTIS	492	DIETRICH	288-289
COOKE	207-208			DIETZE	370
COOKSEY	105			DIGIOVANNI	352
COOMES	143	D		DILL	432
COON	152	DAGLEY	178	DILLEY	174
COOPER	159-165-295	DAHMER	187	DIONNE	536-541-542-543
COOPERITTER	570	DAIGLE	450	DISBROW	414-415
COPPINGER	265-588	DALE	552	DITTO	505
CORBETT	110	DALLEY	385	DITTRICH	118
CORBIN	390	DALTON	516	DIXON	139-196-203-472
CORDER	470	D'ALVIA	367		473-561-562
CORNELL	608	DAMON	174	DOBBS	530
CORNET	232	DANIELS	340-342-343	DOBBINS	493
CORNISH	312-314		491-495-496	DOCKERY	151-156
CORNWELL	336	DANLEY	177	DODGE	235
COSBY	94	DANNER	438	DODSON	336
COUCH	52-432-433	DARROW	235-236	DOERING	327
COURTNEY	470	DAUBENSPECK	500	DOERR	40
COUSINS	88-112	DAUGHERTY	340-427-449	DOGGETT	446
COVENEY	89	DAVENNY	255	DOLEZILEK	181
COVERT	129	DAVIDSON	86-120-184-187	DOLL	588
COVEY	405,		300-327-440-444-529	DONATHON	328-329
COWAN	60-140-191-204	DAVIS	72-89-157-174-216	DONERSPIKE	384-385
Cox	33-44-48-90- 100 113-161-358-439 558-573		239-275-322-363-397	DONLEY	383
			407-408-409-410-464	DONNELL	265
			503-581	DOOLEY	78-400-401
		DAWKINS	169		402-403
COYNE	552	DAY	161-169-233-362-446	DOORNBOS	72-73
CRABTREE	83	DAYTON	288	DORMAN	336
CRAFT	286-291	DEALEY	371-372	DORRIS	83
CRAIG	140-239-354	DEAN	606	DOUGLAS	215-221
CRAM	108	DEASON	433-434	DOUGLASS	283-285-286
CRANDELL	237	DEAVER	306		306
CRAVEN	340-352-353	DEBERRY	393	DOUGHERTY	396-397-506
CRAWFORD	403-404-415	DE BUSH	236	DOW	434
CREASON	29	DECKARD	292	DOWDING	408
CRECELIUS/ CRECELIUS	64-65-66	DECKER	167	DOWE	529
CREEK	305	DEERING	553		
CRIM	513-523	DEKAT	493		
CRIMIN	163	DE LA GARZA	362		
CRITES	148-445-446	DELANEY	217		
CROELL	539	DELAY	216		
CRONE	283-284-293 571-572	DEMELLO	234		
CRONIN	77	DENNIS	134-181		
CROSS	290	DENNISTON	453-470-475		
CROW	178	DENNY	479		
CROWLEY	294-558-573	DEPEW	440		
CRUSE	392	DEPHUE	244		
CRUTCHFIELD	301	DEPUY	606		
CRUTHIRD	81	DE SPAIN	254		
CRUZ	184	DEROUEN	329		
CULLISON	81	DE SHAZER	282 thru 299		
CULP	328-330-409	DESMARTEAU	295		
CUMMINGS	128-129-130 198-257-258-259	DETWILER	85		
		DEVINE	172-180-562		
CUMMINS	257-258-259	DE VISSIER	405		
CUNNINGHAM	582	DE WEESE	81		
CURETON	443	DEWEY	392		
CURLER	480	DIBBEN	144-145		
CURRY	581	DICKEY	174-294-473		
		DICKINSON	440-496		
		DICKSON	277-278-279		
		DIEDERING	432-433		





FOX	201-202-347-349 350-460-463-464 465-466-467	GEIGLE	141-143-235	368-408-438	
		GEISERT	570	GRAHM	344
FRAHM	145	GENGLER	236-238	GRAMSE	602-609
FRANCISCO	92	GENTRY	396-522	GRANA	618
FRANKS	181-467	GEORGE	550	GRANT	484-525-526-602
FRANZER	236	GEORGIUO	377	GRAVES	249
FRAZER	37-116-127 128-129	GERARD	142	GRAY	83-363-367
		GERHARDT	112	GREBE	294-296
FRAZEY	571	GERNER	125	GREEN	185-263-264-322 335-420-462-603
FRAZIER	206	GETTY	292-293	GREENE	378
FREEBAIRN	114	GIBBS	54	GREENVILLE	84
FREELS	266	GIBERSON	79	GREENWOOD	430
FREEMAN	102-139-207	GIBSON	87-231-357-388 389-390	GREER	328
FRENCH	241-265-266-291 304-454-479-511	GIFFIN	238	GREGG	271-281-282-289 472-474-496
FRESHOUR	165-169-170 171	GILBERT	132-133-388	GREGORY	356-395
		GILES	344-345	GREMILLION	202
FRICK	405-406	GILL	78	GRENAWALT	237
FRISBIE	561-565-566	GILLESPIE	501	GRESHAM	65
FRITSCH	119	GILLIAM	420	GREY	97-131-132
FRITSCHIE	284-297	GILLILAND	143	GRIFFEN	455-456
FRITZLEN	505	GILLIATT	245	GRIFFITH	91-294-296-394 522-561-569
FROGGE	511	GILMORE	375-600	GRIFFITHS	544
FRY	64	GIPE	108-109-126	GRIMM	405
FRYOR	86	GIPSON	88	GRINSTEAD	120
FUGATE	264	GILREATH	101-102	GRISHAM	111
FUGITT	263	GILSTRAP	70	GRITZ	184-185
FULKES	340-354	GLADDEN	263-267	GROVER	239
FULTON	530	GLASGOW	363	GRUENICH	101-102
FULTON	527-529-530	GLASS	86	GRUNDY	389
FULWIDER	520	GLASSCOCK	60-463	GRUSS	446
FULWINDER	255	GLIMPSE	216	GUENTHER	611
		GLOSSON	376	GUEST	380-381-382 386-387 394
	G	GLOVER	90	GUFFEE	
		GOAD	493		
		GOBEL	365		
GAINES	293	GOBER	465		
GALBRAITH	466	GODWIN	328		
GALE	134	GOFF	466		
GALL	547	GOINS	299		
GALLAGHER	399	GOLLY	287		
GALLARDO	434	GONSOULIN	202		
GALLOUP	529	GOODE	324-325-326		
GALLOWAY	357-392-413 444	GOODMAN	76-169		
		GOODNIGHT	183		
GAMBLE	323-324	GOODREAU	177		
GANNAWAY	107	GOODRICH	606		
GARD	307	GOODSON	389-390		
GARDNER	480-562-573 304-517-519-520	GOODWIN	344		
		GORDON	129-486		
GARNER	84-162-186-412 414	GORDY	352		
		GORE	382-383		
GARRISON	120-365-393 573	GORRELL	391-395-396		
		GOSE	464-466		
GARRITY	39	GOSSETT	150		
GARTIN	521	GOTCHER	155		
GARVIN	311-313	GOTTSCHALK	323		
GASLIN	294	GOUFF	39		
GATHWRIGHT	389	GOUGH	195		
GATTIS	462	GRABER	72		
GATZ	330	GRAGG	28-29-30-578 595-596-601		
GEE	271-421	GRAHAM	71-123-328-337		
GEHRMAIN	118				

GUIDA	367	HASELTNE	249	HEWITT	288
GULLETTE	422	HASKELL	87-124	HEY	37-38
GUSTAFSON	39-474	HASS	300	HICKMAN	185
GUTHERAGE	392	HASTINGS	134-137	HICKS	113-468
GUTHRIE	76	HATLILID	238	HIGGINS	255-322-334
GUTTE	66	HAVENER	92	HIGHSMITH	379
		HAVNER/HAVNOR	600	HIGHTOWER	60-62-88-89 90-146-407
	H	HAWES	496	HILDERBRANT	62
		HAWHEE	520	HILDRETH	520
HAAG	135-142	HAWK	69-419	HILL	127-136-170-179 237-289-436-440-481
HAAS	446	HAWKINS	76-243-244 382-565	HILLEN	465
HACKER	520	HAY	365-366	HILLMAN	39
HACKNEY	615	HAYES	163-204-522-573	HILTON	167
HAEFELE	537	HAYNES	391-398	HINKLE	214-230-232
HAGEDORN	239	HAYS	95	HIRNSCHALL	367
HAGERMAN	108	HAZELWOOD	376-377	HIX	531
HAGGARD	153	HEAD	359	HOBKIRK	77-78
HAGINS	511	HEADRICK	204	HOBSON (HODSON?)	600
HAHN	501	HEATER	432	HODAD	473
HAHNEMAN	438	HEATH	188-405	HODES	563
HAINES	230	HEBERSON	65-66-67	HODGE	141
HALBADIER	82	HECKMAN	457	HODGES	373-604-605
HALE	87-473	HEDGECOCK	191	HODGSON	349
HALL	83-110-126-245 341-361-374-433-450	HEDGLIN	121	HOEBACK	392
HAMBRIGHT	324	HEDRICK	389-532	HOFELDT	103
HAMBY	229	HEFNER	202-204	HOFFMAN	232-299
HAMILTON	92-94-456-509	HEFTA	589	HOGAN	83-155
HAMMOND	250-251	HEGSTROM	115	HOGUE	184-185
HAMMONDS	605	HEGWOOD	245	HOGLEN	349
HAMPSHIRE	479	HEIMER	228	HOGUE	306
HAMPTON	126	HEINATZ	427-448-449	HOIT	
HAMYTON	412	HEINES	322	HOLBROOK	238
HAN	142	HEINLEIN	129	HOLCOMB	60-146
HANCOCK	433-435-467	HEINZ	536	HOLDEN	298
HANDRICK	345	HEISTERBERG	112	HOLDER	274-275
HANSON	286-290-291 404-405-406	HELDT	287		
		HELMS	251		
HARBIN	110-174	HELTON	215-217-243-246		
HARDEE	463	HELZER	145		
HARDIE	611	HEMMER	114-123		
HARDING	590	HENDERSON	65-173-220 259-370-397-467		
HARDMAN	264	HENDRICKS	100-113-188 244-245		
HARDWICK	64	HENDRIX	106-107-240		
HARDY	437	HENENHRAT	232		
HARGIS	429	HENRICKSON	517-519		
HARGROVE	186	HENRY	241-462		
HARING	75-86-87	HENSCHINED	293		
HARLAN	316	HENSLER	567-568		
HARMAN/	94-162-169	HENSLEY	265-438		
HARMON	309-356	HENSON	265		
HARPER	178-446	HERALD	364		
HARRELL	220-278-312-314	HERLOCKER	561-564-565		
HARRINGTON	139	HERMAN	403		
HARRIS	391-403-444-534	HERRICK	90		
HARRISON	92-359-404 461-522	HERRING	461-604		
		HERZBERG	519		
HARSHMAN	474	HESS	233-282-302		
HART	154-174-340-346 347-463	HESSLING	581		
		HEUSTIS	492		
HARTMAN	333	HEWELL	327		
HARTWICK	379				
HARVEY	84-122-123-124				

HOLLAN	458-459	I	JOWERS	402
HOLLAND	197-198-199-227		JULIAN	215
	228-229-263-577	IAMS	JUNKINS	71
	578-583-593-594	ICENHOUR/ICENHOWER	JUSTICE/	195-578-579
HOLLER	191	271, 380 thru 390, 579	JUSTUS	
HOLLINGSWORTH	582	<i>also see EISENHOWER</i>		
HOLLOWAY	181	ICKES		
HOLMAN	111-186-187	IDELL		
HOLSTINE	66	INGO		
HOLT	37-418-419	IRBY		
HOLTER	90	IRVINE		
HOLTHUS	82	IRWIN		
HOMEYER	344			
HOMMEL	417-418	ISBELL		
HOOBER	86	ISICK		
HOOVER	264	ISLAS		
HOPKINS	77	ISLEY		
HOPPER	461	ISON		
HORN	497	IVERSON		
HORTON	472			
HORN	165-331	J		
HOSKINS	336			
HOUK	126	JACOBS		
HOUSER/HOWSER	534	JACOBSEN		
HOUSEWRIGHT	419	JACKSON		
HOUSTON	477	JAEDICKE		
HOUY	370	JAHNKEY		
HOWARD	92-95-153-154	JAMES		
	202-333	170-173-175-176		
HOWELL	360-383-448-449	177-179-265-511-520		
HRDLICKA	265	JAMISON		
HUBBELL	300	JANSEN		
HUCKABY	373	JANOWSKI		
HUCULIAK	612	JAQUES		
HUGGERTH	303	JARRED		
HUGGINS	229-230-231	JASON		
	232-466	JEFFERS		
HUGHES	40-66-361-362	JEFFRIES		
	494	JENKINS		
HUDLING	484-488-489	JENNINGS		
HUDNALL	89	JENSEN		
HUDSON	491-495-502-503	JENSKE		
	504-558-559-610	JETER		
HUEDO	330	JEWELL		
HUFF	88-366	JINKINS		
HUFFINGTON	257-258	JIMBOY		
HULL	126-366	JOCHEMS		
HULST	297	JOHNSON		
HUMPHREY	34-505-506	28-35-73-84-149		
HUNDLEY	51	178-198-204-218-243		
HUNNICUTT	289	245-255-292-301-310		
HUNT	344	313-323-327-329-371		
HUNTER	106-259	413-440-447-461-468		
HUNTINGTON	409	477-481-491-492-510		
HUNWICKS	429	521-554-618		
HURBERT	161	JOHNSTON		
HURST	462	176-550		
HURT	67-68	JOMES (Jones?)		
HUSTON	424	JONES		
HUTTON	67-68-69	29-69-72-77-111		
HYMAN	457	124-126-190-193-194		
HYMER	361	195-196-271-283-284		
		285-317-318-326-341		
		389-417-441-443-444		
		463-464-472-553-581		
		591-603-606		
		JORDAN		
		358-540		
			K	
			KADEN	591
			KAHLEY	530
			KANTOLA	110
			KANE	111-112
			KAPHAMMER	291-293
			KAPPMAYER	228
			KARAS	176
			KARSTETTER	584-585
			KATELEWEC	379
			KAUFMAN	79-80
			KAY	609
			KEARSLEY	475
			KEATH	403
			KEESE	457
			KEHNEL	289
			KEITH	122
			KELLAR	444
			KELLEY	493
			KELLOGG	255
			KELLY	79-117-119-175
				236-363-442
			KELSO	62-88
			KENNEDY	102
			KENT	303-305
			KERNAGHAN	327
			KERN	236
			KERR	188-202-439-497
			KERZIAH	461
			KESSLER	33

KESTER	573	LACY	470	LIPPS	140
KETELAAR	539-540	LA CHAPELLE	231	LITTLE	475
KETTERMAN	86	LACKEY	171	LIVELY	244
KEYTON	506	LADD	465	LIVESAY	283-285
KIBEL	121	LA FRANCE	432	LINCOLN	294-295-296-346
KIELMAN	408	LAGAS	77	LINDEN	182
KILLAN	300	LAKE	132-140-141	LINDSAY	105
KILLIAN	389		143-480-481	LINDSEY	111-174-491
KILLINGER	347-348-349	LAMAY	163		495-496-497
KILLMAN	389	LAMB	118-350-352-440	LINDY	294-295
KIMBALL	550	LANCASTER	424	LINEBERRY	494
KIMPORT	463	LANDIS	93	LINNENBRINGER	185
KINCHEN	392	LANDON	374-378	LIVINGSTON	300-301
KING	84-256-274-300	LANDRY	343-344-345		422-424
	389-439-441-443		346-363	LLOYD	558
	477-545-546	LANE	212-304	LOCKSPEECH	392-413
KINGSBURY	87	LANG	302-303-475	LOEFFLER	444
KINSER	217-246	LANGTON	123	LOFLAND	414
KINSEY	387	LANHAM	162	LONE	236
KINSLOW	528	LANNING	246	LONG	312-314-384-432
KIPPERS	493	LARGE	393-394		587-590-591-611
KIRBY	72-157-323-333	LA RHUE	304	LONIES	435
KIRK	126-204-316-359	LA ROSEE	288	LOPEZ	324-325
KIRKMAN	495	LARSON	142-252-295-441	LOSEY	116
KIRKPATRICK	588-589	LA RUE	418	LOTT	612
KISHPAUGH	230	LASSITER	446	LOUGHMILLER	294
KITCHENS	409	LAUDERBACK	238	LOVELL	178
KITZMILLER	298-299-300	LAUNIUS	363	LOVETT	85
KLOBERDANZ	546	LAWLER	104-368	LOWE	203
KLOXIN	531	LAWLESS	247	LOWERY	307
KNABLE	29	LAWRENCE	249-329-437	LUBKE	585
KNIERIEM	459		472	LUCAS	150-152-450
KNIGHT	81-296	LAWSON	113-327-369-414	LUDWIG	609-610-611-612
KOCHANSKI	494	LEADERS	437	LUKAS	500
KOCK	218	LEDBETTER	604-606	LUND	161-163
KOHL	505	LEDERER	248-250-251	LUST	177
KOHLER	252	LE DOUX	438	LUTES	263
KOPKE	109-337	LEE	33-151-271-276		
KOSTNER	567		277-289-361-437-441		
KOVELL	419		516-517-563-568		
KRAATZ	325	LEEK	285		
KRAHL	608	LEGG	136		
KRAMBEER	494	LE GRAND	470-471		
KRANE	600	LEHMAN	450		
KRAMER	395	LEINBACH	300		
KREIGHBAUM	562	LE MASTERS	177		
KROEKER	35	LEMON	88		
KROHN	361	LENOX	197-219		
KROLING	133	LENTZ	367-456-551		
KROO	138	LEONARD	480		
KRUPA	241	LESLIE	76-436		
KRUPINSKI	539	LE SUEUR	339-342		
KUHN	292	LEWIS	100-110-153-313		
KULIK	149		432-434-435-436-471		
KUNKEL	409		472-473-479-480-606		
KUSAKA	505	LEYTON	323		
KUTZ	294	LIDSTER	606		
KUYKENDALL	443-444	LIENART	475		
KYELMANN	89	LIGGETT	78-85		
KYKER	169	LIGON	485-557		
		LILLJEDAHL	409		
		LILLY	217		
		LINSTROTH	124		

L

LUTJEHARMS	128	McKISSICK	273	216-246-251-258-327
LUTSCH	118	McKISSOCK	27-28	351-352-385-467
LUTTRELL	511	McKNIGHT	90-199-211	MARX 230
LUTZ	255		212-220	MASCH 437
LYTLE	430-503	McLAUGHLIN	255-306	MASH 428-429
	Mc/Mac	MacLEAN	429	MASHBURN 604-607
McADOO	472	McMACKIN	152	MASON 116-130-169-170
McAULEY	408	McMAHAN	514	195-216-374-376
McBRIDE	456-457-458	McMASTER	300	377-378-427-445
McBURNETT	412	McMICHAEL	551	446-453-455
McCABE	252-298	McMILLAN	84-124-240	MASSEY 163-329
McCAMEY	203	McMILLAN	241-287	MASTERSON 314
McCAMMON	199-220	McMILLAN	323	MATES 447
McCAMY	194-195	McMILLEN	73	MATHENY 294-297
McCANTS	606	McNABB	60-190-191	MATHEWS 440-468
McCARMACK	391	McNALLY	410	MATHIS 406-407
McCART	532	McNEEL	187	MATHUE 121
McCARTER	294-296	McNEIL	376	MATILE 252
McCLAIN	228	McPHERSON	13-91-95	MATLOCK 78
McCLENAGAN	564	McPIKE	13-197	MATTHEWS 87-90-516
McCCLURE	388	McQUEEN	252	MATTOCKS 162
McCOMAS	35	McSWEEN	452-453	MAUPIN 106
McCOOK	468	McVICKER	239	MAXWELL 155
McCORMIC	209	McWATTERS	540	MAY 238-449-450-516-588
McCORMICK	367	McWITHEY	79	MAYES 379
McCORT	82		M	MAYFIELD 135-335-357
McCoy	75-81-284-402			358-434-435
McCRABB	370	MACKEY	109	MAYHORN 236
McCRACKEN	267	MADDISON	301	MAYS 312-313
McCREA	558-573	MADDOX	38-39-40	MAZE 275
McCULLOUGH	360-364-462	MADDRY	333	MEADOR/MEADORS 211-214
McCURD	571	MAER	363-364	217-433-434
McDANIEL	263	MAGGARD	78	MEAGHER (Meager?) 248
McDANIELS	135-170	MAGILL	373-375	MEAKINS 574
McDERMOTT	228	MAGNANTE	568	MEANS 513-514-522-524
McDONALD	149-307-347	MAHAN	413	MEARS 344
	347-348-547	MAHUKA	166	MEDLEY 182
McDONNOLD	461-467	MAIORANO	111	MEEK 396
McELROY	408-530-531	MAIRET	80	
McELVAIN	64-519	MAJORS	239	
McEWIN	277-278	MAKELA	293	
McFADDEN	398-399	MALETT	419-420	
McFALL	402	MALLOY	112	
McFARLAND	231-358	MALONE	136	
McGAVRAN	85	MALONEY	496	
McGEE	275	MANN	208-209-236	
McGEEHEE	84	MANLEY	141-142	
McGHEE	287	MANNEN	234	
McGINNIS	553	MANSELL	40	
McGLINCHEY	550	MANSFIELD	305	
McGRAHAM	232	MARES	265	
McGREGOR	251	MARET	176-177	
McINTOSH	435-436	MARGAULIN	27	
McINTYRE	83-227-481	MARK	215	
McKOY	12-59-271-308	MARKEE	112	
	309-381-382	MARKER	514	
McKEE	216-229	MARKWELL	551	
McKENZIE	173	MARLEY	137	
McKIN	239	MARONEEY	375	
McKINNEY	327-333	MARQUART	440	
McKINNIS	374	MARSHALL	241-441-570	
		MARTIN	35-116-117-130	

MEEKS	605	MORROW	246-326	NORDHAGEN	255
MEKUSH	314	MORTON	230-286-290-611	NORMAN	245
MELTON	128-153	MOSEBARGER	518	NORRIS	101-422-423
MENDE	100-108-109	MOSBY	146-147-521	NORTHCUTT	327
MENDENHALL	230		522-580-581	NORTHEY	124
MERCER	294-295-602	MOSELEY	336	NORTHROP	254
MEREDITH	224-225	MOTT	407	NORWOOD	156
	526-527-578-587	MOYE	279		
	588-589-590-591	MUCK	169		
MERITT	230	MUCKENTHALER	541		
MERRIFIELD	127	MUELLER	142	OATES	467
MERRYMAN	377	MUERY	359	O'CROWLEY	399
MESSINGER	514	MULLEN	563	O'DELL	537
MESSMORE	115	MULLINS	112-252-371	ODOM	291-324
MESWARB	466	MUNCH	179	OFFOOT/ORFOOT	28
METCALF	153-248-254	MUNRO	312	OGDON	66
METZ	84	MUNSON	437	OGLE	111
MEYER	167	MUNYON	128	OILER	605
MEYERS	158	MURET	175	OLDHAM	509
MEZGER	477	MURRY	408	O'LEARY	363
MIDDLETON	504	MYERS	246-265-357	OLIVARES,	442
MIKESELL	179			OLIVER	149-230-493-599
MILES	138-540			OLSEN	92
MILHAM	248			OLSON	542-543
MILLANDER	374	NANCE	77-274-275	O'MARY	473
MILLARD	449-450	NASH	248-249	O'NEAL	462
MILLER	39-77-78-120-141	NAUGLE	85	O'NEILL	530-531
	145-148-149-150-233	NEAL	487	O'PIEL	379
	293-299-323-324-327	NEAS	206-561-572-573	ORBECK	358
	387-396-412-472-473	NEASE	206-559	ORDONEZ	325
	537-561-571-603-608	NEEL	100-104	ORFOOT/OFFOOT	28
	610-611	NEELY	384	ORR	358-359-528-529
MILLS	28-34-316	NEILL	195	ORUM	176-177
MITCHELL	46-193-217	NELSON	76-120-306-369	OSBORN	89-463
	226-346		444-447	OSBORNE	289
MIXON	435	NESTLER	249	OSBURN	64
MOFFAT	116-121	NETHING	71	OSHELL	51
MOHS	570	NETTLE	315	OSSENKOP	218
MOLER	520	NETTLER	316		
MOLLINARY	234	NEVE	470		
MOLK	605	NEWBERRY	375		
MONCUS	357	NEWFER	568		
MONIE	236	NEWHART	516		
MONNIER	136-137	NEWHOUSE	234		
MONROE	325	NEWMAN	389		
MONSEN	166	NICHOLAS	175-415		
MONSON	173	NICHOLS	161-162-208		
MOOD	361-370		209-339-340		
MOODY	179-188-367-449	NICHOLSON	174-245		
MOON	520	NICKELS	228		
MOONEYHAM	60-191	NICKS	513		
MOORE	57-111-152-204	NICOLAY	602		
	251-331-395-472	NICOLES	230		
	481-552	NIEDER	494		
MORGAN	126-389-423-424	NIEL	413		
	513-517-518-521-532	NIES	327		
MOREHEAD	438	NIVENS	467		
MORELAND	205	NIXON	183		
MOREN	381	NOBLE	396-397-532		
MORENO	465-466	NODRUFT	235		
MORRISEY	563	NOFTSIER	516		
MORRISON	514	NOLAN	306-434-572		
MORRISS	438	NORDEN	118		

OSTLING	240	PERCY	461	POWELL	111-112-315-443
OTTINGER	170-172-173	PERDUE	176	POWERS	112-279-406-407
	174-175-200	PEREZ	155	PRALLE	496
	205-206-419	PERIMAN	178	PRATHER	46-248-325
O'TYSON	464	PERRINE	374	PRATT	135-326
OVERFELT	154-155	PERISHO	72	PREBLE	135
OVERGARD	113	PERKINS	301-578-583	PRESSNELL	297-298
OVERSON	164	PERRY	117-439-450	PRESTON	342-438-504-505
OVERSTREET	404-405	PERSELL	124	PRICE	83-206-322-333
OWENS	150-353-461	PERSONS	134		606
OXLEY	102	PESCHALL	298	PRIMM	462
		PETERS	493	PRUETT	205
	P	PETERSON	82-135-182-234	PRUITT	200-205
			236-302-330-396-407	PUGH	111-459
PAARA	155	PETMECKY	376-378	PULLEN	362
PACKARD	83	PETRICH	238	PULS	128
PAGE	466	PETRIE	513	PUNCHATZ	463
PALMATEER	283-291	PETTENUZZO	250	PURDY	237
PALMER	175-243-275	PETTY	462	PUSZ	477
PANGLE	453-454-469	PHELPS	89	PUTNAM	568
	470-478	PFOST	144	PYLE	218
PANKEY	290-240-241	PHARR	439		
PAPE	324-325	PHELPS	255		Q
PARISH	130	PHILBROOK	228		
PARK	237	PHILLIPS	65-473	QUENZER	115
PARKER	86-105-106-107	PHILLIPPE	532	QUICK	108-109-110
	108-309-360-361-362	PHILLIPS	65-391-398-472	QUIGG	411
	364-365-371-389-581		473-474-532		
PARKS	171	PICKERD	142		R
PARMENTER	164	PICKETT	85-122-491-492		
PARMER	200		493-494	RACKLEY	177-178
PARMLEY	467	PICKLE	310-372-373-374	RADER	206-438
PARRISH	565		375-376-378	RAGAN	303
PARSONS	79-115	PIPER	83	RAINEY	553
PASOS	450	PICKETT	492-493	RAINWATER	368
PATCHEN	188-189	PIERCE	325-609	RALSTON	69-78-188-579
PATE	391-392-393-413	PILE	617	RAMGE	215
PATNODE	126	PINDERGRASS	387		
PATOCKA	337	PINECK	605		
PATRICK	251	PINSON	472-473		
PATTERSON	315-418-419	PIPER	83		
	478-550	PISARICK	293		
PATTON	348	PITT-MAN	205-206-544		
PATZAK	514	PITTS	366		
PAULSEN	611	PLASTER	256		
PAULSON	117-305	PLUMB	574		
PAYNE	193-221-226-519	PLUMMER	120		
PAYTON	469	POE	369		
PEACE	446	POELLOT	365		
PEARSALL	244	POGUE	72		
PEARSON	138-466	POLKINHORN	122		
PECK	130-492-493	POLLARD	376		
PECORARO	123	POLLOCK	294-411		
PEDICINO	125	PONTON	471		
PEIK	293-294-295	POOLE	315-370-374-378		
PELL	122-125		379-476-477-612		
PEMBERTON	85-552-553	POPE	373-375		
PENCE	300	PORTENIER	128		
PENDLETON	328-329	PORTER	204-589		
PENDLEY	433	POSTMA	585		
PENNIE	69	POTTER	236-437		
PENROD	274-275	POTTS	309-339		
PENTICO	106	POUND	529		



RAMSEY	213-214-227 259-493-494	RODEKOPF	69	SCHAFFER	462
RANCH	141	RODGERS	396-397-465	SCARNBERG	433
RANSLEBEN	457	RODMAN	611	SCHEFER	375
RAUCH	76-77	RODRIGUES	442-605	SCHEUREMAN	254
RAUHEUSER	479-480	ROGERS	31-92-93-118-273 274-418-434-616	SCHIED	134
RAUSAU	460-462	ROHRER	141	SCHINDLER	285
RAY	112-122-124-392 410-491-498-499	ROLLINGS	83-87	SCHLICHT	164
REACHER	88-89	ROOT	271-281-282-431	SCHMIDT	156-365-366
READ	82	ROSAL	530	SCHNEIDER	433-496-564
REAVES	564	ROSE	214-275-409 480-511	SCHOENEWOLF	475
RECTOR	6-9-10-12	ROSENBALM	204	SCHOOLEY	73-177-178
REDFORD	427-428	ROSENCRANZ	161	SCHOOLING	65
REDDITT	468	ROSENTRALL	539-540	SCHRAMM	113
REECHER	75-83	ROSS	65-66-67-221 275-369	SCHROEDER	375-376-494
REED	106-208-209-302	ROSTVOLD	252	SCHUBERT	138
REEP (Rup?)	381	ROTE	362	SCHULTE	82
REESE	86-388-389	ROUDEBUSH	519	SCHULTZ	128
REEVES	413	ROUNDTREE	369	SCHUMACHER	539-542-543
REHKOP	569	ROUSE	204	SCHUMAN	92
REID (Reed?)	183-212-518	ROWEN	275	SCHUSTER	449
REILING	307	ROWLEY	240-241	SCHUTT	163
RENICK	474	ROYER	582	SCHWAB	177-474
REPACE	234	RUCH	251	SCHWALBE	410
REPP	136	RUDDIMAN	252	SCHWARTZ	106
REYNOLDS	204-245-315 371-372-377-406 464-522-573	RUDDY	76	SCHWEER	607
REZAZADEN	288	RUDLOFF	74-75	SCHWIER	218
RHEA	464	RUDY	290	SCOGGINS	389
RHOADES	540	RULE	501	SCOTT	28-126-153-180 182-288-329-395 411-413-558
RHODES	294-295-296-513	RUMERY	302	SCRUGGS	194
RICH	68	RUSSELL	97-159-165-184 360-368-428	SCURLOCK	316
RICHARD	154-184	RUTAN	105-106	SEABURY	76
RICHARDSON	72-89-90-119 213-236-503-504-544	RYAN	348-616	SEAY	204
RICHMOND	178-401	RYDER	401	SEBRING	207
RICHTER	13-14-401			SEEBER	81
RICKERSON	76				
RICKMAN	27-28-223-224 225	SAENGTHONG	209		
RIEVALDT	550	SALADIN	402		
RIGGS	307	SALKIN	123		
RIGHETTI	39	SALLEE	245		
RIGSBY	108	SALYERS	237		
RILEY	166-245-408-585	SALYES	295		
RINEHART	499-500	SAMPSON	429		
RING	147	SANDERS	89-473-474		
RINGE	201-202	SARGENT	227		
RISINGER	402-403	SASSAMAN	289		
RITTER	110-244	SAUER	136		
RITZINGER	574	SAULEDA	434		
RIVERS	229-235 thru 238	SAUNDERS	85		
ROACH	243-369	SAUTER	168		
ROARK	203-352	SAWATZKY	611		
ROBERTS	167-244-286-287 402-403-516-581-582	SAWYER	129-330		
ROBERTSON	75-296-469 562	SAXTON	136		
ROBINSON	73-230-324-393 413-504-505-568-600	SAYETTA	324		
ROBY	153	SCANDLE	241		
		SCANLAND	132		
		SCANLON	563		
		SCARCLIFF	451		
		SCHAEFER	375		

SEELEY	67-70-71	SINER	393	SOUTHERN	493
SEELY	206-208-209	SKEEN	106	SOWDERS	244-246
SEESE	186	SKINNER	573	SOYK	134-137
SEGWING	130	SKIRPIN	252	STAATS	145
SEHON (Schon?)	536	SLAVEN	213	STACY	273
SEIFERT	323	SLOAN	444	STAFFORD	603
SEIGLE	174	SLOOP	66	STAGNER	249-251-252
SEITTLEMAN	241	SMALL	108	STAHL	562
SEIZAS	216	SMALLWOOD	420	STALLARD	166
SELF	382	SMART	138	STALLIONS	450
SELLERS	385-386	SMELCER	200-205-206	STALLMAN	337-506
SELLS	433	SMIDDY	204	ST. CLAIR	313
SELNES	304	SMITH	53-60-67-71-80-87	STAMPER	277
SELVEY	572-573		102-111-139-140-158	STAMPS	187
SELZER	120		159-162-172-178-180	STANBERRY	165-421-422
SENN	299		182-183-184-186-187		473
SEROTHO	419		202-203-204-236-237	STANDIFER	552
SEVAGE	33		238-249-263-264-283	STANDIFORD	62-91-92
SEWARD	474		284-300-324-325-335	STANDISH	108
SEWELL	440		336-344-360-361-372	STANFIELD	456-458-459
SEYMOUR	73		377-378-392-396-402	STANFORD	315
SHAD	301		403-411-428-429-436	STANLEY	479-527-531
SHAFFER	84		437-438-441-452-453	STANTON	40
SHANNON	127-128-458-459		477-484-497-509-512	STANTURF	241
SHARP	65-90-185-412-466		513-515-516-551-552	STAPP	345
SHAW	231-384		604	STARK	65-66-67-432
SHEARER	519	SMOCK	217-218		433-519
SHEEHAN	174	SNEED	408	STARKEY	84
SHEETS	108	SNELL	144	STARR	257
SHELBURNE	410	SNOW	453-460-470	STATES	128
SHELDON	150	SNYDER	155-411-419	STAYER	167
SHELTON	153	SPARKS	368	STEADMAN	208
SHEPARD	79	SPEEGLE	374	STEBBINS	87-92
SHEPHERD	550-551	SPEER	212-473	STEINERT	85
SHEPPARD	161	SPEIR	315		
SHEPPHERD	161	SPENCE	107-150		
SHERBURNE	94	SPENCER	385-485-575		
SHERIDAN	496		584-604		
SHIELDS	151-155	SPERLING	87		
SHIER	347-348	SPORE	67-72		
SHIPLEY (Shapley?)	159-160	SPOUR	165		
SHOCK	155	SPRIGGS	393		
SHOENWETTER	151-156	SPRINGER	84-494		
SHOVLIN	466	SPRINKLE	250		
SHOWERMAN	237	SQUIER	67-72		
SHOWN	333	SQUIRE	84		
SHOWS	317-318	SWAGGERTY	203		
SHUGHART	582	SWAN	304		
SHULTS	195-196	SWANSON	113		
SHUSTER	594	SWAYZE	152		
SIEFKER	137	SWEENEY	551		
SIMCOSKY	565	SWIHART	610		
SIMKO	118	swim	82		
SIMMERMAN	132-133	SWINDEL	115		
SIMMLER/	322-334	SYNOVEC	528		
Simelar?		SOHM	141		
SIMMONS	207-304-345	SOLIS	378		
	527-528	SOMMERVILLE	442		
SIMMS	79	SONSTEGARD	304		
SIMONS	352	SOPER	109-110		
SIMPSON	113-464	SORG	569		
Sims	552-553	SORRELLS	464-465		
SINCRAUGH	123	SOUDER	85-468		

STEINMETZ	218-536-537	TALENT	384	TUNNELL	206
	538-539-540	TALLEY	418	TUNSTEAD	39
STEPHENS	169-271-308	TAPPEN	150-152	TURNER	23-25-39-174
	309-421	TAULBE	374		181-552
STEPHENSON	571	TARANTO	80	TURK	151-163-413
STERLING	166-382	TARTER (Larter?)	40	TYREE	324
STERZENEGGER	428	TARWATER	17-23-56-57		
STEVENS	40-87-518-573		510		
STEVENSON	52-70	TATE	414-448-471-475	U	
STEWART	388-431-432	TATUM	85-467	UDD	297
STILL	414	TAYLOR	147-148-473	ULERY	515
STINSON	411	TAYLOR	80-84-201-364	ULLMAN	466
STIPP	198-247		412	UPCHURCH	389
ST. JOHN	60-188-189-265	TEED	202	UPDEGRAVE	286-287
STOCKI	176	TEETER	174		288-289-290
STOCKTON	189-217	TEMCHIN	537	USHER	116-117
STOLL	68	TEMPLE	209	USSERY	475
STOLTENBERG	103	TEMPLETON	204-378		
STONE	116-118-126-127	TEMPS	250	V	
	267-550	TETTEN	37		
STONES	546	TEXLEY	287	VALLE	153
STORY	83	THIEL	504	VAN AMBURGH	305
STOUT	225-414-415	THIELE	407	VAN BRENK	337
STOVALL	323	THOMAS	126-132-134-137	VAN CALEN	231
STOWERS	464		193-226-246-306-402	VAN FLEET	302
STRAIN	376		434-484-509-510-511	VAN HORNE	254-255
STRALEY	328		541-550-554-557	*VAN HUSS	65
STRAUGHAN	527-528-531	THOMASON	324	VAN WYCK	364
	532	THOMPSON	83-109-119-162	VAN ZANT	74-75
STREETER	405-442-443		164-167-219-305	VANCE	38-86-379
STRIBLING	428-429-430		306-322-432-480	VANDERVEER	155
STRICKER	449-450		570-603-611	VANSLEY	177
STRICKLAND	345	THORBURN	181	VARISCO	462
STRICKLER	450	THORPE	256	VARNER	540
STRINGER	472-473	THORPSON	237-238	VASSAR	114-115
STROHECHER	94	THRONBURG	600	VAUGHAN	66-378-379
STRONG	142	THURMAN	246		446-568
STROSNIDER	84	TIBBETS	69	VENABLE	393
STRUNK	615	TIDLAND	302	*VERNON	604
STUART	419	TIPPLE	364	VANWIE	528
STUBBLEFIELD	411	TIPPS	385		
STUBER	87	TISLANHO	419		
STUHMER	136	TODD	139		
STULL	305	TOLLIVER	204		
STURDEFANT	288	TORRES	397		
STURDEVANT	386-561-564	TOWNS	266		
	565	TOWNSEND	235-236		
STYLES	418	TOWNSLEY	437		
SUDBECK	80	TOWRY	368		
SUDDOCK	252	TRACY	140		
SUFFELL	590	TRAPPEN	105		
SULLIVAN	158-183-520	TREAT	255		
	521	TREES	279		
SUMMERS	466	TRENTHAM	418-419-420		
SUNDBERG	306	TRESP	461		
SURBER	75	TROGDON	244		
SUSONG	271-417	TROMBATORE	176		
SUTTLE	122	TROUP	326		
SWEET	86	TROY	431		
		TRIPP	274		
T		TRULL	122		
		TUGGLE	367		
TACKKET	182-324	TULLOCK	571		

VERVAIR	255	WEHRY	81	WILLS	519
VERT/VIRT/VEST	243	WEIGEL	123	WILSON	53-64-100-110
VICK	348	WEIKEL	90		112-116-117-173-249
VICKERS	435	WEIR	404		309-333-336-337-360
VINSON	444	WEIST	241		361-365-368-369-370
VINYARD	39-40	WELBURN	518		371-408-432-437-536
VIXIE	481	WELCH	178-303-382-383		537-546-607-608
VOLK	234	WELDEN	302	WILLSON =	336-337
VON ACHEN	69	WELLER	312-319	WIMMER	428
VOSS	182-410	WELLS	100-153-175-271	WINNINGHAM	411
			314-373-412-417	WINTERHALT	177
			426-427	WINTERS	206-234-403-406
W		WELTER	80	WIRTS	558
WADDEL	69	WELTY	465	WISDOM	161-162-163
WADDILL	400-401	WENZEL	401	WISE	392-571
WADDLE	428-429	WESSELS	154	WISEMAN	356-357
WADE	559	WESSON	236	WITCHER	315
WADLEIGH	290	WEST	66	WITT	121
WADSWORTH	195	WESTBROOK	389	WOBERMIN	125
WAGNER	129	WESTERHOLD	187	WOBIG	133-134
WAITE	297-298	WESTFALL	76-77	WOLF	304
WAITS	511	WESTHEFFER	46	WOLFE	93
WAKEFIELD	87-160-164	WESTMORELAND	196	WOLKEY	392
WALDRON	394	WHEELER	300-302-431	WOLROFF	178
WALDROP	369	WHIGHAM	472-474	WOMACK	395
WALKER	229-230-232-233	WHIPPLE	162	WOOD	118-232-292
	265-291-364-388	WHITAKER	418-610		293-396-470
	447-531	WHITCOMB	296	WOODALL	209
WALL	59-60-61-97-99	WHITE	40-91-93-126	WOODS	39-279-364-365
WALLACE	128-129-240		129-175-236-315	WOODWARD	188-189
	329-390-522		391-436-454-476-497	WOODWORTH	395
WALLIS	231	WHITEAKER	300	WOODY	214
WALRAVEN	82	WHITELEY	354-355	WOOLSEY	97-98-99-456
WALSH	162	WHITESALL	542-543	WOOTEN	244-361-370-371
WALSMITH	437	WHITING	528	WORKMAN	126-564
WALTERS	66-164-188-279	WHITLEY	128	WORTH	479-480
WALTHER	218	WHITLOCK	175	WORTHINGTON	147-441-442
WALTON	227-535-544-545	WHITNEY	116-132-142-143		443
WANG	567-568	WHITSELL	203		
WARD	101-283-347-348	WHITT	419		
	432-467	WHITTAKER	474		
WARREL	79	WHITTIG	108		
WARREN	60-148-159	WHITWORTH	373		
WASHINGTON	225-363	WICKERSHAM	91 thru 95		
WASMER	119	WIEBLE	289		
WATERMAN	218	WIENK	233		
WATERS	170	WIGGINS	239		
WATSON	33-83-111-174	WIGGS	207		
	176-288-513-602	WIGHTMAN	333		
WATT	144-547	WILBURN	312-319		
WATTS	132-531	WILCHER	239		
WEATHERFORD	589	WILCOX	84		
WEAVER	111-298	WILHITE	562		
WEBB	202-234-306	WILK	359		
	324-607	WILKINSON	398-399-435		
WEBBER	230-368	WILLET	228		
WEBER	90-612	WILLIAMS	94-136-145-202		
WEBSTER	115-237-247		203-246-285-301-322		
WEDLUND	546		328-330-369-401-403		
WEEGAR	492		414-459-473-516		
WEEKS	367-441-442	WILLIAMSON	109		
WEESNER	397	WILLIS	77-306		
WEHMEYER	472	WILLOUGHBY	523		

WORTMAN	129			YOWELL	132-140-141
WRAY	259-605		Y		
WRIGHT	61-74-75-77-79				Z
	80-81-82-83-84-86-87	YAKSH	366-367		
	88-97-131-132-305-306	YEOST	603	ZABAWA	107
	352-513-522	YETT	426 thru 451	ZAGURY	129
WUDKEVICH	612	YODER	135	ZILLER	230-231
WUKASCH	351-352	YOST	126	ZEMAN	65
WYATT	471	YOUNG	85-125-148-150	ZIENTE	363
WYLEY	312-317		173-181-265-301	ZILLES	563
WYNKOOP	442-443		395-396-479	ZIMMERMAN	292
WYNNE	422	YOUNGER	258	ZINN	152-153

BOYDSTON  
(every-name)

AGNES EMELINE	551	HARRIET ANN ROBERDA FOSTER	551
ALAN (Boynton/Boydston?)	284	HENRIETTA	550
ALTA BERDENA (Prather)	46	HENRIETTA JANE "Rhett/Hettie"	31-554
ANNIE	550	HENRY	266
ARTIE MARY	265	Albert	
		Paul	
		William Leonard	
BENJAMIN	265-550	HOLLAND	46
BERTHA E. (Armstrong)	554	IDA MAY (Farmer)	551
BERTHEMIA JANE	552		
BEULAH (Jones)	553	JACOB	263-267
		Adaline	Joseph
CARMEL (Young)	265	Elizabeth	Martha K.
CHARLES ALBERT	553	James E.	Nathaniel
CLARA (Deering)	553	Jared B.	William
CLAUDIUS N.	554	JACOB	265
Chester		Alfred Ray	Jonathan
Estelle		Elsie May	Lucy
DIANA (Smith)	263-264	Eugene	Ruby
DIANAH	263	Jacob Clay	Ruth
DIANAH RECTOR (Faubion)	548-549-550-584	James Stephen William	
DIANNAH (may be Diannah Green)	265	JACOB FAUBION	550-551-552
DINAH ANGELINE	551		
EDITH SYRILDA	265		
EGBERT	552		
Clarence			
Emmett			
Francis			
ELIZA (Towns)	266		
ELIZABETH	263-266-267		
ELIZABETH ANN	550		
ELIZABETH (Hensley)	265		
ELIZABETH (Henson)	265		
ELLA	550		
ELLIS LEVI	551-552		
ELSIE MAY	265		
EMMA L.	266		
EMMA MAY (French)	265		
EMMA (Walker)	265		
ETTA	550		
ETTA MAY	552		
EUGENE	265		
FLORA ELLA	554		
FRANCES JULIA	552		
GEORGIA (Cook)	265		

JAMES	265	Abe H.	
JAMES M.	266	James Thomas	
JAMES NICHOLS	550	Nathaniel	
JAMES STEPHEN	265	Wesley J.	
JESSIE	550	NATHANIEL	267
JOHN G.	265	Emma J.	
JOHN MORGAN	551	Mary J.	
JOHN W.	266	Nancy E.	
Enroe		NATHANIEL	18-261-550
Mabel		NATHANIEL CHRISTIAN	484-548-549-550
Naaman		NATHANIEL HENRY	550
JOHN WESLEY	263	NATHANIEL WASHINGTON	551
John		NORA	550
Moses		OKLAH HELEN	265
Nathaniel		PANZIE LULU	265
JOSEPHINE (Freels)	266	PARVIN WESLEY	265
LAURA MAUD (Stone)	550	POLLY (Mary?)	263
LOU EMMA	552	PRISCILLA	483-484
LUCY	265	PRISCILLA RACHEL ANGELENE	550
LUCY ISABEL	551-552	RACHEL	264-266
LULA EMMA (St. John)	189	RACHEL (Boydston)	264-266
MARGARET	550	ROBERT	553
MARGARET (Broadhurst)	550	ROSA THOMAS	554
MARGARET (Clark)	265	ROSE ELLA PEARL	552
MARGARET A. (Hoover)	264	SAMUEL	263-551
MARGARET ANN	551	SAMUEL W.	189
MARGARET ANN (Faubion) BROADHURST	484-548-549-550	SAMUEL WALTER	551
		SAMUEL WESLEY	265
MARTHA ADELIA	552	Hugh Samuel	
MARY ADELIA	555	Thomas B.	
MARY ADELIA (Thomas)	510-550-554	SARAH ANN (Shepherd)	550-551
MARY ANN (Green)	263-264	SARAH DINAH	554
MARY ELLEN (Fugate)	264	SARAH MARGARET	550
MARY NICHOLS	550	STEPHEN	264
MARY T.	266	THOMAS	263
MARY V. (Moore)	552	Nancy	
MATTIE (James)	265	William	
MAUD	550	THOMAS PERCIVOE	265
MINNIE LEE	552	THOMAS WILLIAM REDMOND	510-550-554
MOSES	263-264-266	WILLIAM	263-264-550
NANCY	263-264-267	WILLIAM LEE	551
NANCY DINAH LEONORA	551	WILLIAM OSCAR	554
NANCY E. E. (____)	267		
NANCY (Faubion)	18-261		
NANCY P.	266		
NATHANIEL	264-265		

*BROADHURST Index follows...*

BROADHURST  
(every-name)

BATHURST (?), JAMES HENRY	550	CATHERINE (Smith)	53
Henrietta (Boydston)		CHARLES	38
BROADHURST		CHRISTOPHER COLUMBUS W.	46
ABRAHAM	44	CLARENCE ARVON	35
ALFRED H	28-29-30	CLAUDE	35
ALFRED SPENCER	44-51-489	CLAURA BELLE (Camp)	51
AMANDA BELL (Prather)	46	COLUMBUS	52
AMERY ELIZA	29	CYNTHIA	38
AUSTIN	35	CYNTHIA EMMA	38
BARBARA BELLE (Frazer)	37	DIADEMA/DIDAMA	55
BRUNETTA (Faubion)	27-38-489	DIANA (Faubion)	12-23-43

EFFIE M.	35	LINERY JANE (Faubion)	27-36-485
ELIZABETH (____)	38	LUCY K. (Martin)	35
ELIZABETH JANE (Faubion)	44-51-489	LULA M. (Stevenson)	52
ELLA E.	52		
EPHRAIM	23-27-38-53-489	MAGGIE AUGUSTA (Johnson)	28-35
		MALINDA (____)	38
FRANKIE (____)	35	MARGARET	23-55-550
FRANKLIN S.	38	MARGARET EMMALINE	46
		MARGARET (Faubion) "Peggy"	26-36-193-223
GEORGE W.	38	MARGARET ANN (Faubion)	44-47-484
GRANVILLE EGBERT	31-554	MARIAM ( <i>Marian/Marium</i> )	44-147-158
GREEN D.	51	MARTHA A.	37
		MARTHA EMALINE	28-34
HARRIET JANE	44-53-485-557-558	MARTHA KOEKER	35
HARRIET JANE (Faubion)	53-558	MARY	27-53
HENRIETTA JANE (Boydston)	31-554		
HENRY	17-23-26-36-44-55		
HENRY	53		
Franklin			
Hannah			
James M. or W.			
John A.			
Ruth			
IDA	52-53		
IDA ALICE	31-491-498-499		
ISABELLA	44-489-490-491		
JACOB	44-47-48		
Jacob	Margaret		
James A.	Napoleon B.		
John W.	Salina D.		
Joseph			
JACOB	26-27-38-44		
JACOB M.	51		
JAMES EPHRAIM	38		
JAMES H.	37		
JAMES THOMAS H.	46		
JANE	55		
JANE CATHERINE (Rickman)	27-28		
JESSIE	54		
JOHN	16-17-23-25-54-55		
JOHN	54		
James H.	Richard F.		
John H.	Serlda		
Joseph L.			
JOHN F.	44-45-484		
JOHN M.	53-54		
Almeda	M.E. (female)		
Charity	Moses		
Jacob	Nancy		
James	Sarah		
Joseph	Virginia		
JOHN M.	27-36-485-558		
JOHN R.	37		
JOSEPH	9-10-12-15-17-23-38-43-51-55		
JOSEPH JACKSON	28-35		
JOSEPH W.	51		
JUDY CATHERINE "Jettie"	38		
JULIA L.	29		
LEE ELLA	30		
LEWELLYN C.	51		

MARY A.	37	RUTH J.	37
MARY A. (Gragg)	28-29-30	SALLY	9-10-12-15-23-27
MARY ALICE	51	SARAH	26-27-29-38-44
MARY DIANAH	28-32	SARAH (Broadhurst)	26-27-44
MARY E. (McKissock)	27-38	SARAH J. (Mitchell)	46
MARY E. (Oshell)	51	SARAH JANE	37
MARY EMELINE (Holt)	37	SUSAN (Cox)	44-48
MARY EMMA	29		
MARY H.	38	THOMAS A.	51
MARY UNECY (Turner)	23-25	THOMAS H. "Hun"	37
MERIDA (____)	54		
MILLER WILDS	30	UNECY JANE	28
MILLEY or MILLIE E.	38		
MILLEY (Vance?)	38	VIRGINIA SYLVANIA	38-39
MINNIE	53		
MOSES	27-28	WILLARD EARL	35
		WILLIAM	44-48-53
NANCY	44-55-489-502-503	WILLIAM E.	51
NANCY JANE	29	WILLIAM H.	38
		WILLIAM IRVIN	54
OCIE MAY	31	WILLIAM JACOB	29
		WILLIAM S.	46
POLLY	17-23-56		
		ZILPHA GRAY (Faubion)	44-45-484
ROBERT R.	51		

FAUBION

*Faubian-Faubion-Forby  
(every-name)*

A. AMMIE LEE	404	ALICEMAE	162
A. C.	207	ALICE MAY (Gilbert)	132-133
A. EMMA	421	ALICE MAY (Stallard)	166
ABIE E.	132	ALICE PEARL (Enochs)	403-407-408
ABRAHAM	59-61	ALINE (Flowers)	207
ABRAHAM CALHOUN	159-165	ALLEN EUGENE	327
ADA AMERICANA	244	ALLENA	206-208
ADA L. (Stafford)	603		
ADA LORENA	117		
ADA MAE (Jones)	317-318		
ADAH (Arft) EALICK	141-142		
ADALENE	130		
ADDIE BELLE	456		
ADILEEN WILTFORD CLAAR	130		
ADELIA (Guest) LITTLE	475		
AGNES	225-248-315		
ALBERT	335		
ALBERT B.	322-334		
ALBERT LEE	491-573		
ALBERT MARION	477		
ALBERTA MARY (Muck)	169		
ALDA (Sohm)	141		
ALETHA JANE (Grant)	484-525-526		
ALEXANDER	226		
ALFRED ECKLES	499-500-501		
ALFRED EDWIN	335		
ALICE	165-205		
ALICE (Carter)	480		
ALICE (Harrell)	220		
ALICE BEATRICE (Lund)	161-163		
ALICE CORALEE	136		
ALICE EUGENIA	408		
ALICE HAZEL	118		



ALLIE ROY	517-519-520	ARTHUR A.	461
ALMA MINERVA (Kent)	303-305	ARTHUR CHARLES	118
ALMA RUTH	564	ARTHUR GILBERT	302
ALMEDIA	404	ARTHUR RAY	163
ALMETA JEANE	461	ARTHUR WINSTON	353-354
ALRENA (Brown)	117	ASENITH "Senith" (Spencer)	485-575
ALTA (Houser)	534	AUDREY LYN	568
ALTA MURIEL	138	AUDRUS C.	166
ALTHEA H.	534	AUNALD JACOB	304
ALVA DEAN	326	AVIE T.	403
ALVIN	328		
ALVIN CARL	414	BARBARA	122-208
ALVIS (Caver)	408	BARBARA (Evers)	563
ALVIS BRYAN	462	BARBARA ANN	547
ALZIRA JANE (Elzira)	159-172	BARBARA ANN (Baker)	477-478
AMANDA	98	BARBARA JO (Brown)	
AMANDA FRANCES	116-126-127	BARBARA JO (Pound)	529
AMANDA (Haynes)	391-398	BARBARA KAY	114
AMANTINA (Ordonez)	325	BARTHEMA - Perthenia	60-190
AMY (Fulkes)	340-354	BARTON WALTON	303
AMY LOUISE	350	BEATRICE (Woolsey)	456
ANCIL EARLE "Bobbie"	352	BEATRICE LOLA	604-605
ANDREA (Bocci)	125	BEATRICE MARIE	566
ANDREW	491	BEATRICE VIOLA	123
*ANEITA EVLYN	304	BECKY LYNN	616
ANGELINA KAY	157	BENJAMIN BAILEY	463
ANGELINE MATILDA	132	BENJAMIN FRANKLIN	392-413
ANGIE BELL	248-250	BENJAMIN LACY	603
ANITA JOYCE	137	BENJAMIN WILLIE	413
ANITA M. (Willson)	336-337	BENJIMINE F. (Benjamin)	523
ANITA MARIE (Lienart)	475	BERIT (Selnes)	304
ANN	205	BERNADETTE (Coelho)	325
ANN ELIZABETH (Fisk) CASHION		BERNADINE	333
	309-356	BERNARD HERBERT	567
ANN ELLA	332	BERNARD WARD	472
ANNA	583	BERNIEL LEONARD (Fetters)	136
ANNA (____) GEE	271-421	BERT H.	471
ANNA P. (Hudson)	502-503-504	Harrold	
ANNA BELLE (Young)	148-150	Elizabeth	
ANNA CHRISTIAN (Lang)	302-303	BERT L.	423
ANNA ELIZABETH	169	BERTA A. "Bertie" (Lloyd)	558
ANNA ELIZABETH LEE (Pell)	122-125	BERTHA	323-603
ANNA (Finney)	165-168	BERTHA (Brown)	132-144
ANNA MAE (Tappin)	150-152	BERTHA (Gramse)	602-609
ANNA RUTH	166	BERTHA (Ward)	101
ANNA VIRGINIA	534-535-536	BERTHA A.	244
ANNA (Weller)	312-319		
ANNE (Foremaster)	100-113		
ANNIE (Long)	312-314		
ANNIE (Morrow)	246		
ANNIE BELLE	414		
ANNIE E. (Wilburn)	312-319		
ANNIE ISABEL	322		
ANNIE LAURIE	472-474		
*ANGELA SUE	142		
ANNIE PEARL	408		
ANNIE LOUELLA	423		
ARGIN (Capps) ADAMS	484-488-489		
ARIE	461		
ARITA ANN	544		
ARMEL USHER	120		
ARMILDA JANE	248		
ARTHUR	313-340-352-353		

BERTHA CLARUS	100-114	BRENDA (Wenzel)	401
BERTHA ISABELLE	132-142	BRENDA DIANA	204
BERTHA LEA (Herlocker)	561-564-565	BRENDA JAN	324
BERTHA MAE	152	BRENDA LEE	547
BERTHA TULA	609	BRENDA SUE	157
BERTIE NOE	503	BRUNETTA F.	27-38-489
BERYL	225	BRYAN SCOTT	349
BESSIE (Arnold)	248-249	BRYANT VAL JEANE	461
BESSIE (Iams)	254	BUENA	358
BESSIE (Preston)	504-505	BURHL GLENN	122
BESSIE ANGELINE	161	BYNUM BURNAM "Sam"	471
BESSIE LEE	340		
BESSIE LOUISE (Gullette)	422	C. EUGENE "Gene"	333
BESSIE MABEL	347-348	CARL	322-336-618
BETH	496	CARL BERNARD	471
BETHEL LORENE (Shoenwetter)	151-156	CARL DEE	333
BETSY - Elizabeth ?	13	CARL EUGENE	324-325
BETTY	563	CARL FOWLER	472
BETTY (Carney)	216	CARL OBADIAH	118
BETTY (____) FRITZLEN	505	CARLA JOANNE	154
BETTY (Moore)	204	CARLOS BRADFORD	475
BETTY BEA	130	CARMEN (____)	461
BETTY E. (____)	140	CAROL ANN	461
BETTY FLORENCE (Williams)	330	CAROL ANN (Paulson)	305
BETTY JANE (Cox)	161	CAROL DEAN	152
BETTY JEAN (Plummer)	120	CAROL JEAN	250
BETTY JOY	119	CAROL JOAN	214
BETTY KATHRYN	113	CAROL M.	337
BETTY LOUISE	154	CAROL MARLENE	137
BETTY MAYFAIR	216	CAROLE JOE (Roberts)	516
BEULAH, RUTH and TOSSIE	166	CAROLYN	478
BEULAH (Chrisman)	460-462	CAROLYN KAY	574
BEULAH (Lewis)	313	CAROLYN LOUISE	325
BEULAH E.	476	CAROLYN RUTH	414
BUELAH JANE (Simmler)	322-334	CARLTON ALLEN	616
BEVERLY	163-167	William James	
BEVERLY HAZEL (Bell)	332	Sherry Lynn	
BEVERLY JEAN	113	CARRIE (Wade)	559
BEVERLY MAE	125	CARRIE B. (Tate)	471-475
BILLY	166	CARROLL DOUGLAS	358
BILLY COLE	331	CARY WAYNE	461
Billy Charles		Marcus	
Coleen Ann		Robert Wayne	
Doreen Ann		CARYEN LOUISE	121
BILLY DALE	607	CATHERINE	62-91-513
BILLY DAVIS	216		
BILLY DON	328		
Jennifer Lynn			
Keri Leigh			
Laura Jane			
BILLY WILKERSON	358		
BIRDIE VELMA	479		
BLANCHE (____)	166		
BLANCHE E.	245		
BLUFORD PURCELL	456		
BOBBIE - Ancil Earle	352		
BONNIE	304		
BONNIE (Bowin)	144		
BONNIE (Doyle)	111		
BONNIE CAROLYN	202		
BONNIE LEA (Day)	169		
BONNIE RUTH (Davis)	408-410		
BRANT MORRIS	212		

CATHERINE "Catura"	244-246	CLAIRE (Cairns)	252
CATHERINE (Eisenhower)	159-160	CLAIRE (Huston)	424
CATHERINE (Johnson)	204	CLARA (Martin)	116-130
CATHERINE (Steinback) TAYLOR	147-148	CLARA ELLEN (Nash)	248-249
CATHRYN (____)	335	CLARA ELMA (Ramsey)	213-214
CATHERINE ANN (Hendricks)	113	CLARA ETTA	215
CATHERINE JUNE (Krahl)	608	CLARA LUCELLA	248
CATHERINE LAVINA (Alexander)	561	CLARA LUELLA	248-249
	563-564	CLARE CHRISTOPHER -Clair?	584
CATHREN M. (Neal)	487	CLARE E.	165
CECIL BLAND	503-504	CLAREL IVAN	217
CELIA (Bennett)	503-505-506	CLARENCE	217
CELIA (Perry) HASTINGS	134-137	Garry	
CELIA M. (Culp)	328-330	Lowell	
CELINDA ANN (Babcock)	309-339	Roger	
CHARLES	112-158-212-357-615	CLARENCE BENJAMIN	135
CHARLES A.	422-423-460-462	CLARENCE IVAN	558
CHARLES ARTHUR	118	CLARENE JANE	162
CHARLES B.	215	CLARENCE MILFORD	414
CHARLES BERNARD	330	CLARIS COLLEEN (Godwin)	328
Deborah Charlene		CLARK P.	341
Elvis Ray		CLARK T.	205-206
Marie Jo		CLAUDE EDWIN	216
CHARLES BERT	462	CLAUDE HENRY	153
CHARLES BERYL	136	Michael Brian	
Beverly Kay		CLAYTON LYLE	138
Lynette Lae LEONARD		CLAYTON WAYNE	333
CHARLES CALVIN	561-563-564	CLELLA GRACE (Beall)	132-144
CHARLES EDWARD	407	CLEO	217
CHARLES EMERY	157	CLINTON HENRY	117
CHARLES FRANKLIN	161-312-317	CLOVIS PAY	163
CHARLES FREDERICK	113	CLYDE	335
CHARLES HANK	218	CLYDE ALBERT	408
CHARLES HENRY	130	CLYDE HENDRIX	528-529
CHARLES LEONARD	603	CLYDE P.	122
CHARLES LESLIE "Babe"	122-125	COLOMBUS	147
CHARLES LESLIE	248	CONNIE (Rose)	480
CHARLES MANN	169	CONNIE L. (Sallee)	245
CHARLES MICHAEL "Mike"	328	CONNIE MARIE (Kane)	111-112
CHARLES MONROE	160	CONROY ALVIN "Dock"	201
CHARLES R.	339-342	CORA BELL	133
CHARLES RAYMOND	203	CORA BELLE	122-123
CHARLES RECTOR	113	CORA IDELLA "Della"	141
CHARLES ROBERT	342	CORA LEE	472-474
CHARLEY CLYDE	357	CORA LEE (Hodges)	604-605
CHARLIE BENJAMIN	134		
CHARLIE W.	213		
CHARLOTTE	197-199-245-578-579		
CHARLOTTE (Stephens)	271-421		
CHARLOTTE DORA	422		
CHARLOTTE RENE	325		
CHERYL ANN (Schafer)	462		
CHERYL LYNN	118		
CHLORIS E. (Fulwider)	520		
CHRISTIAN	200-201		
CHRISTIANA MARGARET (Cook)	557-561		
CHRISTIANA MARIE	563		
CHRISTINA "Tena" (Mahan)	413		
CHRISTINE A. (Richter)	401		
CHRISTOPHER CHARLES	463		
CHRYSTAL	246		
CHRYSTAL (____)	135		

CORALEE ANN	114	DIANE ELAINE (Berger)	103
CORA "Mac" (____)	323	DIANE FISH (Delaney)	217
CORDELIA (Buckner)	201	DIANE GAIL	118
CORNELIA B.	523	DIANNA JEAN	123
CORNELIA E. (Pearsall)	244	DIANNAH (Rector)	6-9-10-12
CORRINE	461	DIANNE	140
CRAIG STEPHEN	500	DIXIE LEONE	111
CYNDIE NORINE	252	DOLLY (Andrews)	471
CYNTHIA (Mooneyham)	60-191	DOLLY HENRIETTE (Patterson)	148-149
CYNTHIA ANN	120-191	DOLORES EARLE	462
CYNTHIA JO	353	DONA (Niel)	413
CYNTHIA RENE	500	DONALD CHARLES	123
CYTHIA A. MEDIA	403	DONALD CRAVEN	353
CZERNA JEAN	505	DONALD DEAN	216
		DONALD DEWEY	123
D. MAY (Blackwell)	476	DONALD EUGENE	144
DANIEL URBAN	350	DONALD JOSEPH	113
DANNY CARL	325	DONALD U.	218
Staci Michelle		DONNA ANN (Clay)	325
Shauna Rachelle		DONNA DEE (Berry)	138
Stephanie Nicole		DONNA EILEEN	325
DARLENE (Lawson)	414	DONNA ELIZABETH	167
DARRELL ALEXANDER	476	DONNA JO (Stayer)	
DARRELL BROWN	477	DONNA LEE	103
DAVID A.	337	DORA (____)	165
DAVID D.	52-1	DORA	165
DAVID DEWEY "Doc"	116-112	DORA (Carzine)	461
DAVID ELVIS	335	DORA C. (Hudson)	558-559
DAVID HARRISON	304	DORA ELIZABETH	503
DAVID MICHAEL	218	DORA ELLEN	160-164
Joshua		DORA EVA	161-162
Todd		DORA MAE (____)	615
DAVID URBAN	349	DORA PEARL (Higgins)	322-324
Amber Rose		DORA SURRETHE (Mark)	215
Urban Dale		DORIS	163
DAVIS	410	DORIS BERTA (Burgett)	139
Janna		DORIS JEAN (Ogle)	111
Joey		DORIS MARIE	139-516
Julie		DOROTHY (Simcosky)	565
DAWN LOUISE (Watt)	547	DOROTHY (Wilkinson)	398-399
DEBORAH (Birdsong)	154	DOROTHY ANN "Dolly"	578-598
DEBORAH JEAN	102	DOROTHY CORINNE	357
Christopher Raymond KENNEDY		DOROTHY JANE	563
DEBORAH R.	578-593-594	DOROTHY JEAN (Gardner)	562
DEBRAH ANN	326	DOROTHY LOIS (Haag)	135
DEIDAMIA - Dedema	60-188		
DEIDRA ANN	463		
DELBERT RAY	564		
DELLA (____)	248-249		
DELLA (Keziah)	461		
DELLA GRACE	479-480		
DELLA INEZ (Benson)	323-326		
DELLA M. (Pittman)	205-206		
DELLA MAE (Hart)	154		
DELPHIA DEE (Johnson)	413		
DELPHA NORLEEN	584		
DENISE ROCHELLE	167		
DENNIS ALAN	252		
DESSIE A.	207		
DESSIE BELLE (Parrish)	565		
DIANA SUE	126		
DIANAH	12-17-23-43-60-193-226		
DIANAH RECTOR	484-548-549-550		

DOROTHY LU (Allen)	217	ELDON OLEN	111-112
DOROTHY LUDEAN	409	ELENOR ELIZABETH (Bennett)	97-115
DOROTHY MAE	144-145	ELEVYNN KAY (Malloy) Evelynn?	112
DOROTHY MAE (Stoltenberg)	103	ELFIE AMERICA	215
DOROTHY MARIE (Crone)	571-572	ELIAS	577
DOROTHY PHYLLIS	400	ELINER CECILIA (Foegelle)	401
DORTHEA (Varisco)	462	ELINOR ANN	249
DOUGLAS MERLE	218	ELIZA	223-224
Kimberley Lee		ELIZA (Bradley)	204
DOUGLAS WAYNE	562	ELIZA JANE (Chapman)	271-391
DOUZAN	278	ELIZABETH	193-198-226-259-271 277-278-282-380-528
DOYLE	573	ELIZABETH (Berry)	499-500-501
DRISKILL COLEMAN	414	ELIZABETH (Fickas)	392
James M.		ELIZABETH (Lenox)	197-219
Janet L.		ELIZABETH (Lilly)	217
DRUSILLAR. "Sillar" (Warren)	60-159	ELIZABETH (Lindsay)	105
DWAIN CLIFFORD	256	ELIZABETH (McPike)	197
EARL	328	ELIZABETH (Stephens)	271-308-309
EARL LEON	517	ELIZABETH ANN	354-529
Jon Edward		ELIZABETH ANN (Ferris)	271-391
Tony Leon		ELIZABETH E. (Moffat)	116-121
EARL MASON	455-456	ELIZABETH EILEEN	122
EARL MAURICE	456	ELIZABETH HELEN	213
EARL WILLIAM	313	ELIZABETH JANE	44-51-489
	Marie	ELIZABETH JANE (Boles)	558
EASTER (Todd)	245	ELIZABETH MARY JANE (Clyne)	545-547
EDDYE (Powell)	315	ELIZABETH P.	391-393
EDGAR IVAN	561-562	ELIZABETH V. "Lizzie" (Crowley)	558-573
EDGAR MULLINS	169	ELIZA JANE	39-60-411
EDITH	245	ELLA	225-246
EDITH (Denny)	479	ELLA (Daniel)	340-342-343
EDITH (Wyatt)	471	ELLA JANE (Williams)	322-328
EDITH C.	479	ELLA NORENE	329
EDITH KATHERINE	202	ELLEN	504
EDNA	603	ELLEN (McCurd)	571
EDNA BEATRIX	460-463	ELLEN (Worthington)	147
EDNA F. (Wilson)	607-608	ELLEN C. (Huff) SUSONG	271-417
EDNA HELEN (Gilson) RICHARDSON	213	ELLEN ILINE	120
EDNA JUNE (Cox)	113	ELLIE (____)	312-315
EDNA KATHRYN (Powers)	112	ELMER (a daughter)	398
EDNA LORAINE	104	ELMER EARL	515
EDNA RUTH	151-156	ELMER JOHNNIE	135
EDNA V. (Suttle)	122	ELMER MONTY	515
EDOM	198		
EDWARD HENDERSON	312-315		
EDWIN	322-334		
EDWIN ASBURY	516		
EDWIN LEE	516		
Joseph Edwin			
EFFIE (Ewing)	561-571		
EFFIE (Miller)	561-571		
EFFIE ALMA	305		
EFFIE CLAY	518		
EFFIE FERN	519		
EFFIE LUCILLE (Ritzinger)	574		
EFFIE MAE	110		
EFFIE OLA (Forehand)	334-335		
ELAINE (Acord)	463		
Tamera Cherie			
Sean Benjamin Bailey			
ELAINE LYNNETTE	139		
ELBERT	323		

ELMO	207	EVA L. (Fowler)	471
Monte Gayle		EVA MYRTLE	151
ELNITA MAY	324	EVALYN LAVERN (Dorman)	336
ELNORA	220	EVAMARIE (Mueller)	142
ELSIE ALSADA (Lucas)	150-152	EVELINE	167
ELSIE B.	215	EVELYN	467
ELSIE LOUISE	144	EVELYN "Midge" (Boynton)	472
ELTA SUSAN	515	EZRA OTIS	117-119
ELVIS B.	334-335		
ELZIRA (Johnson)	198-243	FANNIE (Ray)	491-498-499
ELZIRA JANE Alzira	60	FERN (____)	141
ELZORA (____)	166	FINES KENRICK	392
EMELINE (Grigsy) JONES	271-417	FLORA ELLEN (Thomas)	134
EMILY (Mayfield)	357-358	FLORA JANE	135
EMILY ANN	351	FLORA LORENE (Metcalf)	153
EMILY ISABELLA (Denniston)	453-470	FLORA RACHEL "Florrie"	422
EMMA	273	FLORENCE (Denniston)	453-475
EMMA (____)	617	FLORENCE (Milham)	248
Glenn Wendell		FLORENCE E.	220
Viola		FLORENCE ELEANOR (Stallman)	506
EMMA (Heines)	322	FLORENCE ENGER (Schweer)	607
EMMA (Lewis)	100-110	FLORETTA	153
EMMA (Wooten)	244	FLOSSIE	573
EMMA ANN (White)	454-476	FLOSSIE MARIE	151
EMMA FLORENCE	302	FLOYD	603
EMMA JANE (Waddill)	400-401	FLOYD H.	336
EMMA KATE (Case)	339-342	FLOYD WE13STER	323
EMMA MABEL	479	FORREST	480
EMMA VICTORIA	502-558	FORREST FRANCIS "Franks"	472
ENOCH	198-243	FRANCES	315-477
ENOCH E.	244	FRANCES (Haseltine)	249
ENOCH G.	244	FRANCES "Frankie" (Holland)	577
ERASTUS LEE	558	FRANCES A. (Thompson)	219
ERMA (Leyton)	323	FRANCES IREAN	413
ERNEST ARLO	531	FRANCES OLETA (Simmons)	207
ERNEST D.	424	FRANCES REBECCA (Ligon)	485-557
ERNEST ELBERT	561-564-565	FRANCES W. (Means)	513-522-523
ESSIE MARIE	471	FRANCIS ALVIN "Frank"	160-561-563
ESSIE MERLE	472-473	FRANCIS EMORY	247
ESTELLA PEARL	561-569-570	William C.	
ESTER (____)	166	FRANCIS PATRICK	563
ESTHER (Allen)	141	FRANCIS PIERCE ELTON	535
ESTHER ANN	247	FRANCIS "Frank" WYATT	583-584
ETHEL (Maupin) FRISBIE	561-565-566	FRANK	225
ETHEL (Morrisey)	563	FRANK (Anderson) SCHIED-female	134
ETHEL CHRISTINE	111		
ETHEL BLENNA	204		
ETHEL LAVETA (Wilson)	110		
ETHEL MAY	215		
ETHLYNNE LOUISE	216		
ETTA (Stevens)	518		
ETTA MAY (____)	166		
EUGENIA (Hefner)	202-204		
EUGENIA LEE "Gene"	358		
EULIA (Ragan)	303		
EULA BELLE	340-343		
EULA M. (Scott)	329		
EUNA MARGARET	476-477		
EURETTA (Helton)	215-217		
EVA	117		
EVA AMEALIA	584		
EVA E. (Carrington)	322-335		
EVA JANE (Dennis)	134		

FRANK DARIUS	165	GERALDINE ROSABELLE (Killinger)	347
FRANK ERROL	535		348-349
FRANKLIN DELNO "Frank"	112	GERTRUDE	165-523
Barbara Deeann		GERTRUDE (Wehmeyer)	472
Elonda Lue		GERTRUDE AMELIA (Pell)	122-125
Mickael Joseph		GERTRUDE ROBINA (Walton)	535-544-545
Nova Lee		GLADYS	334-467
Ruth Ann		GLADYS (Brown)	479
FRANKLIN HOUSTON	477-478	GLADYS (Stagner)	249-251-252
Cheryl Ann		GLADYS MAE	245
FRANKLYN DEE	137	GLEN EYRIE	424
Deanna Lyn		GLEN HENRY	122
Debra Christine		GLEN HUSTON	424
Dennis Franklyn		GLEN LITTLETON	574
Donita Kay		GLENDIA GAIL	409
FREDDY ASBURY	516	GLENN WAYNE	142
FREDERICK EUGENE DALE	615	Christiana Jean	
Angela Renee		GLENNA (Cornell)	608
Jeffrey Dale		GLENNE DORA	248
Ryan Sean		GOLDIE (Whitsell)	203
FREDERICK FORREST	454-479	GOLDIE M.	573
FREDERICK JAY	479	(MACE	323-528
		GRACE (Fisher)	463
GARY ALLEN	472	GRACE (____) PERRY	117
John Ryan		GRACE ANN	401
GARY DEAN	156	GRACE IRENE	423
GARY VAN	142	GRACE JANET (Siefker)	137
GAYLE (Ossenkop)	218	GRADY	476-477-478
GAYLORD	117	GRANT THOMAS	327
Clinton	Rick	GUEN (Pickerd)	142
Gaye	Tim	GREENLEAF	315
Jennie	Todd	GROVER CLEVELAND	604-607
GENEVA (Bennett)	211-214	GUY RANDALL	349
GEORGE CLOWE	476		
GEORGE ESTEL	123	HANNA VIOLA (Harvey)	122
GEORGE EVERETT	122	HANNAH "Nancy Ann"	302
GEORGE FREDRICK	147	HANNAH M.	116
GEORGE HOUSTON	604	HAROLD	117
GEORGE JERRY	323-326	HAROLD LEE	144
GEORGE LEWIS	312-319	HAROLD LITTLETON	574
Annie Ruth		HAROLD WILSON	567-568
Hazel		HARRIET JANE	53-558
Lewis S.		HARRIET JANE (Broadhurst)	44-485-557
GEORGE P.	226	HARRIET MAUD (Rinehart)	499-500
GEORGIA (Peterson)	407	HARRY HERBERT	303-305
GEORGE THOMAS	148-149		
GEORGE W.	617		
John			
Geo. W.			
Martha			
Minnie M.			
GEORGE WASHINGTON	513		
Bessie			
Melvin E.			
GEORGE WASHINGTON	414-485-513-575		
GEORGE WILLIAM	160		
GEORGIA ELIZABETH (Lindsey)	491		
	495-496		
GEORGIA (Wilson) HENDRICKS	100-113		
GERALD CLYDE "Ged"	350		
GERALDINE	123		
GERALDINE LORETTA	121		
Gale Lee			

HARRY LA VERN	101-102	IDA A. (Broadhurst)	491-498-499
HARVEY MAE (Pape)	324-325	IDA ALICE (Broadhurst)	31
HARVEY RAYMOND	303	IDA B.	165
HATTIE (Lang)	475	IDA D. (Ussery)	475
HATTIE BELLE	573	IDA ELIZABETH	113
HATTIE HOLT (Williams)	246	IDA MARIE	527
HATTIE L. (Stanley)	527-531	IDENE CLARUS	113
HATTIE LEE	517-518	ILA SARA (Brumbaugh)	544
HATTIE R. (Russell)	159-165	ILEANA EDNA	491-492
HAZEL (Blake)	535	INA MAE	249
HAZEL (Van Wie)	528	INEZ	216
HAZEL FERN (Thompson)	119	INEZ GWENDOLINE	471-472
HAZEL G.	559	INGA EILEEN	137
HAZEL LOU	407	IONA	135
HELEN	105-122-144	IRA McKINLEY	249-251-252
HELEN (Sheridan)	496	IRENE	333
HELEN JEAN	564	IRENE (Hinkle)	214
HELEN LACY	470	IRENE HOPE (Pedicino)	125
HELEN M.	480-481	IRENE IVY	521
HELEN MABLE	404	IRMA MAE	565
HELEN OZELL	333	ISAAC W.	243-244
HELEN STELLA (Gruenich)	101-102	ISABELLA	310-372-383
HENRIETTA	574	ISABELLA (Broadhurst)	44-489-490-491
HENRIETTA (Metcalf)	248-254	ISAIHA DOUGHTRY	484-512-513
HENRY	12-60-159-165-197 211-219-271-391	ISAIHA WAKEFIELD	517-518
HENRY ALBERT	202	IVA Manning)	246
HENRY ARNOLD	404	IVA (Selvey)	573
HENRY CLAY	277-282	IVA ELLEN	249
HENRY D.	413	IVAN M.	515-517
HENRY FINDLAY	535-544	J. D.	476
HENRY FRANKLIN	413	John D.	
HENRY GILBERT "Gid"	312-319	Thomas W.	
HENRY LANDON	165	J. L. - female	343
HENRY LEE	161	J. GLEN	424
HENRY MARK	116-130	*JACK	463
HENRY N.	97-115	JACK IVIN	163
HENRY SMITH	100-110	JACK L.	245
HENRY T.	391-403	Jackie Dionne	
HENRY THOMAS	112	JACK RANDALL	414
Macheal Annett		JACK W.	166
Scott Clifton		JACKIE	141
Shannon Kay		JACKIE WAYNE	331
Travor Ryan		Hunter	
HEPHZIBAH	62-88-132	*JACK CALVIN	607-608
HEPHZIBAH (Wall)	60-97-99		
HERBERT ELMO	470-471		
HERBERT WILSON	561-565-566		
HERIOT MASTELLA (Le Grand)	470-471		
HERMAN CLIFFORD	254-256		
HEZEKIAH - Ezekiah	578-601		
HILDA (Dixon)	472		
HIRAM "Hi"	130		
HOLLIS	324		
HOMER	215-216		
HONOR GRACE	110		
HONOR NAOMI	111		
HORTENSE E. (Johnson)	310-371		
HOVEY	245-246		
HOWARD	618		
HUBERT LEON	461-467		
HUBERT ROSCOE	205		



JACOB	4-5-6-9-10-12-14-15-60-97-99 147-158-197-200-271-273-281 282-483-484-578-583-615	JANE	200-250-273-578-599-616
JACOB ALEXANDER	601-602	JANE (Caprin)	147-158
JACOB CLARENCE	206-208	JANE (Catt) PERKINS	578-583
JACOB CUMMIN	44-485-557-558-559	JANE (Horton)	472
JACOB LEMUEL	243-246	JANE "Jennie"	212
JACOB ORAN "Jake"	132-144	JANE E. (Kopke)	337
JACOB SAMUEL	247	JANE ELLEN	529
JACOB SMITH "Jake"	141	JANE EVALINE (Bellew) BRADLEY	97-99
Bruce		JANE SACHIKO (Kusaka)	505
Clairnell		JANE VIRGINIA (Kearsley)	475
JACOB SMITH	97-131-132-513-517	JANICE	475
JAMES	211-212-304-422	JANICE (Brown)	203
JAMES	314	JANICE (Whiteley)	354-355
Pearl		JANICE ELLENE (Coon)	152
JAMES A.	486	JANIE SUE	515
JAMES ALFRED	503	JANNETTA JOSEPHINE (Stephens) SOYK	134-137
JAMES BLAIR -Bethel	398-399	J. E. "Jay"	408
JAMES BRADFORD	475-479-480	JEANIE	316
JAMES C.	312-314	JENNIE HARRIET	248
JAMES CARL	333	JENNIE PEARL	403-410
JAMES DUDLEY	201-202	JANNIS LEAH (Mott)	407
JAMES ERVIN	245	JEAN (Wang)	567-568
JAMES FORREST	472	JEAN (Yeman) MCFADDEN	398-399
David Forrest		JEAN GAYLE (Church)	574
Linda Ann		JEAN MARIE	572
JAMES FRANK	408	JEANELL KAY (Carter)	335
JAMES FRANKLIN	618	JEANNE	496
JAMES H.	403-404	JEANNE KAY (Lewis)	153
JAMES HENRY	453-455	JENNIE ALFREDA (Huggerth)	303
JAMES HOSEA	248	JENNIE ELIZA (Wyley)	312-317
JAMES L.	340-342-343	JEANNINE (Collier)	567-568
JAMES LORN	406-407	JEFFIE (Johnson)	461
JAMES LUTHER	322-323-327	JENNIFER ANN	608
JAMES M.	220-491	JENNY RUTH	408
JAMES P.	166	JEREMIAH M.	309-321-322
JAMES REPS - Repps	309-339	JERI DEAN	568
JAMES RICHARD	203	JERRELDENE (Weaver)	111
David		JERRELL DEAN	607-608
Donald Ray		JERRY LEE	217
James Richard		Brian Jay	Stacy Shawn
Randell Eugene		Lisa Dawn	
Tonya		JERRY LEE	615
JAMES RODNEY	547	Jennifer Kristine	
JAMES S.	147	Jill Dyan	Jerry Lee
JAMES STANLEY	327		
JAMES THOMAS	401		
Jason			
Shelly			
JAMES VERNON	404		
JAMES W.	192-484-525-526-558 616-617		
JAMES W. C.	527-528		
JAMES WESLEY	160		
JAMES WILLIAM	529		
JAMES WILSON	513-521		
JAMES WOODY	616		
James W.			
Viola			
Betty Lou			
JAN ELLEN	327		
JANA JARI	157		

JERRY LEROY	111	JOHN OLIVER	561-569
JERRY NEAL	336-337	JOHN OTIS	~ 141
JERRY POMEROY	322-333	JOHN RECTOR	97-99
JERRY TOLBERT	329	JOHN ROSS	504-505
JESSE	193-211-214-226	JOHN S.	159
JESSIE CAROLINE (Neel)	100-104	JOHN THOMAS	116-117-339-340
JESSIE EDWIN	471	JOHN WELLER	100-101
Ellen Fleming		JOHN WESLEY	31-44-248-484-486-489
Jerry Edwin			490-491-498-499-517
JESSE ELLEN (Kernaghan)	327		519-526-527-588
JESSE JOHNSON	244	JOHN WILLARD	519
JESSE VERN	519	JOHN WILLEY	329
JESSE WARREN	303	JOHN WILLIAM MILLER	148-150
JESSIE LEE	603	JOHNNIE BLAIR	357
JETHRO	147	JOHNNIE VanRANCHLER	134
JETTIE (Fuller) GAMBLE	323-324	JOHNNIE VICTOR	135
JEWELL	461	JOHNNY DALE	154
JEWELL HENRY	111	Kelly Melissa	
JEWELL NANCY	335	Karey Kenee	
JIM	480	JON MARLIN	529
JIM ED	315	JOSEPH	147-273-604
JIM W.	616	JOSEPH ALVIN	475
JIMMIE DWANE	154	JOSEPH BASCOM	558-573
Casey James		JOSEPH C. "Joe"	401
Matthew Dwane		JOSEPH CECIL	335
JIMMIE LEE	111	JOSEPH CHARLES	111
Debra Ann		JOSEPH CROUCH	100-112
J'NEVELYN (Mayfield)	335	JOSEPH DODSON	453-475
JOAN (Hoskins)	336	JOSEPH EUGENE	403-407-408-410
JOAN EVELYN	333	JOSEPH HERBERT	305
JO ANN (Bacon)	254-255	Jeffrey Joseph	
JO ANN (Moore)	331	Kristen Ann	
JO ANN ELIZABETH (Peterson)	135	Susan Diane	
JOE	130	JOSEPH M.	166
JOE CRAIG	608	JOSEPH MAC	213-214
JOHN	59-193-208-212-223-271	JOSEPH RAY	535-544-545
	282-308-309	JOSEPH ROBERT	322
JOHN	505	JOSEPH WESLEY	499-500
Cherylynn		JOSEPH WILLIAM	133
Faith		JOSEPHINE	527
Deborah Jeanne		JOSEPHINE ELVIRA	118
Rebecca Leah		JOSEPHINE MELISSA	545-546
JOHN A.	422-502-503-504	JOSIE FRANCES	132
JOHN ALAN	461	JOY ANETTE	255
JOHN B.	147-148-323	JOYCE (Spencer)	584
JOHN CECIL	519	JOYCE ANNE	409
JOHN FLETCHER	213		
JOHN FRANKLIN	330		
Grace Valerie			
John Anthony			
JOHN FREDERICK	161		
JOHN H.	219		
JOHN HENRY	132-133-161		
JOHN HEZEKIAH	603		
JOHN HOMER	422		
JOHN J.	471-475		
JOHN JACKSON	60-191		
JOHN LEONARD	602-609		
JOHN LUTHER	356		
JOHN M.	311-313		
JOHN MELVIN	329-331-332		
JOHN MIKELL	332		
JOHN MILTON	309-356		

JOYCE EARLENE (Owens)	353	LAURA EDITH (Davis)	216
JUANITA (O'Neal)	462	LAURA ELLEN	527-529-530
JUANITA FAYE	604	LAURA EUGENIA	204
JUANITA LEE	126	LAURA FAYE	122
JUDITH (Bundy)	217	LAURENCE	130
JUDITH KAY	217	LA VERNE	336
JUDY (Shelburne)	410	LA VETA LUCILLE	111
JUDY ANN	112	LAVINA PEARL	134-324
JUDY DIANNE	562	LA VITA (Hamilton)	456
JUDY LEA (Combs)	157	LAWRENCE ELLSWORTH	118
JULIA	158	LEA ANN (Young)	125
JULIA (Armstrong)	312-319	LEAH (McKay)	59
JULIA ANN (Harmon)	309-356	LEAH ANN	146
JULIA ANN (Meredith)	526-527-588	LEANORA ETHEL "Nora"	322
JULIA BERNICE	201	LEAVER	147
JULIA BRINKER	535	LEBERT C.	212
JULIA E. (Livingston)	422-424	LEE A. (Grana)	618
JULIA M. (Cooke)	207-208	LEE NEEL	105
JULIA RACHAEL	168	LEILA	528
JULIE	130	LELAND VERNON	118
JULIE CATHERINE	155	LELIA EVELYN	204
JUNE (Blakney)	102	LENA	212
JURETTA JOAN	204	LENA BERNICE	518
		LENA FRANCES	413
KARA MICHELLE	318	LENA LUCILLE (Reynolds)	315
KAREN (Gehrmain)	118	LENA WYNELL	409
KAREN (Lamb)	118	LENNA PEARL (Spencer)	604
KAREN (Schwier)	218	LENNIE ESTELL	404
KAREN (Steinmetz)	218	LENORA	313-424
KAREN ELAINE (May)	516	LENORA (Lacy)	470
KAREN SUE	218	LENORA J.	421
KATE (Clayton)	460-462	LENORA "Lee" (Fisk)	312-315
KATHERINE (____) STONE	118	LEON WESLEY	528
KATHERINE ELIZABETH (Lukacs)	500	LEONA (Turk)	163
KATHERINE GAY (Casseday)	349	LEONA MAE	152
KATHERINE McSWEEN	456	LEONA REBA (Cates)	516
KATHERYN ARVESTA	519	LEONARD BRYAN	119
KATHLEEN A.	481	LESA MARIE	252
KATHLEEN TATE	475	LESLIE	471
KATIE (East)	220	LESLIE EUGENE	357-358
KATHLEEN	519-584	LESLIE HARMON "Pig"	356-357
KATHLEEN ANN	350	LESTER LEE	515-516
KAY DIANE	568	LESTER O.	212
KAY MAUREEN	607	LETA FERN	139
KEENER CHRISTIAN	528-531-532	LETHIA	315
KENNETH	117-335		
KENNETH EDWIN	122		
KENNETH FRANKLIN	318		
KERN BRADLY	318		
KIM LORRAINE	252		
KIMON GREGORY	318		
KYLA CHARLENE	154		
LA JUANDA (Hartman)	333		
LARRY	141		
Christie			
Curtis Wayne			
LARRY DALE	217		
Barry Joe			
LAURA (Birkby)	100-101		
LAURA (Wirts)	558		
LAURA A. (Shipley/Shapley)	159-160		
LAURA ANN	160		

LETITIA/METITIA "Tisha"	392-412	LOYCE JERRIE (Miller) JOHNSON	313
LILA MAE (Persons)	134	LUANN (Nicholson)	245
LILBURN	340-351	LUCILLE (Gonsoulin)	202
LILIA	158	LUCILLE (Hoit)	111-112
LILLBURN C.	502-558	LUCINDA ALICE	487
Carrie		LUCRETIA (Rausau)	460-462
LILLIAN "Lillie"	356	LUCY (____)	515
LILLIAN JO	462	LUCY (Garvin)	311-313
LILLIE	158	LUCY ELDENS	514
LILLIE (Lockspeech)	392-413	LUCY MADORA	408
LILLIE NORA (Pendleton)	328-329	LUCY OLLIE (Hart)	340-346-347
LINDA	119	LUIZA (Nance)	274-275
LINDA (Maddry)	333	LUKE ANTHONY	350
LINDA DORIS (Moore)	472	LULA (Horn)	165
LINDA FAY	401	LULA EMMA (Todd)	215-217
LINDA GAIL	204	LULA IRENE (McElvain)	519
LINDA LEE (Spath) SHOCK	155	LULU MAE (Henrickson)	517-519
LINDA SUE (Gerhardt)	112	LULA MAY	517
LINERY JANE	27-36-485	LUNA	391-398
LITTLETON LOUIS "Tye"	558-573	LUNA RAY	398-399
LIZZIE	225	LURA ELLEN (Powers)	406-407
LLOYD W.	117	LUTHER W.	310-371
Clinton		LYDA (Brown)	476-477
Roger		LYDIA ALMA	303
LOIS (Felts)	275	LYDIA J. (Hess)	282-302
LOLA FAYE	136	LYDA MAY (Morgan)	517-518
LOLA SOPHRONIA	456-458	LYNDON BEN RONALD	463
LONA AGNES	151	LYNN (Mullins)	112
LONALD ROY	140		
LONNIE AUBREY	323-324	M. J.	224
Clifford Alan		M. M.	616
Donna Rhee		MABEL	216-313
LONNIE BERT	462	MABEL (Wood)	118
Charley Bert		MADALINE HAUSER BROWN	132-144
Stacy Marie		MAGGIE	225
LORA (Baily)	322-336	MAHALA M. (Means)	513-514
LORA ABAGAIL "Abbie"	312	MALDEN LAVON	480
LORA ETTA (Clevenger)	165-166	MALINDA	198-211-257-578-596
LORA MAY	167	MALINDA JANE	594
LORETTA	208	MAMIE (Cassel)	514-515
LORRAINE ANITA	138	MAMIE CLARK	323
LOTTIE	212	MANYE MAXINE	327
LOUADA (Benson)	322-323	MARCUS D.	216
LOU ANN (Swaggerty)	203	MARCUS EUGENE	216
LOUELLA	323	MAREE MEDALIA	357
LOU ELLEN (Bowlware)	514-515		
LOUETTA ANN (Price)	322-333		
LOUIS A.	225		
LOUIS (Lewis) C.	220		
Arta			
Elma			
Nola			
LOUISA	277		
LOUISA -Lavinia? (Lee)	271-276-277		
LOUISA E. (McKnight)	211-212		
LOUISA FRANCES (Cox)	558-573		
LOUISE (Ringe)	201-202		
LOUISE (Webb)	202		
LOUISE ALMA (Alexander)	135		
LOUISE BELSCHNER (Galloup)	529		
LOU WANDA (Pierce)	325		
LOVIE (Bumgardner)	313		
LOY	208		

MARGARET	61-63-193-198-205-206 208-223-227-578-616	MARTHA (Elliott)	578-593-594
MARGARET (Faubion) BROADHURST		MARTHA (McKissick)	273
MARGARET (Hensler)	193-223	MARTHA (Pate)	392-413
MARGARET (Holland)	578-593-594	MARTHA A.	486
MARGARET (Jeffries)	601-603	MARTHA BEA (Houston)	477
MARGARET "Maggie" - (Johnson)	521	MARTHA CARRIE "Carey"	116
MARGARET (Keith)	122	MARTHA E. (Ross) BEAVERS	219
MARGARET (McSween)	452-453	MARTHA ELIZABETH	141
MARGARET (Ottinger)	200-205	MARTHA FERN	609-610
MARGARET (Stephenson)	571	MARTHA JANE	277
MARGARET ANN	44-47-484	MARTHA LUCRETIA	100-108
MARGARET CAROLINA (Mason)	453-455	MARTHA OLIVIA "Mattie"	342
MARGARET CHRISTINE	334	MARTHA REBECCA (Howard)	153-154
MARGARET E.	243-594	MARVA JEAN	562
MARGARET EILEEN (Button)	515-517	MARVIN GLEN	414
MARGARET ELIZABETH (Cook)	353-354	MARVIN WILSON	562
MARGARET ELLEN	245	MARY	97-198-200-202-212-224 313-529-587-588-616
MARGARET EMMA	534	MARY (Adkins)	484-486
MARGARET FRANCES	245	MARY (Cavanaugh)	323
MARGARET HALCYONE	461-467-468	MARY (Eisenhower)	147-148
MARGARET IRENE	252	MARY (Johnson)	618
MARGARET ISABEL "Belle"	558	MARY or MERIUM, (McKay)	12
MARGARET J. "Maggie"	312-314	MARY (McPike)	13-197
MARGARET JANE	417	MARY (Nichols)	339-340
MARGARET JUNETTA (Cobble)	201	MARY (Schneider)	496
MARGARET LEE "Peggy"	399-400	MARY (Smelcer)	200-205
MARGARET MAE	133	MARY (Snow)	453-460
MARGARET MELVINA	160-561-563	MARY (Thomas)	193-226
MARGARET MARIE	563	MARY ALICE	113
MARGARET MAUDE	456	MARY ALICE (Helton)	243-246
MARGARET MAURIE E	315	MARY ALYCE (Etter)	475
MARGARET RUTH	204	MARY ANN	309-360-505-513-578-595
MARGRITTA	159	MARY ANN "Sarah" (Bridges)	223-225
MARGUERITE DOROTHY	567	MARY ANN (Fouts)	219
MARIA LUISA (Huedo)	330	MARY ANN (Hayes)	573
MARIA TERESA	247	MARY ANN "Polly" (McKay)	271-308-309
MARIAM/Marian (Broadhurst)		MARY ANN (Stipp)	198-247
MARIAMIAN/Marianian	44-147-158	MARY ANN ELIZABETH	514
MARIANNE (Hemmer)	271-273	MARY BRONWYN	349
MARIE	123	MARY CATHERINE	340-341-408-517
MARIE BERNICE	202	MARY CATHERINE (Scanlon)	563
MARIE K.	204	MARY CHALLEENE	313-314
MARILYN JEAN	218	MARY CHARLOTTA ELIZABETH	400-401-402
MARINDA (Black)	214	MARY DARGEN (Chick)	526-532-533-534
MARINDA CATHARINA	311		
MARION ALEXANDER	282-307		
MARION	454-476		
MARION J.	489-502-503		
MARION LA VERN (Plumb)	44		
MARJI L. (Crimin)	574		
MARJORIE ANN	163		
MARJORIE CROCKETT	480		
MARJORIE DELORES	329		
MARK HAROLD	119		
MARLIN CHARLES	207		
MARRIANA V. (____)	529		
MARSHA KAY	140		
MARTHA	409		
MARTHA/Marthenia	616		
MARTHA (Cook)	147		
	523		

MARY E. 165-169-208-217-243-312-391	MAUD E. (Van Fleet)	302
MARY ELIZA 225	MAUD ELEETA	148
MARY ELIZABETH 160-219-491-492-501	MAUD M. (a son)	357
MARY ELIZABETH (Bullington)	MAUD MARTIN	616
	MAUDE (____)	527-528
MARY ELIZABETH (Clark) 247	MAUDE E. (Ponton)	471
MARY ELIZABETH (Horn) 331	MAUREEN	519
MARY EMMA 609	MAURICE HARLEY	252
MARY EPIE 202	MAXINE (____)	117
MARY ESTHER (Duncan) 564	MAXINE (Jordan)	358
MARY ETHEL 254-255	MAXINE (Matile)	252
MARY ETHEL (Craven) 340-352-353	MAY B. (Hix)	531
MARY ETTA 132-143	MAY GREEN (Phillips)	391-398
MARY FRANCES (Kimport) 463	MAYSIE VIRGINIA (Cheek)	216
MARY FRANCES (Simmons) 527-528	MELBA IONE (Grinstead)	120
MARY GEANNE (Robinson) 504-505	MELINDA CAROL	327
MARY GERALDINE (Baumgardner) 529	MELINDA K. (Martin)	327
MARY GERALDINE (Fox) 347-349-350	MELL WARD	604
MARY HELEN 329	MERLE LEON	152
MARY ISABELLA 502-503	Michael Leon	
MARY J. 220	Sandria Renee	
MARY JANE 61-74-100-147-148-219	MICAGER J.	371
MARY JANE (Hawkins) 243-244	MICHAEL J.	252
MARY JANE (Potts) 309-339	MICKAEL JOSEPH	112
MARY JEMIMA 247	Michelle Marie	
MARY JO 112-218	Stephine Noel	
MARY K. (Roberts) 244	MILDRED	141
MARY KATHRYN 207	MILDRED ANN	142
MARY L. (Moreland) 205	MILDRED GWENDOLYN	123
MARY LA NORA 122-124	MILDRED LEONA	149
MARY LA RUE 532	MILDRED LYDIA	304
MARY LAVERNE 347	MILDRED VIRGINIA	218
MARY LEE (McDonnold) 461-467	MILLARD	603
MARY LELIA 456-457	MILLIE MABEL	151-155
MARY LEOTA 150-151	MILTON OSCAR	328-330
MARY LILLIAN 521-522	MINNIE	132-496-514
MARY LOUELLA (Stanberry) 421-422	MINNIE (Howard)	202
MARY LOUISA (Smith) 484-512-513	MINNIE (Jones)	603
MARY MARGARET 486	MINNIE (Simmerman)	132-133
MARY MARGARET (Fitzgerald) 391-400	MINNIE ALMER (Fox)	201-202
MARY MARTHA (Stacy) 273	MINNIE BELLE	561-572
MARY MAXINE 569	MINNIE JEANNETTE (Burney)	422-423
MARY PONDEXTER 413	MINNA LOU (Norris)	422-423
MARY ROBINA 545	MINNIE V.	406-407
MARY RUBY RUTH (Ickes) 254	MIRIAM RUTH (Griffiths)	544
MARY RUTH 245-399		
MARY RUTH (Williams) 401		
MARY SUE (Griffen) 455-456		
MARY SUSAN 404		
MARY VIRGINIA (Binford) 567		
MARY WINIFRED (Richardson) 503-504		
MARY WOOD 166		
MATHIAS WALL 271-417		
MATILDA (Wells) 271-417		
MATILDA G. (Page) 452-453		
MATTHEW DAVID 350		
MATTIE (Browning) 244		
MATTIE (Daniels) 491-495-496		
MATTIE A. (Mays) 312-313		
MATTIE EUGENIA 371-372		
MATTIE OLEAN (Bates) 408-409		
MATTIE S. (LeSueur) 339-342		
MAUD A. 528		

MOLLY A. (Crawford)	403-404	NELLIE MAY (Gardner)	517-519-520
MOLLIE E. (Beavers)	422	NEOLA KAY	120
MOLLIE (Galloway)	392-413	NETTA M. (Cooper)	159-165
MONNIE IONE (Dittrich)	118	NETTIE (Scott)	558
MONREATH EDMON	514-515	NETTIE LYLE	105
MONTY RUTH	517	NILA BELLE (Conant)	479
MOSES 13-15-60-146-159-197-271-273		NINA (Lane)	304
MOSES J.	159	NOAH	198-212-223-225-247
MURIEL	225	NOAH ARTHUR	248-249
MYRLE LEROY	135	NOAH FRANCIS	584
Dennis LeRoy		NOAH OSCAR	132-144
Lorraine Sue		NOBLE LYNN	324-325
Myrle Loren		Claudette	
Nancy Sue		Melissa Lynn	
MYRON CLARK	520	Rose Marie	
MYRTLE (Akers)	561-565-566	NOLA FAYE	409
MYRTLE (Wilson)	100-112	NONA ELEANOR "Fefie"	341
MYRTLE B. (Jennings)	354	NORA	330
MYRTLE HOLLY	161	NORA (Sturdevant)	561-564-565
MYRTLE MAE (Farmer)	161	NORA GUSTA (Kelly)	117-119
MYRTLE MAYME (Akers)	561-569	NORA JANE	573
MYRTLE VIRGINIA	413	NORMA ELIZABETH	162
		NORMA JUNE	252
N. B. JOHN	527-531	NORMA KAY (Tate)	414
NADINE (Ditto)	505	NORMA NELL	353
NAN (Stockton)	217	NORVAL ESTELL	571
NANA LEONA ELIZABETH	201-203		
NANCY	18-147-261-477	OBEDIANCE	198-221
NANCY (Broadhurst)	44-489-502-503	O'DESSIE	414
NANCY (Hightower)	60-146	ODIS B.	329
NANCY (Wall)	59-61	OLEN RAY	111-112
NANCY ANN	337	OLGA M. (Smith)	604
NANCY ANN (Morgan)	513-521	OLIVE E. (Smock)	217-218
NANCY CATHERINE (Wright)	97-131-132	OLIVE LOVEDA (Mason)	116-130
NANCY CROW GREGG	271-281-282	OLIVE M.	244
NANCY DIANA	491-495	OLLIE (Lake)	132-141
NANCY E.	578-587	OLLIE BRYAN	515
NANCY FERN	252	OLLIE MAY (____)	404
NANCY J. "Nannie"	201	OLVNA MAE (Fedde)	326
NANCY JANE	98	OMEL DALE	153-154
NANCY JANE (Mercer) COWAN	60-191	OMER	328
NANCY JEAN	329	ONEDA FAYE (Peck)	130
NANCY JO	501	OPAL DAPHINE (Carpenter)	408-409
NANCY MARIE (Chamberlain)	318	OPAL OLIVIA	323
NANCY RAY	392	ORA (Vernon)	604
NANCY REBECCA	413		
NANCY SUE	154		
NANETTE ANN	142		
NANNIE BELLE	371		
NANNIE BEST (Wiseman)	356-357		
NANTIE LEE (Donathon)	328-329		
NAOMI	166		
NAOMI CATHERINE	304		
NAOMI MAY	123		
NATALYAH (____)	333		
NATHANIEL GREEN	526-532-533-534		
NEDRA KAY	111		
NELDA G.	330		
NELDA LOU	324		
NELL ANN (Northrup)	254		
NELL JANE	401		
NELLIE FERN (Thomas)	134-137		
NELLIE M.	133		

ORA (Graham)	328	Roland	
ORA AZILE	476	POLLY ANN	282-306
ORA GUY	561-571	PONTIAC PAUL	594
ORA LEE	558	PRESTON HARRIS	404
ORA M. (Wilson)	117	PRISCILLA (Boydston)	483-484
ORAN	313	PRISCILLA ANN	472
ORAN ERNEST	456		
ORRIE BELLE (Nicks)	513	Q. VICTORIA "Vick"	403-406
OSCAR A.	475		
OSCAR D.	422-424	RACHEL (Mitchell) MEADOWS	211-214
OSWELL E.	404	RACHAEL ANN	244
OTHEL C.	559	RACHEL CLARICE	105-106
OTIS BLAIR	121	RACHAEL MAXINE (Kirklin) IRWIN	347-348-349
OTIS BLAKE	120		
OTTO FRANKLIN	499	RALEIGH DARRELL	141
OWEN E.	475	RALPH E. "Jack"	117
		RALPH FRENCH	479
PAM (____)	333	RALPH R.	244
PAMELA JANE	305	RANDY EUGENE	204
PAMELA JANETT	155	RASIE LYNN	608
PAMELA JEAN	326	RAY	244
PANSY RUTH	207	RAY McNASH	249
PARTHENIA	60-190-278	RAYMOND ADDISON	567-568
PAT (Smith)	111	RAYMOND BROWNE	500
PATRICE (Banas)	329	RAYMOND EARLE	122-125
PATRICIA	208-478	RAYMOND JACKSON	506
PATRICIA (Bedwell)	216	Kelly Lee	
PATRICIA (Sauter)	168	Raymond Jeffrey	
PATRICIA ANN	111-216-256	RAYMOND OLIVER	567
PATRICIA CLAIRE	114	REBA BELL (Schneider)	564
PATRICIA LORRAINE	547	REBECCA	226
PATRICK CHARLEY	246	REBECCA (Wray)	605
PATRICK EARLE	125	REBECCA DAIL (Hoglen)	349
PATSY (Holcomb)	60-146	REBECCA ELIZABETH	118
PATSY RHEE (Hambright)	324	REBECCA J. (Henderson)	220
PATTY J.	337	REBECCA LOUISE	350
PAUL	130-208	RENA AMELIA	609
PAUL CRAIG	125	RENA ELIZABETH	604-606
PAUL DEWAYNE	112	RENA LOUISE (Derouen)	329
Melissa Renae		RENOTTA MARGARET (Patterson)	478
Mark Travis		REVA (Ulery)	515
PAULA	324	REVERDY S. J.	503-505-506
PAULINE	113	REVV	413
PAULINE (Brydson)	453-455	REX LEON	157
PAULINE MARIE (Jimboy)	154	Leanne Sue	
PEARL	314	Lesia Lynn	
PEARL (Manley)	141-142		
PEARL (Rauheuser)	479-480		
PEARL (Straley)	328		
PEARL ANITA (Lopez)	324-325		
PEARL LURENA (Berry)	323-327		
PEARL MINNIE	161		
PEGGY ALICE	163		
PEGGY ANN (Cousins)	112		
PEGGY RUTH (Lawson)	327		
PERCY PAUL	471		
PERMELIA EMILY	191		
PERTHENIA	60-190-282-283		
PHEBY	191		
PHILLIP RAY	547		
PHYLLIS (Moon)	520		
PLEASANT ISAAC	246		
Frances			



REX R.	604-605	ROBERT VAL JEANE	461
Carla		ROBERT VICTOR	333
Jeffery Lynn		Robert De Von	
RHETA (Daubenspeck)	500	ROBERT WILLIAM	573
RHONDA D. (Branscum)	517	ROBERTA	515
RICHARD CHARLES	463	ROBERTA CHARLENE	139
RICHARD DEWEY	125	RODNEY GENE	325
RICHARD EUGENE	327	Brian Lee	
RICHARD KENT	126	Rodney Gene	
RICHARD LA VERN	103	ROGER LANE	605
RICHARD LEE	103-245	Lane Mychelle	
Leanna		ROGER LeROY	120
David Richard		Kelly Marie	
Marty Kay		Brian LeRoy	
RICHARD MATHIAS DAVID ALFRED "Dick"		ROLLO LINDSEY	496
	165-168	RONALD LEE	118
RICHARD PERRY	169	Richard Leeland	
John Edgar		Veronica Louann	
Richard Lee		RONALD LEE	154
Sheryl Lynn		Jennifer Lea	
RICHARD RALPH	155	Mitsi Annette	
RICHARD RAY	252	Shelly Dawn	
RICHARD ROBERT	245	RORA OTIS	132-141
RICHARD WILLIAM	168	ROSA (____) CORNISH	312-314
RICHARD SAUTER	169	ROSA (Fletcher)	584
RICKY JOE	204	ROSA (Thompson)	603
RITA KATHRYN	333	ROSA MELVINA	119
ROBBIE NEAL (Robison)	324	ROSA ZETTIE (Casebier)	583-584
ROBERT	417-615	ROSANNAH PERTHENIA (Ayres)	269-271
Charles	615	ROSCOE HUEL	354
Dorothy	615	ROSCOE MORRIS	354-355
James	615	Julia Lea	
ROBERT ANDREW	201	Robert Morris	
ROBERT C.	513-523	ROSE MARIE (Rosencrant)	161
Jimmy		ROSETTA A.	192
ROBERT CHRISTIAN	202-204	ROSEMARY (Van Amburgh)	305
ROBERT CONROY	204	ROTH HERLOCKER	565
ROBERT ELDON	333	ROTHANN	565
Robert Joshua		ROXY (Roudebush)	519
ROBERT ELLIS	519	ROY	207
ROBERT ELMER	604	ROY ARTHUR	328-329
ROBERT EUGENE	202	ROY DAVID	333
RODERICK FIN	544	ROY EMERY	151-156
Cynthia Louise		ROY LA DON	157
Dana Frank		ROY LESTER	531
Gary Kenneth			
Jess Findlay			
ROBERT FRANK	204		
ROBERT FRANKLIN	166		
ROBERT GENE	245		
Jay Von			
Kelly Jean			
Tracy Lynn			
ROBERT H.	158		
ROBERT HUEL	340-354		
ROBERT P.	200-205		
ROBERT RALPH	202		
ROBERT RAY	161-163		
ROBERT ROSS	254-255-461		
Murl Ross			
Ralph Elmo			
William			
ROBERT SIMPSON	248-254		

ROY MAJORS	422	SARAH (Speer)	212
ROY MARVIN	562	SARAH (Washington)	225
ROY MICHAEL	329	SARAH A.	277-278
ROY SAMUEL	479-480	SARAH A. (Bugg)	200-201
ROY SMITH	134-137	SARAH A. (Mitchell)	193-226
ROYAL	245	SARAH ADELINE	116-127
ROYCE K.	401	SARAH ALICE ELIZABETH (Grey)	97-131-132
RUBY ALWILDA	358		132-140-426
RUBY CHRISTINE (Robinson)	413	SARAH ANN	509-510-511-557
RUBY ESTELLE (Overstreet)	404-405	SARAH D.	243
RUBY ESTHER	101	SARAH E.	215-417-526-602
RUBY LaRUE (Straughan)	528-531-532	SARAH ELIZABETH	122
RUBY LOUISE	404-405	SARAH GLADYS (Trull)	282-300
RUBY MAY (Shown)	333	SARAH JANE	513-517
RUBY O. (McKinney)	333	SARAH JANE (Endicott)	322-335
RUBY PEARL	149	SARAH JANE (Green)	461
RUBY PEARL (Johnson)	323-327	SARAH LILLIAN	479
RUBY V. (Humphrey)	505-506	SARAH LOULA "Lulu"	491-496
RUFUS ARNOLD	204	SARAH MARGARET	454-478
RUFUS OTTO	403-406	SARAH TENNESSEE	520
RUFUS TRUSDALE	202	SARAH VALERA	243
RUSSELL JACKSON	505-506	SARILDA A.	130
RUSSELL V.	520	SAUNDRA	117
RUTH	166-197-200-211	SCHARLIE (____)	303
RUTH (Eckert)	463	SCOLLIE CLAY	516
RUTH (Greer)	328	SHARON ELAINE	349
RUTH (Kelley) HECKMAN	457	SHARON ELIZABETH (Hodgson)	207
RUTH ADA (Bullington)	515	SHARON KAY	496
RUTH ALICE	391-395	SHEFFA JEAN	410
RUTH ANN	62	SHELIA JOY	218
RUTH ANN "Rutha?"	116	*SHELIA LEE	333
RUTH ELEANOR	145	SHERRY GALE	218
RUTH ELIZABETH (,Orr)	528-529	SHIRLEY (____)	304
RUTH IRENE (Smith)	102	SHIRLEY (Carter)	167
RUTH JEAN	519	SHIRLEY ANN (Hilton)	463
RUTH JUANITA (Worth)	479-480	SHIRLEY JEAN (Osborn)	563
RUTH MARGEAU (Sincraugh)	123	SHIRLEY RUTH	506
RUTH ZETTIE	584-585	SHIRLEY VIRGINIA	484-488-489
SABRA	392	SYLVANIA (Hudling)	152
SALLY - Sarah ?	9-10-12-15-23-304	SONDRIA HAYS (Swayze)	155
	496	SONDRA JULE (Paara)	392-413
SALLY ANN	193-223	SOPHIA (Driskill)	513-523
SALLY JANE (Dixon)	561-562	SOPHIA ISABELL (Crim)	116-117
SALLY MAY	562	SOPHRONIA DEBORAH (Usher)	453-469
SAM TATE	475	SOPHRONIA ELIZABETH	271-276-277-577-578-593-594
John Patrick		SPENCER	AQUILLA
Robert Scott			577
Sam Michael			
SAMANTHA ELIZABETH (Edwards)	211-214		
SAMMIE DOYLE	324		
SAMUEL	463		
SAMUEL B.	401		
SAMUEL HAMILTON	453-470		
*SHERRI LYNN	142		
SAMUEL HENRY	408-409		
SAMUEL MOSE	165		
SAMUEL MOSES	166		
SAMUEL "O.C."	328		
SANDRA	463		
SANDRA	568		
SARAH	273-484-509-617		
SARAH (Collins)	147-148		

SPENCER HOUSTON	601-603	Charles Adam	
Ila		Travis Blake	
STANLEY E.	256	THOMAS DANIEL ARNOLD "T.D."	421-422
STELLA MAE (Dumas)	404	THOMAS FREDERICK	615
STEPHEN ALEXANDER	513-522-523	Thomas Thornton	
STERLING	132	Hattie	
STEVE MORSE	163	John	
STEVEN BENJAMIN	349	Robert	
Benjamin Dale		Harry	
Rachael Dawn		THOMAS FREEMAN	422
STEVEN CARSON	167	THOMAS HARVEY	100-113
STEVEN DALE	111-112	THOMAS KENT	305
		Robert Andrew	
STEVEN GERALD	Ilene Sue	THOMAS THORNTON	615
Sally Ann	327	THOMAS WILLIAM	278
Stacy Ann		THOMAS WILSON	557-561
STEVEN LITTLETON	574	TILGHMAN ALEXANDER HOWARD	452-453
Scott Michael		TONI	480
SUE	167	TRUDY ANN	135
SUE (Hart)	463	TRULA (Carlson)	161-163
SUSAN	278	TWILA	531
SUSAN (Abts)	125		
SUSAN DAWKINS	169	URBAN HART	347-349-350
SUSAN BETH (Kreighbaum)	562	URIAS	215-217
SUSAN E. (Butler)	219	URSULA DIANNAH	244
SUSAN ELIZABETH	513	UVA EDNA	333
SUSAN ISABELLE	244		
SUSAN JANE	245	VALETA FRANCES	357
SUSAN KAY (Doering)	327	VAUGHN MARTIN	463
SUSAN MARGARET	573	VELMA	323-327-357
SUSAN MARIE	337	VELMA JOYCE	204
SUSAN MEDORA (Harris)	391-403	VELMA OLIVE	472-473
SUSIE (Elliott)	254-256	VENA WELBORN	603
SYBIL (Lentz)	456	VERA A. (Idell)	205-207
SYBIL (Smith)	324-325	VERA AUDREY	256
SYBLE (Lofland)	414	VERA EVA (.Burns)	329-331-332
SYLVANUS HORACE	201-202	VERA GLADYS	254
SYLVIA (Brooks)	303	VERNADEEN (Colby)	117
SYLVIA ISABEL (Selzer)	120	VERNON FRANCES	329-330
SYRENA (Gragg)	578-601	VETURA MARIE	518
SYLVIA GENE	336	VICTOR	584
		VICTORIA ARLENE (Kibel)	121
T. D.	208	VIOLA (Fountain)	212
TAD L.	480	VIOLA EVELINE	136
TAMMY (Hawhee)	520	VIOLA MARIE	153
TERESA (Smith)	204		
TERESA L. (Johnson)	245		
TERRY EDWARD	562		
TERRY PAT	407		
TERRY ROBERT	254		
TERRY ROSCOE	254		
THANG (Han)	142		
THEANY (Pruitt)	200-205		
THELMA	357		
THELMA LINA (Jones)	341		
THELMA LUCILE	317-318		
THELMA MARIE	532		
THELMA ROSA LEE	408		
TERESA DALE	154		
THERESA JO (Devine)	562		
THOMAS	146-192-282		
THOMAS A. MORRIS	248		
THOMAS BLAKE	121		

VIOLET ELIZABETH (Smith)	515-516	WILLIAM G.	422
VIOLET IOLA	102	WILLIAM H.	282-302-476
VIOLET NAOMI	150	WILLIAM HENRY	414-513-514
VIRGIE (Seizas)	216	WILLIAM HOMER	218
VIRGIE DARLENE	112	WILLIAM JACKSON	453-460
VIRGIL LEE	110	WILLIAM JACOB	3-2-303
VIRGIL THOMAS	139	WILLIAM JENNINGS	616
VIRGINIA	147-479	WILLIAM JOHN	305
VIRGINIA - Elizabeth Virginia (Holland)	578-583	WILLIAM M.	215-311
VIRGINIA (Teed)	202	WILLIAM MAXWELL	248
VIRGINIA FAY	252	John Martin	
VIRGINIA GLADYS	515-516	Fletcher Parks	
VIRGINIA H. (French)	454-479	WILLIAM N. B.	526
VIRGINIA HELEN	563	(William Napoleon Bonaparte ?)	
VIVIAN MARIE	323	WILLIAM NATHANIEL	534
W. CHALMERS "Chall"	312-313	William Leroy	
W. OMER	315	Wilma	
WAKEFIELD MORGAN	518	WILLIAM PHILIP changed to DAVID	304
WALLACE E.	401	Swanee Auna	
Glen Wallace		Berit Jennifer	
WALTER CARL	102	David (Chris?)	
Scott Alan		Ann	
WALTER DAVID	340-346-347-348-349	WILLIAM R.	246
WALTER ETHAN	205-207	WILLIAM RAYMOND	545-547
WALTER EUGENE	408	WILLIAM ROY	333
WALTER LEE	100-101-104-148 150-152-563	WILLIAM THOMAS	404-405
WALTER MERLE	217-218	WILLIAM TRAVIS	408
WALTER MORRISON	303	WILLIAM VAN	165-166
WANDA	130	WILLIAM W.	487
WANDA EARLE (Primm)	462	Eddie	
WANDA JO	410	WILLIAM WESLEY	219
WAYNE A.	214	WILBUR WESLEY	535
WAYNE PAUL	141-142	WILLIE (Fisk)	340-351
WEBSTER EUGENE	414	WILLIE AUGUSTINE (Miller)	323-324
WILBUR "Wib"	130	WILLIE BOLDING	414
WILDA BELLE	604	WINFIELD MONROE	513
WILDON GERALD	327	WINFRED EUGENE	571-572
WILEY THOMAS	400-401	WINIFRED RUTH	351
WILHELMINA JANE "Jennie"	303	WINNIFRED (Weir)	404
WILLA BELL (Mashburn)	604-607	WINONA	165
WILLARD LEE	102	WINONA JANE	324-325
WILLIAM	62-192-197-212-219-269 271-273-304-421-422-424 484-488-489-523-594	YVONNE MARGARET "Bonnie"	350
WILLIAM ALVIS	462		
Annette			
William Alvis			
WILLIAM B.	44-147-158		
WILLIAM "Billy"	422		
WILLIAM BOSWELL	476		
WILLIAM C.	226		
WILLIAM CARL	207		
WILLIAM CAVASSO	491-495-496		
WILLIAM CHAMBERLAIN	391-400		
WILLIAM CLARENCE	208		
WILLIAM CUMMIN	558		
WILLIAM EDWARD	503		
WILLIAM ELMO "Bill"	317-318		
WILLIAM F.	322-335		
WILLIAM FLOYD	150-152		
WILLIAM FRANKLIN MOSES	167		

ZACHARY PAUL	350	ZOE ANN (Thiele)	407
ZEBULON "Zebbie"	479	ZORETTA MARIE (Kinser)	217
ZELMA E. (Adams)	513	ZULA DOROTHY	340
ZILPHA GRAY	44-45-484		

## FORBY

*(Line of JOHN FAUBION/FORBY)*

CYNTHIA	274	LAWANDA	275
CYNTHIA (Rogers)	273-274	LEONA (Holder)	275
DORA (King)	274	LOIS (Felts)	275
ELIMINA	274	LUIZA (Nance)	274-275
ELIZABETH (Penrod)	275	NACETTA (Palmer)	275
ELLEN	274	MAGGIE (Holder)	275
ETHEL (Maze)	275	MAMIE	275
GAYLE (Rowen)	275	MARY	274
GEORGE	274	NYLE	275
GEORGE L.	275	Lisa Rene	
GERALD	275	Tina Marie	
HOMER	275	ORVILLE	275
JANE	274	PEARL (Holder)	275
JOHN A. FAUBION/FORBY	273-274	PEGGY (McGee)	275
JOHN HERBERT	275	THEODORE	275
JOHN W.	274-275	WILLIAM HOBERT	275

## SECTION I - SEARCH

ARMSTRONG, ANN F.	4-10	Jacob	4-5-6-12-14
DYKEMAN, WILMA	6	John	5-6-13-14
FABIAN/FABION		Mary	5-10-13
Anna Maria	4	Nancy	5
Hans Joseph	4	Rosannah Perthenia	5
Johann Joseph	4	Sarah	5
Joseph	3-4	Spencer	5
Merrill H.	4	Stanley	3
FISHBACK/FISCHBACH	12	Wayne A.	3
Anna Elizabeth	13-14	William	5-6
Phillip	14		
Tiel Van	14		
HEIMBACH, ELIZABETH	14		
HUGHES, T. P., Jr.	10-14		
JONES, DAVID	14		
KIMBALL, CHARLES	6		
McPIKE, JOHN	13		
O'DELL, RUTH WEBB	8		
PANGLE, SARAH F.	5		
RECTOR/RICHTER	5		
Ann/Nancy	12		
Christopher	13		
Henry	9-12-13-14		
Johannes	14		
John	9-10		
John Jacob	13-14		
SALMANS, LEVI B.	6		
SPENCER, JAMES	12		
WELCKER, GEORGE	4		
HOLTZCLAW	13		
FAUBION			
C. A. "Uncle Dock"	5		
Clarus	4		
Dianah	6		
Elizabeth	5		
Henry	5		